Begin all things with the Illustrious name of ALLAH the Yielder the Most Merciful.

AL QUR'AAN 104:1 WOE TO ALL SLANDERERS AND BACKBITERS

DEDICATED TO: BILAL PHILIPS AND THE SUNNI MOSLEMS

حقيقة أنصار الله في أمريكا

THE ANSAAR CULT

The truth about the Ansaarullah Community in America

TRUTH IS TRUTH

Rebuttal to the Slanderers

EDITION #197

بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم

يا ايها الذين امنوا ان تنصروا الله ينصركم ويثبت اقدامكم

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 47:7 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

"OH YOU WHO ARE OF THE FAITHFUL, IF YOU AIDE ALLAH (ANSAARULLAH) HE WILL AIDE YOU ALL, AND MAKE YOUR FEET FIRM. (7)"

BY THE PEN OF AS SAYYID ISA
AL HAADI AL MAHDI
COPYRIGHT©1989
PRINTED IN U.S.A.

* الله اكبر ولله الحمد * الله اكبر ولله الحمد * الله اكبر ولله الحمد *

AUTHORED BY
AS SAYYID ISA AL HAADI AL MAHDI
(1945-STILL LIVING)

This picture was taken in the year 1988 A.D. in America

* الله اكبر ولله الحمد * الله اكبر ولله الحمد * الله اكبر ولله الحمد *

* الله اكبر ولله الحمد * الله اكبر ولله الحمد * الله اكبر ولله الحمد *

* الله اكبر ولله الحمد * الله اكبر ولله الحمد * الله اكبر ولله الحمد *

EXPLANATION OF TERMS USED IN OUR BOOKS

THE FOLLOWING ARE THE INITIALS OF CERTAIN PHRASES OF RESPECT AND REVERENCE USED THROUGHOUT OUR PAMPHLETS. THESE EXPLANATIONS WILL AID YOU IN YOUR UNDERSTANDING IN THE COURSE OF YOUR READING.

الله سبحانه و تعالى	س	ALLAH MOST GLORIFIED AND EXALTED
رضى الله عنه	HWON	MAY ALLAH BE PLEASED WITH HIM - USED FOR NOBLE MEN
رضى الله عنها	SWON	MAY ALLAH BE PLEASED WITH HER - USED FOR NOBLE WOMEN
صلى الله عليه و سلم	ص	PEACE AND BLESSINGS OF ALLAH BE UPON HIM - USED FOR PROPHETS AND APOSTLES
صلى الله عليهم و سلم	ص	PEACE AND BLESSINGS OF ALLAH BE UPON THEM - PLURAL FORM
عليه السلام	AS	ON HIM PEACE - USED FOR THE MAHDI AND AHLIL BAYT
لعنه الله	CH	ALLAH CURSE HIM
لعنهم الله	CT	ALLAH, CURSE THEM - PLURAL FORM
السلام عليكم ورحمة الله	SRA	PEACE BE UPON YOU AND THE MERCY OF ALLAH - USED FOR THE ANGELS
قبل عهد المسيح	B.C.E.	BEFORE CHRISTIAN ERA
حفظه الله	H	MAY ALLAH PROTECT HIM - USED FOR AS SAYYID ISA AL HAADI AL MAHDI (H)
بعد موت المسيح	A.D.	ANNO DOMINI AFTER THE DEATH OF CHRIST. CHRISTIANS AREN'T REALY SURE WHEN JESUS (PBUH) WAS BORN SO THEIR YEARS VARY 1-4 YEARS THE YEAR SHOWN IS THE EARLIEST YEAR
تقويم ادم	A.C.	ADAM'S CALENDAR OR ASIATIC CALENDAR.
قبل المسيح	B.C.	BEFORE CHRIST: THE TIME AFTER THE PROPHECY OF JESUS WAS MENTIONED IN THE BOOK OF DANIEL
قبل الهجرة	B.H.	BEFORE HIJRA
بعد الهجرة	A.H.	AFTER HIJRA (622 A.D. - 1 A.H.)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Foreword 1
Introduction 12
Rebuttal to Introduction of Ansar Cult in America 26
Preface Rebuttal 47

HISTORY OF THE CULT – REBUTTAL 51

The First Stage: The Foundation Rebuttal 63
False Foundation of the Orthodox Muslim Sects in America 94
The Second Stage: Mahdism 115
The Third Stage: The Christ Rebuttal 161
The Fourth Stage: God Incarnate 167

THE NUBIAN CREED – REBUTTAL

The Pillars of Islaam and Emaan 171
The Shahaadatan (Declaration of Faith) 175
Muhammad Ahmad not the Mahdi 177

BELIEF IN ALLAH

Belief in Allah 184
The Concept of God 185
Allah Equal to Creation 187
Allah Pulsates and Vibrates 189
The Islamic Creed: No Images of Allah
The Nubian Creed: Images of Allah 191
The Bosom of Allah: 195
The Islamic Creed: Allah is Separate from Creation
The Nubian Creed: Allah Equal to Creation 196
The Nubian Creed: Allah in Man 198
The Nubian Creed: Union with Allah 200
The Nubian Creed: God Incarnate 203
The Islamic Creed: Man Cannot Share God's Attributes 203
The Nubian Creed: Eternal Being 204
The Nubian Creed: The Miracle Worker 207

The Nubian Creed: False Prophecy 209
The Islamic Creed: Astrology is Shirk (Idolatry)
The Nubian Creed: Women Affected by the Planets 211
The Islamic Creed: The Brotherhood of Man 213
The Nubian Creed: White People Not Human 214
The Islamic Creed: Man and Women Essentially Equal
The Nubian Creed: Black Women Have No Spirit 293

BELIEF IN THE PROPHETHOOD OF MUHAMMAD (PBUH)

The Islamic Creed: Acceptance of the Sunnah
The Nubian Creed: Denying the Sunnah 294

BELIEF IN THE REVEALED BOOKS

The Islamic Creed: The Previous Scriptures are Tampered With
The Nubian Creed: The Bible is Equal to the Qur'aan 305
The Nubian Creed: Distortion of the Qur'aan 318
The Nubian Creed: Avoiding the Qur'aan 322
The Nubian Creed: False Verses in the Qur'aan 368
The Islamic Creed: Scriptures of the Qur'aan
The Nubian Creed: Secret Scriptures 374
The Nubian Creed: The Nineteenth Translator 378
The Inept Translator 378
The Islamic Creed: The Universitality of Prophethood 382
The Nubian Creed: No Prophet Favoured Above Another 384
The Nubian Creed: All The Prophets (ص) Were Black 387
The Islamic Creed: The Virgin Birth of the Prophet Jesus 395
The Nubian Creed: Jesus Raised Up 397
The Islamic Creed: Prophet Jesus Will Return 399
The Nubian Creed: Jesus the Son of Angel Gabriel 401
Jesus Died On Earth 415
The Islamic Creed: Jumu'ah (Friday Prayers)
The Nubian Creed: Observance of the Sabbath 426

BELIEF IN THE ANGELS

The Islamic Creed: The Angels and Jinn are Separate Creations
The Nubian Creed: The Good and Bad Angels 429

BELIEF IN THE LAST DAY

The Islamic Creed: Heaven and Hell Creations of Allah
The Nubian Creed: Heaven and Hell Are States of Mind 431
The Nubian Creed: Hell Not Eternal 435

SALAAH

The Islamic Creed: Innovation in Religion Prohibited
The Nubian Creed: Innovation 436

ZAKAAH (COMPULSORY CHARITY)

The Islamic Creed: Begging is Forbidden
The Nubian Creed: Begging is an Honorable Profession 447

HAJJ

The Islamic Creed: Hajj is Compulsory for Those Able
The Nubian Creed: Hajj Cancelled 453

HALAAL AND HARAAM: THE LAWFUL AND THE UNLAWFUL

The Islamic Creed: Making Halaal What Allaah Makes Haraam
The Nubian Creed: Making Haraam What Allaah Makes Halaal 464

FAMILY RELATIONS

The Islamic Creed: Maintaining Family Relations
The Nubian Creed: Break All Family Relations 479

Interview with Former Ansaars Rebuttal 497
Interview with Ansaar Members 547
Disclaiming As Sayyid Ishaaq Khaliyfah 571
Religious Ruling on the Cult 577
Conclusion 584
The Evidence 593
Bibliography 610

FOREWORD

I, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, would like to first explain who Mr. Abu Ameenah Bilial Philips is and the meaning of his name. Philips is the author of the book entitled, "Ansar Cult In America", printed in 1988 A.D., Riyadh, Saudi Arabia, by way of Chester, Pennsylvania. He calls himself a writer and within his latest book he is attempting to defame the Ansaaru Allah Community.

The name he goes by, "Bilial", is not to be mistaken for the Islaamic name of Bilaal ibn Rabah (551-641 A.D.) the first muadhdhin (مؤذن, caller to worship) (Al Qur'aan 3:193)[1]. As an author and avid researcher of the Scriptures, I know that in reality his name is "Belial" as is mentioned in the Bible, and means "worthlessness, wickedness, recklessness, and lawlessness." (Deuteronomy 13:13; Judges 19:22; 20:13). This is the character of the person who is now writing books against the Ansaars in America. The name "Belial" also in the Scriptures is applied to Satan (CH), as the personification of all that is bad or wicked on Earth. This is not a coincidence! Read!

THE BOOK TO II CORINTHIANS BY PAUL 6:15 [RECORDED 55 A.D.]

١٥ وَأَيُّ ٱتِّفَاقٍ لِلْمَسِيحِ مَعَ بَلِيعَالَ. وَأَيُّ نَصِيبٍ لِلْمُؤْمِنِ مَعَ غَيْرِ ٱلْمُؤْمِنِ

"AND WHAT CONCORD HATH CHRIST WITH BELIAL? OR WHAT PART HATH HE THAT BELIEVETH WITH AN INFIDEL?"

I am not saying that the names "Bilal" (بلال) and "Belial" (بليعال) are the same. What I am saying is that one is what he calls himself "Bilal" and the other is what he is acting the part of, "Bilial", an agent of the Devil (CH). The same is true with the words Santa and Satan (CH). "Santa" is the name of the character and in reality he acts the part of Satan (CH). (Refer to Edition #82, "Santa or Satan, The Fallacy of Christmas"). I am not fooled by men like Mr. Philips. He was born in 1947 A.D. and is 42 years old, it is no coincidence that the 42nd name of Satan (CH) is "Bilial". The following listing is from the Suhuf of the Prophet Seth (ص), the Book of Sin, First Scroll verse 28, which I have in my possession. The word As Suhuf literally translates as "Pure Pages" (Al Qur'aan 98:2) and is a Scripture of the Most High. Only men of higher knowledge have been chosen by the Creator to see these pages[2].

---

1. *Refer to Edition #10, BILAAL, THE SCEPTRE BEARER.*
2. *Refer to "The Nubian Creed: Secret Scriptures", page 374.*

THE NAMES OF THE 200 FALLEN ANGELIC BEINGS WHO FELL FROM GRACE WITH 'AZAAZIYL (LUCIFER, CH)

1. ABBADUNA
2. AMIZYARAK
3. ANMAAL
4. ARAQIAL
5. ABALISH
6. ASTARTI
7. AGARIS
8. AZARADIL
9. ASAIL
10. ASTURITH
11. ASMUDAY
12. ASMUDIUS
13. ATARQULFA
14. AZZAIL
15. AUZA
16. ARTAQIYFA
17. ARMIN
18. ASTARUTH
19. ASBIAL
20. ARMIRS
21. ARUK
22. AZZA
23. ABIKU
24. ASMADIUSUS
25. ABITU
26. ANANIL
27. ADRAMILIK
28. ALAKHZANDA
29. AMIZIRAS
30. ARMARUS
31. AMY
32. ARAKIAL
33. ABURUS
34. ARAZIAL
35. ARAKIBA
36. AMIZU
37. ADYUSH
38. ARKUFUSH
39. BAALA
40. BARAQIL
41. BALAIL
42. BILIAL
43. BALAM
44. BALAK
45. BATNA
46. BILFIQUR
47. BUKURUH
48. BALBIRITH
49. BIYLZIBUB
50. BATARJAL
51. BYLITH
52. BARBIAL
53. BARBATUS
54. BUSASIJAL
55. BILITH
56. DAGUN
57. DANUSH
58. DALAYUSH
59. DANJAL
60. DAMALYUSH
61. FATRUTA
62. FUWBA'AH
63. FUDU
64. FARMARUS
65. FALAYURUA
66. FURSAN
67. FURAS
68. FASIYAL
69. FA'YUSH
70. FURKAS
71. FAIMUN
72. FINIMUSH
73. FARTASAH
74. GAAR
75. GHUL
76. GHAYUSH
77. GHAFUFUSH
78. GADRIYL
79. GRISSIL
80. HITLA
81. HAURAS
82. HANANIL
83. HAARITH
84. HAKAIL
85. HUTRIAL
86. HURUT
87. HUSH
88. HADITH
89. IZIKIAL
90. IYLAHIAH
91. IUWART
92. IZURFU
93. HIMAH
94. ITA
95. IFIT
96. JIQUN
97. JITRYL
98. KAIM
99. KAWKABIL
100. KURSAN
101. KARRYAU
102. KUKABIL
103. KASDIJAH
104. KARNIWIAN
105. KAYM
106. KUKAS
107. KAY
108. KIZIF
109. KUL
110. KAKASH
111. KIMA
112. KALAFUSH
113. KADYUSH
114. KASHFUSH
115. KINNI
116. KALYI
117. LAUWIAH
118. LILITH
119. LAHATIAL
120. LAMASSU
121. LATYUSH
122. LAWIATHAN
123. MANKUR
124. MAMMUN
125. MARQUSAYS
126. MURMUR
127. MISHABBIR
128. MARLIN
129. MAKATIAL
130. MASHHIT
131. MAJBUSH
132. MARIDS
133. MULQIBYR
134. MARUT
135. MIFISTUFILIS
136. MIRISIN
137. MULUKH
138. NILAIHAH
139. NANKUR
140. NILIQAIL
141. NIKSAAN
142. NARAHS
143. NULUSH
144. NABULUN
145. QAYUFUSH
146. RAGANLA
147. RAUM
148. RIMIAL
149. RAYM
150. RAYBA
151. RAHUSH
152. RIMMUN
153. RAMAIL
154. RAMIAL
155. RUSIR
156. RUGZIAL
157. SIMYAZA
158. SAMMAYIL
159. SHAMS-ID
160. SHUFTIAL
161. SUNNEILLUN
162. SHIMHAZAI
163. SARIAL
164. SAMMAIL
165. SARAKNYAL
166. SHAMSHIAL
167. SIMAFISIAL
168. SAILIAL
169. SAMSAWIYL
170. SIMYAZA
171. SANKINIR
172. SATRINA
173. TULTA
174. TUWAYUSH
175. TASHYUSH
176. TAWAHYUSH
177. TURAIL
178. THAMMUS
179. TABAKH
180. TAMYAL
181. TURYIL
182. TAGUTLA
183. UZZA
184. ULIVIAR
185. UYILLIT
186. USIAL
187. UZA
188. URAKABARMAI
189. UDAM
190. WIZAR
191. WAAL
192. WIRREN
193. WIRRIYR
194. WAR
195. YUMYAIL
196. YILU
197. ZAWIBI
198. ZIFUNITH
199. ZAUBA'AH
200. ZAR

THE NAME BILIAL

Year Mr. Bilial Philips was born ——————→ 1947 A.D.

Year his book "Ansar Cult in America" released ——→ -1989 A.D.

(Copyright 1988 A.D.)

His present age: ——————————→ 42

The 42nd name of the Devil (CH) is BILIAL!

THIS IS NOT A COINCIDENCE!

In the Bible the agents of the Devil (CH), some of which now reside in Chester, Pennsylvania[3], are referred to as "sons, daughters or children of Belial."

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES)
DEUTERONOMY 13:13 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.]

﴿١٣﴾ قَدْ خَرَجَ قَوْمٌ بَنُو بَلِيعَالَ مِنْ بَيْنِكُمْ فَأَغْوَوْا أَهْلَ مَدِينَتِهِمْ قَائِلِينَ تَعَالَوْا نَعْبُدْ آلِهَةً غَرِيبَةً لَمْ تَعْرِفُوهَا

"CERTAIN MEN, THE CHILDREN OF BELIAL, ARE GONE OUT FROM AMONGST YOU, AND HAVE WITHDRAWN THE INHABITANTS OF THEIR CITY, SAYING, LET US GO AND SERVE OTHER GODS, WHICH YE HAVE NOT KNOWN."

Also refer to 1 Samuel 1:16, 2:12, 25:25; 2 Samuel 16:7, 23:6; I Kings 21:10, 21:13;

There are countless verses in the Bible and the Qur'aan to verify the fact that the Devil (CH) has a physical seed on Earth (Genesis 3:15) and that he personifies and walks to and fro on the Earth (Job 2:2) (Refer to

3. For more information on the "sons of Bilial" of this day and time refer to "Interview With Former Ansaars Rebuttal" on page 497.

section entitled "White People Not Human", on page 214). Since the Devil (CH) took on the form of a serpent (Genesis 3:13) in the garden, I do not put it above him to take on the form of a black man in order to lead man astray in this day and time. Mr. Philips says that he is representing "righteousness" in Al Islaam but his name alone is contradicting his so-called beliefs. The name "Belial" is also used in the Scriptures to signify all wicked, perverse things which man did in the sight of the Sustainer:

- **Idolatry (Deuteronomy 13:13)**
- **Drunkedness (1 Samuel 2:12)**
- **Sodomy (Judges 19:22)**

This name is identified with the genius of all evil, synonymous with the Devil (CH). Why would anyone knowingly name themselves after a name that carries such negative connotations? Why would you take on a name which described the "wicked" people of the Bible? He might have tried to use the name "Bilial" to identify with Bilaal ibn Rabah (HWON), a black Ethiopian, because of his Jamaican roots. Yet, the underlying truth has now surfaced, and whether he is aware of it or not, the Devil (CH) has got him also. I want to ask you a question Bilial. How many pale Arabs do you know name their children "Bilal"? They name their children after the companions or the successors of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), but not after the "black", ex-slave who called the Adhaan (call to prayer). Isn't this racism, Bilial?

I told you why I truly believe that he chose the name Bilial (Belial). I will dissect the rest of his name, Abu Ameenah and Philips. You know by history that names tell a great deal about who you are, what you are, what or who you would like to fashion yourself after or the environment that you come from.

Abu Ameenah is called in the Arabic language a Kunya (كنية), meaning surname. Abu is being used here as a nickname or epithet which is added to a name. It comes from the root word Kanu (كنو), or Kana (كنى) meaning to use metonymically, to allude, to call someone by a surname. It is no coincidence that he also named himself "Abu" Ameenah. Why did he, a so-called Islaamic scholar who has studied the history of Al Islaam, choose a name that is associated with those who persecuted the chosen of ALLAH (س)? It seems that people who start their name with Abu are used as a pawn against the men ALLAH (س) sends.

Abu Jahl: Refer to Al Qur'aan 96:9-18
Abu Lahab: Refer to Al Qur'aan 111:1-5

Is history repeating itself again? Is he, Abu Ameenah, now playing the same role as the ones who are cursed by ALLAH (س), which includes Abu Sufyaan who persecuted the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Abu Bakr Saadiq (whose real name is 'Atiq), although he is not cursed, opposed Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS), the true successor of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). (Refer to Edition #158, "Who's Who On The Planet Earth?"). Don't try to say that we are calling the Prophet Muhammad (ص) evil because the surname which was attributed to him after the birth of his

son Qaasim by his first wife Khadiyjah (SWON), Abu Qaasim (ابو القاسم), was not his real name. Again you rely on Hadiyth and not the Qur'aan. The Qur'aan specifically says the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) name was Ahmad (Al Qur'aan 61:6).

Mr. Philips has two wives and obviously a daughter named Ameenah by his first wife. He calls himself Abu Ameenah or "Father of Ameenah", without even a second thought as to how that is going to make his second wife feel. If his second wife has a daughter and her name is Aiysha, will his name change to Abu Ameenah Aiysha Bilial Philips? It's obvious that he doesn't care about how his second wife may feel or how his second child will feel when he/she reaches the age of understanding. Doesn't he realize that he's creating jealousy in his home? All of this confirms what I have already established. You don't know the laws of Al Islaam!!!

His last name "Philips", isn't an Arabic name. The last name, Philips, is from the pagan Greeks who coined it to mean "fond of horses". Of all the beautiful names that ALLAH (س) has given us to choose from, you chose to keep this one; this is not a sign of intelligence! Why doesn't his name include the Muslim name "Abdullah", servant of ALLAH (س). Why doesn't he, as a Muslim convert, have the last name Abdullah Muhammad? You want to know why? Because he's not a servant of the Most High, he's a servant of the Devil (CH), and that is why he carries the name "Belial".

I, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, have published the most undisputable truth concerning Al Islaam during the last 20 years. I'm not well liked because I speak the truth, like the facts I just presented about the name of the Ansaar slanderer, Mr. Philips. The Wahhabi sect, which Mr. Philips works for, are aware that I'm the only Islaamic writer in 1989 A.D. who is continuing a successful career and will present profound doctrine books continuously with the help of ALLAH (س). Yet, they as the agents of the Devil (CH) who's always at work to stop the spread of Al Islaam and conceal what he knows to be the truth, have employed Mr. Philips to do their dirty work.

Another employee of the Wahhabi sect is the son of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON), Imaam Wallace D. Muhammad (henceforth we will refer to him as Imaam Wallace). After the Honorable Elijah's (HWON) death, Imaam Wallace changed the name of the Nation of Islam to Bilalians (Bilialians). He is also using the name of the Devil (CH)!! These are too many instances to be called coincidences. We are faced with plain and simple facts. By using the name Bilalian (Bilialian), Imaam Wallace changed the ideology of his father by allowing the Devil (CH), the pale man, into the Nation of Islam and calling himself "liberated" and "unprejudiced". Imaam Wallace is deceiving the people trying to teach what he doesn't know (yet claims to know).

Imaam Wallace destroyed the empire of his father. Within a year, this self appointed successor to the Nation of Islam, has reversed 40 years of his father's efforts and re-enslaved the original man to the Devil (CH) by way of his pale gods, the desert Wahhabi Arabs from the East. He is even participating in the political system in America, which his father opposed.

The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) sought a separation from the Devil (CH), not an integration which his son is establishing. The Devil (CH) is busy for the end is almost near and is now using so-called black leaders who have followers, like Imaam Wallace, to be his agents on Earth and destroy Al Islaam.

I'm being attacked by Bilial, as the Angelic Being Michael (SRA) was confronted by the Devil (CH) in the heavens. The war which the Angelic Being Michael (SRA), the highest of all the Angelic Beings (SRA), fought and won was on the spiritual plane against "the Dragon" or the Devil (CH) (Revelation 12:7-8).

AL INJIYL (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION) 22 CHAPTERS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS 12:7-8 (IN PART) [REVEALED 96 A.D.]

٧وَحَدَثَتْ حَرْبٌ فِي ٱلسَّمَاءِ. مِيخَائِيلُ وَمَلَائِكَتُهُ حَارَبُوا ٱلتِّنِّينَ وَحَارَبَ ٱلتِّنِّينُ
وَمَلَائِكَتُهُ، ٨وَلَمْ يَقْوَوْا فَلَمْ يُوجَدْ مَكَانُهُمْ بَعْدُ ذَلِكَ فِي ٱلسَّمَاءِ.

"AND YOU (YUHANNA) KNOW, THERE WAS (IN THE PAST) A GREAT BATTLE IN THE HEAVEN (WAR BETWEEN THE SERAPHIM AND THE CHERUBIM). MICHAEL (THE HEAD OF THE ANGELIC BEINGS, SERAPHIM) AND HIS ANGELIC BEINGS (SERAPHIM) FOUGHT THE SERPENT (AZAAZIYL) AND HIS (THE SERPENT'S) ANGELIC BEINGS (CHERUBIM) FOUGHT. AND (THE REBELLIOUS ONES) WERE NOT ABLE TO WIN; AND THERE WASN'T ANY SPACE FOUND IN THE HEAVEN FOR THEM (200 FALLEN ANGELIC BEINGS CALLED CHERUBIM). . ."

The Devil (CH) and his followers, the 200 Fallen Angelic Beings (الملائكة الساقطة ال ٢٠٠) (CT) had refused to obey the laws of the realm of the Angelic Beings (SRA) and were cast down to Earth (Revelation 12:9). The Devil's (CH) physical seed, the sons of Belial (CH), have made their mark in history and have denied ALLAH (س) and went against the laws established by his chosen Prophets (ص) many times before:

- **Against the Prophet Samuel - 1 Samuel 10:27**
- **Against the Prophet David - 2 Samuel 16:7, 20:1**
- **Against the descendants of Solomon - 2 Chronicles 13:7**

The Devil (CH) has always refused to submit to the laws of ALLAH (س) and in this day and time, history is repeating itself. The Devil (CH) knows where I am now and is launching his attack. There are people who left the Ansaaru Allah Community because they refused to submit to the laws of ALLAH (س), like the Devil (CH), and are now in Chester, PA, starting a war against the Ansaar doctrine. They are the personification of the Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) in this day and time. Although the Devil (CH) rose up many times in order to stop the truth of ALLAH (س), he did not succeed. Yet, in continuing on as a son of Belial, Mr. Philips, is

attempting to "character assassinate" me, the retired Imaam of the Ansaars in the West.

For years we taught the Ansaar doctrine and we never received opposition other than verbal slander from orthodox Muslims. A lot of time and effort went into scheming to gather the information for "The Ansar Cult In America" and it's very obvious that not enough time went into putting it together because there are many flaws and loopholes. The book is so weak it can't and won't be influential enough to make a difference in the Muslim world. Mr. Philips is not attacking ordinary Muslims, he is attacking Ansaars. I teach a doctrine that brings unity throughout the world. What makes it special is that no human being can find fault in it. The Ansaar doctrine has a way of opening the reader's eyes to the truth and if you wanted to destroy the Ansaars it is too late, there are too many of these "pamphlets of peace" in circulation.

With the help of ex-Ansaars in Chester, PA., Mr. Philips is representing the Wahhabi sect, who are angered over the fact that I presented the first Nubian picture of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and they are trying to retaliate. The Nubian pictures of the Prophets (ص) were first published in 1988 A.D. in Edition #132, "Who Was The Comforter?" I, who receive hundreds of letters daily, have not read any letters stating that the Prophets (ص) were not black. There have been letters from overseas stating that pictures are a sin and my response to this comment can be read in a book called, "Are Pictures A Sin?", Edition #192. I've literally knocked down the "white image" that for so long has haunted the minds of so many Muslim in Islaamic countries. Although they'll try to say that they never published the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) picture, nor presented him as "pale", I presented evidence in Edition #121, "Racism In Islaam", Parts 1 and 2 and a few years later in Edition #158, "Who's Who On The Planet Earth?", showing otherwise.

I have something to say to you ex-Ansaars of Chester, PA., who aid Mr. Philips. I want you to read the verses in the Scriptures which I am presenting and if you're honest with your soul, you'll see that once again there is truth in what I write and you can't stop it. You may try to deny that you are being used by the Devil (CH), but the truth is, you've been deceived by the master of deception and you now are attacking the only true source of Al Islaam left in these last days. Think about it!!

Bilial is living up to this name for he has sold himself out and is now working against ALLAH (س) and his books are an example of that. He is the "Belial" and "Abu Lahab" who in this day and time is trying to stop the Ansaars and he will not succeed.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:104 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَلْتَكُن مِّنكُمْ أُمَّةٌ يَدْعُونَ إِلَى الْخَيْرِ وَيَأْمُرُونَ بِالْمَعْرُوفِ وَيَنْهَوْنَ عَنِ الْمُنكَرِ ۚ وَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ

"AND THERE SHALL EXIST FROM AMONG YOU A NATION (ANSAARULLAH) THAT WILL CALL ALL TO GOOD DEEDS, AND COMMAND (YOU TO KNOW) RIGHTEOUSNESS AND FORBID YOU TO DO ACTS OF EVIL. THESE SHALL BE THE SUCCESSFUL ONES. (104)"

Mr. Bilial Philips' Resume

Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips
Ibn Bradley Philips
P.O. Box 3835, Riyadh 11481
(Address used in December of 1988 A.D.)

1947 A.D.: Born in the city of Kingston, Jamaica, where he completed his primary education.

1958 A.D.: - In 1958 A.D. at the age of 11 he migrated to Toronto, Canada with his family.

1962-1965 A.D.: While in Canada he entered High School and after completing his secondary education went to Malaysia with his parents.

1965-1968 A.D.: He went to Sabah, Malaysia with his family.

1968-1970 A.D.: Upon returning to Canada in 1968 A.D., he completed two years in the field of Biology at Simon Frazer University in British Columbia, Canada.

1970-1972 A.D.: **He accepted Al Islaam in Toronto, Canada, while working with various nationalist and Marxist oriented groups in the USA and Canada.**

LET'S STOP RIGHT HERE!

Bilial has openly admitted being a part various Nationalist and Marxist oriented groups. Here is an excerpt from his translated book, "The Devil's Deception of The Shee'ah", page VII, "About the Translator", so you can read for yourself.

"Before joining the Black Movement for social change which had become prevalent in America at that time, brother Bilal accepted Islaam in Toronto in the year 1972 after working for some years with various nationalist and Marxist oriented groups in the USA and Canada."

Now we all know that Marxism, Maoism, Leninism, Stalinism - just to name a few - are all Communist groups. So what Bilial is really saying is, he's a COMMUNIST.

Communist: A member of a Communist party or movement; an adherent or advocate of a Communist government, party, or movement; one held to engage in left-wing, subversive, or revoluntionary activities.

- From Websters Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary

Bilial, an admitted communist, has been working for some years with "undercover" communist groups like Rabatat. Saudi Arabia is a communist country and is hiding this by calling itself an "Islaamic" country. The Wahhabi sect and the Saud family, who run a dictatorship in Saudi Arabia, are nothing more than a modern day Communist Party.

- **No voting into office is a form of communism**
- **No jury of your peers and ending up in prison, forever is a form of communism**
- **No freedom of speech, or press is a form of communism**
- **Person in charge of country executing anyone who opposes him is a form of communism**

The same thing is occurring in China, the people who want democracy are being killed by the hundreds by the person in charge. This must be stopped. It happened in Mecca, one man waved his hand and thousands of pilgrims were shot dead. In other words Bilial is a part of a Hitler-type group or organization because he was hired and is their tool. Bilial is part of this communist organization who is bent on destroying the world with their communist actions. This is why he is earning his name, Bilial, for he is an agent of the Devil (CH). He is a part of a subversive type group unlike the Black Movement groups such as: R.A.M. - Revolutionary Arm Movement, Black Panthers, American Afro Unity. These were minor involvements compared to the Marxist groups. Once you join organizations like these, you can never resign from being a member because you know too much information.

Bilial walks around pretending to be a Negro from Jamaica but in actuality he is just like his Desert Arab Wahhabi friends from Saudi Arabia. Up until now, we thought that he was naive, but after reading his book, "The Devil's Deception of the Shee'ah", in which he admitted to being a communist, we know that he is on their side. He can't be trusted as a Jamaican nor Canadian. He lives in Riyadh and acts as a part of Rabatat [a modernized communist organization]; involving himself in - Communism. No, definitely - HE CAN'T BE TRUSTED.

Surely he was too involved with communist activities to get into anything else. How he has time for Al Islaam is very curious. The Marxist doctrine and the Islaamic doctrine are two extremes. It shows that Bilial isn't very stable minded or that he isn't Muslim and is "playing the part". He went from Marxism to Al Islaam which is a very drastic change. That's why it's very suspicious on his part. In this same book they spoke of him as "brother Bilial" and never said he was Muslim, yet they admitted to his communist activities openly.

Again, we thought Bilial didn't know what was going on around him, but we know now, that Bilial knew what was going on and what was happening all along. Here is an advice for Bilial, people in glass houses shouldn't throw stones!!!

After 1972 A.D. Bilial studied how to read the Arabic script under the tutelage of Farouq 'Abdul Ghanie of Guyana. He studied the fundamentals of classical recitation of Qur'aan (tajwyd) from Colonel Amir Ud Deen of India.

1973 A.D.: In the second year of his conversion he studied Arabic on his own and then applied to the Islaamic University of Al Madeenah. He was accepted in the summer of 1974 A.D.

1974-1976 A.D.: In Saudi Arabia studying Arabic and Islaam. He completed a 2 year diploma course in Arabic and Islaamic studies at the Islaamic University of Al Madeenah.

1979 A.D.: He was awarded the Bachelor's degree from the College of Usool Ad-Deen.

1979-1982 A.D.: He studied Tajwyd in the Prophets Masjid under the tutelage of Pakistani Qaari Sheikh Abdul Hannaan.

1979-1987: Taught Islaamic education and Arabic on the junior high and high school levels at Manaret Ar-Riyadh Islaamic Junior and Senior High School.

In 1982 A.D.: He met his wife Jameelah Jones born in Georgia, in 1949 A.D. In 1983 A.D. his wife Jameelah Jones moved to Saudi Arabia with him. And during that year he studied Tajwyd at the University of Madeenah under the Egyptian Qaari Sheikh Al Qamhaawee. He also has another wife named Sakeenah.

1984 A.D.: After his studies at Medina, he was accepted into the graduate program of Islaamic Studies at the University of Riyadh.

1985 A.D.: Received Master of Arts degree in Aqeedah (Islaamic Philosophy) from the University of Riyadh in 1985 A.D. He applied for a doctorate program at Imaam Muhammad Ibn Saud Islaamic University in Riyadh for the fall of 1985 A.D. and was rejected. This is the reason why he wrote "Ansar Cult in America".

1989 A.D.: Presently he is enrolled in the Islaamic studies doctorate program at Saint David's University College, University of Wales, Lampeter, Dyfed, Wales.

He is actively involved in Da'wah (the propagation of his version of Al Islaam) in America and writing lies about organizations that go against his philosophical views about Al Islaam. The views he presents are those he acquired from so-called Islaamic scholars, some who are from Pakistan,

who are not well-known in the Islaamic world. He is not well-educated in Al Islaam although his list of credentials seems lengthy. Bilial has not written any books to spread Diynu'l Islaam. All the years he spent studying abroad and getting degrees on "Islaamic" studies could have produced a "doctrine" writer but it hasn't. Bilial writes books on how other Muslims are wrong in the way they practice Al Islaam. His books are all character assassination books. This is what he has "degrees" in, this is what he was taught to do, can't you see that!

1. "Ansar Cult in America"; printed 1988 A.D.

2. "The Qur'an's Numerical Miracle: Hoax and Heresy"; printed 1987 A.D.

3. "The Devil's Deception of the Shee'ah"; by Abdur Rahman Ibn Al -Jawzee; translated by Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips; printed 1985 A.D.

4. "Plural Marriage in Islaam" by Jameelah Jones and Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips (husband and wife); printed 1985 A.D.

5. "Khomeini: A Moderate or a Fanatic Shi'ite"

6. "The Mirage in Iran"

7. "Calligraphy in Manuscripts"

8. "The Evolution of Islaamic Law" (co-author)

9. "The Modern Day Plot Against Islam", Khutbah by Siraj Wahhaj, book by Imaam A. Bilal P., Al Furqan Publication, Riyadh, Saudi Arabia; printed 1989 A.D.

10. "Ibn Taymeeyah's Essay on the Jinn"

11. "Evolution of the Madh-habs" (Schools of Islamic Law), International Islamic Publishing House, Riyadh, Saudi Arabia 1988 A.D.

12. "Tafseer of Soorah Al-Hujaraat", International Islamic Publishing House, Riyadh, Saudi Arabia, 1988 A.D.

Where are the books on Al Islaam, the science of the universe, the laws on the Sabbath, the so-called crucifixion of the Messiah Jesus (ص) and other Christian topics, where? He has not written any books on Al Islaam and he studied abroad since 1972 A.D. This is why Bilial has a shady disposition. Yet, in the same short span of time, I have published books on all of these subjects and many more Islaamic topics. If you refer to the Bibliography section of this book, you will see the varied listing of Ansaar accomplishments. How can Bilial point a finger at the Ansaars and say we don't know what we are talking about and we have countless books to back us up? Bilial can add one more degree to his list, a degree in the art of lying.

INTRODUCTION

I am dedicating this book, "The Ansar Cult in America (Rebuttal)", to those who have tried to slander me and especially to Abu Ameenah Bilial Philips, a native of Jamaica, West Indies. Mr. Philips was born in the year 1947 A.D. and was raised outside of his homeland in "lily white" Canada where he converted to Al Islaam from polytheism in the year 1972 A.D. Make note that he is a black man who has converted to a white man's version of Al Islaam, the Wahhabi Sect and since then has been working for the Saudi Arabians in Riyadh instead of helping to uplift his people who really need him in Jamaica.

QUESTION: WHO AND WHAT ARE THE WAHHABI SECT?

ANSWER: The Wahhabis are a sect of Muslims revivalists prevalent in Saudi Arabia and Qatar[4]. The man who founded the Wahhabi Sect was Muhammad Ibn Abdul Wahhab.

He was born September 12, 1691 A.D., in Huraimala, Province of Najd, Arabia and died of a brain disease at the age of 59 on November 26, 1750 A.D. He lived a very sickly life and was constantly plagued by epileptic seizures which caused people to believe he was mad.

The Wahhabi follow the Hanbaliy school of thought that was founded by Imaam Abu Abdullah Ahmad Ibn Ash Shaibani Al Marwari ibn Hanbal. He was born in Baghdad, Iraq, in 780 A.D and died in 855 A.D. He is called the fourth "Imaam" for he's the founder of the fourth Orthodox Sunni Muslim sect. The first three sects were founded by:

1. Abu Hanifa An-Noman ibn Thabit (699-769 A.D.)
   the Hanafiyya (الحنفية) school of thought
2. Abu Abdullah Muhammad ibn Idris Ash Shafi (770-819 A.D.)
   the Shaafi'yya (الشافعية) school of thought
3. Abu Abdullah Malik ibn Ans (705-795 A.D.)
   the Maalakiyya (المالكية) school of thought

The word Sunni is suppose to mean "one of the path, a traditionist". The word Sunni is really a Persian word whose equivalent in Arabic is Ahlu's Sunnah (اهل السنة), "the people of the path". The establishment of these Orthodox Sunni sects occurred over 80 years after the Prophet Muhammad (ص) died by people who never saw the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Thus, these schools of thoughts do not reflect the true teachings of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). The same thing happened during the time of the Messiah Jesus (ص) after his supposed death[5]. The Gospels of Mark and Luke plus all the books of Paul, were recorded by these men who were not disciples and thus, recorded the tales they heard about the Messiah Jesus (ص). That is why there is so much confusion now in the Christian as well as the Islaamic world. Men have intervened and made their words law and have totally ignored the words of ALLAH (س).

---

4. *Qatar is located in the Persian Gulf, its capital is Doha.*
5. *Refer to edition #3, Was Christ Really Crucified?*

The doctrine of these four schools are basically the same but vary in what they call "private judgement" and "interpretation of the Qur'aan." Meaning they have made it lawful in their small world to add and subtract things concerning the Islaamic doctrine. That is why all these sects differ in the way they dress, worship, make ablution, etc. They are not following the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) sunna which was the sunna[6] of those Prophets (ص) before him (Al Qur'aan 17:77).

In his early twenties, Abu Abdullah ibn Hanbal traveled to hear the chief teachers of traditions, ignoring the study the Qur'aan. He then returned to Iraq and began to study under Ash Shafi (founder of another "traditionalist" sect). When Ash Shafi went away to Egypt, Hanbali declared himself a teacher in Iraq. This is how men were able to incorporate their beliefs, ideas and their own made-up, ridiculous traditions into Al Islaam. They declared themselves "teachers", "Imaams" and worst of all "doctors" or "masters", of Islaamic doctrine. The only thing they can say they are teachers, or masters of, if they are truthful, is the passing down of tales about the Prophet Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (ص), which they did not even do right because they distorted them as the centuries passed.

Abu Abdullah ibn Hanbal then introduced the belief that the Qur'aan was eternal. The Abbaside khaliyfa Al Mutasim, follower of Al Abbaas (568-654 A.D.), the uncle of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), strongly opposed this and ordered Abu Abdullah ibn Hanbal to be imprisoned for 7 years. Through his fanatical ideas he gained followers of those who did not want to truly follow the Qur'aanic laws and were awaiting a more appealing watered down version of Al Islaam.

The Hanbali movement survived and in 929 A.D., in Baghdad, Iraq, the leader of the sect at that time, Merauzi, made a preposterous claim that "God" had placed the Prophet Muhammad (ص) on his throne. He based the claim on his interpretation of the following Qur'aanic verse:

"Thy lord shall soon give thee a considerable place or station."

Merauzi's translation is not accurate, the real translation says:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 17:79 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

عَسَىٰ أَن يَبْعَثَكَ رَبُّكَ مَقَامًا مَّحْمُودًا ﴿٧٩﴾

"PERHAPS YOUR (MUHAMMAD) SUSTAINER (ALLAH) WILL RAISE YOU TO A PRAISEWORTHY POSITION. (79)"

Merauzi was definitely influenced by the Christian doctrine of the trinity which holds the belief that the Messiah Jesus (ص) is the only "son of God", "god in the flesh" and that as god's son he sits with him on his

6. *Refer to "Belief in the Prophethood of Muhammad (ص)" on page 294.*

throne in heaven. They also claimed the Prophet Muhammad (ص) to be the Creator's mediator. All of these beliefs are falsified by the Scriptures themselves if they would only read, for example:

- The phrase "sons of ALLAH" is mentioned in Genesis 6:4 and Job 1:6. In the singular sense it is mentioned 40 times in the Scriptures[7] for example Luke 3:38. All men who have perfected themselves can become the "adopted sons of ALLAH".

- ALLAH is the only Creator and is mentioned in Exodus 20:3, Al Qur'aan 2:255, 238; 3:18,62; 112:1-4. Thus, the Messiah Jesus (ص) is not equal to Him.

- The mediators of ALLAH are the Angelic Beings (SRA) who talked to: the Prophet Abraham (ص) Genesis 18:2; the Prophet Moses (ص) Exodus 3:2; the Prophet Daniel (ص) Daniel 8:16; the Prophet Muhammad (ص) Al Qur'aan 96:1. Thus, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is not the mediator between the Creator and man.

Merauzi was admitting he was a polytheist, he was binding partners with the Creator, which is a sin in Al Islaam (Exodus 20:5; Al Qur'aan 4:48; 4:116). The Qur'aan tells you in the fourth chapter that ALLAH (ص), is not part of a trinity:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:171 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

فَـَٔامِنُوا۟ بِٱللَّهِ وَرُسُلِهِۦ ۖ وَلَا تَقُولُوا۟ ثَلَٰثَةٌ ۚ

"SO HAVE FAITH IN ALLAH AND HIS APOSTLES (ALL OF THEM EQUALLY), AND DON'T SAY (HE ALLAH IS) A TRINITY (3 IN ONE). . .(171).

This blasphemous statement caused a turmoil within the Islaamic world. In 935 A.D. the Hanbalites became very aggressive and stormed into the Baghdad, Iraq and forcefully robbed the shops claiming that wine was drunk in the establishments. From these examples we can see clearly that the Hanbalites were not living by the laws of the Qur'aan nor any of the Scriptures revealed prior to the Qur'aan for that matter. Each self-elected leader of the Hanbalites interpreted the Qur'aan as he wanted to, like Merauzi did, or committed robberies and said that it was done in the name of Al Islaam.

The Wahhabi sect, who are of the Hanbalite school of thought, has only been in existence for 200 years. They are the weakest group in the Muslim world, yet they are the most influential because of their wealth. The most powerful sect of Muslims is the Shiy'ah. The Wahhabis are now trying to teach their school of thought and rule the world with their

7. *Refer to edition #172, Was Jesus the Son of God or the Son of Man?, for more information.*

wealth. They are an Islaamic form of Marxism. Marxism[8] is the doctrine of Karl Marx (1818-1883 A.D.), which influenced the socialists and communists of Europe towards the end of the 19th century. For those of you who don't know Marxism or Communism is a part of the "isms" which were created to turn man away from the path of righteousness. For example:

Communism - the worship of power
Polytheism - the worship of many gods
Mohammadism - the worship of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)
Socialism - the worship of the elite
Capitalism - the worship of money
Schism - the worship of destruction

The Wahhabis implement their plan for take over by first allowing other Islaamic countries, such as Somalia, Sudan, Ethiopia, etc. who are underdeveloped, to drop down to a state of poverty and just let them die. Then they'll give them funding, influence their doctrine, control their people, and then invest in the country, thus making themselves look like saviors. For instance Adnan Kashoggi, a very rich Saudi Arabian, has investments in Kenya, Ghana, etc. The Wahhabi of Saudi Arabia construct companies in poor starving countries and start putting millions of people to work in that country. Meanwhile they send the young men of that country to Riyadh, Saudi Arabia, to study free of charge and indoctrinate them with the Wahhabi school of thought, who really follow the Hanbali school of thought. Once the indoctrinating process is complete the young men are sent back to their own country and they verse all the leaders and teach this new form of Al Islaam based on hadiyth more than Qur'aan. This is how the Wahhabi sect is destroying the true precepts of Al Islaam.

Then they put a mosque in the company and appoint a Saudi Arabian who works there to be the Imaam of the mosque. Now all the workers are all praying their way, according to the Wahhabi sect. Certain factories built schools for their children, provide building complexes, medical aid (they call it the Red Crescent just like the Christians call theirs the Red Cross), etc. It is very impressive for poor starving countries. Yet, this is only a trick to rule. This is also a form of slavery. Once those poor, starving countries receive relief, they will submit to the one who provides the relief, Saudi Arabia. This means that they will become servants and conformers to a false concept of what Al Islaam really is.

After Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab, founder of the sect, studied the Qur'aan and the Hadiyth (traditions), he thought himself knowledgeable enough in both of these subjects to distinguish between the principles of Al Islaam and what he believed were innovations by mortals (as if he was not one himself). His "doctrine" was based on a few principles of Al Islaam and a lot of "self made" laws which he himself wanted to carry out single-handedly and save Al Islaam from destruction. With this self-confidence he set out to spread this "new faith" which was based on his ideas of how Al Islaam should be practiced. They called him mad and

---

8. Marxism is a system of thought that encourages class struggle in which the rich rule (capitalism). Thus the society gradually gravitates from capitalist to socialist, to communist.

an innovative heretic. They accused him of making up his own form of Al Islaam based all on hadiyth, most of which he made up himself. Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab would record his made up hadiyth under the name of the accepted hadiyth writers of that time to make people think they were real.

I'd like to bring up a point. The Orthodox Sunni Muslims like to call the seal of the Prophets, Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (ص), by the name "Muhammad ibn Abdullah" which is also the name of the founder of the Wahhabi sect. Therefore, in their writings you'd never know who is being referred to when it says "Muhammad ibn Abdullah" and you can just as easily be worshipping the founder of the Wahhabi sect like they do and not even know it. Why don't they like to use the entire name of the Prophet, Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (ص), which would avoid all confusion. Is this another of their tricks to support the "worship" of the founder of the Wahhabi sect?

Thus, Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab was expelled from his hometown of Huraimala, Najd, Arabia because of his "fanatical" ideas and sought asylum elsewhere. He traveled to Dir'iyyah in the Najd Desert, which is known today as Riyadh. There he met Muhammad ibn Saud, who ruled over Dir'iyyah, who became an influence in spreading his "own way of life", not Al Islaam "the peaceful way of life", by the sword. Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab was not aware that ALLAH (س) said in the Qur'aan:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 49:16 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قُلْ أَتُعَلِّمُونَ ٱللَّهَ بِدِينِكُمْ وَٱللَّهُ يَعْلَمُ مَا فِى ٱلسَّمَٰوَٰتِ وَمَا فِى ٱلْأَرْضِ ۚ وَٱللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَىْءٍ عَلِيمٌ ﴿١٦﴾

"SAY THIS (MUHAMMAD) WOULD YOU ATTEMPT TO TEACH ALLAH ABOUT YOUR OWN WAY OF LIFE WHEN ALLAH IS THE KNOWING OF ALL THAT IS IN THE GALACTIC HEAVENS AND THAT WHICH IS IN THE PLANET EARTH AND ALLAH IS IN ALL THINGS THE KNOWER. (16)"

Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab did not receive a calling from ALLAH (س) and he was not following in the footsteps of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). He was an example of what happens when man's ego interferes with his faith. Men have established their own beliefs on Al Islaam and that is why there is so much disunity in the Muslim world. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) did not have followers called "Wahhabi", "Sunni", "Ahmadiyya", etcetera. These were sects of Al Islaam created by men and not ALLAH (س).

QUESTION: HOW DID THE WAHHABI SECT BECOME INVOLVED IN RULING SAUDI ARABIA POLITICALLY AND RELIGIOUSLY?

ANSWER: In the mid 1700's A.D., Muhammad Ibn Saud arranged a marriage between his daughter and Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab. The union was done so that Muhammad Ibn Saud could gain more followers. This is how the Saud family came into existence and today they are using the same tactics to remain in power.

It was all a scheme to gain more territory instead of a union for the spread of true Al Islaam as they pretend now-a-days. Muhammad Ibn Saud wanted the followers which Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab had managed to acquire as well as his religious fanaticism. This same type of mentality is evident today in Saudi Arabia, who now have control of the House of ALLAH (ﷻ) in Mecca.

Thus, the Wahhabi movement supported by the Saud armies spread over most of Arabia. In the early 1900's another political decision was issued by another king named King Abdul Aziz bin Abdul Rahman bin Faisal Al Saud (1876-1953 A.D.), who was said to have been Nubian. The king used the Wahhabi "fanaticism" to serve his ambition, he deliberately fostered it and founded the new "Ikhwan" (Brotherhood), a militant religious tribal organization. Their whole purpose was to massacre King Ibn Saud's Arab rivals. Thus the Saud family has always managed to have under its thumb the "religious" Wahhabi council put into office.

QUESTION: WHO WAS KING ABDUL AZIZ?

ANSWER: King Abdul Aziz bin Abdul Rahman bin Faisal Al Saud was known as a social reformer and a nationalist. King Abdul Aziz was born 1876 A.D. and died on a Monday of November 6, 1953 A.D..

KING ABDUL AZIZ (1876-1953 A.D.)

King Abdul Aziz was said to be a military genius. He planned everything in phases. His basic phase was a plan to unify the area of the Najd, into a strong government with Riyadh, Arabia as the capital. This would be the government around which the state would be built. In 1903 A.D., King Abdul Aziz liberated Al Ahsaa (located in Saudi Arabia) from the Ottoman (Turkish) Rule. He incorporated Al Ahsaa into the Najd.

This led to a conference with Najd scholars and tribes notables in Riyadh and King Abdul Aziz was proclaimed a Sultan of Najd.

The unification of most parts of the Arabian Peninsula into one state and the declaration of the commencement of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia by King Abdul Aziz, in 1926, brought about strategic balance in the Middle East and the Arab world, thanks to its vast area and control of the Arab Gulf in the East and the Red Sea in the West.

If the religious council happens to go against the king, they are destroyed. An example of this is the Ikhwan (Brotherhood) which was established by King Ibn Saud. When the Ikhwan (Brotherhood) turned against King Ibn Saud because of his political alliance with Britain, Ibn Saud crushed the Wahhabi in the Battle of Sibila of March 29, 1929 A.D. The Saud family has had the help of the Queen of England who supplied funds and military equipment during this time to help them keep hold of Mecca.

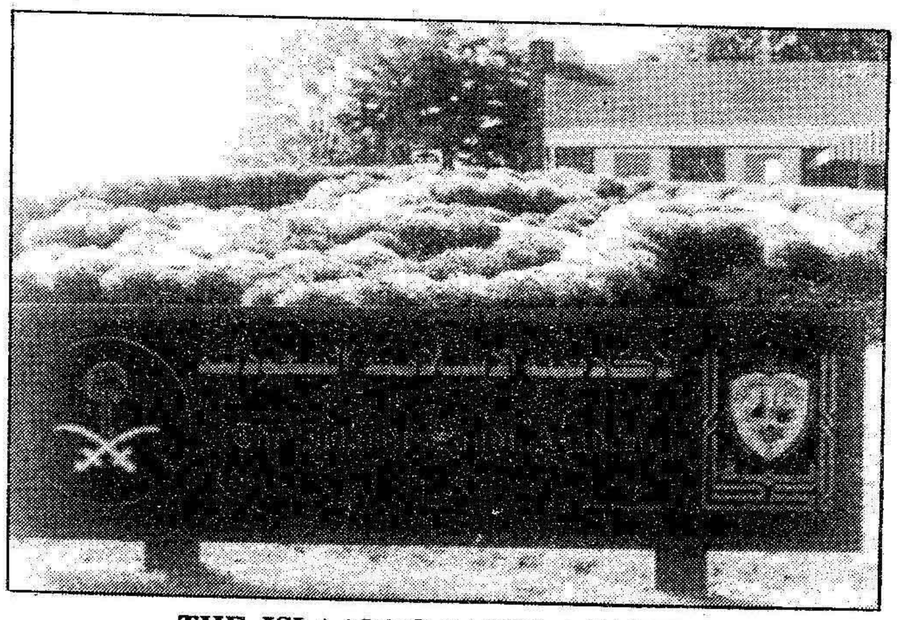
QUESTION: WHAT IS DARU'L IFTA?

ANSWER: Presently the Wahhabi sect has organized a council called Daru'l Ifta, the religious branch of their Marxist government. Daru'l Ifta sees to it that all Nubian religious leaders are eliminated.

They use people like Mr. Philips to do their dirty work. Since Saudi Arabia is such a rich country, they will put people on salary and have them publish books supporting the Wahhabi sect. Daru'l Ifta also sees to it that all Muslim organizations come under the guidance of Daru'l Ifta and under the influence of the Wahhabi sect. They have begun in the United States already. The Saudi Arabian Wahhabi sect is gradually buying off Orthodox Sunni Muslim Imaams in order to have them pay allegiance to Saudi Arabia, only to increase their Muslim stronghold. Thus far they have bought out the late Malcolm X, Ahmad Deedat, Jamal Badwi, Imaam Wallace, and Imaam Siraj of Masjid Taqwa, Brooklyn, New York. Imaam Siraj will receive $50,000 from the Marxist Saudi Arabian government just so he can be their spokesman in 1989 A.D. Imaam Siraj's new "job", is to speak out against other black Muslim leaders who Daru'l Ifta can't buy, like myself. I don't pledge allegiance to Saudi Arabia nor any Muslim country who is doing evil in the Muslim world.

In all fairness, if you can be fair for once, answer this Mr. Bilial Philips. What has Imaam Siraj, the Wahhabi spokesman in 1989 A.D., done for the betterment of his congregation, especially the children? Imaam Siraj is playing the typical Orthodox Sunni Imaam who is only thinking of himself. He is so busy trying to get accepted by the Saudians, he can't take the time to establish a real Islaamic school for the children nor a Masjid for his congregation. One of Imaam Siraj's two residences where one of his wives and four children reside is a run-down pink house located at 114-38, 169th Street, Jamaica, Queens. That is why Saudi Arabia chose him and not Imaam Ibrahiym of the Masjid Ikwan, on Eastern Parkway and Utica Avenue, in Brooklyn, New York. The children there always excel the Qur'aanic Arabic recitals because this brother is thinking about the children and the future. But Imaam Siraj is thinking about himself and not even his own family. Only ALLAH the Most High will judge him.

Recently the Saudi Arabian Marxist government established a school in the United States for the children of Marxist Saudi dignitaries located in the United States.



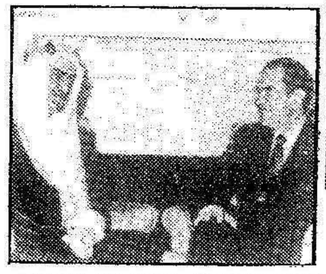
THE ISLAAMIC SAUDI ACADEMY

It is an exclusive school located in Fairfax, Virginia built on private grounds which is fully funded by the Saudi government. The Saudi Kings have always had interest in making friends with the United States which is considered a "Christian" country. They are not abiding by the Qur'aan which states that Muslims should not take Christians and Jews as "friends" (Al Qur'aan 5:51). Look at the following pictures from 1945 A.D. until this year, July 1989 A.D., which depicts the "friendly" relations the Saudi Kings have had with various United States presidents.

← KING ABDUL AZIZ, PRESIDENT ROOSEVELT, 1945 A.D.

KING SAUD, PRESIDENT KENNEDY, 1962 A.D. →

KING FAHD, PRESIDENT BUSH, 1989 A.D.



KING FAISAL, PRESIDENT NIXON, 1974 A.D.

KING KHALID, PRESIDENT CARTER, 1978 A.D

The school was founded in 1984-1985 A.D. by King Fahd bin Abdul Aziz and his government. The school came about as a result of a lack of organized schools and other educational institutions abroad that are suited to the needs of the children of Saudi Nationals, as well as the children of Arabs and Muslims. They have placed great importance on providing these children (their children), with an appropriate education. The children's enrollment in public schools, which do not teach the Arabic language or Al Islaam, is a disadvantage to them. Regardless, it's what the children hear and learn about religion from their parents. There's simply not enough time to teach the children religion and maintain their Arabic language.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) NUMBERS 14:18 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.]

١٨ اَلرَّبُّ طَوِيلُ اَلرُّوحِ كَثِيرُ اَلإِحسَانِ يَغفِرُ اَلذَّنبَ وَاَلسَّيِّئَةَ لَكِنَّهُ لاَ يُبَرِّئُ بَلْ يَجعَلُ ذَنبَ اَلآبَاءِ عَلَى اَلأَبنَاءِ إِلَى اَلجِيلِ اَلثَّالِثِ وَاَلرَّابِعِ.

"THE SUSTAINER IS LONGSUFFERING, AND OF GREAT MERCY, FORGIVING INIQUITY AND TRANSGRESSION, AND BY NO MEANS CLEARING THE GUILTY, VISITING THE INIQUITY OF THE FATHERS UPON THE CHILDREN UNTO THE THIRD AND FOURTH GENERATION."

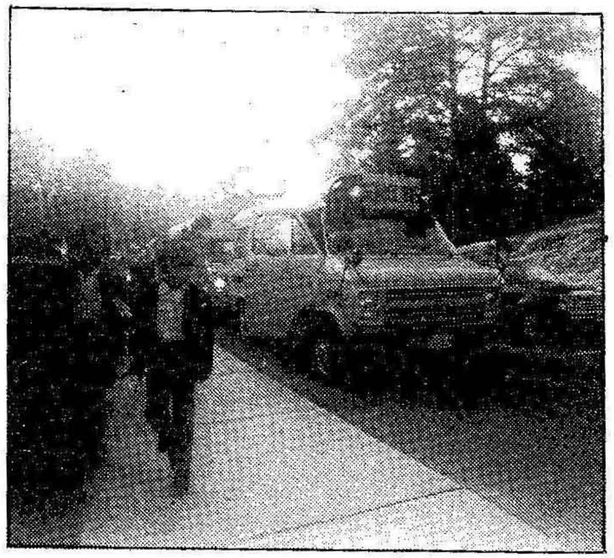
THE BOOK OF PROVERBS BY PROPHET SOLOMON 22:6 [REVEALED 716 B.C.E.]

٦ دَرِّبِ اَلصَّبِيَّ عَلَى حَسَبِ طَرِيقِهِ فَمَتَى شَاخَ لَمْ يَحِدْ عَنْهُ.

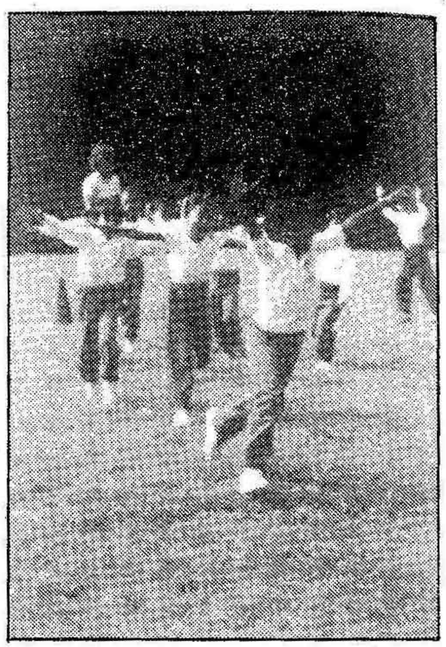
"TRAIN UP A CHILD IN THE WAY HE SHOULD GO, AND WHEN HE IS OLD, HE WILL NOT DEPART FROM IT."

If the Saudians are out to help the Sunni Imaams, then they would have built a school for the Orthodox Sunni Muslims in New York in an exclusive country-club type setting like they did for themselves. With Siraj Wahhaj's bad money management, he won't be able to do anything with the $50,000 he will receive. Last year, Siraj Wahhaj could not pay for the storefront he used as a masjid, and lost it to the Jews. His followers were dispersed. (Refer to section on the "The False Foundation of the Orthodox Muslims Sects in America" on page 94). If the Saudian government really wanted to help, they would have hired contractors and paid for the building of a school and a central residential building for Orthodox Sunni Muslims in New York.

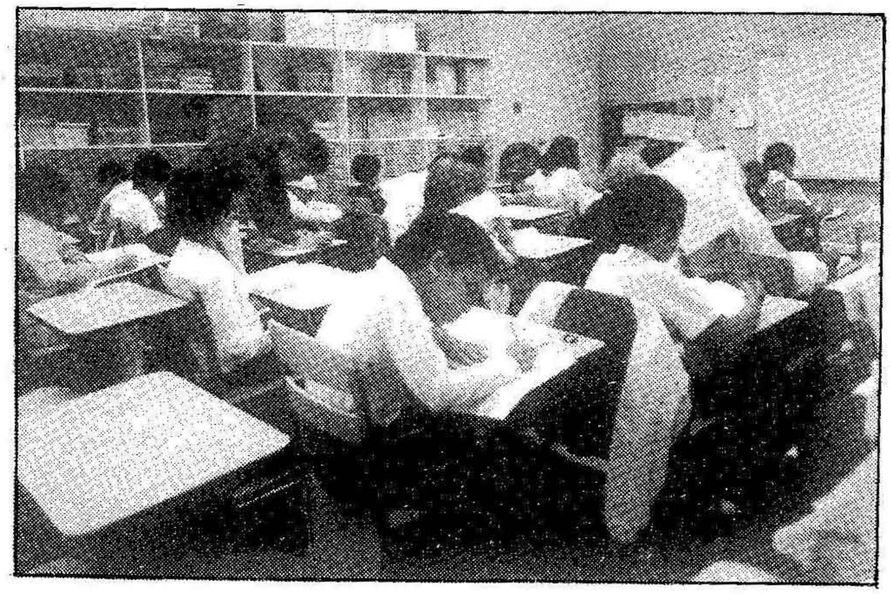
LOOK AT WHAT THE SAUDIANS BUILT FOR THEIR CHILDREN RIGHT HERE IN AMERICA!!!



TRANSPORTATION TO AND FROM SCHOOL



LAND FOR RECREATION AND FRESH AIR



MODERN CLASSROOMS

The Wahhabi Sect of Saudi Arabia has done the same to you, Bilial. In their objective to overthrow the powerful or potential black leaders, they are using you to achieve their goals. You are now attacking Black leaders everywhere and you are too blind to see it. Is money really worth that much to you? The reason I say this is because you have published the book for a price. It's not as if you're putting forth information about Al Islaam to help the world; no, you're slandering.

Daru'l Ifta is the one who is responsible for providing funds for that little masjid which is being built in New York City.

QUESTION: WHAT IS AL RABATAT AL ISLAMIYYAH?

ANSWER: Rabatat, established 26 years ago (1963), is the political part of the Saudian government. They are the ones to execute the laws which have been established by the king of the country and agreed upon by Daru'l Ifta (the Religious Council).

Rabatat is also known as the Islaamic World League in Arabia and in America, it's known as the Muslim World League. The American branch is headed by Imaam Ahmed Mansur. The Rabatat currently occupy a seat in the United Nations. They are the ones responsible for executing the decisions which have caused these violent outbreaks in the holy city of Mecca.

It's evident that the desert Arab is "god" to Mr. Philips, and they use him as a pawn. The reason I say this is because he (the desert Arab) is the one who decides which is the most destructive group and then funds someone to slander them. When they are talking about me, I'm the most destructive, when they are talking about the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON, 1897-1973 A.D.), he's the most destructive, and when they are talking about Dr. Rashad Khalifa Ph.D., he is the most destructive, and the same applies when they talk about Noble Drew Ali (1886-1929 A.D.), Shaikh Daoud (TWON) or any other Black leader. Also, Mr. Philips is talking about the men who were trying to take Mecca by force (November 20, 1979 A.D. at dawn).

Gang takes Islam's holiest sanctuary

Nov 24. With armored personnel carriers circling the holiest site in Islam, Saudi government troops retook the Grand Mosque in Mecca after a "dramatic and violent" battle. The mosque had been seized five days ago by a group of what Saudi officials called "religious renegades' —members of Iran's Moslem Shiite branch. Its leader calling himself a Mahdi, or Prophet, had urged the Saudi government to ban radio, television, soccer and prohibit women from holding business jobs. The group apparently got away in the fighting.

In Tehran, where hostages held by Islamic students in the American Embassy entered their third week of captivity, Ayatollah Khomeini laid the attack to "the U.S.-Israeli conspiracy" and charged President Carter with a failure to "comprehend the depth of the contemporary Islamic movement" (→ 1/9/80).

Members of the Shiy'ah Sect overtook the Ka'ba and five days later on November 24, 1979 A.D., the Saudi Government troops retook the Ka'ba in a violent battle.

Then on Wednesday, January 9, 1980 A.D., all 63 of them, of which 41 were Saudian and not Wahhabi, were murdered in cold blood (by decapitation) by the Wahhabi Sect of Arabia that Mr. Philips works for.

Mecca raid causes 63 to lose heads

Jan 9. Earlier claims by both Saudi and United States officials that last November's attack on the Grand Mosque in Mecca was undertaken by Iranian Shiite Moslems were contradicted today when 63 persons were beheaded for their role in the sensational attack.

None were Iranians and the leader, a self-professed prophet, was a Saudi, Juseiman bin Seif, the military commander who led the extremist group in what was in effect a Saudi rebellion.

Of the 63 executed, 41 were Saudis, ten Egyptian, six from Southern Yemen, three from Kuwait and one each from Yemen, the Sudan and Iraq. Nor was the attack launched by a small group. According to Saudi figures, more than 700 took part in the rebellion. In the fighting which led to the government's recapture of the mosque, 117 rebels were killed and 143 captured. Government losses were put at 127 dead and 451 wounded.

The official statement said that a number or prisoners who supplied the rebels with weapons and otherwise aided them during the attack would undergo "religious re-education" during their two-year terms.

The Saudi Arabians made the whole world think that they had killed the Shiy'ah from Iran yet the figures show that out of the 63 beheaded, 41 were Saudi Arabian, not Iranians. Why lie? What are you trying to hide?

MANY KILLED DURING HAJJ

400 killed in Mecca riot

Thousands of Iranian Shiites are in the holy city of Mecca for the hajj.

July 31. In a tragic confrontation between fellow Moslems in Islam's most holy city of Mecca, on the eve of the annual hajj or pilgrimage, Saudi police today gunned down 400 pilgrims, 275 of them Iranian. Also killed were 42 pilgrims from other countries and 85 Saudis.

Upon hearing news of the massacre, Iranians in Tehran retaliated with attacks against the Saudi, Kuwaiti and French embassies.

The violence stems from Saudi-Iranian antipathies. The Saudis, mainly Sunni Moslem, are opposed in many religious matters to the Iranian Shiite Moslems, and have backed Iraq in its war with Iran.

Today's clash erupted after the Iranians had gathered for a political demonstration, forbidden by Saudi law. Stopped in their march by Saudi police, some Iranians attacked them with knives, while others set fire to various vehicles, including police cars. As the conflict escalated with bottle and brick throwing, the police opened fire. Iran claims the Saudi police are responsible for the deaths (→ 8/3).

Is it that they didn't want the world to know that there are people living in Saudi Arabia who oppose the Saud family and the Wahhabi school of thought and are not allowed to speak out. If they do speak out, look what happens, they get killed. Is Saudi Arabia trying to hide from the world that there is disharmony within their country and not everybody wants to be under Wahhabi rule? Sorry, although you Saudi Arabians have control over what gets printed in Mecca, and you tried to hide it as much as you could, the truth was destined to surface.

QUESTION: WHO ARE THE RIGHTFUL KEEPERS OF THE HOUSE OF ALLAH (س), THE KA'BA?

ANSWER: The Ka'ba was built by the Prophet Abraham (ص) and his son, the Prophet Ishmael (ص), as commanded by ALLAH (س):

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:127 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذْ يَرْفَعُ إِبْرَٰهِـۧمُ ٱلْقَوَاعِدَ مِنَ ٱلْبَيْتِ وَإِسْمَٰعِيلُ رَبَّنَا تَقَبَّلْ
مِنَّآ ۖ إِنَّكَ أَنتَ ٱلسَّمِيعُ ٱلْعَلِيمُ ﴿١٢٧﴾

"AND WHEN ABRAHAM AND ISHMAEL RAISED THE FOUNDATION OF THE HOUSE (KA'BA) (PRAYING), THEY SAID: OUR SUSTAINER ACCEPT (THE HOUSE) FROM US. SURELY YOU ARE THE HEARER, THE KNOWER. (127)"

The descendants of the Prophet Ishmael (ص), one being the Prophet Muhammad (ص), were the true "keepers of the house". The office of keeper of the house was to be passed down through blood descendancy, and was done so until after the death of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). The Prophet Muhammad's (ص) cousin, Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) (599 - 661 A.D.), is a blood relative and by right should have been successor if you live by the Qur'aan. Then men who had money, like Abu Bakr Saadiq (573 - 634 A.D.), who was not a blood relative of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), became his first successor and keeper of the house. People let money interfere in ALLAH's (س) choice of blood successorship being honored over any other type of successorship.

The same has happened in this day and time. The rich Wahhabi sect has had possession of the Ka'ba for quite some time. They in no way are linked to the descendancy of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), yet, they control the House of ALLAH (س). By the fact that the Saud family are members of the Sunni Wahhabi sect, they are rejecting "blood" successorship.

I say this because the Sunni sects recognize Abu Bakr Saadiq as the first successor to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) yet he was not a blood relative. The Saudi Arabian "royal" family is monopolyzing the

guardianship of the Ka'ba by electing "kings" from their own blood sons. This is as hypocritical as they can get! Another point to be brought out is this. If there was an Imaam who was learnt in and practiced all of the Scriptures of ALLAH (س) and surpassed any man in his era of time in Islaamic doctrine, would he become a "king" too? No! Would he become the religious ruler over Mecca and keeper of the House of ALLAH, the Exalted? No! This is why Saudi Arabia is a dictatorship, they do not allow anyone but their family members to rule. They think they are right in keeping successorships within the family, but they are not of the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) seed, who are "the true keepers of the house". Thus, they are not the rightful rulers of Mecca. This is something that they can't deny. Show me how the Wahhabi sect is related to the Prophet Muhammad (ص)? I have already shown proof of my descendancy to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Show your proof if you can!

The Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia are so-called Muslims professing to be real Muslims. They are nothing more than communist desert Arabs Marxists. They have overthrown the rightful rulers of Mecca and now have seized control after many battles. They stand firm on their false "Islaamic" beliefs which are founded on what a man, Muhammad ibn Abdul Wahhab *(Refer to section in this book entitled Who and What are Wahhabis?)* of the Hanbali school of thought said, and they control by way of the money from their large oil reserve.

The Mahdiyya[9] are the rightful rulers of the Islaamic world. If the Ansaars would have followed the Mahdi Muhammad Ahmad son of Abdullah (AS) (1845 - 1885 A.D.) of the Sudan, into Mecca, the Ka'ba would have been in the hands of the Ansaars. The Sudanese are true Arabs of the pure seed of the Prophet Muhammad (570 - 632 A.D) (ص).

Within the last year, Mr. Philips, has been spending long hours trying to research information in the hopes of slandering me. In his last book he defames every aspect concerning the authenticity of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. The book consists of only distorted facts, and lies in the name of trying to stop me from teaching and establishing the peaceful way of life: Al Islaam.

When I first saw the book I thought about ignoring it. I didn't think that the filth he wrote was worth addressing. But then I realized that I owe it to those members of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, and those contemplating joining the ranks, to clarify the falsehood that is being perpetrated against us. His book helped to verify what I have been teaching all along. That it's your own people (Nubians) who will slander and try to kill you in the name of the Devil (CH) (Matthew 24:9,10). You need help and I hope that this book will help you in some way to realize

9. *The Mahdiyya are the followers of the Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan. The Mahdi (AS) was the 19th Imaam to reign over the Sudan after Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS), the cousin and son in law of the Prophet Muhammad (ص).*

that you are being used by your desert Arab friends. By you writing this book you think that you will get an honorary doctorate degree. The Saudians know what they are doing and on the contrary, they are using you. When they have accomplished their purpose, they'll dispose of you because they have that kind of power and money. You're their puppet on a string. Wake up Bilial before it is too late!!

Therefore I, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, have set out to clear up the lies written therein. Unlike any of the books I have written, where I prove the points, I submit to the public the extraordinary "story" which proved itself to be a very misinformed piece of work on the Ansaars and myself. Bilial, you don't even use the Qur'aan to back up any of the statements. There are only 47 Qur'aanic quotes in the entire book, the Ansar Cult In America, and the majority of them are excerpts from my books. You dare to categorize yourself as an Islaamic writer. Islaamic writing is based on facts backed up by Scripture which are the words of ALLAH (س). Since none of this is included in your book, I suggest your book be categorized as fiction. Webster's Dictionary defines fiction as:

Fiction – something invented, imagined, feigned, false.

Or in simpler terms made-up lies. Thus, I write this rebuttal in order to prevent you, the reader, from falling subject to the misguided fictitious story made up by Mr. Philips.

REBUTTAL TO INTRODUCTION OF ANSAR CULT IN AMERICA

QUESTION: MR. PHILIPS CALLED THE ANSAARULLAH A "MOVEMENT". DOESN'T THE QUR'AAN MENTION THE ANSAARS AS FAR BACK AS THE TIME OF THE MESSIAH JESUS (ص)?

ANSWER: Yes, the Messiah Jesus[10] (ص, 7-127 A.D.) called his disciples "Aiders of Allah" which is the English translation of Ansaarullah (انصارالله). This is noted in the Qur'aan, the Last and Seal of the Scriptures:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:52 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

۞ فَلَمَّآ أَحَسَّ عِيسَىٰ مِنْهُمُ ٱلْكُفْرَ قَالَ مَنْ أَنصَارِىٓ إِلَى ٱللَّهِ ۖ قَالَ
ٱلْحَوَارِيُّونَ نَحْنُ أَنصَارُ ٱللَّهِ ءَامَنَّا بِٱللَّهِ وَٱشْهَدْ بِأَنَّا مُسْلِمُونَ ﴿٥٢﴾

10. *The Messiah Jesus (ص) is the prophet most mentioned by name in the Qur'aan. He is mentioned a total of 25 times by all his different titles.*

"SO WHEN JESUS FELT OF THEM THAT THEY WERE CONCEALING WHAT THEY KNEW TO BE TRUE (STARTING TO WORSHIP HIM), HE (THE MESSIAH JESUS) SAID: "WHO ARE MY AIDERS TOWARDS ALLAH'S WAY?" THE DISCIPLES DRESSED IN WHITE ROBES SAID: "WE ARE ALLAH'S AIDERS, WE HAVE FAITH IN ALLAH AND BEAR WITNESS THAT WE ARE MUSLIMS (ONES OF PEACE)". (52)"

Also refer to Al Qur'aan 9:117, 9:100 and 61:14

He did not say Sunni, Wahhabi, Ahmadiyya, etc., the Messiah Jesus (ص) called them Ansaarullah. Yet, Mr. Philips, does not wish to recognize this fact. Out of all the different sects in Al Islaam, the Ansaars are the only ones mentioned by name in the Qur'aan various times. Am I not right Mr. Philips? I teach the same laws as did the Prophet Muhammad (ص) who taught what the Messiah Jesus (ص) taught. The Messiah Jesus (ص) came not to change the laws of the Prophet Moses (ص) but to fulfill them (Matthew 5:17). He taught what the Prophet Moses (ص, 1593-1473 B.C.E.) taught thousands of years before him. For example:

- **Wearing white (Revelation 3:5)**
- **Wearing the beard (Leviticus 19:27)**
- **Prostrating in prayer (Matthew 26:39)**
- **Circumcision (Leviticus 12:3; Luke 2:21)**
- **Sabbath (Exodus 31:15; Luke 4:16)**
- **Not associating images with ALLAH (Exodus 20:3; Matthew 4:10)**

Thus, the Ansaarullah are not just a mere "movement" which was established a few years ago. The Ansaar doctrine is deeply rooted, it is not of pagan origin. It's founded on the laws of the Scriptures of ALLAH (س).

We are proud to be Ansaarullah!!

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 9:100 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَٱلسَّٰبِقُونَ ٱلْأَوَّلُونَ مِنَ ٱلْمُهَٰجِرِينَ وَٱلْأَنصَارِ وَٱلَّذِينَ ٱتَّبَعُوهُم بِإِحْسَٰنٍ رَّضِىَ ٱللَّهُ عَنْهُمْ وَرَضُوا۟ عَنْهُ وَأَعَدَّ لَهُمْ جَنَّٰتٍ تَجْرِى تَحْتَهَا ٱلْأَنْهَٰرُ خَٰلِدِينَ فِيهَآ أَبَدًا ذَٰلِكَ ٱلْفَوْزُ ٱلْعَظِيمُ ﴿١٠٠﴾

"AND THE FIRST PRECEDERS OF THE EMIGRANTS FROM MECCA AND THE AIDERS (AL ANSAARS FROM MEDINA) AND THOSE OF THEM (PEOPLE) WHO FOLLOWED THEM BY WAY OF GOODNESS. ALLAH IS CONTENT WITH THEM, AND THEY ARE CONTENTED WITH HIM (ALLAH) AND HE (ALLAH) HAS PREPARED FOR THEM GARDENS WITH RIVERS FLOWING BENEATH IT WHICH THEY SHALL ABIDE THEREIN ETERNALLY, THAT IS A SUPREME SUCCESS. (100)"

For this reason, I say Bilial is falsifying information and not basing it on the clear facts which have been presented to the public by way of the Ansaar doctrine for over 20 years.

Bilial is excluding the many Saudi Arabians who are of the Wahhabi sect, of which he must be a member, and about 15 other sects when he refers to "movements" in Al Islaam. He must be a member of the Wahhabi sect because he supports the author of the book entitled, "The Devil's Deception of the Shee'ah"[11], who is a Hanbalite. Another point to mention is that in the same book under the author's biography it states:

"Ibn al-Jawzee lived to be a ripe old age of 87 and was a prolific writer throughout most of his life."

The word "prolific" according to Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary means "marked by abundant inventiveness" which means he "invents things" when he writes just like poets do. Therefore Bilial you are praising poetry and saying that Ibn Al-Jawzee's "poetry" style of writing is lawful. As a member of the Wahhabi sect, from the Hanbali school of thought, the hadiyth which you claim to follow don't condone poetry. Poetry is not lawful in Al Islaam. Read for yourself.

HADIYTH:

5609. Abu Hurairah reported Allah's Apostle (ص) as saying: "It is better for a man's belly to be stuffed with pus which corrodes it than to (stuff) one's mind with frivolous poetry. Abu Bakr has reported it with a slight variation or wording."

From Sahih Muslim, Volume 4, Kitab Al Shi'r (The Book of Poetry), Chapter 945, recorded by Muslim

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

These are the words of Allah, the Exalted:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 36:69 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَمَا عَلَّمْنَٰهُ ٱلشِّعْرَ وَمَا يَنۢبَغِى لَهُۥٓ

11. For credit listing refer to section entitled "Foreword", page 1.

"AND WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) HAVE NOT TAUGHT HIM (MUHAMMAD) POETRY AND ITS NOT DESIRABLE FOR HIM (MUHAMMAD). . .(69)"

I state my point again, the Hanbali and their Wahhabi followers back each other up in the wrong they do! Now what do you have to say?

Bilial denounces anyone who comes along and doesn't agree with the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia. He believes that instead of trying to improve what has been distorted after the Prophet Muhammad (ص, 570-632 A.D.), automatically any so-called movement, has to "be bent on destroying it (Al Islaam)". Which means that Bilial is going to start talking about the movements such as the Ahmadiyya, The Nation of Islam, Dr. Rashad Khalifa Ph.D., besides the Ansaaru Allah Community, which by the way, was existing in the Sudan long before it came to America. Anybody who doesn't agree with Bilial's people (or his gods) are seen as "wrong". The Saudi Arabians of the Wahhabi sect, say they are right and everybody else is wrong which has happened many times before in history. Just read this:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 38:26 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰدَاوُۥدُ إِنَّا جَعَلْنَٰكَ خَلِيفَةً فِى ٱلْأَرْضِ فَٱحْكُم بَيْنَ ٱلنَّاسِ بِٱلْحَقِّ وَلَا تَتَّبِعِ ٱلْهَوَىٰ فَيُضِلَّكَ عَن سَبِيلِ ٱللَّهِ ۚ إِنَّ ٱلَّذِينَ يَضِلُّونَ عَن سَبِيلِ ٱللَّهِ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ شَدِيدٌۢ بِمَا نَسُوا۟ يَوْمَ ٱلْحِسَابِ ﴿٢٦﴾

"OH DAVID, SURELY WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) MADE YOU A SUCCESSOR (KHALIYFAH) IN THE PLANET EARTH SO BE WISE IN JUDGEMENT BETWEEN PEOPLE BY WAY OF THE FACTS BEYOND ANY DOUBT AND DON'T FOLLOW THE EGOTISTICAL. SO THAT IT (EGO) LEADS YOU ASTRAY FROM THE PATH OF ALLAH (MILLATU IBRAAHIYM) SURELY THOSE WHO ARE ASTRAY FROM THE PATH OF ALLAH (BECAUSE OF THEIR EGOS) SEVERE IS THE PAIN FOR THEM BY WAY OF WHAT THEY FORGOT ON THE DAY OF RECKONING. (26)"

It stands to reason that if there was no need for any type of improvement in the way of life or their conditions based on Al Islaam, as Bilial claims, then the whole idea of a Hadiyth is wrong. The thousands of Ahaadiyth in existence about the Prophet Muhammad (ص) were recorded over 200 years after his passing by men who never met him in person. These men put together a set of books that became the guidelines of various sects of Muslims. To say that there is no need for any improvement is to say that sects like the Sunni, Wahhabi, etc., are just as ignorant for following Hadiyth.

QUESTION: MR. PHILIPS IMPLIES THAT ONLY THE WAHHABI SECT HAS THE RIGHT TO INTERPRET THE SCRIPTURES. YET, THE WAHHABIS HAVE NOT TRANSLATED THE QUR'AAN. DIDN'T AS SAYYID ISA AL HAADI AL MAHDI PUBLISH HIS TRANSLITERATIONS AND TRANSLATIONS OF THE QUR'AAN AS FAR BACK AS 1977 A.D.?

ANSWER: I, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, have translated the Qur'aan, and the prophetic Book of Revelation (Al Injiyl, 22 Books of the Messiah Jesus, ص), and the Book of John son of Zebedee (2-99 A.D.) and have published, or will soon make available, these texts to all. I'm the 19th translator of the Qur'aan, and the first Black man to do it, and with the help of ALLAH (س), it is the best translation ever to reach the Muslim world. I don't look for or need the desert Arab's opinion of the Ansaar doctrine books, for they are just men, not ALLAH (س).

I have authored over 200 books and over 200 "True Light" cassette tapes. Within them you will find information that is undoubtedly divine. I'm inspired with the words of ALLAH (س) and have made that claim public since I began teaching. The words of the Masters come through me, and Al Khidr (SRA, the Green One, Melchizedek), who is referred to in Al Qur'aan 18:65, is the one who guides my pen. He is the same Angelic Being who taught the Prophet Moses (ص) (Al Qur'aan 18:65-82). This is where all the information which you see in the Ansaar doctrine is coming from. Does Bilial qualify also to make this claim? I'm here to work for and help my own people, they are in need.

In Bilial's book he is trying to say to the world that the Wahhabi desert Arabs who back him, are the only ones who can interpret or translate and nobody else. On page 181 of his book there is a translation of Al Qur'aan 20:102 and there was no translator cited, or was it that he translated it himself? If he translated it himself it would mean that he feels he can translate the Qur'aan and he has only been a so-called Muslim since 1972 A.D. In such a short period of time one can't learn to translate the classical Arabic language of the Qur'aan which is a divine Scripture. Let me make it clear that ALLAH (س) chose:

- **A shepherd, meaning the Prophet Abraham (ص, 2078-1903 B.C.E.),**
- **A carpenter, meaning the Messiah Jesus (ص, 7- 127 A.D.)**
- **A merchant, meaning the Prophet Muhammad (ص, 570-632 A.D.),**

...and made them His Prophets (ص) apparently because they seem to be the most influential of all the Prophets (ص). These were mere men who didn't have any type of formal "education" as we know it. I ask, why all of a sudden do we have to get opinions from men with college degrees? The fact is that you people want to step in and influence ALLAH's (س) thinking. ALLAH (س) reaches down and chooses anyone He wants. Do you deny this fact? Read the evidence in black and white.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:269 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يُؤْتِي ٱلْحِكْمَةَ مَن يَشَآءُ وَمَن يُؤْتَ ٱلْحِكْمَةَ فَقَدْ أُوتِيَ خَيْرًا كَثِيرًا
وَمَا يَذَّكَّرُ إِلَّآ أُو۟لُوا۟ ٱلْأَلْبَٰبِ ﴿٢٦٩﴾

"AND HE (ALLAH) GIVES THE WISDOM (THE KNOW HOW) TO WHOM HE PLEASES, AND WHO EVER IS GIVEN THE WISDOM (THE KNOW HOW) CERTAINLY WAS GIVEN A LOT OF GOOD (WEALTH, SUCCESS AND KNOWLEDGE) AND NONE REMEMBER, EXCEPT THOSE WHO HAVE BRAINS (INTELLECT). (269)"

All the Prophets (ص) were sent to a specific people - the Nubians (Blacks) who are the descendants of the first man, the Prophet Adam (ص). ALLAH (س) gives knowledge upon whom He pleases and if He chooses to inspire any man, he doesn't have to graduate from one of your few universities and get your stamp of approval. That just shows you how blind you all are. You are deaf, dumb and blind as it says in the Qur'aan. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:18).

The sad thing is that 90% of you orthodox Muslims don't see that when you look in the newspapers your Shaikhs and Maulanas from all over the world don't wear Islaamic garbs. They also smoke, drink, etc. Yet, you profess to be following the Sunna of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and say his way of life is the best way of life, and his way of eating is the best way of eating. I can find a picture of Ahmad Deedat, of a group of your Wahhabi and Sunni Muslim kings and a group of your Shaikhs from the Arab world, contradicting this statement. The Arabs have a great fear of becoming dominated in the Islaamic world, of being put on the spot, or of having their dress, dialect, lifestyle, eating habits, or laws scrutinized. I don't have to scrutinize you, the Qur'aan does it very well.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:42,44 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَلَا تَلْبِسُوا۟ ٱلْحَقَّ بِٱلْبَٰطِلِ وَتَكْتُمُوا۟ ٱلْحَقَّ وَأَنتُمْ تَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٤٢﴾ أَتَأْمُرُونَ ٱلنَّاسَ بِٱلْبِرِّ
وَتَنسَوْنَ أَنفُسَكُمْ وَأَنتُمْ تَتْلُونَ ٱلْكِتَٰبَ ۚ أَفَلَا تَعْقِلُونَ ﴿٤٤﴾

"AND DON'T DRESS UP (MIX) THE FACTS BEYOND DOUBT (THE LAW OF THE SCRIPTURES) WITH FALSE THINGS (THE TRADITIONS OF MAN) NOR CONCEAL THE FACTS (THE LAWS); AND YOU KNOW BETTER. (42) DO YOU (FALSE MUSLIMS) COMMAND THE PEOPLE IN WHAT IS RIGHTEOUS (TO ACCEPT) MUHAMMAD AND AL QUR'AAN) AND YET YOU FORGET TO DO IT YOUR OWNSELVES? YET, YOU RECITE (READ) THE SCRIPTURE (AL QUR'AAN). DON'T YOU HAVE ANY INTELLECT? (44)"

QUESTION: MR. PHILIPS ATTACKS THE SHIY'AH MUSLIMS (THE BLACK ARABS) BECAUSE HE IS A SUPPORTER OF THE WAHHABI SECT (DESERT ARABS), IS THIS A RACIST STATEMENT?

ANSWER: Bilial does not realize that the Saudians are subtly attacking the "Black" Arab family when he openly attacks the Shiy'ah sect in his book. He should be trying to uplift the Nubian nation instead of slandering its leaders. After all, he is Black himself or has he forgotten that also.

He doesn't realize that when he refers to the Shiy'ah, he is specifically talking about Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS, 599-661 A.D.), Hadrat Faatimah (AS, 610-633 A.D.), Al Imaam Hasan (AS, 625-669 A.D.) and Al Imaam Husayn (AS, 626-680 A.D.), who were all Nubians. Mr. Philips is not referring to the Iranians or Ayatollah Khomeini, who is a pale Arab. Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali and Hadrat Faatimah (AS) are the chosen family which Rasuwl Allah Muhammad (ص) and the Qur'aan refer to as Ahlil Bayt[12]. He is attacking the Shiy'ah, the "black" Arab family because that's what the desert Arabs teach him to do for the preservation of their race and the destruction of ours. Don't you see that? He is no better than the disciple Judas (6-33 A.D.) who betrayed the Messiah Jesus (ص, 7-127 A.D.) for 30 pieces of silver. (Matthew 27:3,5) or Malcolm X (1925-1965 A.D.) who betrayed the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON).

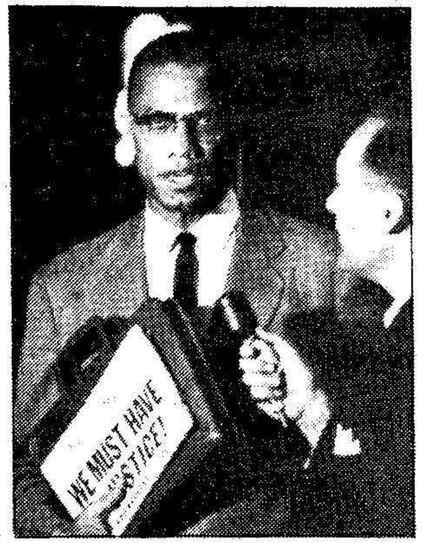
Malcolm X (Al Hajj Malik Al Shabazz) converted to Al Islaam and joined the Nation of Islam in 1952 A.D. In 1953 A.D. he was appointed Minister and later sent out as a recruiter establishing temples in New York, Boston, Connecticut, Philadelphia and urban areas. The Amsterdam News began carrying a column authored by Malcolm X which was later replaced by one written by the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). He started the Nation of Islam's newspaper, "Muhammad Speaks" in 1959 A.D. and became the main spokesman for the Nation.

---

12. *Ahlil Bayt literally means "the family of any man's house". The Prophet Abraham (ص, 2078-1903 B.C.E.) had an Ahlil Bayt and so did the Prophet Muhammad (ص). The Qur'aan specifically mentions Ahlil Bayt in reference to the Prophet Muhammad (ص), Al Qur'aan 33:33; 11:73.*

Because of his eloquent speeches and his potential to be a leader, in 1963 A.D. he was named National Minister by the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON).

Influenced by the Orthodox Sunni Muslim sect, the now popular Malcolm X slowly began to alter the doctrine of the Nation of Islam. As he became engulfed in the "orthodox principles", Malcolm X began to speak out against the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). He even met and talked to Muhammad Faisal, son of King Faisal of the Orthodox Sunni Muslim Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia, while he attended a Northern California University.



Malcom X
(Al Hajj Malik Al Shabazz)
(1925–1965 A.D.)

It is evident that Malcolm X was not receiving the true teachings of Al Islaam from the start. One of the points that was not introduced correctly to him was the fact that Muslims are allowed to have four wives (Al Qur'aan 4:3). Thus, when he found out that the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) had more than one mate he was angered to the point of wanting to leave the Nation and began to slander him. This, coupled with his involvement in politics against the Honorable Elijah Muhammad's (HWON) instructions, caused his dismissal from the Nation one year later on March 8, 1964 A.D. The dissention in the Nation of Islam had already begun.

In March 1964 A.D. Malcolm X announced at a press conference the establishment of his new Muslim Mosque, Inc. which would be based on Orthodox Sunni Muslim principles. It was his goal to establish an organization that would incorporate all Nubians, no matter what their faith. He was using very little of the teachings of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON).

That same year he took the opportunity to perform Hajj (pilgrimage to Mecca). Shaikh Daoud (HWON) of State Street Mosque in Brooklyn, New York, made the arrangements for him to travel to Saudi Arabia. My teacher and guide, Shaikh Hasuwn, accompanied him on Hajj.

←Wallace D. Muhammad, the Honorable Elijah Muhammad's (HWON) son, was also being "indoctrinated" by the Orthodox Sunni Muslim sect. Because of his unorthodox conduct he was dismissed from the Nation three times.

Shaikh Hasuwn of the Sudan (right) and Malcolm X during his pilgrimage to Mecca

In Mecca Malcolm X was welcomed and treated royally just like they do now a days to Imaam Siraj who they employ. As guest of the state Malcolm X met King Faisal. Having read the periodicals about Black Muslims in America King Faisal told Malcolm X:

"If what these writers say is true, the black Muslims have the wrong Islam."

From "The Autobiography of Malcolm X", by Malcolm X as told to Alex Haley, Ballantine Books, New York, 1964 A.D.

The Wahhabi Sect of Saudi Arabia believe that true Al Islaam is that which condones "white" superiority. Not knowing the plan, Malcolm X expressed his wish to get an understanding of true Al Islaam. The Wahhabi Sect took this opportunity to "set up" Malcolm X and changed his views on Al Islaam to fit theirs. This was evident in his comments to the press later on in America. Malcolm X stated that:

"The Muslims of white complexion who had changed my opinions were men who had showed me that they practiced genuine brotherhood."

"My trip to Mecca has opened my eyes. I no longer subscribe to racism. I have adjusted my thinking to the point where I believe that whites are human beings."

From "The Autobiography of Malcolm X", by Malcolm X as told to Alex Haley, Ballantine Books, New York, 1964 A.D.

These were all lies because the Arab world are the most racist people that you can meet. Malcolm X changed his name to Al Hajj Malik Al Shabazz after he accepted Orthodox Al Islaam and the Sunni Sect. The

Wahhabi sect had succeeded in their plan and now Malcolm X believed that color and race were irrevelant in the Muslim world. Or did Malcolm X really believe this since he still kept the name "Shabazz" which is the name of the Black race only. As much as the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) had warned his followers of the tricks of the pale man, or the physical Devil (CH), Malcolm X had become a victim. He was used to destroy the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON), cause dissention within the Nation of Islam, and eventually be eliminated himself. Malcolm X was killed on Sunday, February 21, 1965 A.D. by three gunmen at the Audubon Ballroom in New York City. The Wahhabi Sect of Saudi Arabia had succeeded in their world wide plot to kill all potential Nubian leaders and destroy all Muslim organizations which are not affiliated with them.

Fall of the Nation of Islam under the influence of the Orthodox Sunni Muslim sect:

Nation of Islam

	Wallace Muhammad:	**Malcolm X:**
Changed their names:	**American Muslim Mission**	**Muslim Mosque, Inc.**
Gave them false Muslim identity:	**from Black Muslim to Bilalian**	**from Black Muslim to Sunni**
Influenced their way of thinking:	**granted admission of whites into his community**	**Whites are human beings**
Plan their eventual death:		**Sunday February 21, 1965 A.D.**

This was their scheme then and it is their scheme now. The orthodox Sunni Muslims never intended for Nubians in America to become true Muslims. They are paying people Imaam Siraj and Imaam Wallace to talk at activities such as the "Muslim Americans Political Awareness Conference" on August 4-6 1989 A.D. in honor of Malcolm X. They are honoring him and other "distinguished Americans" for their "public service" to Daru'l Ifta and an Orthodox Sunni Muslim organization in American funded by Kuwait called ISNA. This is another political rally to try to see how many Nubians in America they can destroy with their false version of Al Islaam. Don't be fooled by their lies! Do not support these false leaders.

There were mixed feelings about Malcolm X's assassination. Some Blacks in the United States were upset and others said that he deserved it after what he did to the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). Malcolm X allowed himself to be used to character assassinate the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). What is character assassination? It is when they destroy a leader's character by spreading rumors and gossip and planting thoughts in the air for his followers to start doubting him. Gossip like he drinks, he steals money and worst of all he sleeps around and has sex with everyone.

The most effective way that they can accomplish their mission is by using someone that is prominent and a devout follower of the leader. In the case of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON), they used Malcolm X to destroy and defame him. When a leader has a large congregation of followers, he becomes a threat to the Canaanite (the pale man) and must be eliminated. He can't kill him right away because the minute the leader is killed, he becomes a martyr and gains even more recognition. The Canaanite must defame and shame the leader first and make his followers think that he is no longer a leader.

NUBIAN LEADERS IN AMERICA WHO HAVE BEEN THE VICTIMS OF SLANDER

Honorable Elijah Muhammad (1897-1973 A.D.)

Shaikh Daoud (1891-1980 A.D.)

Noble Drew Ali (1886-1929 A.D.)

History states it is always a black man who tries to go against any leader who wants to liberate Black people. What Bilial doesn't seem to realize is that he is being used. Look at the population of the world, race-wise. Why is it that all the American-Negro Muslims (including West Indian Negro Muslims) tend to go to Saudi Arabia where the desert Arabs are? The Qur'aan refers to these desert Arabs as such:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 9:97 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

٩٧ ٱلْأَعْرَابُ أَشَدُّ كُفْرًا وَنِفَاقًا وَأَجْدَرُ أَلَّا يَعْلَمُوا۟ حُدُودَ مَآ أَنزَلَ ٱللَّهُ عَلَىٰ رَسُولِهِۦ

"THE DESERT ARABS ARE THE MOST SEVERE CONCEALERS OF THE TRUTH (RELIGION OF ABRAHAM) AND THE BIGGEST HYPOCRITES AND MORE WITHOUT KNOWLEDGE OF THE LIMITS OF WHAT ALLAH SENT DOWN (AL QUR'AAN) TO HIS APOSTLE (MUHAMMAD)...(97)

The desert Arabs opposed the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and are hypocrites and liars. Instead of going to Saudi Arabia, the American-Negro Muslim should be going to the Sudan because Saudi Arabia hires the Sudanese (like Dr. Ahmad Jalali[13]) to teach their people Arabic. They have you working for them because they see you as a slave. Can't you see that!

To the east of Saudi Arabia you have Qatar, Abu Dhabi and other Black Arab countries. You'd think the American Muslims would go there but no, they'll go right to Riyadh where most of them are red or pale Arabs. They can't say its because of religious purposes because if that were the case, they would go straight to Medina or Mecca. So it's obvious that their preference is a modern city wherein the rulers live in the capitol.

STATISTICS

Death in Black And White

Through better diets and increased exercise, most Americans can look forward to longer lives. Last week, however, the National Center for Health Statistics reported a disturbing countertrend. From 1984 to 1986, the average life expectancy of whites rose from 75.3 to a record 75.4 years. But for blacks during that same period it declined, going from 69.7 to 69.4 years. A major cause: a stark increase in accidental deaths and homicides. While there are 5.6 murders among each 100,000 whites, there are a harrowing 32.4 homicides for each 100,000 blacks, up 15%. Among black males the rate is even higher: 55.9 per 100,000. ■

Yet, the rulers they choose to follow are not Sudanese nor are they Somalian Muslims, Nigerian Muslims, or Sengalese Muslims. Black Muslims seem to go towards the desert Arabs because subconsciously the desert Arab is a substitute slave master for them but they are too blind to see it. This is an old plot to keep a leader or an organizer or a coordinator or a liberator or a savior of any form or fashion from rising up amongst the Black people.

Mr. Hoover had the same plot against Dr. Martin Luther King. The white man back then called the plot, the "The King Alfred or Operation O". In the 1960's A.D. they eliminated all the Black organizations. They either killed the leaders, imprisoned them or just character assassinated them.

13 Dr. Jalali is currently an assistant professor of Islaamic theology in the department of Islaamic Studies, College of Education, King Saud University, Riyadh. He works in the same place as Bilial. The desert Arabs have taken a potential Sudanese leader under their umbrella in order to use him against his own Black people instead of helping us

We are now void of Black leaders. Look at the recent article on the previous page about the increase in the death rate amongst Blacks in America and the increase in the life expectancy of "Whites". The majority of the causes are accidental deaths and homicides. This is not a coincidence!

The desert Arab, just like the pale Americans, are afraid and this is why. The desert Arab is afraid that he (meaning his race) will become extinct because right now he is the smallest population of independent race in the world and he knows it. He does not compare to the Chinese, Indians, Pakistanians, Malaysians (whether they want to call themselves Pakistanians or not they all belong to the same seed), the Europeans, whether Irish, Germans or Russians. Altogether they are many but the Arab is the smallest population.

So if any one man tries to influence or convert people to a doctrine that is not sanctioned by the Wahhabi sect, within one generation they (the Saudi Arabian Wahhabi sect) would be totally eliminated. This would make it seem as if they converted to another doctrine and they can't have that.

Consequently, they will do anything even to the point of disobeying the Qur'aan by making friends with Christians, Jews (3:82) and mainly the American and British governments (see article below taken from "Chronicle of the Year 1988", Chronicle Publication, Mt. Kioso, N.Y.). They make friends with them in order to obtain the military power needed to secure Mecca so that the rest of the Muslim world would have to depend on them. They've even turned Mecca, from a holy shrine, to an amusement park of luxuries.

Saudi Arabia cut its diplomatic ties with Iran in April. In July, Riyadh concluded a huge arms deal with Britain including warplanes and navy vessels following U.S. refusals to supply certain weapons.

The desert Arab is trying to preserve their "race" by eliminating any powerful Black leaders.

The Black race was the first race on the face of the planet. The Qur'aan tells you that the first man created, the Prophet Adam (ص, 4026-3096 B.C.E.), was Black and the families which descended from him, as stated previously, were chosen above others[14].

This has been a fact that the Devil (CH) has been trying to conceal for many years. They want you to think that the White or pale race was first on the planet Earth. Subliminally they have you thinking and attacking Black leaders and Bilial has fallen under this blinding spell.

---

14. Refer to edition # 145, "You Are Adam's Descendants", edition #179, "What Race Was Jesus?", and section entitled "All the Prophets were Black" on page 387 of this book.

You begin your attack against the Shiy'ah sect by saying they appeared randomly. You also label it a sect which is a "rebel against Al Islaam". The Shiy'ah existed before Abu Bakr Saadiq (HWON, 573-634 A.D.), who was the first Orthodox Muslim khaliyfa. It is a fact that Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) converted before Abu Bakr (HWON) and that he also was taught and lived with the Prophet Muhammad (ص) from a very early age. So who is the most qualified? Those who recognized Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) as the first successor called themselves Shiy'ah, thus the Shiy'ah existed before the Sunni.

The Wahhabi sect that you appear to follow since you live in Riyadh, Saudi Arabia, really came many, many years later. Therefore, you belong to a sect that should be classified as "rebels against Al Islaam", as you classified all other sects which came into existence after the Shiy'ah. Am I not right? The Qur'aan itself tells you not to become different things.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 6:159 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنَّ ٱلَّذِينَ فَرَّقُوا۟ دِينَهُمْ وَكَانُوا۟ شِيَعًا لَّسْتَ مِنْهُمْ فِى شَىْءٍ

"SURELY THOSE WHO DIVIDED THEIR WAY OF LIFE (DIYN) AND BECAME SECTS (SUNNI, SHIY'AH, WAHHABI, TAJANI, AHMADIYYA, BAHAI, NATION OF ISLAM, FIVE PERCENTERS, ETC.) YOU SHOULD NOT BE OF ANY OF THEM, IN THE THINGS THEY BECAME (MANY SECTS)...(159)"

You try to classify the Ansaars with the Shiy'ah sect but we are not Shiy'ah. We're not Shiy'ah because we don't follow Ayatollah Khomeini of Iran or any other fanatical Shiy'ah leader. You say that Ansaars are Shiy'ah because we recognize Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) and his wife, Hadrat Faatima (AS), the daughter of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) as having true successorship to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). This is a stereotype you all have created. Anybody that recognizes Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) as the rightful khalifa, you automatically say that they must be Shiy'ah.

The Orthodox Sunni Muslims use Al Qur'aan 6:159 against the Shiy'ah sect. They say that men are warned not to be divided into many things or many "shi'aan", thus men should not become Shiy'ah. That word is not just for Shiy'ah, and you know it is talking about all your man-made Islaamic sects. This is one way to try to denounce the Shiy'ah sect and denounce us by saying we are Shiy'ah too. We don't claim to be Shiy'ah, Orthodox Muslims, Wahhabi, Hanbali, Maliki, Hannafi, Ahmadiyya, nor part of any other man-made sect, we are Ansaars, the Aiders of Allah. So stop lying!

The plot is to suppress the family of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). I am one of the few Muslims who had the courage and the knowledge to point out the nationality of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). I am the first one Bilial attacks. He didn't attack Minister Louis Farrakhan, Yahweh Ben Yahweh or any of the other Black leaders. He has been told to concentrate

on me for one reason: because I have an effective approach towards liberating our people.

THE MAHDI MUHAMMAD AHMAD SON OF ABDULLAH (AS) (1845-1885 A.D.)

I follow the black Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan. You will bear witness to this growing nation in the series of pictures illustrating what takes place in our community. The Ansaar doctrine is translated into various languages as well. Now understand this, the Arabs don't care how much information we print in English because it will never influence their children. However, I am the only one who is writing in America about racism and translating it not only into French, Spanish, and Hausa, but last and most frightening of all...Classical Arabic. Not to mention that I will be translating it into Hebrew very soon as well, if it pleases ALLAH (ص).

They are also aware that we haven't attempted to, but have literally succeeded in raising children who can speak, read, and write fluent classical Arabic. This means that we will not only have literature going across the world, but we will have ambassadors of that literature to go with it. So the first thing they must do is classify you as non-Muslims, heretics, or crazy. Why? Because we have to compromise 100% with the Wahhabi sect's interpretations of everything or we are heretics, liars, kaafirs, and all the different slanderous names they choose to use which Mr. Philips by way of Chester, PA, agreed to and printed.

He, being a native of a poor country like Jamaica, that is in dire need, feels inferior. He's suffering from a serious inferiority complex having always been ruled by the "lighter-skinned" group of people in his country. This is very similar to what happens in America. He, too, has his obsession with becoming some white person's pet thereby making it easy for him to be used literally as an "attack dog" against his own people.

What the Wahhabi sect is trying to do is keep him from going home to Jamaica and using the knowledge he has of Arabic or whatever else he has learned there. They don't want him to teach the people of Jamaica. They want to keep them being Rastafarians, spiritual Baptists or just plain fanatics in order to keep them off any type of path towards ALLAH (س). Therefore, they keep him, who they think is qualified in at least one thing - Arabic, in a country where millions of people already speak Arabic. There he will always remain their slave or he will always remain the employee and not the employer.

QUESTION: WHERE IN ANY OF THE MORE THAN 200 BOOKS WHICH AS SAYYID ISA AL HAADI AL MAHDI HAS AUTHORED IS THE NAME BAATINITE MENTIONED?

ANSWER: Nowhere! Mr. Philips has classified and named the Ansaaru Allah Community as another "sect" and this is a lie. Please keep in mind a basic law in the Qur'aan that is: Muslims aren't supposed to lie.

If we don't identify ourselves with the Baatinite then I don't see why Mr. Philips would identify us with Baatinite? Since we identify ourselves with the Ansaars for him to tell the world that we are Baatinites, in case he didn't realize it, is spreading a sedate, subtle kind of lie. It's a sin in Al Islaam to tell lies on people. I say we think you're a Wahhabi because you work for them. Would you be working for the Wahhabi, if you weren't a Wahhabi?.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 24:11 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنَّ ٱلَّذِينَ جَآءُو بِٱلْإِفْكِ عُصْبَةٌ مِّنكُمْ ۚ لَا تَحْسَبُوهُ شَرًّا لَّكُم ۖ بَلْ هُوَ خَيْرٌ لَّكُمْ ۚ لِكُلِّ ٱمْرِئٍ مِّنْهُم

مَّا ٱكْتَسَبَ مِنَ ٱلْإِثْمِ ۚ وَٱلَّذِى تَوَلَّىٰ كِبْرَهُۥ مِنْهُمْ لَهُۥ عَذَابٌ عَظِيمٌ ﴿١١﴾

"SURELY THOSE WHO COME WITH LIES THEY MADE UP ARE A GROUP FROM YOU ALL. DON'T CONSIDER IT AN EVIL TOWARDS YOU ALL, NAY BUT IT IS GOOD FOR YOU ALL EVERY ONE OF THEM, WILL HAVE WHAT HE HAS EARNED OF SIN. AND HE WHO IS FROM THEM WHO PERFORMED THE BIGGEST PART OF IT (THE SIN) FOR HIM IS A SUPREME PAIN. (11)"

Again, we don't identify with the Baatinite sect. In reality, the first time I did any research on that name is when I read it in your book because I wanted to find out who you were referring to. Mr. Philips is going to make the same statement as the so-called "scholars" he studied under without knowing what he is saying. They come together and tell you what to believe in and what not to believe in, what to read, and what to think, what to eat and wear, what to like and what not to like, who are and who are not Muslims. You people live in a real small nut shell of a world with a real small intellect and it's going to dissolve itself.

THE ANSAARULLAH COMMUNITY IS A VERY PROGRESSIVE AND GROWING NATION.

LET'S JUST PEAK INSIDE THE NEW YORK BRANCH.

THE RESEARCH, GRAPHICS, MAILROOM AND SHIPPING DEPARTMENTS WERE DEVELOPED TO CONTINUE THE PROPAGATION OF AL ISLAAM THROUGHOUT THE WORLD.

GRAPHICS DEPARTMENT

RESEARCH DEPARTMENT

SHIPPING DEPARTMENT

WE ARE ULTRA MODERN NOW WITH THE VERY BEST OF EQUIPMENT TO WORK WITH THANKS TO ALLAH (س).

THE ANSAARULLAH COMMUNITY IS EQUIPPED WITH THE MOST MODERN COMPUTER EQUIPMENT, SEWING MACHINES, TAPE REPRODUCTION AND VIDEO EQUIPMENT. THEY ANSWER THE WORLD-WIDE CALL FOR TRUE LIGHT TAPES, ISLAAMIC FILMS, DOCTRINE BOOKS, AND ISLAAMIC GARBS.

STOCK DEPARTMENT

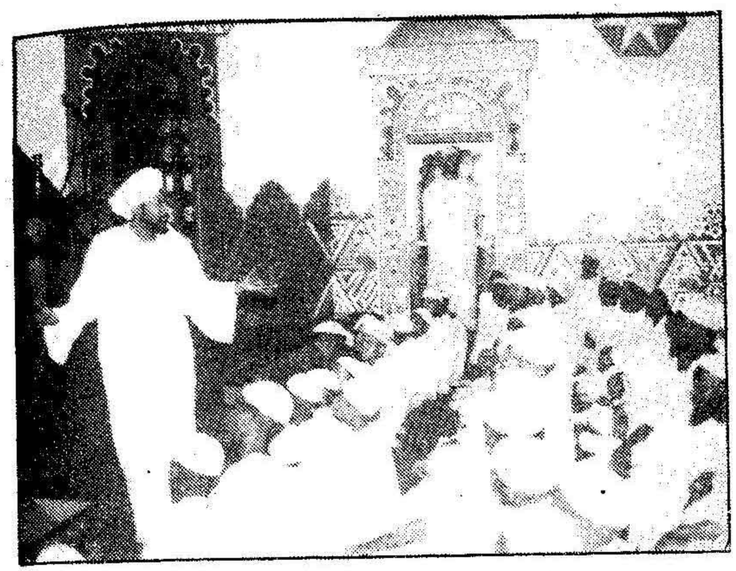
MAIL DEPARTMENT

COMPUTER DEPARTMENT

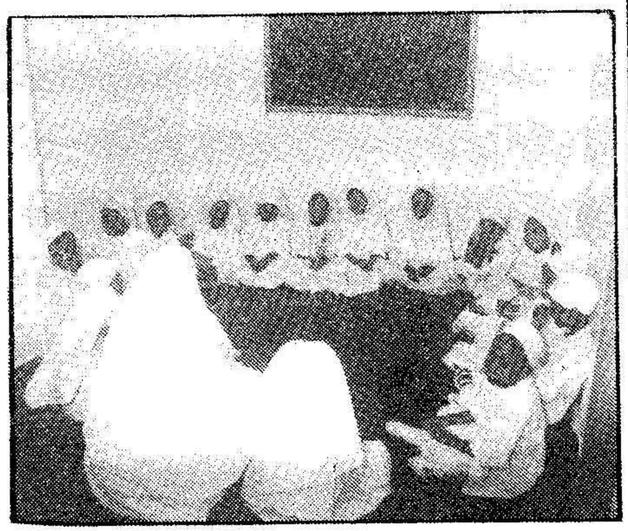
VIDEO TAPE
DUPLICATING DEPARTMENT

OUR WOMEN HELP US BUILD OUR NATION
WE WORK AS A FAMILY FOR OUR PEOPLE

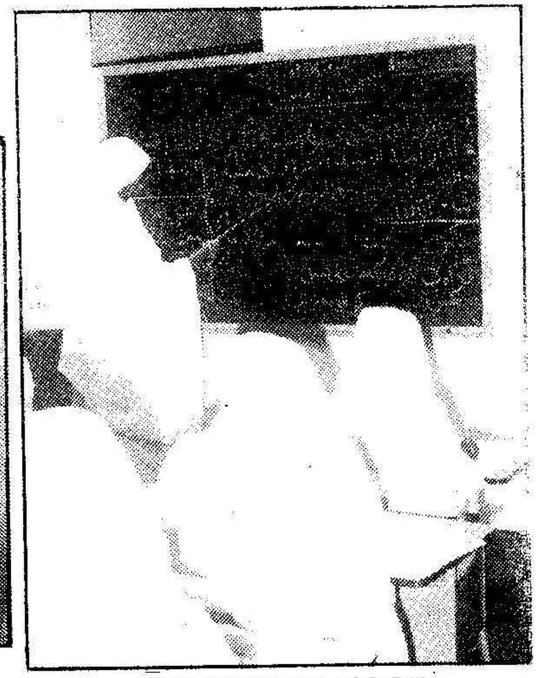
THE CHILDREN OF LIGHT WHICH WERE GROOMED WITHIN THE ANSAARULLAH COMMUNITY ARE WELL EDUCATED IN ARABIC FUSHA, QUR'AANIC RECITATION, SALAAT, SCRIPTURAL LAWS AND THE DA'WAH OF AL MAHDI (AS).



EX-IMAAM
AS SAYYID ISA
AL HAADI AL MAHDI
TEACHES AT THE
CENTRAL MASJID OF
THE ANSAARS LOCATED
AT THE ANSAARU
ALLAH COMMUNITY,
BROOKLYN, NEW YORK



QUR'AANIC RECITATION
CLASSES



CHILDREN'S CLASSICAL
ARABIC CLASSES

THE CHILDREN ARE THE FUTURE
COME JOIN US!

THE EVOLUTION OF ONE OF THE MANY PAMPHLETS OF THE ANSAARULLAH COMMUNITY WHICH WITHOUT A DOUBT HAVE PROVEN TO THE THE BEST SOURCE OF TRUE ISLAAMIC TEACHINGS.

QUESTION: WHAT WERE THE TRUE FACTS PRESENTED IN THE BOOK ENTITLED THE ANSAR CULT IN AMERICA?

ANSWER: No true facts were presented within Mr. Philips' book. I am not one to disagree when someone points out an error which may have been overlooked in any of the Ansaar doctrine books. In the past there have been typographical errors or other small errors of that nature which have been brought to my attention and I have corrected.

Yet, after examining all of Mr. Philips' "assumptions", I say "assumptions" because they aren't facts, I didn't see a need to change any of the doctrine within the books in question.

The sole purpose of this rebuttal is to show everything that is being said by various slanderers against the Ansaaru Allah Community is absolutely wrong. In Mr. Philips' case, he selected and chose mistakes and tried to make them facts, reiterated sections from our books or just presented facts and never disputed them.

Mr. Philips, has been the tool of Shaytaan (CH) and has done exactly what ALLAH (س) said Shaytaan (CH) would do: alter words from their places to try to mislead people from the proper guidance. Mr. Philips is selling his book for a price of $6.50 and he is making a profit from the popular Ansaar name.

I therefore publish "The Ansar Cult In America, Rebuttal to the Slanderers", which follows the same format as Mr. Philips' book, with the intents of leading those seeking knowledge about the Ansaaru Allah Community, to the real and complete truth.

يَا أَهْلِى أَنَا أَتَيْتُكُم بِأَمْرِ ٱللهِ ، سُبْحَانَهُ وَتَعَالَى،
عِنْدَمَا تَأْتِى ٱلـنِّهَايَة سَوْفَ لاَ يِسَعُكُم ٱلْوَقْتُ
لِسَمـاَعِي، أَنـا ٱلْمُجَدِّد ٱلْمُرْسَـلُ إِلَيْكُـمْ لِلأَمَّـة
ٱلْفَقِيرَة لِخَاتَمِ ٱلْأَنْبِيَاءِ عَلَيْهِ ٱلصَّلاَةُ وَٱلسَّلاَمُ .

"MY PEOPLE, I HAVE COME TO YOU BY WAY OF ALLAH's (س) COMMAND, WHEN THE END COMES, IT WILL BE TOO LATE TO LISTEN TO ME; I AM A REFORMER OF YOU, THE POOR NATION OF THE SEAL OF THE PROPHETS (PBUT)."

As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi,
The Reformer of this Century
1989 A.D.

PREFACE REBUTTAL

Mr. Philips says that the Ansaaru ALLAH Community belongs to a variety of cults or sects rising in America claiming to represent true Al Islaam. His standards of measurements are "Orthodox" Sunni Islaam in America. The definition of the word "orthodox" according to Webster's Dictionary is:

Orthodox: having the correct faith, sound in opinion or doctrine, conventional. From the Greek word "orthodoxos".

The fact that he used the word "orthodox" and Sunni does not bother me at all. I know that it's a word of Greek origin and since I have the gift of understanding all the scriptures of ALLAH, the Exalted, in my readings of these, I've not come across the term "Orthodox" Muslim anywhere. This is not a term which is sanctioned in the Holy Scriptures, therefore I don't associate it with Al Islaam. It's an innovated word added into Al Islaam to satisfy your egos, because you are trying to make lawful in Al Islaam your man-made standards of classification. What makes you right all of a sudden?

The "Orthodox" Muslims, in America, spend a lot of time aggressing the Ansaars. We don't mind being classified as non-Orthodox. We're Ansaar, we aren't "Orthodox", or typical, we're distinct. The Ansaars are the only ones in the Muslim world who follow Millatu Ibraahiym (ملة ابراهيم), Religion of Abraham, ص) as is mentioned in the Qur'aan, that makes us "distinct". The word millah (ملة) means rite or practice. All the Prophets (ص) who came after the Prophet Abraham (ص) lived Millatu Ibraahiym (Al Qur'aan 2:135).

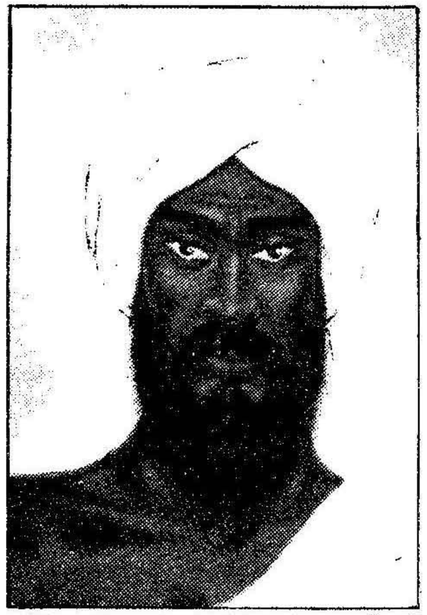
AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:68 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنَّ أَوْلَى ٱلنَّاسِ بِإِبْرَٰهِيمَ لَلَّذِينَ ٱتَّبَعُوهُ وَهَٰذَا ٱلنَّبِيُّ وَٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا۟ ۗ وَٱللَّهُ وَلِيُّ ٱلْمُؤْمِنِينَ ﴿٦٨﴾

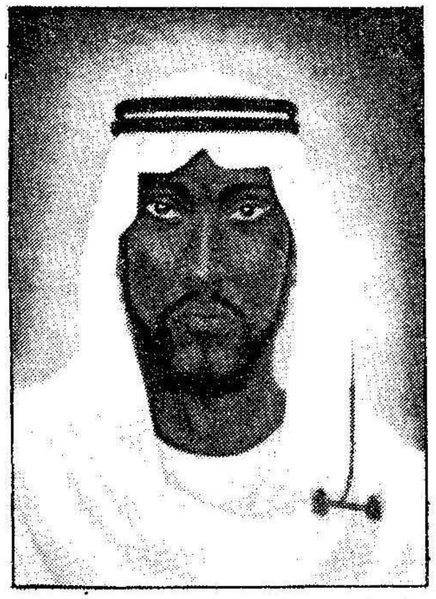
"SURELY THE FIRST PEOPLE TO BE CONSIDERED (MOST WORTHY) OF ABRAHAM ARE THOSE WHO FOLLOW HIM (THE RELIGION OF ABRAHAM); AND THIS NEWSBEARER (PROPHET MUHAMMAD) AND THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH. AND ALLAH IS THE GUARDIAN OF THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH (THE FAITHFUL ONES). (68)"

Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:130-131

We have faith that as Ansaars we're rightly guided and bear witness to the fact that the Prophet Abraham (ص) taught Al Islaam, which was a way of life of the Prophets (ص) prior to him. He is the first one to name us Muslims.



The Prophet Abraham (ص)
(2078-1903 B.C.E.)

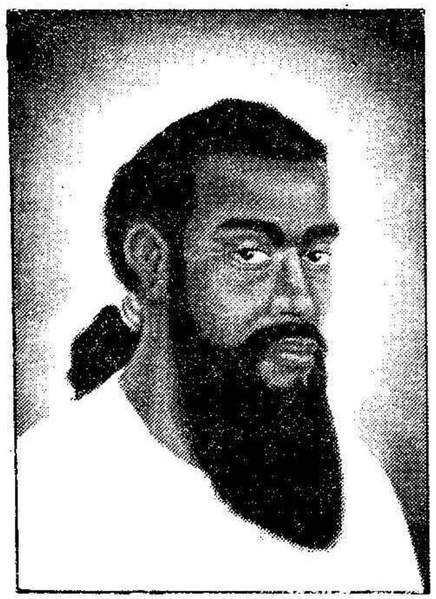


The Prophet Ishmael (ص)
(1992-1885 B.C.E.)
Father of the Ishmaelites

AND

HIS

SONS



The Prophet Isaac (ص)
(1978-1788 B.C.E.)
Father of the Israelites

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 22:78 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

هُوَ سَمَّىٰكُمُ ٱلْمُسْلِمِينَ مِن قَبْلُ وَفِى هَٰذَا لِيَكُونَ ٱلرَّسُولُ شَهِيدًا عَلَيْكُمْ وَتَكُونُوا۟ شُهَدَآءَ عَلَى ٱلنَّاسِ

"HE (ABRAHAM) IS THE ONE WHO GAVE YOU ALL THE NAME "ONES OF PEACE" (MUSLIMS) FROM BEFORE (MUHAMMAD'S TIME) AND IN THIS TIME (MUHAMMAD'S TIME). . . SO THAT THE ONE SENT (APOSTLE MUHAMMAD) WOULD BE A WITNESS OVER YOU ALL AND THAT (BY WHAT YOU LEARN FROM HIM) YOU WILL BECOME WITNESSES OVER OTHER PEOPLE...(78)"

This is what we base our lives on, the Scriptures. No other Muslim group can make this claim. We don't believe in all Ahaadiyth and don't consider them as spiritual, authentic, or righteous because the majority are mere stories or tales about the Prophet Muhammad (ص) - just like when they write stories about great men. We don't place the Prophet Muhammad (ص) above any other Prophet (ص) of ALLAH (س) (Al Qur'aan 2:136). This is why you say we have very little in common with all your "Orthodox" Sunni Muslim groups in America. The Orthodox Sunni sects follow the pale desert Arab's version of Al Islaam. We're Ansaaru ALLAH (Aiders of ALLAH). Our primary concern is faith in one Creator, ALLAH (س), and abiding by His words only!

The Ansaars are here to herald in the coming of the Messiah (ص). You people are here to worship the Prophet Muhammad (ص), thus you are Muhammadans. You are trying to turn the Prophet Muhammad (ص) into Jesus Christ. The Christian world has deified and exalted one Prophet, the Messiah Jesus (ص), above all others and have even given him the title of "God" incarnate, or the son of "God". We, Ansaars, stand firm to our beliefs and we will not follow either of you down that road to hell.

You can call the Ansaars "non-Orthodox" all you want. During the time of the Messiah Jesus (ص) he did things differently (or non-Orthodox) from what the established learnt men of that time and they called him crazy. During the time of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), he also did things that were different from what was considered the established ways of the desert Arabs and they called him crazy. Therefore, I welcome the company.

I know that I will constantly be persecuted, tried and tested for my faith. In likeness to the former Prophets (ص), Apostles (ص), and Guides (AS), I understand that I'm alone in my mission of propagating Millatu Ibraahiym (ص), and the Da'wah of the Mahdi (AS) to the world in the name of the Creator. I was born an Ansaar, an Aider of ALLAH. ALLAH (س) has allowed me to guide others to the Siraatu'l Mustaqiym (الصراط المستقيم). Siraatu'l Mustaqiym is the path of those who stand straight and firm and are rightly guided, like the Prophets (ص) in whose footsteps we ask the Creator to guide us.

I don't care if the Wahhabi sect in Saudi Arabia says that we aren't "Orthodox" because we do things they don't do. I'm not concerned, nor do I respect their opinions on Al Islaam, because that is just what they are, opinions. Their doctrine (teachings) is based on 90% supposed facts, or somebody's writings, which can't be proven to be true by the Scriptures of ALLAH (س).

These desert Arabs call us liars, racists, and accuse us of distorting the teachings of Al Islaam. This is only because we have accepted the duty that ALLAH (س) has laid on us, not running away from responsibility, and adhering to the strict laws of the Scriptures.

One of your accusations is that the Ansaar doctrine has strong anti-white implications. This is true, and since you are an avid reader of our doctrine, you'll also have to bear witness to the fact that is based on the Scriptures. I've proven within various doctrine books that the first man, the Prophet Adam (ص), was Black and all his children which abide on the planet Earth[15]. This you didn't disprove because you couldn't. The Ansaar doctrine books presented to the Islaamic world the first genealogical charts ever to trace specific tribes of people to this day and time[16]. To also be fair, we presented the first genealogical chart tracing the Canaanite descendancy[17] to this day and time also. We know who's who on the planet Earth. We are also the first Islaamic "un-Orthodox" Community to present the world the first true-to life drawings[18] of the Prophets (ص). Our children will not grow up having "white" images in their minds. I'll make sure they know the great and royal descendancy of the Nubian race.

You called us Nationalists and this is true in the sense that we're about saving our "nation" of people, the Nubian nation. You live in Saudi Arabia under a specific nationality of people and you don't know you are under a "Nationalism" and "Communism". Yet, look at the Orthodox Sunni Muslims in America as oppose to the Ansaars. They are more into violence, gun traffic and in some instances murders, than anyone else[19]. So if anybody would be a Nationalist, or Communist, it should be you all but we'll just call you Saudian Nationalists because you aren't "Black" Nationalists nor Arabian Nationalists.

---

15. *Refer to Edition #145, "You Are Adam's Descendants.*
16. *Refer to Edition #179, "What Race Was Jesus?"*
17. *The Canaanites are the cursed descendants of Ham (2470-1934 B.C.E.) (Genesis 9:25). Their curse was that of leprosy and produced the pale race on the planet Earth. (Exodus 4:6, Leviticus 13:2-3). Refer to Edition #21, "Sons of Canaan".*
18. *Refer to Edition #192, "Are Pictures A Sin"?*
19. *Refer to section "False Foundation of the Orthodox Muslim Sects in America" on page 94.*

At the end of the Bilial's "Preface", he reiterates information which he received about the Aquarian Gospels, and a few other terms he uses, from a book I published, Edition #109 called, "Who Was Noble Drew Ali (HWON)?" He got all that information from me and now he's going to use it against me, the bad guy. He intends to use information against me that he didn't even know before he read the book.

If he had read the "The Book of Laam", parts 1 and 2, like he says he did, he would have seen that the "pseudo-Muslim" sects[20] he described, the Nation of Islam, for one, is very well documented. The book presented facts, documents, certificates, places of births, etc., in order to inform the public. So why fool the Arab world into thinking that there is no history of the Nation of Islam in America, when it was published by the Ansaaru Allah Community in a two volume set, The Book of Laam, parts 1 and 2? If you dare to read the new updated edition #100, The Book of Laam, which was just recently published as one volume, it is available at the Original Tents of Kedar. At least live up to your claim and read the books thoroughly.

HISTORY OF THE CULT - REBUTTAL

Before I begin to rebuke what Bilial has said about the foundation of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, I'd like to make reference to the fact that he has called us a "cult". The only reason why he's using the word cult is because the Canaanite man taught you how to **"misuse"** it. He'd like you to think that a cult is a religion or religious sect generally considered to be extremist or bogus. The word cult is simply the root of the word culture or cultivate, and that's exactly what I'm trying to do. I'm cultivating my people, teaching them about their true culture and way of life: Al Islaam. So it doesn't bother me to be called a cult and I thank you for the compliment. We here in America haven't forgotten that we're Sudanese and Nubians from Africa. You may think you're from Riyadh, you may think you are in with the Arab, but try to marry one of their daughters (not a slave's daughter but one of the big guy's daughters) and try and take her out of Saudi Arabia and you'll quickly be reminded that you are nothing but a **Jamaican - Negro.** To them you're a lawn jockey. I'm an African and I'm proud of my African heritage. I know I was on the planet Earth even before the Caucasian people existed[21]. I'm proud to be who I am. That's right, we're a cult.

For years, we, the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, have been looked upon as a "Radical Group" that is prejudice and rebellious. This is false because we're not about teaching hatred toward anyone. We're merely

---

20. *Refer to Edition #100, The Book of Laam, Fear No Longer For I Have Arrived; Edition #106, Shaikh Daoud (HWON), The Religion of Humanity; Edition #109, Who Was Noble Drew Ali (HWON)? Edition #177, Who Was Marcus Garvey (HWON)?.*
21. *Refer to Al Qur'aan 15:28.*

trying to restore the pride and dignity that our people have been stripped of. Our people were told that they had no language, no way of life, no culture and no purpose. Why is it that when we, the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, strive toward renewing the memory of just how great we once were, we're called radicals, rebels, revolutionists, etc. Don't knock us with your stones of slander for you may destroy your only source of true knowledge.

The plot to degrade this community and hopefully, as far as you're concerned, to eliminate us, doesn't come as a surprise to us, because we know history and we know that it repeats itself. From the beginning of time, even before the physical creation of man, those who were sent by ALLAH (س) to teach the laws were persecuted, slandered and opposed.

- **The Prophet Adam (ص) was opposed:**
  Al Qur'aan 7:12
- **The Prophet Noah (ص) was opposed:**
  Al Qur'aan 11:27
- **The Prophet Abraham (ص) was opposed:**
  Al Qur'aan 21:70
- **The Prophet Moses (ص) was opposed:**
  Al Qur'aan 10:75
- **The Messiah Jesus (ص) was opposed:**
  Al Qur'aan 4:157
- **The Prophet Muhammad (ص) was opposed:**
  Al Qur'aan 6:10

If you knew anything about the Qur'aan, you would know that Shaytaan [الشيطان (CH) made a pact with ALLAH (س) wherein he stated that he would lead everyone he could off the Siraatu'l Mustaqiym [الصراط المستقيم] the path of those who stand straight and firm]. (Al Qur'aan 7:16-18)[22]. You embarked upon your mission to keep people from the path of ALLAH (س). Let me begin to expose the lies you have fabricated.

WHICH: 1935 or 1945 A.D.?

You say on footnote #1, page 1, that I was born Dwight York on June 26th, 1935 A.D., in New York. You haven't done your homework.

"In 1975 A.D. edition of the books, the large picture of Isa holding a cane, signed with his birthdate as 1935 A.D. was deleted and his birthdate was mentioned as 1945 A.D., 100 years after that of the Sudanese "Mahdi" (1885 A.D.). In the 1977 A.D. editions, the large picture was placed on the inside cover with a new signature and a new birthdate (See, Isa Muhammad, Tajwyd Proper Reading of Qur'an, Edition 39, (USA: Ansaru Allah Community, 1977 A.D.), Book 1, inside cover - the pasted addition is quite obvious)."

---

22. *Refer to "The Nubian Creed: White People Not Human", page 214.*

To begin with if editions printed prior to 1975 A.D., all the way back to 1970 A.D., would have been investigated, they would see that my birthdate has always been Tuesday, June 26, 1945 A.D. The picture that Bilial happened to come across did have an error, but with all the misspelled words I found in "The Ansar Cult In America", it should be understood that humans make errors. In the excerpt from his book, page 1, he makes a mistake himself [which I have underlined on the previous page]! He calculated 1885 A.D. to be 100 years before 1945 A.D.; yet, he meant 1845 A.D as the correct calculation. He is a human; and humans make mistakes!

PROOF #1:

The "Bilal" newspaper, printed in 1973 A.D., page 2, clearly states that I was a young man of 27 years, I had not yet reached my 28th birthday that year. When you subtract 1973 A.D. from 1989 A.D. you get a difference of 16 years. If you add 16 + 28 which was my age in 1973 A.D. you would get 44. In June of this year I turned 44 years old: 1989 - 44 = 1945, the year of my birth. This "Bilal" newspaper printed in 1973 A.D. is a lot older than the 1975 A.D. editions which Bilial quoted. **Make note how ALLAH (س) is helping me, can you see it, look at what newspaper it is, that's right, it's his own name, the "Bilal" newspaper. Don't you see, ALLAH (س) is giving you a sign?**

The Imam Isa Abd'Allah Ibn Abu Bakr Muhammad is a servant of ALLAH (Abdullah). His job is to help raise the 144,000. But he has a set-back. He is but a young man of 27 years. This tends to make his job some-what more difficult (be- feel that wisdom comes with age), but not ALLAH is on his side.

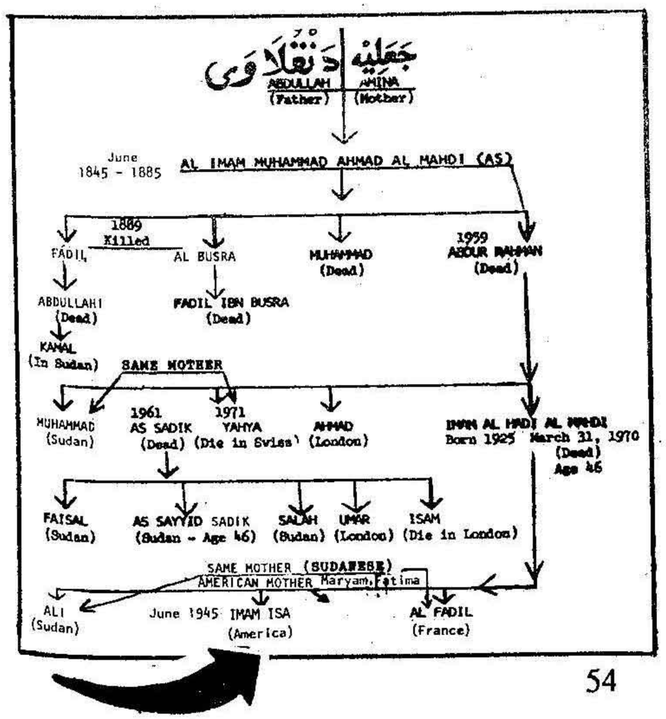
Bilal newspaper, page 2

The above is an exact duplicate of page 2 from the aforementioned newspaper. The reason why some of the phrases are distorted is because the newspaper as was said before, is very old (1973 A.D.), and a clear reproduction was not available; but, what you need to see, is right there, underlined.

PROOF#2:

To confirm that the year Bilial saw was a mistake, here is further proof. On the back of a newspaper I had printed in the 70's [Adam's Calendar], there is a picture of me holding the staff. The year written above my photograph says 1945 A.D., now look at the birthdate under my signature in the same photograph, it says 1935 A.D. It was a mistake, can't you see that? And by the way, thank you for bringing it to my attention, now I can make sure it is corrected. This is how Arabs write just like in English, notice the following numbers and handwritings have their own style:

3 ٣ - 4 ٤



Everyone writes different

right	Right
Right	Right

PROOF #3:

Again in one of our earlier newspapers called **"Our Savior"**, page 14, there is a descendancy chart that states my name and the year in which I was born: 1945 A.D.

On page 1 of the book Ansaar Cult, Mr. Philips goes on to say:

"The founder of the Ansaru Allah sect, Dwight York, was born on June 26, 1935 in New York. He grew up in Brooklyn. . ."

Wrong again!!!

UMM FAATIMAH MARYAM
AS A YOUNG WOMAN

First let me begin with what my name really is since you seem to be confused. On October, 1944 A.D., at the age of 19, my mother Faatimah Maryam traveled to Egypt from the United States. She met a young 20 year old man named Al Haadi[23], son of Abdur Rahman, who was attending school in Alexandria, Egypt. She didn't know who he was nor about his royal descendancy. They established a relationship and at the end of the school year, in 1945 A.D., Al Haadi Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi had to return to Abaa Island, Sudan, leaving Faatimah Maryam with child. She traveled to Aswan, Wadi-Halfa, Nubia, and resided with her father's family. Faatimah Maryam's father's name was Salah Hailak Al Ghalat, who was a merchant seaman.

I want you to look closely at the young picture above of my mother Faatimah Maryam. Now, I want to ask you a question, does it or does it not look like she was already influenced by some sort of culture before the 1960's? Does she resemble an American, is she dressed like an American? No, of course not. She is dressed in white and she has her head covered, she is not in American clothes. Later on in life, she passed this culture on down to her children and we too lived and dressed in a cultural way.

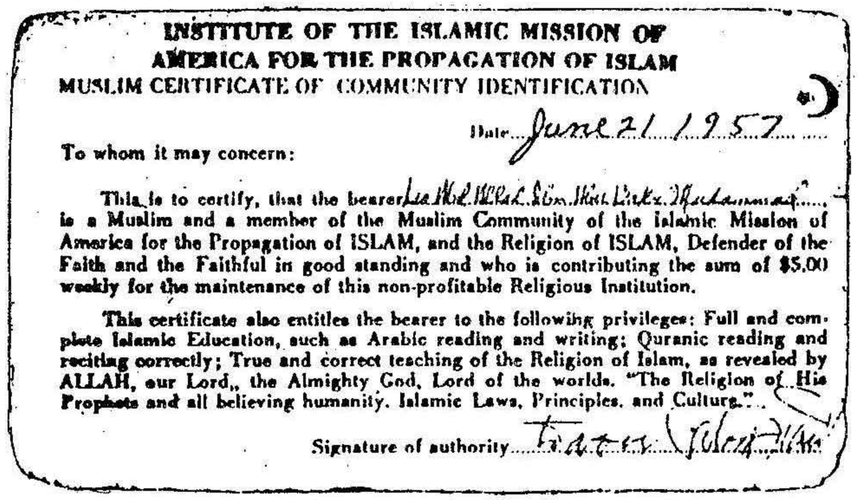
In June of that same year, Faatimah Maryam went to Omdurman, Sudan, to meet Al Haadi Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi, but was unable to see him. On Monday, June 25, 1945 A.D., she went into labor in Omdurman,

---

23 Refer to Edition #190, The Death of the Martyr Al Haadi Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi (1925-1970 A.D.), and the section in this book called "The Second Stage: Mahdism", page 115.

Sudan. At 12:00 midnight, on Tuesday June 26, she gave birth to me. I was given the Arabic name "Isa" at birth by my grandfather, Salah Hailak Al Ghalat. As it is custom in the Sudan for the male members of the family to also have their father's name, I also acquired my father's name. My full name is Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi and if you check the records in the Hall of Records of the Sudan you will see that my birth was indeed recorded. However, no birth certificate was issued because, one was not yet required by law as a Sudanese. Even after I was born, my mother was not accepted by my father's royal family.

Thus, she was escorted back to the United States by her father to Boston and then New Bedford, Massachusetts. I was registered on Tuesday, July 3, 1945 A.D. as "male" York and an American birth certificate was drawn up. The name "York" comes from my mother's previous marriage in 1941 A.D. to a Portuguese man from Boston, whose name was David York. As I grew older I was nicknamed "Dwight" after my maternal grandmother's (Leila Williams) father's name because my mother's family didn't want to recognize my Arabic name. This is the history of my Sudanese name, Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, and the American name I acquired while in the United States, Dwight York. This is the truth about the other names which you say I possess; and I add, if I was trying to hide the fact that one of my names is Dwight York, would I call myself Dr. York[24]? Think now, since 1973 A.D. a picture of myself and the name Dr. York has appeared on posters, records, television videos etc. I'm known by thousands of people as Dr. D. York, so ask yourself: "IS HE TRYING TO HIDE THIS NAME?" The only logical answer if you're honest, Bilial, is NO!!!! As an adolescent I was introduced to my mentor, Shaikh Daoud (HWON) who advised me to change my name, from Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi to Isa Abd'ALLAH ibn Abu Bakr Muhammad, on Friday 21, 1957 A.D. because he wanted to protect me.



INSTITUTE OF THE ISLAMIC MISSION OF
AMERICA FOR THE PROPAGATION OF ISLAM
MUSLIM CERTIFICATE OF COMMUNITY IDENTIFICATION

Date June 21 1957

To whom it may concern:

This is to certify, that the bearer Isa Abd'Allah ibn Abu Bakr Muhammad is a Muslim and a member of the Muslim Community of the Islamic Mission of America for the Propagation of ISLAM, and the Religion of ISLAM, Defender of the Faith and the Faithful in good standing and who is contributing the sum of $5.00 weekly for the maintenance of this non-profitable Religious Institution.

This certificate also entitles the bearer to the following privileges: Full and complete Islamic Education, such as Arabic reading and writing; Quranic reading and reciting correctly; True and correct teaching of the Religion of Islam, as revealed by ALLAH, our Lord,, the Almighty God, Lord of the worlds. "The Religion of His Prophets and all believing humanity. Islamic Laws, Principles, and Culture."

Signature of authority Satar Abdul Aziz

NOTE ON THE IDENTIFICATION CARD:

- **The date: June 21, 1957**
- **The name: Isa Abd'Allah ibn Abu Bakr Muhammad**
- **The signature: Shaikh Daoud**

---

24. Refer to "The Second Stage: Mahdism" on page 115 of this book.

Shaikh Daoud Ahmad Faisal (HWON)
(1891-1980 A.D.)

Shaikh Daoud (HWON) was aware of who I was and had previously met my uncle As Sayyid Saadiq Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi when he came to America and my grandfather the late As Sayyid Abdur Rahman Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi (1885-1959 A.D.)[25]. Shaikh Daoud (HWON) knew of the past and recent historical events which had included the Mahdi family in the Sudan, and he knew that if I continued to use the name, Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, my life would be in danger. Upon establishing the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, my followers respectfully began to call me "Imaam Isa" for short.

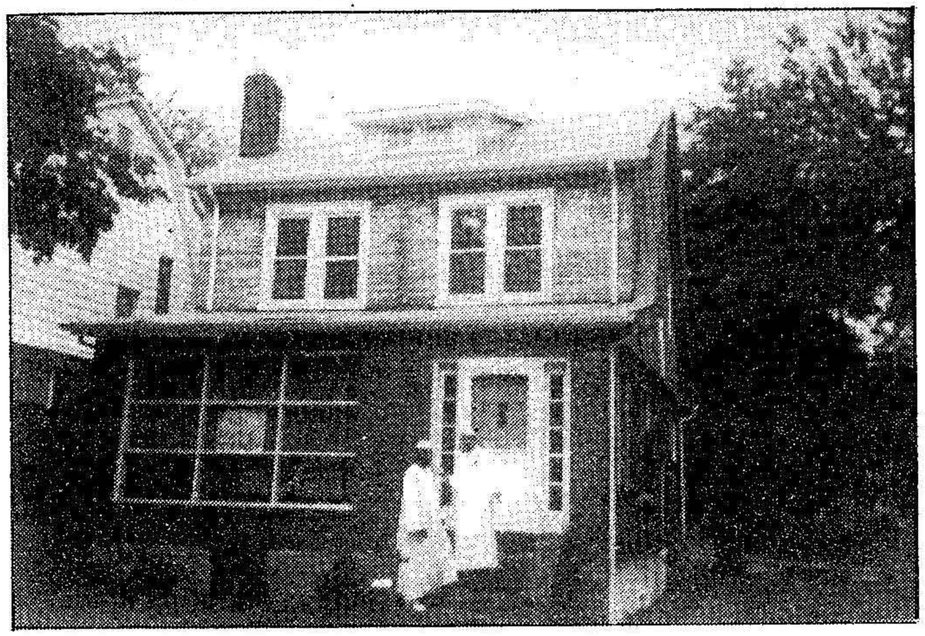
Once I knew, as an adult, that I was no longer in immediate danger, I began to use my real name again. This is the evolution of my name. I do not use Isa Abd'ALLAH Ibn Abu Bakr Muhammad any longer and I am no longer the "Imaam" of the Ansaaru Allah Community. Now that you know, you need not have any more inquiries. Before I go on, I would like to say that my mother Faatimah Maryam, lives with me here in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. Let me ask you: are your mother and father - Muslims? No. If you say no, then they are still Christians. What does that say for your ability, can't you convert your own mother and father to what you call the truth.

Bilial claims that I was raised in Brooklyn. Wrong. I was raised in Massachusetts until the age of 7. At the age of seven Shaikh Hasuwn escorted me to Aswan, Nubia in Wadi-Halfa to be with my mother's family. My father had appointed Shaikh Hasuwn to be my guardian. His job was to protect and properly raise me in Al Islaam. He would escort me to Omdurman and Abaa Island to visit and stay with my father and grandfather. My grandfather, As Sayyid Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi, the Imaam of the Ansaars in the Sudan until 1959 A.D., upon looking into my eyes foretold that I was the one who would possess "the light". It was here where I was raised by Shaikh Hasuwn and my uncle on my mother's side, Abdullah. I returned to the United States, State Street to be exact at the

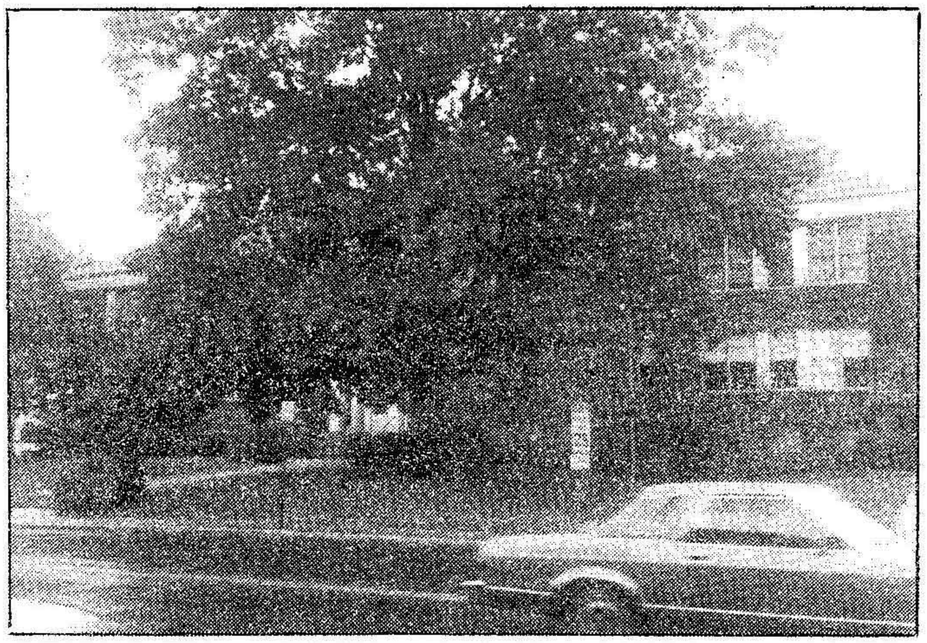
---

25. For recent pictures of members of the Mahdi family refer to section "The Second Stage: Mahdism" on page 115 of this book.

age of 12 in the year 1957 A.D. I spent my adolescent years in Teaneck, New Jersey with my maternal aunts at 245 Coolidge Avenue and attended Teaneck Junior High School, a local school.



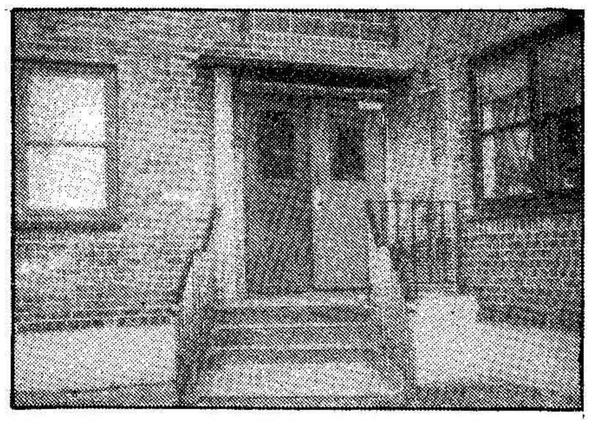
MY HOME AS A YOUTH
245 COOLIDGE AVENUE, TEANECK, NEW JERSEY



THE SCHOOL I ATTENDED
TEANECK JUNIOR HIGH SCHOOL, TEANECK, NEW JERSEY

I first began to visit Brooklyn on weekends only and would stay with Umar [also known as Oscar Love or "Brother"], a serviceman who learned about Al Islaam through his travels as a friend of Shaikh Daoud (HWON). Together we would attend Jumu'ah services at the State Street Mosque. It was he who resided at 125 Nostrand Avenue, apartment #6-A, in the Marcy Projects, Brooklyn, New York. My mother and half brothers and sisters also lived in the same building in apartment #1-D, but I only visited there on weekends. So, no, you are wrong again, I lived and was raised in New Jersey, not Brooklyn. Get your story straight!

Here is Umar Abdullah Muhammad also known as Oscar "Brother" Love



Umar Abdullah helped me adjust to the foreign environment of America. After High School, I attended universities in the Sudan and Egypt. It was then that I met Faatimah Sanousi Umar of the Sudan, who later became my wife[26]

←The Marcy Projects, 125 Nostrand Avenue, Apartment #6-A, Brooklyn, New York home of Umar Abdullah Muhammad

Mr. Philips claims on page 1 that:

"As a youth he was involved in crime and drugs and after a number of run-ins with the police he was jailed in the early 60's for a period of time. In prison it may be presumed that York came in contact with Elijah Muhammad's teachings as well as those of Noble Drew Ali's."

This is all a lie! The fact is that I have never been involved with drugs at all in my life and if you can prove that I have been, go get my records from the courts. Yes, as a teenager I did belong to a gang and I

---

26. Refer to The Second Stage: Mahdism, page 115.

did get into squabbles. During the 60's I was involved in the "Black thing" like everybody else; but, I never belonged to any Black Panther, Nationalist or Marxist group like Bilial who is a confessed communist[27]. And yes, I did get arrested but that is the best you can do. I was, a youthful offender, that means as a kid, a bad boy, not a criminal, no, not me, sir, you're wrong again.

You say that while in prison I came in contact with the Honorable Elijah Muhammad's (HWON) teachings as well as those of Noble Drew Ali (HWON). First of all I was never in a prison; I was in a rehabilitation center for children, not criminals. You should get your lies straight, I'm not your kind of people. I didn't come in contact with the teachings of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad and Noble Drew Ali (TWON) while in any prison. I never knew anything about the Noble Drew Ali's (HWON) movement until I was introduced to it by a brother named Salahudiyn who was a member of the Ansaaru Allah Community during its early years. He took me to the Moorish Science Temple in Queens in the early 70's. I did see alot of 5 Percenters because I used to peddle up and down 125th Street. I saw alot of the followers of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) during my brief stay on Rikers Island in the 60's before I was sent to the rehabilitation center for youths and I learned about this great Nubian leader. After that, yes, I did read the "Muhammad Speaks" newspaper and studied the lessons from ex-members of the Nation of Islam who gave them to me.

Continuing on page 1 it states:

"Sometime after his release he went to State Street Mosque in Brooklyn, New York, and accepted Islaam around 1965 at the hands of another Black American concert, Luqman 'Abdul 'Aleem."

This is totally unfounded, and if you look at the Identification card on page 53, and read the year, you will see that it was signed by Shaikh Daoud (HWON) in 1957 A.D. I was attending the State Street Mosque long before Luqman came into the picture.

Now you can call Shaikh Daoud (HWON) a liar and say that he forged this card for me, if you want to, but that was exactly 15 years before Bilial converted to Al Islaam. He has only been Muslim for 15 years and we have letters in our books from Muslims who were here in Islaam while he was still a Christian. So who is he to point out anyone else's faults. 15 years prior to him becoming a Muslim, I was already associating with Shaikh Daoud (HWON). I continued to attend 143 State Street Mosque in Brooklyn N.Y. during the late 60's (1967, 1968, 1969 A.D.).

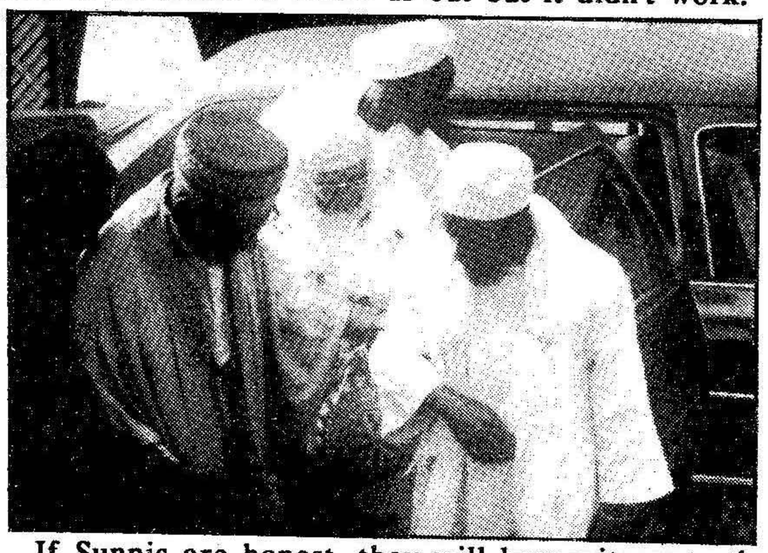
Soon after, the Sunnis at State Street gave their Mosque over to some Sunni Muslim from Pakistan called Hafiz Maqbul. If you don't believe me confirm this by calling 143 State Street mosque at 1- (718) 875-6607.

---

27. Refer to the "Preface" of this book on page 47.

During that time, the Sunnis were causing alot of turmoil there. So Shaikh Daoud (HWON) called me and asked me to help him because he was going in and out of hospitals and was sick and dying. Instead of helping him, the Sunnis were trying to make haste his death.

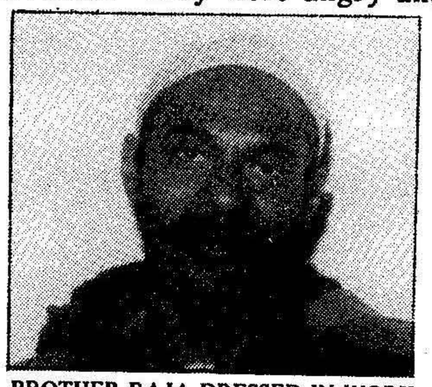
So we reconstructed the mosque because the Qiblah was facing the wrong direction for over 25 years, that was how unorganized you Orthodox Sunni Muslims were. After Shaikh Daoud's (HWON) call, we arranged for a brother named Raja Shariff, who was also raised as a child at State Street, and who also came from a very good family, to stay with Shaikh Daoud (HWON). The Brother Raja cooked, cleaned and took very good care of Shaikh Daoud (HWON). The Sunni's were angry with us and united in an effort to throw us out but it didn't work.



Here is the Brother Raja helping Shaikh Daoud (HWON) and mother Khadiyjah get out of the car when they arrived at our Community for one of the 'Iyds.

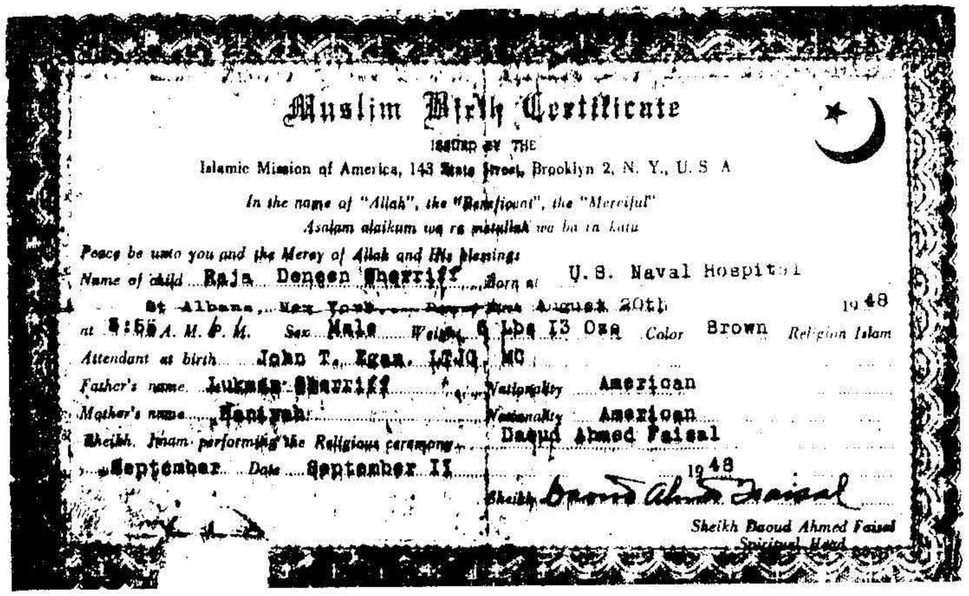
If Sunnis are honest, they will bear witness to these truths, confirming that Shaikh Daoud (HWON) came to spend his 'Iyds (celebrations of the breaking of fast) with us at 743 Bushwick Avenue. They were angry and remained angry thereafter because of this.

So the brother Luqman that you are talking about, Mr. Philips, is a Sunni Muslim from State Street who worships the Pakistanians. I remember him, he is a good man but has no direction. He could not have been the one who brought me into the State Street Mosque for the first time. It is obvious by my Identification Card that I was in State Street in the year 1957 A.D. You must get your facts straight.



BROTHER RAJA DRESSED IN WORK CLOTHES. HE WAS A BUILDER IN THE ANSAARULLAH COMMUNITY (HE IS LIKE A SON TO ME)

Bilial claims that I make up everything I write and at the same time he claims that I first got exposed to Al Islaam in 1965 A.D. at State Street Mosque under the brother Luqman?



Muslim Birth Certificate

ISSUED BY THE

Islamic Mission of America, 143 State Street, Brooklyn 2, N. Y., U. S. A

In the name of "Allah", the "Beneficent", the "Merciful"

Asalam alaikum wa re matullah wa ba ra katu

Peace be unto you and the Mercy of Allah and His blessings

Name of child Raja Dengen Shariff Born at U.S. Naval Hospital

St Albans, New York August 20th 1948

at 8:55 A. M. P. M. Sex Male Weight 6 Lbs 13 Ozs Color Brown Religion Islam

Attendant at birth John T. Egan. LMD. MD

Father's name Lukman Shariff Nationality American

Mother's name Khadijah Nationality American

Sheikh, Imam performing the Religious ceremony Daoud Ahmed Faisal

September Date September 11 1948

Sheikh Daoud Ahmed Faisal

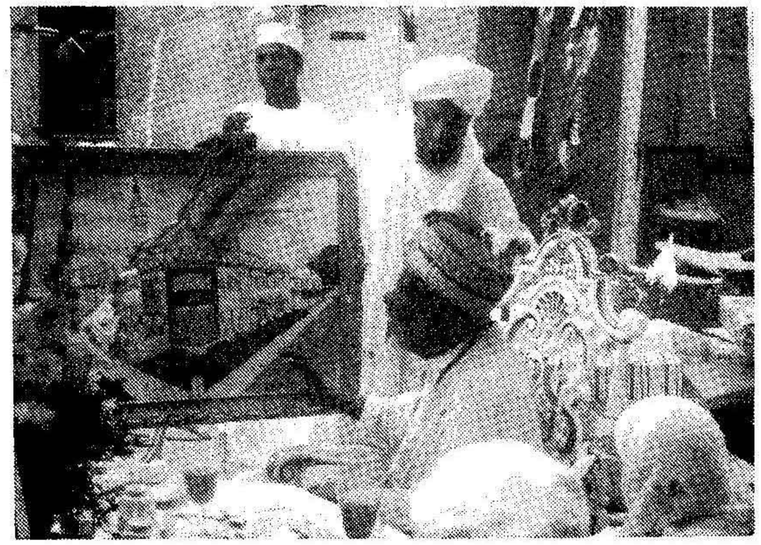
Sheikh Daoud Ahmed Faisal

Spiritual Head

THIS IS RAJA'S MUSLIM BIRTH CERTIFICATE WHICH WAS SIGNED BY SHAIKH DAOUD (HWON)

It took you years to read my books. Are you going to compliment me with the ability to have written all these books myself? Explain your mentality, and the mentality of the other Sunnis in the world who prefer to work for someone else for the rest of their lives instead of doing what I have done. Don't you realize that when you say I made all this up, you're giving me a great compliment. And that now I have millions of followers all over the world and I've got millions of books in circulation in more than 1 language? What book did this brother Luqman write? That would have been impossible without the help of ALLAH (س). Yes, I was raised in America, I came here as a child, I was raised here, and I do have an American mentality, but something inside me works divine things that are not inside of any of your leadership. And that is what I call the incarnation of divinity. Not that I'm saying I'm ALLAH (س), but that obviously ALLAH (س) is guiding my pen.

HERE I AM WITH SHAIKH DAOUD (HWON) 1977 A.D. IYDU'L FITR



THE FIRST STAGE: The Foundation – Rebuttal

On page 1 of your book the "Ansar Cult in America", Mr. Philips, states:

"Dwight York changed his name to Isa Abdullah and began inviting youths to a black nationalist version of Islaam which he had begun to concoct."

The Ansaar Community is in no way a Black nationalist version of Al Islaam. What you, Bilial, are trying to say is that we're Black Muslims living Al Islaam and this bothers you. You could have said "nationalist" movement, but you included "Black" in the statement. As I said before, we're "nationalists" in the sense that we're building a Muslim "Nubian" nation.

Bilial you cast stones and yet you are a member of "Black" movements which rose in the 1960's A.D. Here is an excerpt from the book, "The Devil's Deception of the Shee'ah" which you translated. Under the section "About the Translator", on page VII, it states:

"On his return to Canada he completed two years in the field of Biology . . . before joining the Black Movement for social change which had become prevalent in the U.S.A. at that time."

Isn't the "Black Movement" considered a black nationalist group? So then you are a "Black nationalist". I don't understand why you would call us "Black nationalist" if you didn't have racial undertones. Are you saying the Ansaars were part of the Black Panther Party of the 60's? If you are then you are lying!! We are prophecy being fulfilled which is a little too much for you to understand.

On page 2 Bilial states:

"Isa managed to gather a small band of followers based on his racialist interpretations of the Bible and the Qur'aan."

My answer to this is simple: **IT IS NOT MY RACIALIST INTERPRETATION OF THE BIBLE AND THE QUR'AAN: IT'S THE LAW OF THE BIBLE AND THE QUR'AAN.** For example the Prophet Abraham (ص) as was quoted in your book, the "Ansar Cult in America", pages 181-182, said to his servant not to pick a wife for his son from amongst the Canaanites (Refer to Genesis 24:37). The Prophet Abraham (ص) was putting these Canaanites in a category all their own for he was following the commandment of the Most High. He was making an indisputable difference between his race and the Canaanites. He wanted to make sure that his family didn't mix their seed with these cursed lepers. Then his son followed the same laws (Genesis 28:6). We adhere to this law and don't mix our seed with Canaanites. Because Al Qur'aan 2:130 says that anyone who rejects the law and religion of Abraham (ص) makes a fool of himself. I am trying to follow the laws of the Scriptures which says to follow Abraham's (ص) religion.

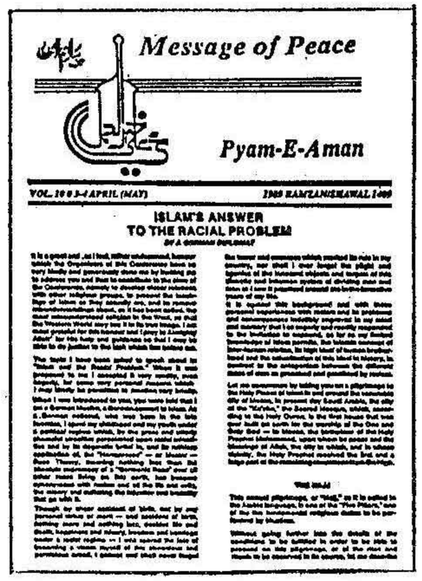
Certain families were exalted above others. Is this racism also? The Israelites, who were Black, were a chosen tribe (Leviticus 19:1-2). The family of Imraam (Joachim), the father of Mary the Messiah Jesus' (ص) mother (Al Qur'aan 3:35), was a chosen family and they were Black too (Al Qur'aan 3:33)

ALLAH (س) made another distinction between tribes and families in the Qur'aan. Is He a racist?

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 49:13 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلنَّاسُ إِنَّا خَلَقْنَٰكُم مِّن ذَكَرٍ وَأُنثَىٰ وَجَعَلْنَٰكُمْ شُعُوبًا وَقَبَآئِلَ لِتَعَارَفُوٓا۟

"OH YOU THE PEOPLE! SURELY WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) CREATED YOU ALL FROM A MALE (ADAM) AND FEMALE (HAWWAH) AND WE MADE YOU INTO TRIBES (SHU'UWBAN: ISHMAELITES, ISRAELITES, MIDIANITES, CANAANITES, EDOMITES) AND FAMILIES (QABAA'ILA: ABRAHAM'S CHILDREN) SO THAT YOU WOULD KNOW ABOUT EACH OTHER. (13)"


Message of Peace

Pyam-E-Aman

ISLAM'S ANSWER TO THE RACIAL PROBLEM

In a recent periodical by Pyam-E-Aman dated April (May), 1989 A.D. there is an article which is entitled "Islam's Answer to the Racial Problem" and under this very same title is the racist statement which says "by a German diplomat". What difference does it make whether he's German, Russian, American or Moroccan? Isn't he a Muslim first? Why do you have to make a distinction? Why wasn't it enough to put his Arabic name and forget the "German" part? This is how hypocritical you orthodox Sunni Muslims are.

In reference to the above verse, Al Qur'aan 49:13, it states:

"There is one verse in the Holy Quran, however, which. .re-states the common origin of man. . .This verse of the Holy Quran is the answer of Islam to racism. . ."

They presented the following translation of Al Qur'aan 49:13:

"O mankind! We created you from a single (pair) of a male and a female, and made you into nations and tribes, that ye may know each other not that ye may despise each other."

And in another instance they present a contradicting quote:

"O mankind! reverence your guardian lord, who created you from a single person." (Al Qur'aan 4:1)

I ask you which is it a single pair which is two, or a single person which would be the Prophet Adam (ص) only? You are making it seem like ALLAH (س), the All Knowing, does not know how to count. This is an error, yes a mistake in the Qur'aan. This is just one of the many mistakes in the English translations of the English Qur'aan which render the Qur'aan an "undivine" Scripture of the Most High. The commentaries present in the Qur'aans don't help either. For example let's look at the commentary of Yusuf Ali for Al Qur'aan 49:13:

"All mankind were created of a single pair of parents; yet they had spread to different climates and developed different languages and different shades of complexions."

This is genetically impossible and logically makes no sense whatsoever. You mean to tell me that the Nubian and pale race are a product of their environments? It is ridiculous. If this is true then that means the pale man who has taken over South Africa will soon develop or metamorphosize and become "black" skinned like the people who naturally inhabit that land. That means that the pale man who resides in any of the oriental countries would develop "chinky" eyes if he stays there long enough. That means that the Nubians who reside in Germany or any other European country for that matter would turn pale and his eyes would change color from just living there. The only way different colors of skins are produced is by breeding, thus the color of a person is carried in their genes. (For more information on the evolution of the pale race refer to "White People Not Human" on page 214 of this book).

Now let me ask you a question. There are supposedly three major races on the Earth which are:

1. **The Black race**
2. **The Red race**
3. **The Pale race**

If Allah stated in Al Qur'aan that the first man was created Black (Al Qur'aan 15:28) and in Al Qur'aan 49:13 it states that he made only:

1. **Male and**
2. **Female**

Where does this third classification or the pale race come from? Can't you see how you are contradicting yourselves?

The Qur'aan states:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 30:22 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَمِنْ ءَايَـٰتِهِۦ خَلْقُ ٱلسَّمَـٰوَٰتِ وَٱلْأَرْضِ وَٱخْتِلَـٰفُ أَلْسِنَتِكُمْ وَأَلْوَٰنِكُمْ ۚ إِنَّ
فِى ذَٰلِكَ لَءَايَـٰتٍ لِّلْعَـٰلِمِينَ ﴿٢٢﴾

"AND FROM HIS (ALLAH) SIGNS IS THE CREATION OF THE GALACTIC HEAVENS AND THE PLANET EARTH AND THE DIVERSITY OF YOUR DIALECTS AND COLORS: SURELY IN THAT IS A SIGN FOR THE LEARNED ONES (22)."

This is in reference to the Nubian man because the pale race is just that, pale, it does not have a diversity of colors. The Nubian race is the only race in the world which has many hues. The skin color of Nubians ranges from light to almost blue-black. The color white, which is described as pale, in itself is not a color, it is the absence of color. Their color would be pink and we would have to call him "pinky" and not "white" which is not a color.

There are laws in Al Islaam which are not "pleasant" and one of them is the separation of man into nations, tribes and races which are not to mix with one another. According to the scriptures, the pale race is not to mix with the Nubian race (Genesis 24:37, 28:6) and that is an ugly truth which to this day you pale Arabs do not want to accept.

You are getting confused with the words nation and race which are considered distinct in the Qur'aan. If you look in Webster's Dictionary it will clearly point out the difference. For example, a nation can be a group of people, like Muslims, and refers to "nationality" or "nationhood". Race means a stock, family, or tribe. In its modern form race is a classification invented to make a distinction and a separation by way of color from which the word "racism" or "racial" stem. Stop fooling yourselves the words nation, tribes and race are different words altogether. (Refer to Edition #145, "You Are Adam's Descendants" and Edition #121, "Racism In Islaam", Part 1). Now let's look at the following quote which you misinterpreted and from which you get your mixed up philosophy:

"And mankind is naught but a single nation." (Al Qur'aan 2:213)

This verse clearly says "nation" not race. Therefore among the nations of people some are "chosen people" and are mentioned in the Scriptures (Leviticus 19:1-2, Al Qur'aan 3:33, 106:1). The chosen seed of Abraham or the seed of David is referring to a family or tribe. You are mistaking the words "seed" (نسل, Naslun) and "race" (عرق, 'Irqun) and "nation" (قوم, Qawmun). ALLAH (س) is definitely making a distinction in Al Qur'aan 49:13 between tribes and nations. Yet, the Pyam-E-Aman leaflet wants to convince you otherwise and states:

"Their divisions into races, nations, tribes and families should not lead to estrangement from, but to a better knowledge of each other. Superiority of one over another in this vast brotherhood does not depend on race, nationality, wealth or rank but on righteousness."

If there is no race distinction and if this is what you orthodox Sunni Muslims practice, then tell me why these racist statements are found within this same leaflet.

"The Arabs regarded themselves as a superior race. And . . the negroes they did not recognize them except as slaves."

"Among the first Muslims were members of the noblest Arab families as well as a good number of negro slaves".

"The negro slaves and the noble Arab were made to meet together on terms of equality in prayer and in religious gatherings."

"In the first Muslim community a negro slave, Bilal, was chosen by the Holy Prophet himself to deliver the "adhan".

Concerning inter-racial marriages it states:

"Such marriages were never frowned upon by Muslims . . many a rulers of the Umayad and Abasside as well as of later dynasties, had Turkish, Greek or even negro mothers."

You are such hypocrites! If there is no separation of races, then why does racism still exist today in the Arab world as is confirmed by the above statements. Why are only pale rich Arabs holding the influential positions in government? Why don't rich pale Arabs help their Nubian "brethren" in underdeveloped and starving countries? This is just a confirmation that pale Arabs do not practice equality among the races as they so proclaim. They are trying to suppress the true Arabs, the Black Arabs, because they fear Nubians ruling the Arab world. If I were to ask any pale Arab if he would allow a Nubian from America to marry his sister or daughter, he'd probably say "no". They consider Nubians, from any part of the world, as "negroes or niggers" and an inferior race of people.

Another translation which is found within this same leaflet which is sheer blasphemy is:

"O mankind! I am the apostle that hath come to you in truth from God" (Al Qur'aan 4:170).

If the Qur'aan was authored by ALLAH (س), this statement is making it seem like the Prophet Muhammad (ص) wrote certain verses within the Qur'aan. This is a grave sin. If you look at the Arabic of this verse the words "I am" are not found in this verse, they were added in the English version. Because of this bad translation and misinterpretation you have people thinking that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) authored the Qur'aan and that he founded Al Islaam.

This has to stop!

It is not right to publish poor translations such as these and have the public thinking the Prophet Muhammad (ص) wrote the Qur'aan. I will not allow you to teach my children such nonsense. The English speaking Muslims won't know that what they are reading is wrong and thus will be misled into deifying the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and will become "Muhammadans" instead of Muslims. This lie confirms itself easily if you just open up your Qur'aans and research this verse. You will see that the

words "I am" cannot be found:

"O men, the Apostle has now come to you" - Al Qur'an by Ahmed Ali, Akrash Publishing, 1984

"Men, the Apostle has brought you the truth" - The Koran by N.J. Dawood, Allen Lane, Penguin Books Ltd, 1978 A.D.

"O mankind, the messenger has brought you the truth" - The Qur'an by T.B. Irving, Amana Books, 1985 A.D.

"O ye people!" Here hath come to you a true Apostle." - The Message of the Qur'an, by Hashim Amir-Ali, Charles E. Tuttle Company, 1974 A.D.

"O mankind! The Messenger hath come to you." - The Holy Qur'an, New and Revised edition by 'Abdullah Yusuf Ali, Amana Corporation, 1989 A.D.

This is why it is important to have the correct translations and not just any Qur'aan that is out in the market today. The above translators, one of which is an American, can't agree on how to translate the few Arabic words of Al Qur'aan 4:170. This is causing sectism or the divisions which are prevalent in Al Islaam. The correct translation is:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:170 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلنَّاسُ قَدْ جَآءَكُمُ ٱلرَّسُولُ بِٱلْحَقِّ مِن رَّبِّكُمْ

"O YOU PEOPLE! INDEED THERE HAS COME TO YOU ALL BY WAY OF THE TRUTH (THE FACT BEYOND A DOUBT) THE APOSTLE (MUHAMMAD) FROM YOUR SUSTAINER (ALLAH). (170)"

It is more than evident that there is racism in Al Islaam. Even in your articles which are supposedly anti-racist you publish racist statements. By this one periodical alone it is made clear that Orthodox Sunni Muslims have not abolished racism in Al Islaam as you so arrogantly claim. This is why I say that Al Qur'aan 49:13 is speaking about segregation. This means that the reds (Chinese, Edomites) are one family, the Blacks (Semites) are another, the pale (Canaanites) are another, etc. **That is racism!!**

The Messiah Jesus (ص) was also a racist, he stated:

THE BOOK OF JOHN BY JOHN (SON OF ZEBEDEE) 1:11 [REVEALED 98 A.D.]

"إِلَى خَاصَّتِهِ جَاءَ وَخَاصَّتُهُ لَمْ تَقْبَلْهُ.

"HE (AL MASIYH ISA, THE MESSIAH JESUS) CAME (THE GREAT LIGHT, ALLAH, SENT HIM DOWN AS JIBRAA'IYL [GABRIEL], A LESSER LIGHT) TO HIS OWN PEOPLE (LOST TRIBE OF ISRAEL) AND HIS OWN PEOPLE (JUDAH, THE LOST TRIBE OF ISRAEL) DIDN'T ACCEPT HIM."

This is a racist statement. He didn't say "I came to all people", he made a distinction. Nobody ever questioned him, did they? ALLAH (س) protected and separated the Quraysh tribe from the rest of the tribes during the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) time.

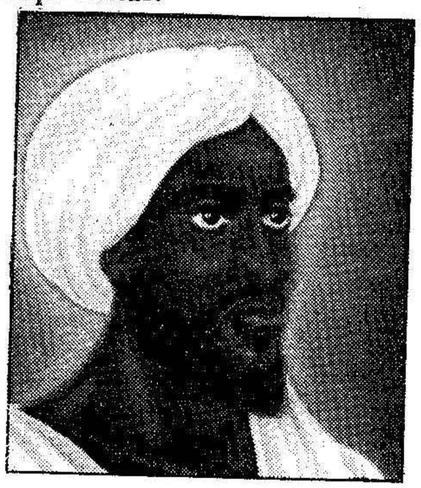
AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 106:1 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

لِإِيلَٰفِ قُرَيْشٍ ①

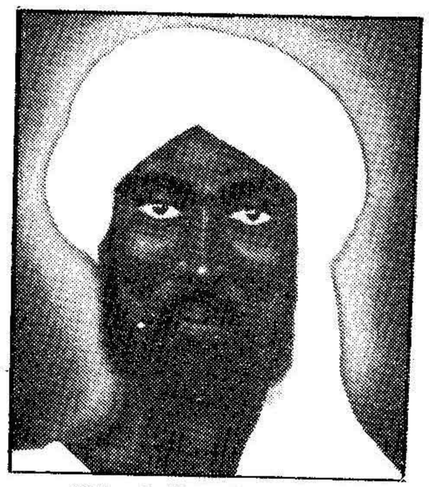
"O TRIBE OF QURAYSH (WHO ARE THE NOBLE DESCENDANTS OF ABRAHAM), YOU HAVE BECOME ACCUSTOMED TO THOUSANDS OF ALLAH'S PROTECTIONS. (1)"

Yes, we're racist in this respect. We marry within our race and keep our "race" pure. If Nubians separate themselves from every other race in the world, we will dominate. I'm not wrong for trying to preserve our "Black" race as is stated in the Scriptures.

You Bilial chose a name of a companion of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) who is classified as Black. There's basically two Black people in the Islaamic world that the desert Arabs give credit to. One is Zayd ibn Haarith (579-629 A.D.), the adopted son of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) whom they say was so ugly, his wife Zaynab[28] bint Jahsh (589-642 A.D.) did not love him. The second is Bilaal ibn Rabah (HWON, 551-641 A.D.). He's the one recognized in the Arab world as the singer or the caller of the Adhaan (اذان, call to prayer). What kind of racism is this lie you accept Bilial?



Zayd ibn Haarith (579-629 A.D.)



Bilaal ibn Rabah (551-641 A.D.)

28. *Zaynab bint Jahsh was the cousin of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). After her divorce to Zayd ibn Haarith, she married the Prophet Muhammad (ص) in 625 A.D.*

Notice the two accepted categories for these two "Black" Muslims. We're back to being Black, ugly and musically inclined. This is racism and it's coming from the red Arab world and is all lies because all of them were Cushites, Blacks.

Bilial, you chose the name of the only man that your friends consider "Black" in Al Islaam. Is that a coincidence?!! No!!! If you admit that you prefer the name Bilial because it is identified with "Black", you would be admitting to being a racist. Imaam Wallace did the same. He confessed not to be a racist and chose the name Bilalians for his congregation.

I didn't interpret the Bible and Qur'aan and make up "racist" laws like you say. I presented quotes that verify this. Yes, Ansaars who are Nubians, do distinguish themselves from other races on the planet Earth by following the laws of the Scriptures. Note also that I published a two volume set, edition #121 entitled "Racism In Al Islaam", which you will find informative since you are having a little trouble defining what is and what is not racism in Al Islaam.

The Metamorphosis Of The Ansaars

On page 2 Mr. Philips states:

". . .And formally founded his own cult in 1967 which he named "Ansar Pure Sufi".

You are half right and half wrong. It's true that I founded "Ansar Pure Sufi", but no it was not a cult, it was an Islaamic Community. Let me add that in 1967 A.D. I also had a store called "Pure Sufi" located at 620 Flatbush Avenue, Brooklyn, NY. The store was originally a record store. I converted it into an African shop of African paraphernalia.

The Six Pointed Star and Crescent a Plot to Deceive According to Mr. Philips.

On page 2 of the book entitled "Ansar Cult in America", it states:

"The Star of David inside a crescent with an Ankh inside of the star became the cult's symbol . . .His choice of the star of David does not represent his support for Judaism as such. . .he only wished to co-opt the Black Jews as he later tried to co-opt the Black Muslims.

My response to this accusation is as follows. I used the six-pointed star with the crescent and the ankh for this reason:

THE ANKH:

The ankh is the symbol, as I have always said in our books, of the key from this life to the next.

THE SIX-POINTED STAR:

Each point on the six-pointed star is a representative of the six major Prophets: Adam, Noah, Abraham, Ishmael, Moses and Jesus (PBUT).

The six-pointed star is symbolic of the prophecy of Genesis 49:10. It shouldn't be confused with the interlocking six pointed star used by the pale German Jews (Jebusites) called the Magen David.

THE CRESCENT:

The Crescent symbolizes the last and seal of the Prophets - the Prophet Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (ص).

Crescents or half moons were first used in the time of the Ishmaelites as ornaments (Isaiah 3:18-21). The upright crescent is used by the Ishmaelites to represent that a Muslim is one who is always upright before the Sustainer. In the Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation) the crescent "moon" is symbolic of the reappearance of Al Islaam in the West in the last days and times (Revelation 12:1). The rebirth of the symbol in the West represents the birth of the 144,000 who are destined to enter paradise.

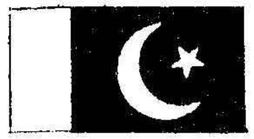
The orthodox Muslims claim that the six pointed star is not their symbol and claim the five pointed star instead. Yet, the star which the Prophet Muhammad (ص) used was a six-pointed star. Look at the six pointed star and crescent on top of the standard (ensign of a nation of people) of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) [Refer to Edition #11, Who Was the Prophet Muhammad (ص)?]. The six pointed star and crescent is the true symbol of Al Islaam. If you need further clarification on this symbol I can refer you to Edition #165, "The True Star of Al Islaam".

Why do so-called Muslim countries use a (5) pointed star that is internationally used as a symbol of Satan? Look at the Satanic five pointed star and the symbol of the "Islamic Chamber of Commerce" of New York which is part of Daru'l Ifta of the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia.

SATANIC 5 POINTED STAR

UPRIGHT 5 POINTED STAR USED AS ISLAMIC SYMBOL

ISLAAMIC FLAGS WHICH BEAR THE SATANIC 5 POINTED STAR

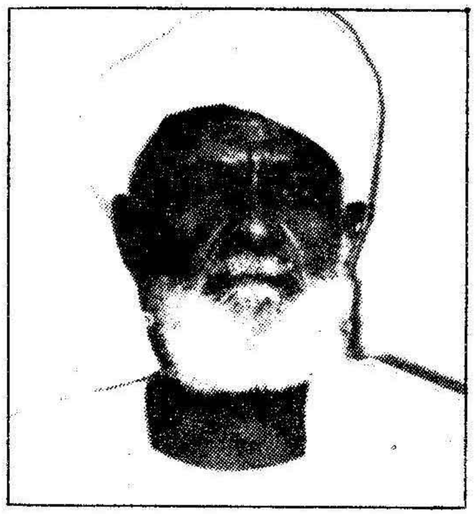


Pakistan
97% Moslem

Turkey
98.2% Moslem

Iraq
64% Moslem

- Taken from "Chronicle of the Year 1988", page 106, Chronicle Publications Inc., Mt. Kisco, New York.



SHAIKH HASUWN

On page 3, it states:

"Their dress became African (long robes known as Akbarders and a cap called a Fum) and the ankh was dropped from their emblem."

Our attire has undergone striking changes, beginning from 1967 A.D.; but, they were all Islaamic attire. If you want to get into why we're wearing African clothes, originally we were part of an African Movement; but after going to the Sudan in 1973 A.D., I was informed that we should wear the garb of the Mahdi (AS) as it was enjoined upon us. I was given a few letters to read by the Mahdi (AS) and the dress by Shaikh Hasuwn.

LETTERS OF THE MAHDI (AS) ON DRESS

IN THE NAME OF ALLAH THE YIELDER, THE MERCIFUL

"On reading your letter, you will understand me, herewith a suit of clothes consisting of a robe (Jallaabiyya), an overcoat (rida), a turban and a prayer cap (taqiyya), a girdle and prayer beads (subha). This is the clothing of those who have given up this world and its vanities and who look for the world to come to ALLAH and seek to love a Muslim life. You must at once wear this suit and come out to accept your everlasting good fortune. I return your messenger, accompanied by some of my messengers, as you request."

1. 1967 A.D.: The year that we wore black and green and were known as Ansar Pure Sufi. We bore the symbols: six-pointed star and upright crescent along with the ankh.

2. 1968 A.D.: We metamorphosed to the African attire: Akbarders and the head covering called a fuwm of the Hausa Muslims of Nigeria. Then we bore the symbol of the upright crescent and six-pointed star.

3. 1969-1970: By this time we were known as Nubian Islaamic Hebrews. We bore the symbols: six-pointed star and upright crescent along with the symbol of the Mahdi (AS), the spear and crescent. During this time the brothers were attired in the black tarbush with the bone in the left ear and various dashikies.

We also adopted the title Mujahaad (ones who are ready for Holy War). 1970 A.D. was also the year of the opening of the seventh seal (Refer to the following quotes: Revelation 8:1, Al Qur'aan 3:102, Al Qur'aan 61:14).

5. 1971-1974: Between 1971 and 1974 A.D., in addition to the name Nubian Islaamic Hebrews, we re-introduced the name Ansaar, Ansaaru ALLAH Community. These are the years in which we began our actual growth as one community, which was by the way something that had never before been accomplished in the West.

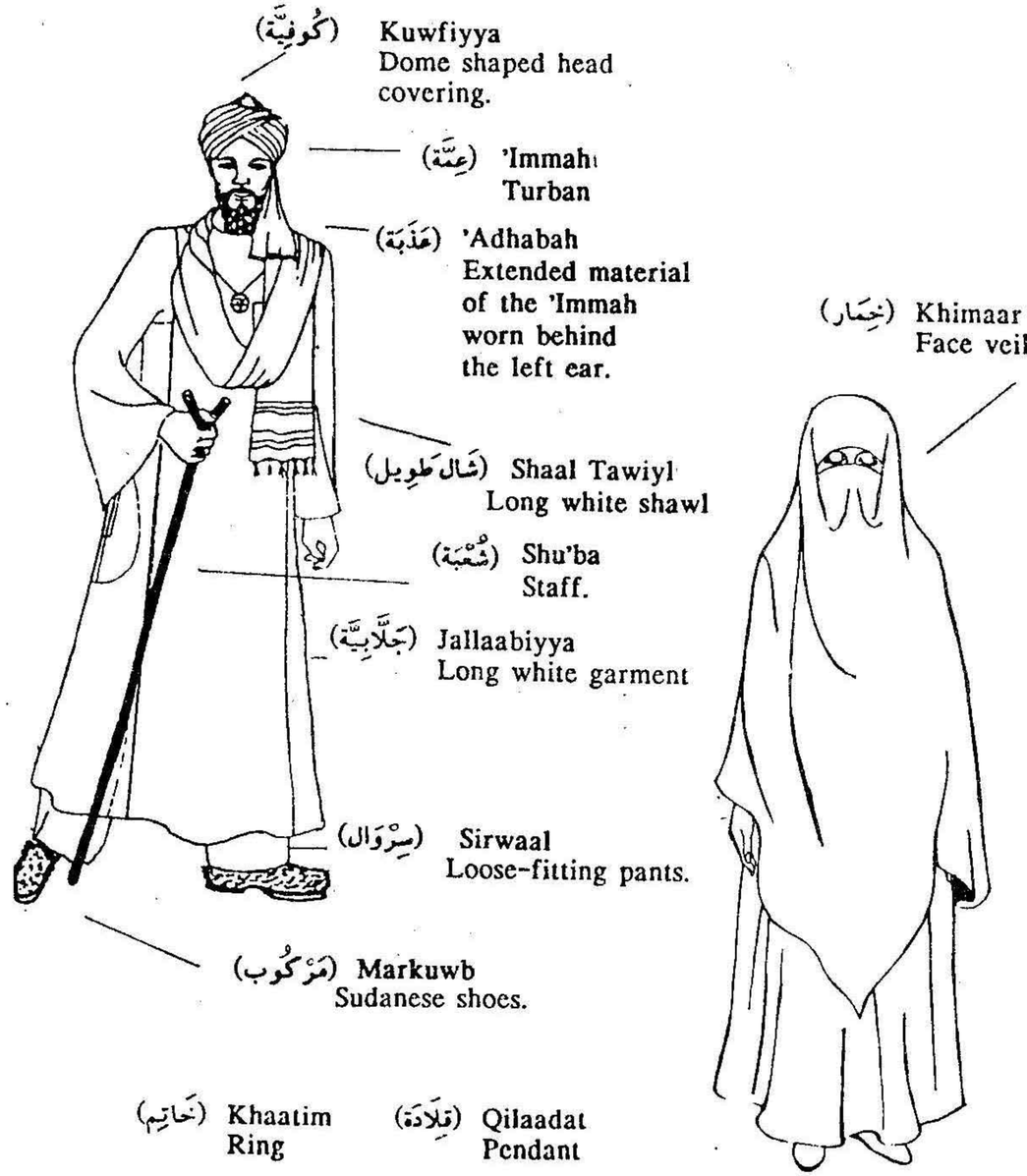
Our brothers wore the jablah (short jallaabiyya) and the pill box tajj with the 'immah (a Turban). The next stage of development was the 4 year period between 1974 and 1978 A.D. We began to wear the white robe called the jallaabiyya (Al Qur'aan 7:13-14).

6. 1978-1989: This is when we started wearing the standard dress of the community. (Diagram on the following page.) Our children and women also wear the garb.

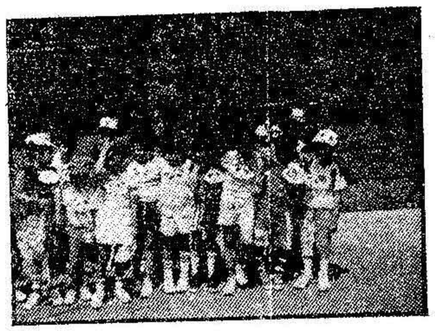
Why did we undergo so many changes? The answer is quite simple. It is called growth. We went from one stage to another trying to perfect our way of life, but what's your excuse and what's the excuse of your Saudi Arabian friends, who were raised in Al Islaam, but choose to dress out of their attire. (Refer to Edition #133, Bringing Up The Children, Book #5.)

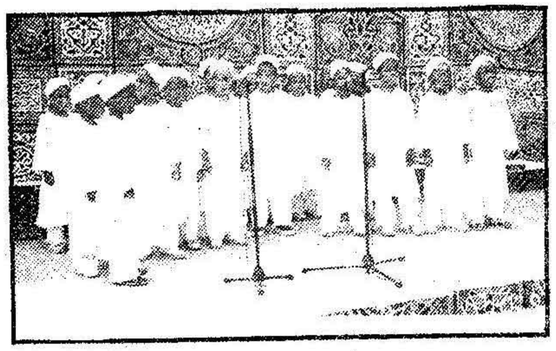
THE STANDARD GARB OF THE ANSAARU ALLAH COMMUNITY

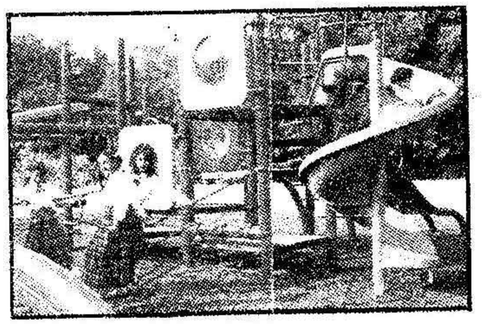
THIS MAN AND WOMAN ARE DRESSED ACCORDING TO ALLAH MOST GLORIFIED AND EXALTED'S STANDARDS.

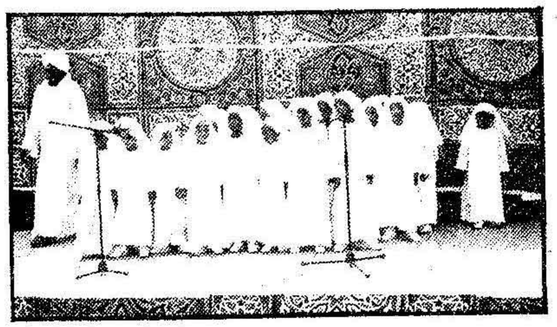


WHICH CHILDREN DRESS ACCORDING TO THE SCRIPTURES?









*** Saudi Arabian children out of Muslim garb**

Ansaar Children in the garb of the righteous

* Pictures from The Islamic Saudi Academy, Academy News, 1988 A.D.

Bilial you are ignoring one of the greatest parts of our laws which is women wearing the face veil (خمار, Khimaar). The Orthodox Muslim brothers in America tend to use this as one of their major attacks in conversation against us. You see the women of Riyadh, Saudi Arabia wearing face veils and when you travel to America you see orthodox Sunni Muslim women without and support both. This is hypocritical!

←SAUDI ARABIAN WOMEN

ANSAAR WOMEN IN AMERICA↓

←LOOK AT THIS PICTURE. CAN YOU TELL ME WHAT RELIGION THIS WOMAN BELONGS TO?

WHAT DID YOU SAY? AN ORTHODOX SUNNI MUSLIM?

YOU ARE ABSOLUTELY WRONG! THIS IS A CHRISTIAN WOMAN!

In one of your hadiyth you state "do the opposite of what the polytheists do" (refer to page 468 in this book). Yet your women dress like this Christian woman. You orthodox Sunni Muslims are acting the part of the same people you talk about in your hadiyth. How hypocritical can you be? The previous page shows you how Ansaar women in America dress, and how Saudi Arabian women dress in Saudi Arabia. Unfortunately, you Orthodox Sunni Muslims are dressing against the supreme laws of ALLAH (س).

←NOW LOOK AT THIS BOTTOM PICTURE. THESE ARE YOUR ORTHODOX SUNNI MUSLIM WOMEN. DON'T THEY LOOK THE SAME AS THE ABOVE PICTURE.

HOW MUCH DIFFERENT DOES THE WOMAN PICTURED ON THE RIGHT LOOK THAN THE WOMEN PICTURED ON THE BOTTOM OF THIS PAGE?

DO YOU RECOGNIZE WHO IS PICTURED BELOW?

(SUNNIS)? WRONG AGAIN! THE WOMEN PICTURED BELOW ARE NOT SUNNIS, THEY ARE NUNS (POLYTHEISTS).

Did you think they were Muslims in America? NO, YOU DID NOT!!! You are quite familiar with the proper dress a Muslim women should be wearing. If you are honest with yourself, you will be able to find truth in these words.

There are many other examples I could continue listing on these pages. However, I am quite sure you get the picture!

You have the option of continuing with the practices of the polytheists, following your own man-made laws, or you may even find a bit of fear in your heart and follow the prescribed laws of ALLAH (س). The decision is yours alone.

HADITH #572:

حَدَّثَنَا قُتَيبَةُ: حَدَّثَنَا إِسْمَاعِيل ابْنُ جَعْفِر. عَنْ حُمَيدٍ: عَن أَنَسٍ أَنَّ أُمَّ حَارِثَة أَتَتْ رَسُول اللهِ صَلَى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّم وَقَد هَلَكَ حَارِثَةُ يَوْمَ بَدْرٍ: أَصَابَهُ غَرْبُ سَهمٍ فَقَالَت: يَارَسُول اللهِ، قَد عَلِمْتَ مَوْقِعَ حَارِثَةَ مِنْ قَلْبِى، فَإِن كَانَ فِى الجَنَّة لَم أَبْكِ عَلَيْهِ، وَإِلَّا سَوْفَ تَرَى مَاأَصْنَعُ. فَقَالَ لَهَا: هَبِلْتِ، أَجَنَّةٌ وَاحِدَة هِىَ؟ إِنَّهَا جِنَان كَثِيرَة، وإِنَّهُ فِى الفِرْدَوسِ الأَعْلَى. وَقَالَ: غَدْوَةٌ فِى سَبِيلِ اللهِ أَورَوْحَة خَيْرٌ مِن الدُّنْيَاو مَافِيهَا. وَلَقَاب قَوْسِ أَحَدِكُمْ أَوْمَوْضَعُ قَدَمٍ مِنَ الجَنَّة خَيْرٌ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا وَمَا فِيهَا. وَلَوْ أَنَّ امْرَأَة من نِسَاء أَهْلِ الجَنَّة اطَّلَعَتْ إِلَى الأَرْضِ لَأَضَاءَتْ مَابَيْنَهِمَا، وَلَمَلَأَتْ مَابَيْنَهِمَا رِيحا. وَلَنَصِيفُهَا، يَعْنِى الخِمَارَ خَيْر مِن الدُّنْيَا وَمَا فِيهَا.

572. Narrated Anas: Umm (the mother of) Haritha came to ALLAH's Apostle (ص) after Haritha had been martyred on the Day (of the battle) of Badr by an arrow thrown by an unknown person. She said, "O ALLAH's Apostle! You know the position of Haritha in my heart (i.e. how dear to me he was), so if he is in Paradise, I won't weep for him, or other wise, you will see what I will do." The Prophet (ص) said, "Are you mad? Is there only one Paradise? There are many Paradises, and he is in the highest Paradise of Firdaus. "The Prophet (ص) added, "A forenoon journey or an afternoon journey in ALLAH's cause is better than the whole world and whatever is in it; and place equal to an arrow bow of anyone of you, or a place equal to a foot in Paradise is better than the whole world and whatever is in it; and if one of the women of Paradise looked at the earth, she would fill the whole space between them (the earth and the heaven) with light, and would fill whatever is in between them, with perfume, and the veil of her face is better than the whole world and whatever is in it."

Taken from Bukhari Volume 8

HADITH #57:

٥٧. حَدَّثَنَا مُسَدَّدٌ: حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّادُ بن زَيْدٍ، عَنْ هِشَام، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ عَائِشَة قَالَتْ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صَلَي اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ سَلَّمَ: أُرِيتُكِ فِى المَنَامِ يَجِئُ بِكِ المَلَكُ فِى سَرَفَة مِن حَرِيرٍ فَقَال لِى: هٰذِهِ امْرَأَتُكَ، فَكَشَفْت عَن وَجهِكَ الثَّوْبَ

فَإِذَا أَنتِ هِىَ، فَقُلْتُ: إِن يَكُ هٰذَا مِن عِنْدَ اللهِ يُمْضِه.

57. Narrated 'Aisha: Allah's Apostle (ص) said (to me), "You were shown to me in dream. An angel brought you to me, wrapped in a piece of silken cloth, and said to me, "This is your wife." I removed the piece of cloth from your face, and there you were. I said to myself. "If it is from Allah, then it will surely be."

Taken from Bukhari, Volume 7

If you cared about guiding people to the truth you would have shown how wearing a face veil is a law in Al Islaam. Even the hadiyth which you say you follow support the fact that women should wear the face veil! Notice that the word "Al khimaar" (الخمار) or "the face veil" underlined in the above hadith is the same word which is used in Al Qur'aan 24:31:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 24:31 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَقُل لِّلْمُؤْمِنَٰتِ يَغْضُضْنَ مِنْ أَبْصَٰرِهِنَّ وَيَحْفَظْنَ فُرُوجَهُنَّ وَلَا يُبْدِينَ زِينَتَهُنَّ إِلَّا مَا ظَهَرَ مِنْهَا ۖ وَلْيَضْرِبْنَ بِخُمُرِهِنَّ عَلَىٰ جُيُوبِهِنَّ ۖ وَلَا يُبْدِينَ زِينَتَهُنَّ إِلَّا لِبُعُولَتِهِنَّ

"AND TELL THE FAITHFUL WOMEN (THOSE WHO FOLLOW AL QUR'AAN) THAT THEY ARE TO LOWER THEIR LOOKS (EYES CAST DOWNWARD) AND TO GUARD (KEEP COVERED) THEIR PRIVATE PARTS, AND NOT TO DISPLAY THEIR ORNAMENTS (PARTS OF THEIR BODY) EXCEPT FOR WHAT APPEARS THEREOF (HANDS, FEET) AND ALSO THEY ARE TO WEAR A FACE VEIL THAT COVERS THEIR FACE AND HITS BELOW THEIR BOSOMS AND THEY DON'T DISPLAY THEIR BODY PARTS EXCEPT TO THEIR MATES (HUSBANDS). . .

The Saudians wear the face veil and so do the Kuwaitians, Abu Dhabians, Yemenese, Moroccans, Egyptians, Omanese, Bahrain, women from Qatar, Libya, Algeria and the original Sudanese women, especially the inhabitants of the East Coast whose native language is classical Arabic. They too, wear the face veil. It is only when you look at those people who converted to Al Islaam that you see a difference like: Malaysia, Pakistan, England, America, Canada. Most of the African countries like Nigeria and other countries around the world, whose first language isn't Arabic, don't force their women to wear the face veil because they're relying on mistranslations of the Qur'aan. If they knew how to read Arabic they would know the truth and they would wear the face veil too!

The wearing of the face veil didn't originate with the advent of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), the wife of the Prophet Isaac (ص) wore a face veil (Genesis 24:64-65). The laws of Genesis are confirmed by the Qur'aan (Al Qur'aan 24:31), and nowhere does it say that women should stop

wearing the veil. Women who aren't wearing the face veil are going against the laws of the Scriptures. (Refer to Edition #38, Why Do Muslim Women Wear the Face Covering, the Veil?).

On page 3 of Mr. Philips says that:

> *"The year 1970 A.D. represents the year in which the official inauguration of the cult took place according to its members. This date was chosen due to its mathematical significance in their numerological arguments of the cult's authenticity."*

The Ansaaru ALLAH Community was inaugurated on June 26, 1970 A.D. Brothers who attended State Street Mosque, Daarul Islaam, and different Mosques all came together in Coney Island at a picnic on my birthday. We played drums, ate food and decided that from this day forward we would be called the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. This isn't unusual, the Mahdi (AS) sealed the community in Jaziyr Abaa in 1870 A.D. yet, he was already teaching and fighting before 1870 A.D. We existed before 1970 A.D. but we sealed the existence of our community in Jaziyr Abaa here in America in 1970 A.D. Now think, if I first became involved with the Ansaars of Sudan in 1973 A.D., this was 3 years after 1970 A.D. Now then I could not have known about the year the Mahdi (AS) founded Jaziyr Abaa in the Sudan, right? This is your sign from ALLAH (س) - 1870 and 1970 A.D. I did not know we founded both our communities on the same date. You yourself say so, this is a sign. Can't you see ALLAH (س) is with me?

On page 3 and 4 it states:

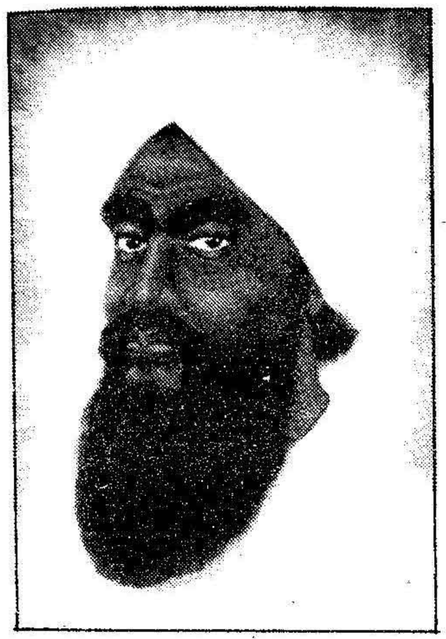
> *"During this phase, the followers were compelled to live communally, all the males together in one building and the females in another. A single room called a Green Room was set aside in the women's dormitories for married couples to have conjugal relations in turn, after receiving permission from Isa or one of his deputies."*

Let us establish that all these accusations are lies. Muslims have lived together, or as you term it "communally" which just means people who have collective ownership and control of property and goods, from the time of the Israelites to the time of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Here are examples of communities living taken from the Scriptures and sanctioned by ALLAH (س):

The Book of Exodus speaks about the sanctioning of the tabernacle of the Most High which the children of Israel were commanded to form (Exodus 33:7-8). If you read further in the Book of Exodus you'll see how the Prophet Moses (ص) gave instructions to the children of Israel about the construction of the tabernacle (Exodus 35:1-4).

Community dwelling isn't only necessary as a means of keeping congregations together, they're mandatory in order to live the prescribed way of life. As in the case of the Prophet Abraham (ص) who dwelled

amongst the Haniyfa, a community of people who chose to separate themselves from idolators to worship ALLAH (س) and practice tawhiyd (the Aloneness of ALLAH). Hunafaa means "sought refuge from the idolatrous people". The Qur'aan calls the Prophet Abraham (ص) Al Haniyfa which means "the upright one" (Al Qur'aan 3:67).



The Prophet Noah
(2970-2020 B.C.E.)

The people during the Prophet Noah's (ص) time were told to live in a community away from the disbelievers (Al Qur'aan 7:59, 11:36) but they chose the world and they perished in the flood (Genesis 7:21, Al Qur'aan 25:37). The Messiah Jesus and John the Baptist (ص) were part of the Essenes who followed the Levitical laws strictly and avoided contamination with the outside world. They worshiped together, assisted one another in sickness, and those violating the laws were expelled. Men and women lived separately. The order of Essenes had communities all around the world, however they were all linked as one. The Essene were devout and taught their children to be righteous men. Tawhiyd (bearing witness to the Aloneness of ALLAH (س) was the foundation of the order. (Refer to Edition #181, "The Wisemen").

The Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation) states that only those who are within the temple (community) will be counted among the faithful, all those not within the temple will be left out (Revelation 11:2). The Mahdi (AS) established Jaziyr Abaa, which still exists today, in the year 1870 A.D. where he and the Ansaars lived in the Sudan. These are the reasons why we, the Ansaaru Allah Community, live together. We adhere to the strict discipline which is commanded by ALLAH (س) and truly live Al Islaam, the peaceful way of life.

No one is compelled to reside within the Ansaaru Allah Community. If it is true that we force people to stay here, how did the men and women who you interviewed and called "ex-Ansaars", like Saadik, Abdul

Muta'ali, Abdul Hakim[29], etc., leave from the Ansaaru ALLAH Community? The members of the Ansaaru Allah Community are here because they believe in ALLAH (س), and believe that you should hold firm to the rope of ALLAH and never separate (Al Qur'aan 3:103).

Mr. Philips states on page 4:

"A single room called the Green Room was set aside in the women's dormitories for married couples to have conjugal relations in turn, after receiving permission from Isa or one of his deputies."

First you said on page 3 of your book that women had another building separate from the men, read it again. Now on page 4 you said the "green room" is in the women's dormitories. If women have their own building, they don't need dormitories. So here you are caught in your own lie. Do you think we Blacks are not going to read your silly book and see all your mistakes and lies. The "green room" will be discussed in detail in another section of this book entitled "FAMILY RELATIONS: The Nubian Creed: Break All Family Relations".

On page 4 Mr. Bilial Philips continues to say:

"Isa never restricted himself to four wives and illegally obtained concubines, but has divorced innumerable times, taken new concubine and seduced the wives of many of his followers."

Bilial you must be aware that the Prophet Muhammad (ص), who was the best of examples (Al Qur'aan 33:21), had 13 wives yet the Qur'aan deems that only four wives are allowed (Al Qur'aan 4:3). No one ever disputes this fact nor brings it up in any of their lectures nor writings. I do have more than one mate. Dhubaida Abdullah Muhammad is my first mate since 1967 A.D., and by whom I had 5 healthy and intelligent children, four of which are alive today. Another of my mates is Faatimah Sanousi Umar from Sudan whom I married in 1982 A.D. and has bore 2 children: Muhammad born 1983 A.D. and Amal born 1988 A.D. Now don't be a fool and insult my family.

Half of the Saudi Arabians that you socialize with in Riyadh have far more than four wives in addition to girlfriends, concubines and slaves in their houses that are mostly Black. This you know is true because slavery was just banned in Saudi Arabia in 1983 A.D.

On page 4 you state:

"On joining the group, all of the wealth and possessions of new converts were turned over to Isa who then distributed some of it

---

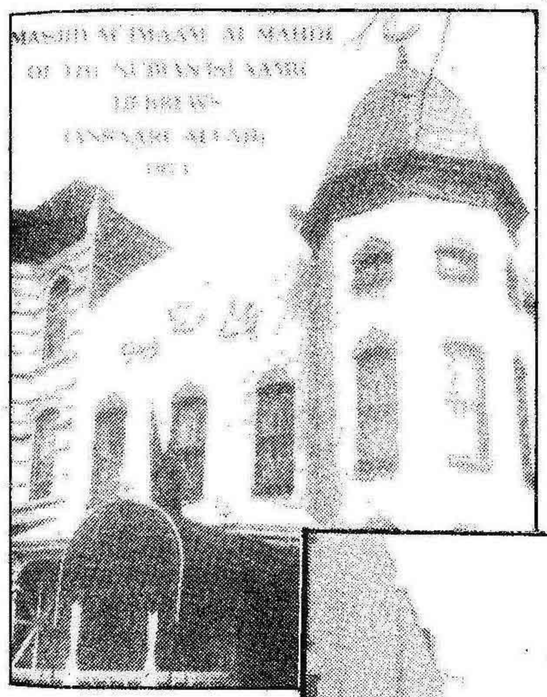
29. *Refer to "Interview with Former Ansaars: Rebuttal" on page 497 of this book.*

to his followers according to their needs and performance of their duties."

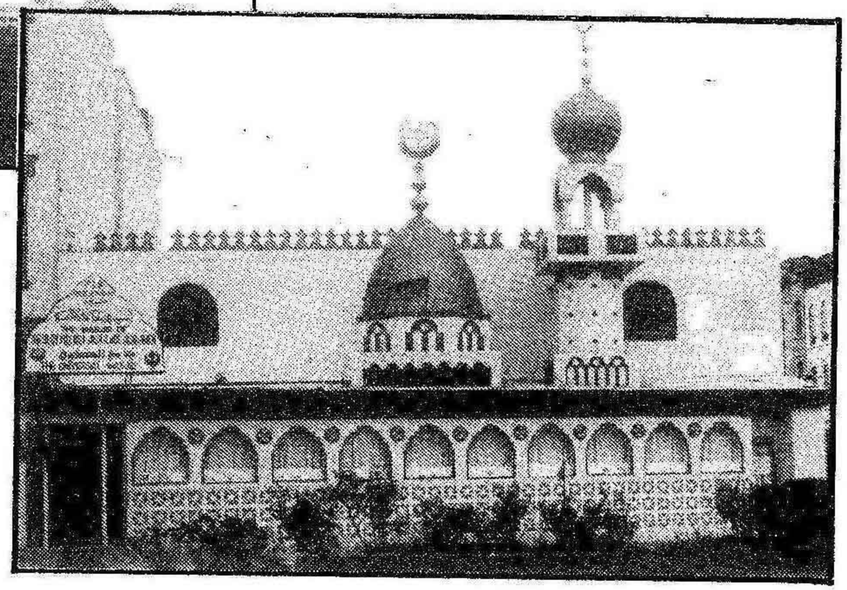
Not having spoken to any members of the Ansaaru Allah Community, of course, this information is mixed up. If he were to look at the pictures on the following pages he would see that the Ansaaru Allah Community, which has been in existence for only 20 years has branches world-wide. Is he trying to say that all these people send me their money and possessions? If that were true do you know how big a warehouse I would need in order to accommodate all that property, not to mention, how big my bank account would be.

On the following pages you'll see what the Ansaaru Allah donations from people outside of the mosque have built:

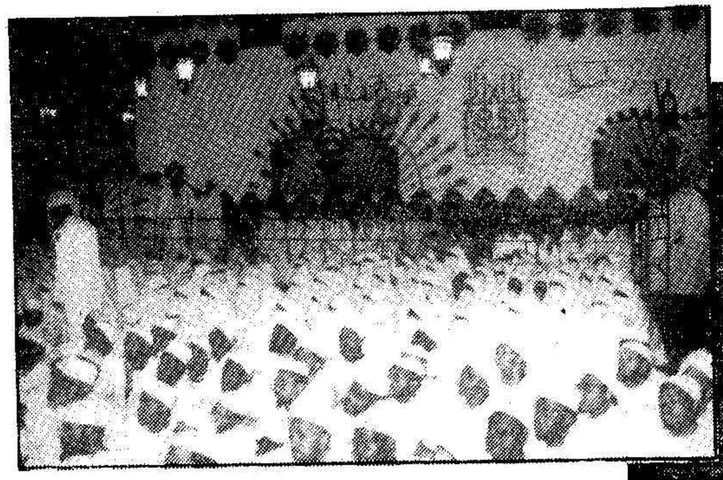
Our masjid in 1973 A.D.:

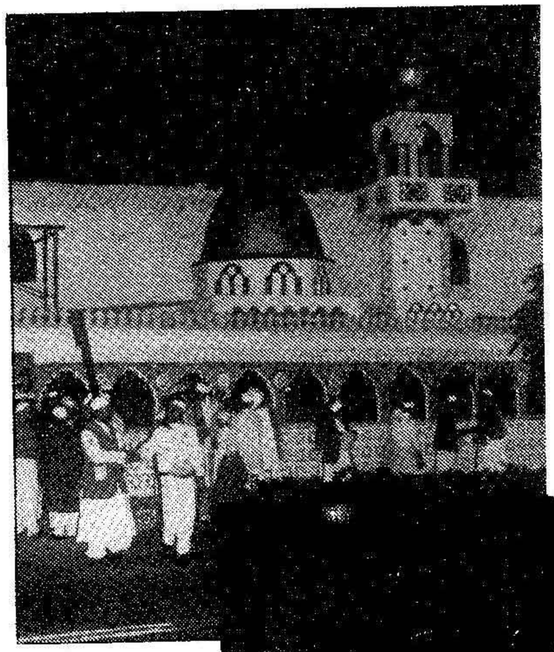


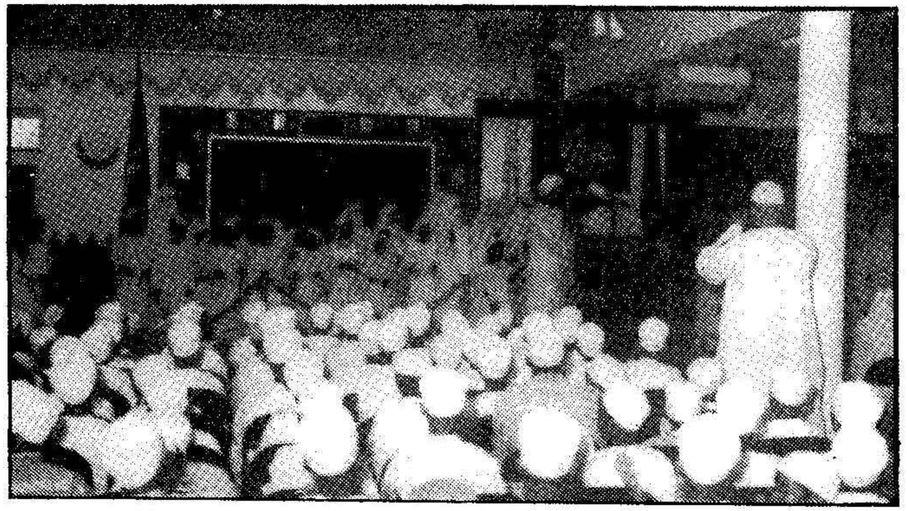
. . . . .Our beautiful masjid in 1989 A.D. Since our establishment in 1970 A.D. we've always had a place of worship for our family↓.

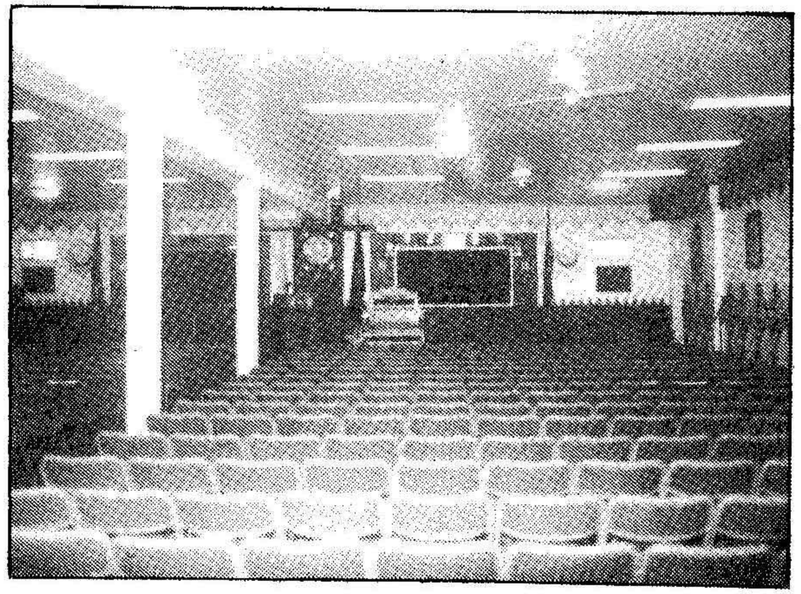


OUR MASJID IS OPEN TO ALL, COME JOIN US!





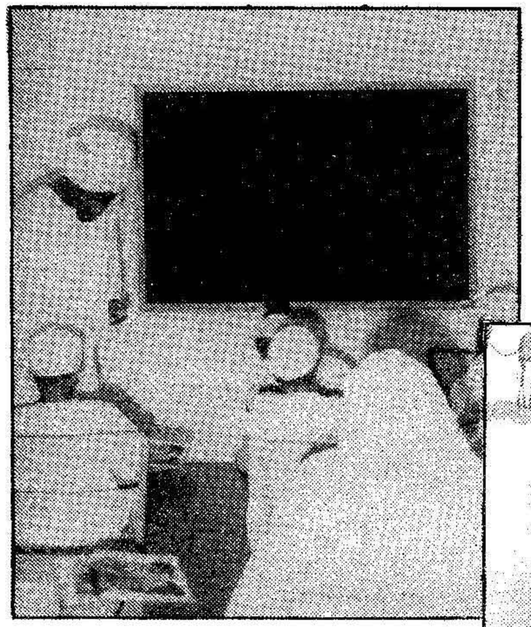




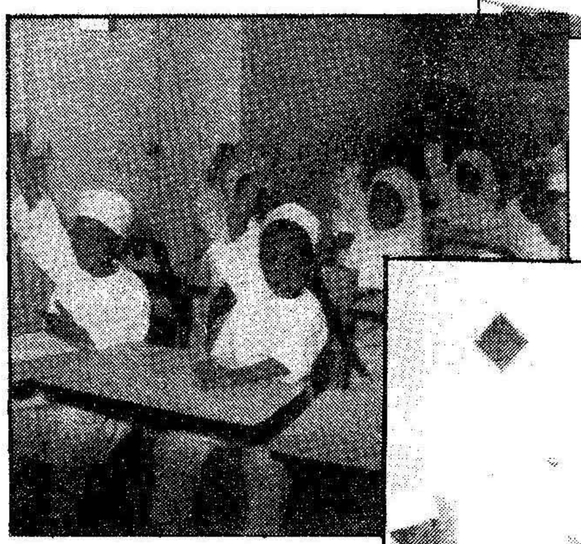
HALL OF KNOWLEDGE

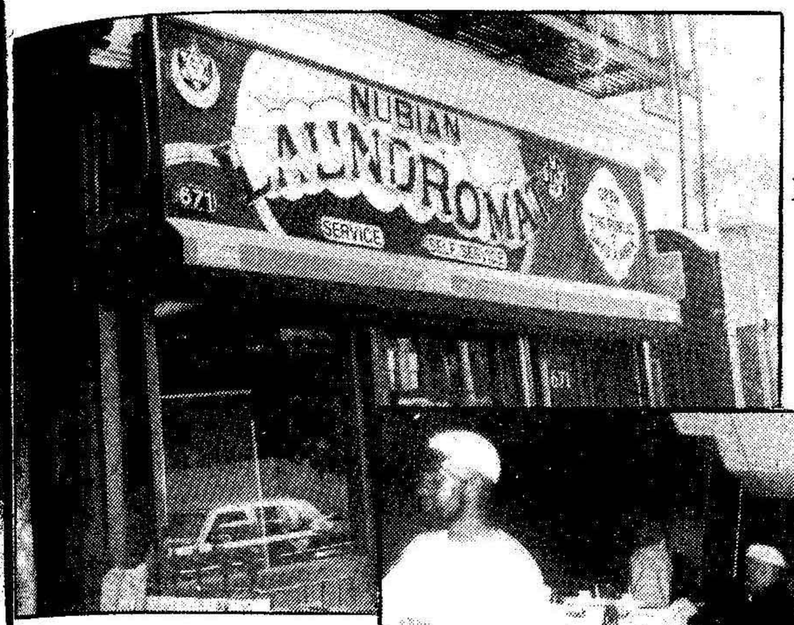
THE HALL OF KNOWLEDGE IS AN AUDITORIUM. WE OPEN IT, EVERY SUNDAY FROM 1:00 P.M. UNTIL 5:00 P.M. TO THE GENERAL PUBLIC. HERE YOU ARE WELCOMED TO ASK ANY QUESTION YOU MAY HAVE ON ANY TOPIC YOU DESIRE. EVERY QUESTION CAN AND WILL BE ANSWERED. COME AND JOIN US FOR A QUESTION AND ANSWER SESSION. I EXTEND A PERSONAL INVITATION TO SUNNI MUSLIMS EVERY WHERE. DON'T FALL FOR THE LIES YOU HEAR ABOUT ME OR THE ANSAARU ALLAH COMMUNITY. FIND OUT FOR YOURSELVES.

QUESTION ME, IF YOU REALLY WANT TO KNOW!!!



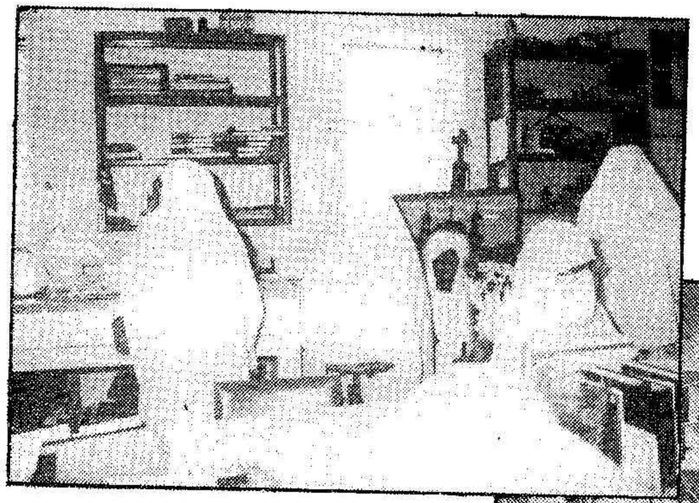
OUR ARABIC SCHOOL TEACHES DIYN, CLASSICAL ARABIC, QUR'AANIC RECITATION, HEBREW, SCIENCE, CHEMISTRY, MATH AND CALLIGRAPHY FOR CHILDREN FROM AGE 5 ON UP.



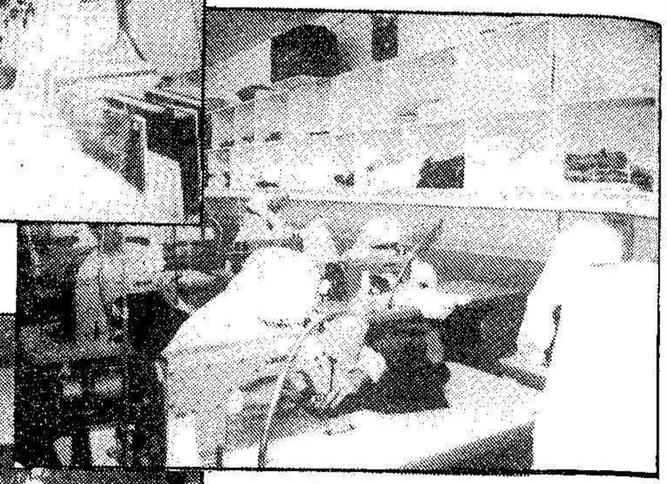


OUR LAUNDROMAT IS OPEN TO THE PUBLIC

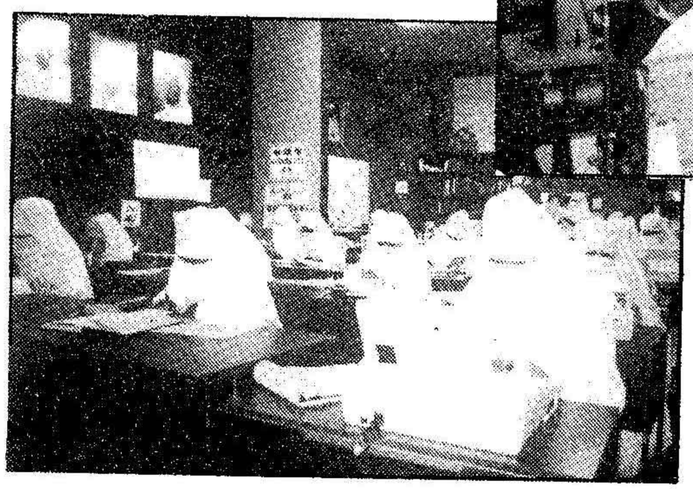
SOME OF OUR STORES



←ART
DEPARTMENT

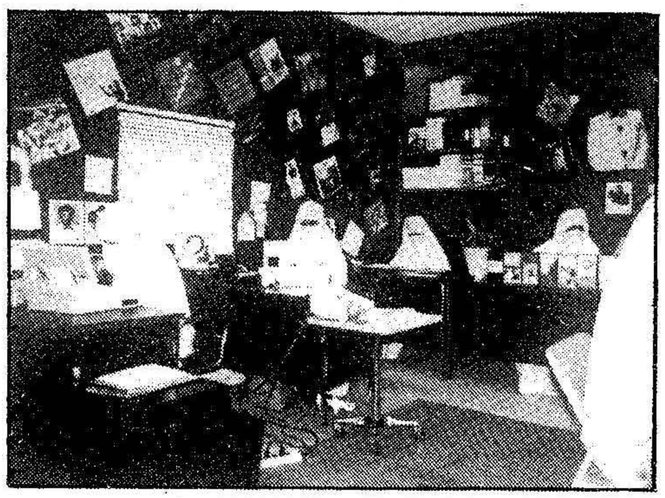


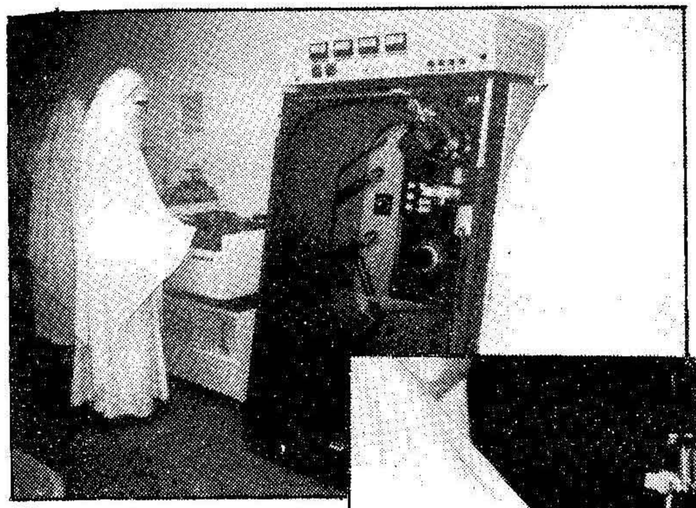
↓FINANCE



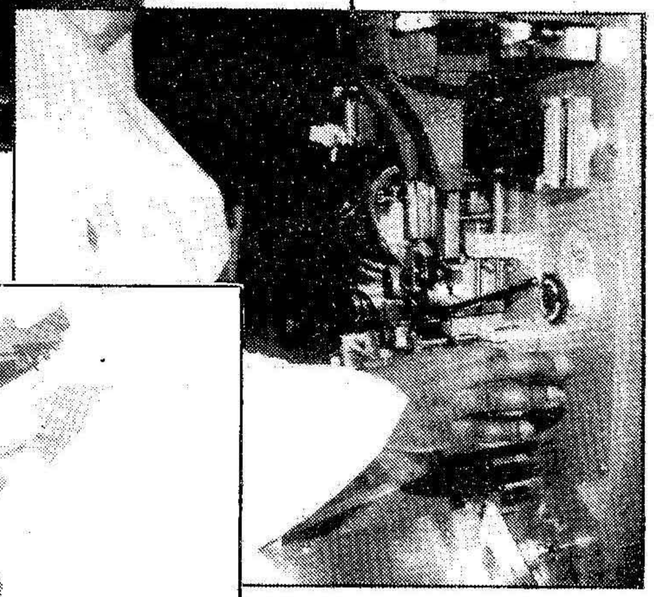
↑SEWING
DEPARTMENT

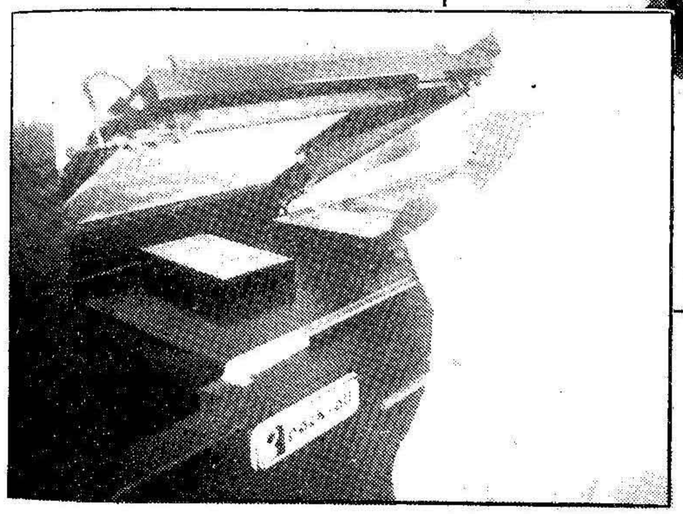
YORK→
OFFICE





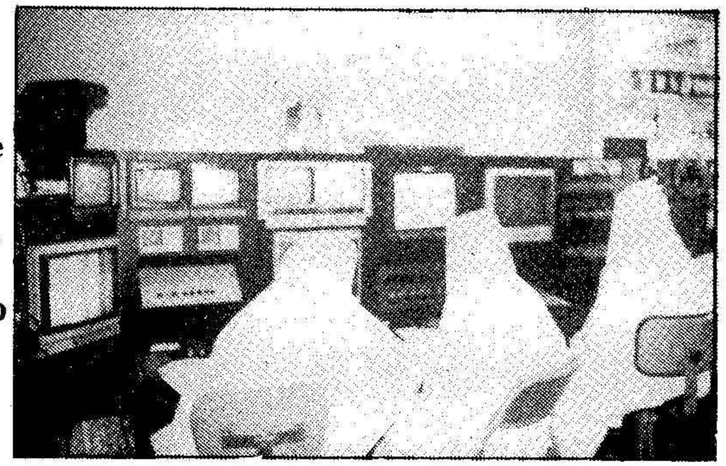
DUPLICATION
DEPARTMENT



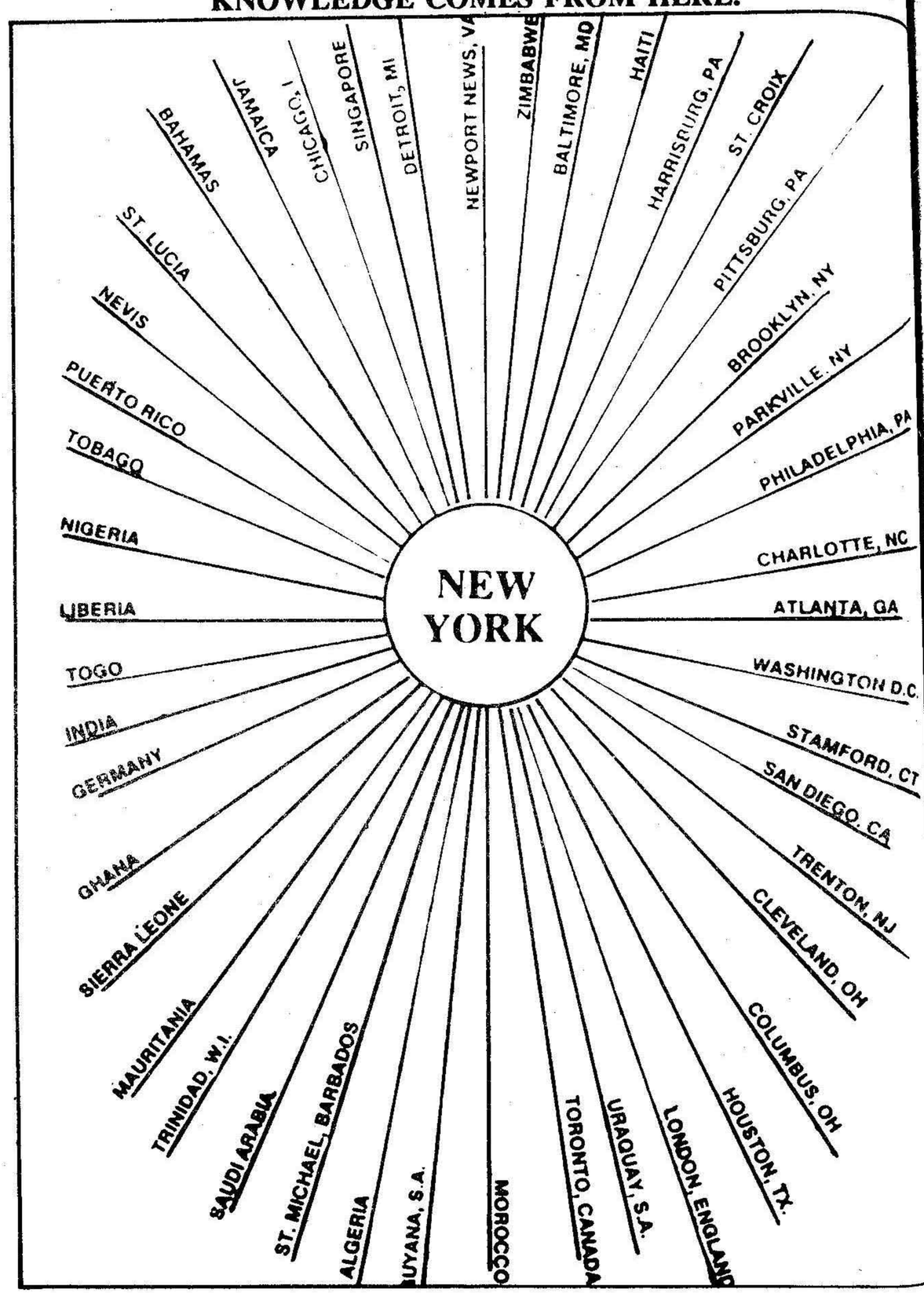


VIDEO
DEPARTMENT

Do these pictures look like we are playing around? You orthodox Sunni Muslims are playing with the lives of your wives and children. We build in the name of ALLAH (ﷻ) to secure a stable future for generations to come.



OUR CENTRAL MOSQUE IS IN NEW YORK, ALL KNOWLEDGE COMES FROM HERE!



Bilial, your assumptions are only ridiculous lies. I will give a brief history for the record. Back in the 60's when we began this mission, Saadik[30] and others who came to me for knowledge about Al Islaam had nothing to give. They didn't have a job, they didn't have property and least of all, they didn't have money. Those are the things they don't talk about. I wanted to help them, I allowed them not only to move into my house, but I supported them as well. They ate my food and lived around my family. During that time, a few of the brothers and myself would walk quite a distance from Coney Island in Brooklyn, New York to the Bronx propagating the truth of Al Islaam. We used to walk to State Street for Jumu'ah (Friday congregational worship) because we did not have a place of worship of our own yet. Yes, I was one of them. We vowed while having to endure walking through the cold, the rain and the snow, that we would one day build a Masjid of our own where all Muslims could come and pray. That dream has come true without begging money from the pale Arabs.

They don't mention that I have sacrificed my life to teach them Al Islaam. I'm an intelligent man, I could have succeeded alone with my family because that is my personality.

On page 5 Bilial states:

"Isa also adopted the Hare Krishna method of fund raising as the basis of the cult's economics."

You don't know what you are talking about. We started off peddling and walking the streets in Harlem, propagating in the village and all over the streets.

On page 5 you stated that:

"In 1973, Isa travelled to the Island of Trinidad in the West Indies, where a large number of Blacks had converted to Islaam. . .Unfortunately many Muslims of Indian origin . . .did not treat the new converts as brothers of faith. . .Isa was quick to exploit the situation and most Blacks responded to his call."

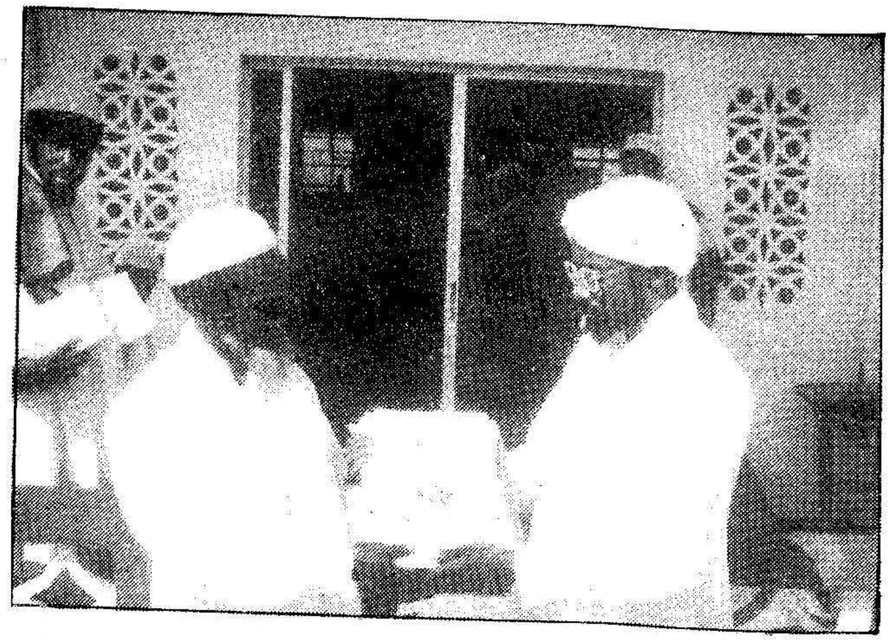
First of all you avoided the fact of the Indian racism. When I visited Trinidad in 1973 A.D., Indian Muslims wouldn't pray next to Black Muslims.

---

30. Refer to "Interviews with Former Ansaars: Rebuttal" on page 497 of this book.

Trinidad is a black country and before the Ansaaru Allah Community established a mosque there, all mosques had been built by Indians. You point out that I went there, a Black man, and gave the Black people some dignity, got them to unite, build their own community, pray together, and not have to live a watered down version of Al Islaam. Yet, you consider that bad. Why? I'd like to know what kind of mentality you have because there is nothing wrong in bringing true Al Islaam to a nation of people. This is why they all flocked to the teachings of the Ansaaru Allah Community. The Trinidadians were not made to come to the Ansaar gatherings, they came willingly. I gave them money to help start the Community there and kept very close ties after I returned to the United States. The Imaam was Imaam Yahya Salahudiyn.

← Here I am in Trinidad speaking to the Indian Muslims at Jinna Masjid in St. Josephs about the Nubian's history



This is Imaam Yahya Salahudiyn and myself in Trinidad, 1973 A.D., holding the book: "The Lost Tribe". Notice the symbol of the six-pointed star and crescent on the cover.

FALSE FOUNDATION OF THE ORTHODOX MUSLIM SECTS IN AMERICA

QUESTION: WHAT ARE ORTHODOX MUSLIMS?

ANSWER: Orthodox Muslims are what you call, **Ancestral Worshippers** because they worship the men of the past.

They don't realize that they are doing the same thing that the Yoruba religion and other African religions have done. It's just that the Asians and the Hindus practice it slightly differently. What Orthodox Muslims have done is deified men and have labeled what these men propagate "schools of thought". Instead of calling them Gods or deities like Shango, Obatala, Ugoon or Yemaya as in the Yoruba faith, they call them Hanbali, Shafi, Maliki, Hanifi and Ismailiyyi. These schools of thought are equivalent to the three major sects of Christianity. Here's a diagram to further clarify what I'm saying.

CHRISTIANITY	MUHAMMADISM
1. Roman Catholics	1. Hanbali
2. Baptists	2. Shafi
3. Methodists	3. Maliki
4. Lutherans	4. Hanifi
5. Mormons	5. Ismailiyyi

After the demise of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), Muslims began changing their beliefs in the Aloneness of ALLAH (س) called Tawhiyd (التوحيد) and teaching a new kind of Al Islaam. This new invented religion is being taught to millions of unsuspecting Muslims as Muhammadism, the worship of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Christianity is divided into many different groups all claiming to have the truth, you Orthodox Muslims likewise have divided Al Islaam into a variety of sects all of which claim to have the truth. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) said:

"My people are going to be divided into 73 sects all of whom will go to hell except one."

You have allowed yourselves to become victims to their false version of Al Islaam. It is time you wake up and stop these false leaders. Go back to the religion of the Prophet Abraham (ص) (Refer to Al Qur'aan 22:78). You must go back and start all over again.

Another comparison can be made between Al Islaam and Christianity. ALLAH is equivalent to their "God", the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is the son (Jesus) and the companions are the twelve disciples, who went out and misled the world with their false teachings (Ahaadiyth, stories, tales and laws of men). Let's start with Paul and Bukhari who are the ones most popular for spreading the "words of men" and deviating man from the path of ALLAH (س).

LOOK AT THIS

CHRISTIANITY	MUHAMMADISM
1. Paul	1. Bukhari
2. Luke	2. Muslim
3. Matthew	3. Tirmidhi
4. Simon Peter	4. Abu Daud
5. James (Son of Zebedee)	5. Anas
6. Philip	6. A. Darimi
7. Bartholomew	7. Ibn Majah
8. James (Son of Alpheus)	8. An Nasai
9. Thaddaeus	9. Al Kulini
10. Simon the Canaanite	10. Al Muwatta
11. Judas Iscariot	11. Al Tusi
12. Mary Magdalene	12. Aaisha

All of their writings or tales are words of men not ALLAH

These false teachings have misled millions. Here's how it started. After the death of the Prophet Moses (ص) a group of his followers called Pharisees took it upon themselves to interpret his teachings and came up with what is known today as the Talmud of the Pharisees. After the death of the Messiah Jesus (ص) Paul, Matthew, Mark and Luke decided to record the entire life and teachings of the Messiah Jesus (ص). Mind you only Matthew was a disciple of the Messiah Jesus (ص). They called their writings collectively the "New Testament". After the death of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), men like Bukhari and Muslim compiled tales of his life, as they were passed down from generation to generation. They also never met the Prophet Muhammad (ص) in person. Thus "new Scriptures" evolved after the death of the Prophets (ص) of ALLAH (س).

MOSES:	JESUS:	MUHAMMAD:
↓	↓	↓
The Torah:	The Injiyl:	The Qur'aan:
↓	↓	↓
Al Qur'aan 3:48; 5:43	Al Qur'aan 3:48	Isaiah 29:12
9:111; 21:48; 48:29	3:65, 5:46	Revelations 10:2,8-10
61:6, 62:5; 7:157	5:66; 57:27	Al Qur'aan 18:1-2

Man-made Scriptures which evolved after their deaths:

↓ ↓ ↓

The Talmud **The New Testament** **The Hadiyth**

What has happened is these men have appointed themselves or have appointed mediators of ALLAH (س). Catholics believe Mary (the Messiah Jesus', ص, mother) is their intercessor between them and the Messiah Jesus (ص). Greek Philosophy states that there are multiple deities (gods) who

are other than human but have human characteristics (Zeus, Apollo). Orthodox Muslims sanctify the words of Bukhari and not the words of ALLAH (س). Thus, you Bilial and all of your Orthodox Muslim brothers are practicing nothing more than "Ancestral Worship", man or mortal worship, like the Christians and Greeks. That's all it is!!!

QUESTION: **WHAT HAVE THE ORTHODOX MUSLIMS CONTRIBUTED TO THE BLACK MAN IN AMERICA?**

ANSWER: As far as living conditions, cultural, spiritual, educational and financial -- absolutely nothing!! The Taqwa mosque in Brooklyn has been known for cleaning up their neighborhood of crack addicts and dealers.

In reality, all they did was move the crack addicts from one neighborhood to another. Orthodox Muslims are big hypocrites because their leaders and their sons are in jail right now for selling drugs.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:219 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَسْـَٔلُونَكَ عَنِ ٱلْخَمْرِ وَٱلْمَيْسِرِ ۖ قُلْ فِيهِمَآ إِثْمٌ كَبِيرٌ وَمَنَٰفِعُ لِلنَّاسِ
وَإِثْمُهُمَآ أَكْبَرُ مِن نَّفْعِهِمَا ۗ وَيَسْـَٔلُونَكَ مَاذَا يُنفِقُونَ ۖ قُلِ ٱلْعَفْوَ ۗ
كَذَٰلِكَ يُبَيِّنُ ٱللَّهُ لَكُمُ ٱلْـَٔايَٰتِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَتَفَكَّرُونَ ﴿٢١٩﴾

"THEY ASK YOU (MUHAMMAD) ABOUT INTOXICANTS AND THE DRAWING OF LOTS (GAMBLING). TELL THEM (MUHAMMAD), IN BOTH OF THEM (INTOXICANTS AND DRAWING OF LOTS) THERE IS A BIG SIN, AND BENEFITS FOR THE PEOPLE. AND BOTH (INTOXICANTS AND DRAWING OF LOTS) THEIR SIN IS BIGGER THAN THEIR BENEFITS."

Furthermore, the Orthodox Muslims lost one of the little store-front mosques to the Jews. The rich Wahhabi desert Arabs from Saudi Arabia who they pledge loyalty to, did nothing to prevent this. The mosque Imaam Siraj runs is called Masjid Taqwa, located on 1184-86 Fulton Street, in Brooklyn, New York, section 7, block #02017, lot #0039. It was purchased on April 4, 1982 A.D. for $30,000. Imaam Siraj claimed to be tax exempt but this was never established by the city. In the year 1986 A.D., four years later, they owed a total of $12,139.38 in back taxes. This was brought about by the Commissioner of Finance of the City of New York on May 28, 1986 A.D. under REM tax foreclosure action #34. The building was sold for the price of $50.00 at a city auction. If Imaam Siraj had a congregation of 250 people "donating" $48.56 per person he would have saved this masjid. With a rent of $278.06 monthly a mere "donation" of $1.12 from each of the 250 congregation members would pay for the rent. Over the years Imaam Siraj had also borrowed $250,000.00 from a "money lender" for unknown use. Obviously it was not used for the expansion of the mosque nor was it used for the purchase of more buildings to establish an Orthodox Sunni Muslim community because four years later, in 1986 A.D., they were still at the store-front masjid, Masjid

Taqwa. Imaam Siraj was not able to pay the money he borrowed and thus the money lender filed a foreclosure on the building during the year 1986 A.D. On December 15, 1986 Imaam Siraj was ordered to vacate the premises. Now, Imaam Siraj is in litigation (lawsuit) with the city for not paying for the upkeep of his mosque. He has a very big debt and the congregation is not helping. Then the Saudian government paid his fare to Saudi Arabia and he begged Dr. Nasif,[31] head of Rabatat, for $50,000.00. Doesn't he feel bad as a man he hasn't been able to accomplish anything for himself, his family and his congregation? He has begged his way into $50,000.00 and who knows how much more? Where is his pride as a man, as the provider of the family? Where is his get up and go? It seems like his get up and go, has got up and went. Where is his manhood?

Siraj, you have Saudi Arabia paying for the renovation of "your" mosque, paying for your travels around the world and here in the United States and who knows what else they pay for. That means that whenever they feel like it, they can take that building and everything else from you because they paid for it, they own it not you. Can't you see that? They can now rule you and tell you what to think, what to teach, how to teach it, what to do, etc. They have "bought" you out, that is their game and you have fallen victim. Imaam Siraj has been an "Imaam" for 12 years and look what he's got to show for it.

Dr. Abdullah Omar Nasif

Siraj Wahhaj
Formerly Jeffrey Kearse

Also Imaam Siraj who is now 45 years old used to be a member of the Nation of Islam. Jeffrey 12 X, as he was called, worshipped the man W.D. Fard as "Allah" from 1969 until the year 1971 A.D. when he converted to Al Islaam and became an Orthodox Sunni Muslim. ALLAH (س) says there is no forgiveness for setting up partners with him (Al Qur'aan 4:48). Imaam Siraj's followers better check out who is leading them and to where because he was an idol worshipper and by the laws of the Qur'aan he is going to hell (Al Qur'aan 40:12). You can follow him

---

31Dr. Abdullah Omar Nasif is the Security General of the Muslim World League in Saudi Arabia which has branches in the United States.

down that road if you wish, I am just warning you.

By the way Imaam Siraj is the one who is going out of his way to distribute the "Ansar Cult in America" book from Masjid Taqwa. He was the first to have the book in the United States and launched the distribution to all Orthodox Sunni Muslims in America from there. He has a very special interest in "Ansar Cult in America" because he is the co-author of this slanderous book. One of Imaam Siraj's (Jeffrey Kearse) wives named Wadiya who resides at 28 East 56th Street, Brooklyn, New York, telephone (718) 498-1785, confided this information to my personal secretary. The telephone conversation took place on July 22, 1989 A.D. at approximately 6:15 P.M. in the evening. Yet, Bilial Philips, co-author of this same book, won't call Siraj Wahhaj an "Imaam". He calls him Imaam in his other book "Modern Day Plot Against Islam" a khutbah by Siraj Wahhaj, Al Furqan Publication, Riyadh, Saudi Arabia. I want anyone to ask Bilial is Siraj Wahhaj an "Imaam" and see what he says. Imaam Siraj is being made to look like a fool by the Orthodox Sunni Muslims in the East and he can't see it.

I'm trying to get you Orthodox Sunni Muslims to realize that the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia is not the least bit interested in the Nubians of America. As long as you Orthodox Sunni Muslim Imaams let these Saudi Arabians pay your rent, they can dictate what to teach your children and you can't disagree with anything they say. I was sitting in a meeting at Masjid Farouq with them and they didn't even know I was there. The Saudi Arabians told Imaam Siraj that he couldn't give the Khutbah scheduled last Ramadaan because he didn't know Arabic. They told him that he was an Imaam for the Americans but that he was not qualified to give a Khutbah in Arabic.

Then they leaned over and started talking in Arabic and you know what they said "these American Negroes are really funny." This is what they were saying about Imaam Siraj. To them he is just an American "negro". They were actually laughing at him and he didn't even know it. Now, they have Imaam Siraj sponsoring the "Islamic-American" school project which is funded by Saudi Arabia. They have started their campaign for indoctrinating the future leaders in America, the children. Imaam Siraj has put the future of his children in the hands of the Saudi Arabians and is trying to make you do the same.

Do not fall for the tricks of the Devil (CH) in the disguise of the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia who are out to lead your children off the path of righteousness.

The Wahhabi sect is very shrewd and will turn on everyone eventually. On Tuesday June 14, 1989 A.D. at exactly 3:00 p.m., Dr. Nasif's Muslim World Organization of New York, denied employing or being associated with you, Bilial. Yet you, Bilial, profess to be "in" with the Saudi Arabians and they are denying you behind your back. Just call Saleh Islaamic Affairs, at (212) 627-4033 in New York and speak to the Brother Ahmed Mansour to confirm this.

The Orthodox Muslims slander the Ansaars and they can not even maintain their own property, which, by the way, they didn't own. There are many brothers in our community who as individuals own more property than their whole mosque put together. They're busy worried about us (Ansaaru ALLAH Community), they better be worried about getting their bills paid.

QUESTION: **WHY DON'T THE ORTHODOX MUSLIMS AND THE ANSAARS GET ALONG?**

ANSWER: Because of fear. The Orthodox Muslims live in a covert society, a poverty stricken society, an unorganized society.

MUSLIMEEN BUILDINGS DESTROYED

Residents chip in

RIPPING up floor boards and carting away the pieces of wood which once composed the DEWD office on Laventille Hill, residents of the area helped clear the demolition of the property which was occupied by members of the Jamaat al Muslimeen.

The action taken on Laventille Hill, was the same at other locations in the environs of Port of Spain, where tractor crews from the Ministry of Works were aided by residents in demolishing the illegally occupied properties on State Lands.

Photos: CLIVE WARMINGTON

By EXPRESS REPORTER

UNDER THE protective shield of heavily armed policemen and soldiers, the State Lands Department yesterday evicted members of the Jamaat-al-Muslimeen, and demolished the properties they allegedly occupied illegally in the environs of Port of Spain.

Five properties at St. Paul Street, Quevedo Circular Road, Beverly Hills, Laventille Hill and on the Beetham Estate, were completely torn down in what was described as a "security exercise" carried out with military precision.

On some of the properties Jamaat members were building mosques. At Beverly Hills in John John where a mosque was being constructed soldiers armed with tear gas canisters and sub machine gun armed policemen from the Guard and Emergency Branch kept a watchful eye on the proceedings as bulldozers and tractors from the Ministry of Works went about destroying it. On Laventille Hill, two buildings once occupied by the former District and Environmental Works Division and later converted by the Jamaat into a bakery and kindergarten, were also reclaimed by officials of the State Lands Department.

One member of the Jamaat's affairs said the Department officials showed him a document stating the lands were required by the State in January of this year to build a Health and Community

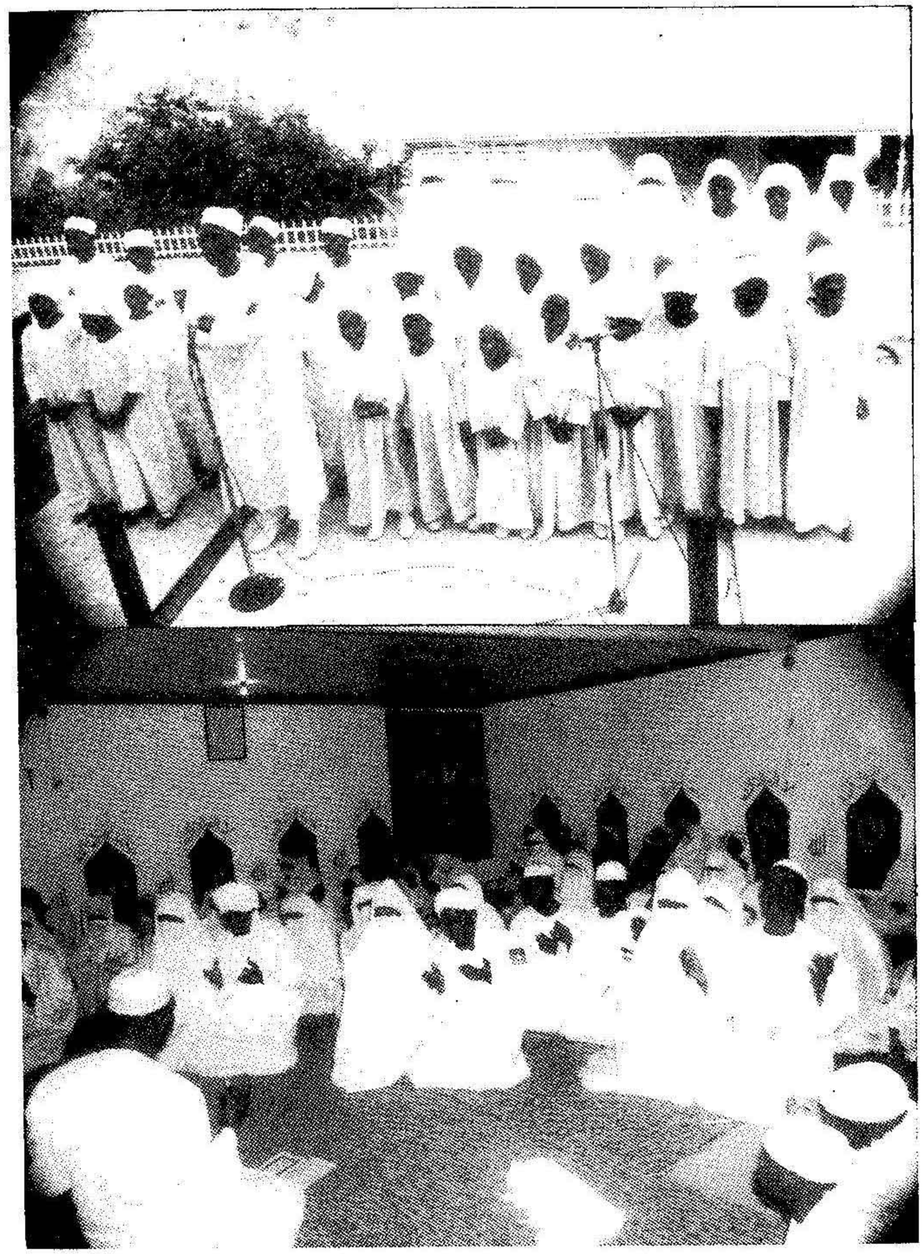
Report from to JAMAAT on Page 2

There is an article in the "Daily Express" (Trinidad & Tobago Newspaper) dated April 28, 1989 A.D., entitled "Muslimeen Buildings Destroyed". The article states that the Orthodox Muslim mosque, Jamaat-al-Muslimeen, located at Laventille Hill, 17 Port-of-Spain, occupied property illegally on state lands. The land was seized following reports of shootings, harassment, and illegal activities in the area. Residents had also reported to the police that the mosque was used to store home made bombs, spent ammunition shells and high-powered binoculars. The mosque overlooked strategic positions in the city of Port-of-Spain. Employees of the State Lands Ministry of Works demolished the properties occupied by the members of the Mosque! Now all that stands is their flag.

The Imaam of the demolished mosque, Imaam Yasin Abu Bakr and Imaam Siraj claim they will retaliate to stop this type of abuse against Orthodox Sunni Muslims in Trinidad.

The Ansaars live in a very organized society, a communal society and a progressive society and they are jealous of us. I don't blame them!!! Their mosques justify smoking marijuana, cigarettes and the taking of all kinds of pills. The Ansaars have been progressing in Trinidad since 1973 A.D.

The Ansaar children are being raised in purity in the light of ALLAH, the Exalted. Here they are chanting Qur'aan in Classical Arabic.



The adults are married in the name of ALLAH, the Exalted in the Masjid of Trinidad.

Then on the other hand they say it is forbidden to drink wine or whiskey. They have all kinds of inter-marriage relationships and constantly change wives. Ask any of the Orthodox Muslim women and find out why 90 percent of them are in shelters with their children. Orthodox Muslims don't wear a standard uniform nor have a central mosque. All their store-front mosques are along Bedford Avenue, they read the same hadiyth, they are under the rule of Mecca, yet they can't come together. Then they have the audacity to speak about the Ansaaru Allah Community.

QUESTION: WHAT WERE THE ORTHODOX MUSLIMS DOING IN 1970 A.D. AND WHAT ARE THEY DOING NOW, AS OPPOSED TO WHAT THE ANSAARS WERE DOING THEN AND WHAT THE ANSAARS ARE DOING NOW?

ANSWER: The Orthodox Muslims have been in existence since 1914 A.D. and have absolutely nothing to show for it. The Ansaars began building in 1970 A.D. and have communities worldwide.

One of the most influential Muslim organizations to have made a mark in the United States prior to 1970 A.D. was the Nation of Islam founded by the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). This empire was practically demolished by Imaam Wallace, the Honorable Elijah Muhammad's (HWON) son. He named himself successor after his father in 1975 A.D. and turned away from the Nation of Islam's teachings. The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) states on page 3, of the book "Message To The Black Man in America[32]:

> **"Allah (God) loves us, the so-called Negroes (Tribe of Shabazz). So that he will give lives for our sake today."**

On page 14 it states:

> **"My people, the so-called Negroes (Tribe of Shabazz) are worst off when it comes to the reality of God."**

On page 20 it states:

> **"He has done in the person of Master W.D. Muhammad, the man who was made by His Father to go and search for the members of the Tribe of Shabazz."**

The story of the descendants of the ancient Tribe of Shabazz is continued on page 31 of this same book. If Imaam Wallace does not condone his father's teachings, then why is there a listing of his followers in a recent newspaper "Muslim Journal", June 9, 1989 A.D., Volume 14, #33, who use the name Shabazz:

32."Message To The Black Man In America" was published by Muhammad's Temple Number 2, 7351 Stoney Allen Avenue, Chicago, Illinois, copyright 1965 A.D..

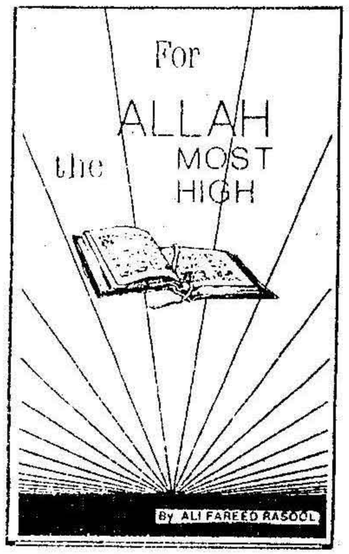
Dauwd Shabazz (Virginia)
Aqeef Hanif Shabazz (California)
Rafah Shabazz (Indiana)
Nathaniel Shabazz (Pennsylvania)
Shirley Shabazz (California)
Tauheed Shabazz (Connecticut)
James A. Shabazz (Maryland)
Benjamin Shabazz (Washington)

This is just half of the list under "Ansari Supporters", which is a part of the Imaam Wallace's fund raising campaign. I also don't see why he used the name "Ansari" unless he is not trying to capitalize off the Ansaar name.

Now, who is Imaam Wallace trying to fool? The point is if he is condemning the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON), why is he still using the Nation of Islam's teachings? If he tries to deny this then look again...

This is the cover of a book entitled "Hajj, The Ultimate Goal"[33]which was sanctioned by "Imam W. Deen Muhammad" on July 16, 1988 A.D. On the book list in the back of this book they have the name Shabazz listed also. So I ask Imaam Wallace to make up his mind and stop being hypocritical. If he is not following the teachings of his father, then why continue to allow his followers to use the name Shabazz as if he still believes in the Nation of Islam.

This same company "New Mind Productions", under Imam Numan, published a book in 1987 A.D., entitled "For Allah the Most High" by Ali Fareed Rasool. Is this book about Al Islaam? No! It is a book on poetry (الشعر, Ash Shi'r) and as we know poetry is forbidden in Al Islaam. The widely accepted Dictionary of Islam by Thomas Patrick Hughes, page 460 states:



"In the earlier part of his mission, Muhammad [tended] to despise the poet, and in the Qur'an we find him saying (Surah XXVI, 224), "those who go astray follow the poets" and in the traditions, Mishkat, Book XXII, Chapter X: "A belly full of purulent matter is better than a belly full of poetry."

---

33. *New Mind Productions, P.O. Box 5185, Jersey City, New Jersey, 07305.*

However, despite what the Qur'aan sanctions and what the Islaamic encyclopedias say, you still want to make poetry lawful because it is in your hadiyth books. According to your historians, there is a poet by the name of Hassan ibn Thaabit (563 - 631 A.D.), the son of Thaabit bin Al Mundhir from Banu'n Najjar, who was sanctioned by the Prophet Muhammad (ص) to recite poetry. First of all during that time every tribe had its own tribal poet or group of poets. Those who opposed Al Islaam would unleach their poets against the Prophet Muhammad (ص) in vicious verbal attacks. In order to combat these poets, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) solicited Hassan ibn Thaabit, a well known poet at that time who converted to Al Islaam in the year 622 A.D. Eventhough the Prophet Muhammad (ص) solicited this poet to help him in his mission, you cannot say that this action overrides the Qur'aanic laws which state that poetry is unlawful.

The Qur'aan says that poetry is forbidden:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 36:69 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَمَا عَلَّمْنَٰهُ ٱلشِّعْرَ وَمَا يَنۢبَغِى لَهُۥٓ ۚ إِنْ هُوَ إِلَّا ذِكْرٌ وَقُرْءَانٌ مُّبِينٌ ﴿٦٩﴾

"AND WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) HAVE NOT TAUGHT HIM (MUHAMMAD) POETRY AND IT"S NOT DESIRABLE FOR HIM (MUHAMMAD), (MUHAMMAD IS NOT TO RECITE POETRY). SURELY IT IS NOTHING EXCEPT A REMINDER AND A CLEAR READING (QUR'AAN). (69)"

Also refer to Al Qur'aan 69:40-41

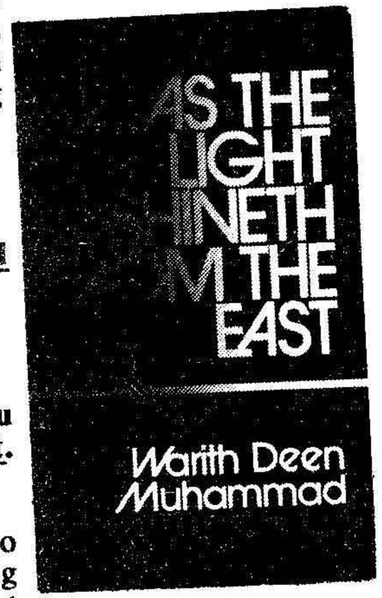
In another excerpt from the Dictionary of Islam by Thomas Patrick Hughes, page 460 it states that :

"The golden age of Arabic poetry was that immediately preceding or contemporaneous with Muhammad, and from the time of Muhammad there was a gradual decline."

Now, why do you think that poetry was on a decline after the advent of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)? Do you think if poetry was accepted by the Prophet Muhammad (ص) it would be declining? On the contrary it would have been on the rise. The truth is it was declining because he did not condone it. This is right there in the dictionary, open to that page and read it for yourself. The beauty of the Qur'aan when recited surpassed any and all poetry of that time.

When are the Orthodox Sunni Muslims going to publish books which do not contradict the Scriptures of ALLAH? You publish books on poetry, cursing, slandering, but never do you teach the public the beauty of Al Islaam. By publishing books such as these you are only making a statement: that you do not have a doctrine and you can't teach Al Islaam.

Imaam Wallace has also published writings in which he uses foul language. Here are excerpts from his book entitled "As The Light Shineth From The East", published by W.D.M. Publishing Company, 1980 A.D.:



Page 119:

"I'm going to strike the hell out of that damned ignorant devil in his brain."

Page 142

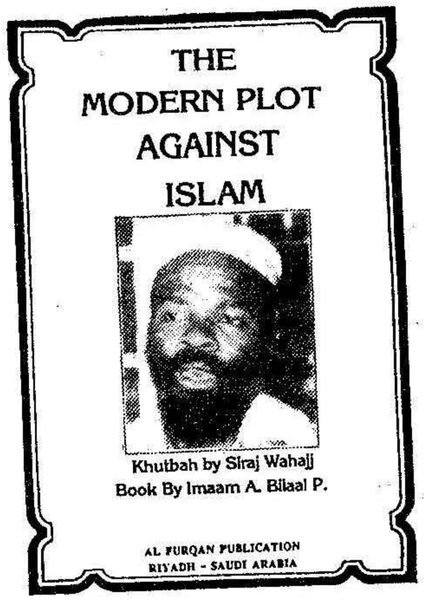
"Don't think I'm going to be your brother. You can't jive me with that old black brother shit. I'm not your black brother."

Now, is this something new he is adding to the doctrine he now teaches and is he making cursing lawful for Orthodox Muslims?? He might have started a trend.

In a recent book by Bilial entitled, "The Modern Plot Against Islam", the elected spokesman to represent the Wahhabi sect in America, Imaam Siraj, curses during a Khutbah (sermon) in a masjid defiling the house of ALLAH, the Exalted.

Page 17 - he uses the words damn day twice and bull shit once

Page 18 - he uses the word "hell"



Then under the Author's Note of this same book Bilial, you apologize for Imaam Siraj's abuse of the name of ALLAH within the content of the book and say Imaam Siraj really didn't mean to curse. How can he be allowed to curse in public if according to Orthodox Sunni law, it is a sin to curse? Why do you follow these type of men? Why does the red Arab world accept them as Imaams? The Qur'aan and hadiyth also speak about the use of foul language:

Note that on the cover of this book "Bilial" calls himself "Imaam". Now he is an "Imaam" of who and of what.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:148 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

لَّا يُحِبُّ ٱللَّهُ ٱلْجَهْرَ بِٱلسُّوٓءِ مِنَ ٱلْقَوْلِ إِلَّا مَن ظُلِمَ ۚ وَكَانَ ٱللَّهُ سَمِيعًا عَلِيمًا ﴿١٤٨﴾

"ALLAH DOES NOT LIKE EVIL SPEECHES IN THE PUBLIC UNLESS IT IS ABOUT SOMEONE WHO HAS BEEN UNJUSTLY TREATED AND ALLAH IS THE HEARING, THE ALL KNOWING. (148)"

315. Ibn Omar reported that the Apostle of Allah said: It does not benefit a believer to become a great curser. And in a narration, it is not meet for a believer to become a great curser.

Tirmidhi, Abu Daoud
- From Al Hadis, Volume I, Section 37, page 388.

316. Samorah-b-Jundub reported that the Apostle of Allah said: Do not curse one another with the curse of Allah, nor with the wrath of Allah, nor with hell. And in a narration: nor with the fire."

Tirmidhi, Abu Daoud
- From Al Hadis, Volume I, Section 37, page 388.

Muhammad Abdul Malik (assistant Imaam to Imaam Siraj of Taqwa Mosque in Brooklyn) recently appeared on the "Morton Downey Show", August 8, 1989 A.D. at 12:30 A.M. channel 9. Muhammad Abdul Malik, formerly Earl Jones, who is 22 years old, is a "student" of the Saudi Arabia Wahhabi sect and Imaam Siraj's understudy. The topic of discussion for the show was "Muslims in America". The question posed was: "Should white people be afraid of a religion who calls white people Devils?"

Muhammad Abdul Malik began to present his Orthodox Sunni Muslim views on Al Islaam saying that Al Islaam is based on the Qur'aan and the Sunnah of the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH) and that is not a question of race. A similar statement was made by Imaam Wallace, head of the American Muslim Mission, who stated that:

> **"Black and white is a false classification that has been invented to divide all people for the benefit of a few. . ."**
>
> **Excerpt from "Color of Christ Forum" by Wallace D. Muhammad, Bilalian News, July 1977 A.D.**

This is a statement by the son of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). He is saying that his own father "invented" a race classification to benefit the few. These few are the Nubians in America. He is calling his father, who was the greatest black man to be born in the Western Hemisphere, a liar. Imaam Wallace does not understand the Honorable Elijah Muhammad's (HWON) teachings and is defaming him. The Wahhabi sect has "brainwashed" him so well, that it is evident in his "speeches" that he does not have the Nubian's best interest at heart. He is out to help his employer, the Wahhabi sect, and establish that Nubians should trust the Devil (CH) once again.

Later on in the show, the representative of Imaam Siraj and Masjid Taqwa, Muhammad Abdul Malik, used foul language. He said:

> **"What I am saying is that whether it's Islaam, Christianity or any other religion, religion is not what you practice. If you want to define what Islaam is you have to go back to the source regardless of any man's interpretation. I don't give a damn how they interpret it, the Qur'aan itself is self sufficient."**

The statement "any man's interpretation" mentioned here was referring to the teachings of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). The followers of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) who were present at the show commented how the Orthodox Sunni Muslims have slandered the Nation of Islam repeatedly and the Nation of Islam has never said anything against the Orthodox Sunni Muslims.

Imaam Siraj has done a good job teaching in America his "Orthodox Sunni Muslim" philosophy which he acquired in Saudi Arabia. He even has this young man, supposedly an "assistant Imaam", on national television in front of millions of people using foul language. Is this their idea of a "Muslim"? This young brother can't even see how wrong he is. He starts out talking about Allah (ص), the Qur'aan and in the same sentence curses. He is blindly following in the footsteps of Imaam Siraj and Imaam Wallace who as I have just presented have used "foul language" and have proudly published it in two separate books. This must be a new "Islaamic principle" condoned by all Orthodox Sunni Muslims.

Muhammad Abdul Malik debated the followers of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON), who conducted themselves as Muslims and did not use any foul language at all because they know it is against the Qur'aan (Al Qur'aan 4:148). They know more about Al Islaam than you Orthodox Sunni Muslims. Muhammad Abdul Malik repeatedly mentioned the Sunnah of the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH) yet he was wearing a suit and red tie which is the dress of the "Christians". Where is his "long white robe" (Al Qur'aan 74:4), the dress of the righteous men as stated in the Scriptures (Revelation 7:9, 13,14). The Angelic Beings (SRA) appeared on Earth dressed in "white".

1. **"Come out of the holy place arrayed in white". (2 Chronicles 5:11-12)**
2. **"And seven angels came out of the temple. . .clothed in pure white linen." (Revelations 15:6)**
3. **"Two men stood by them in white apparel". (Acts 1:10)**

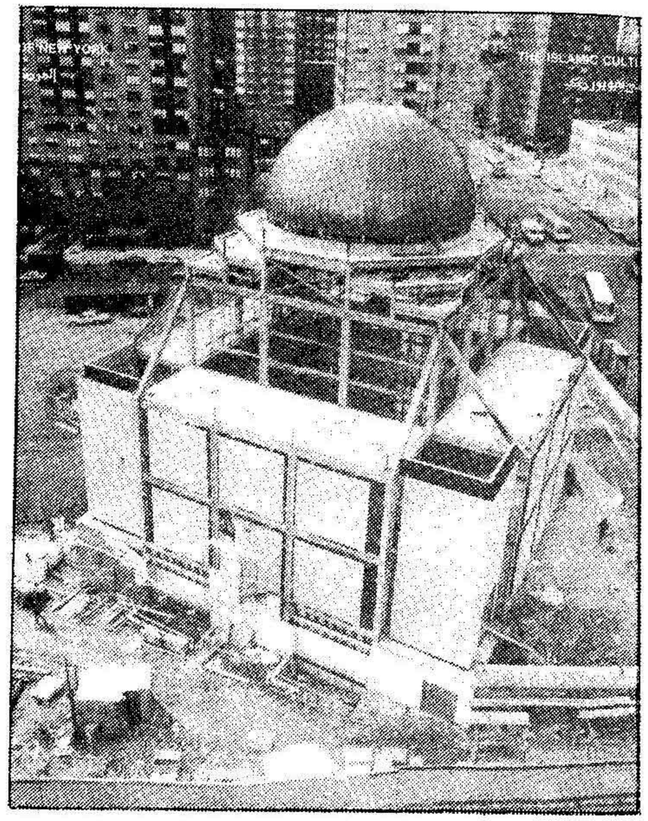
The Scriptures also describe the dress of those worthy of paradise as green "robes", a color which is reserved for paradise. These "robes" are the same as the white robes the righteous will wear while on Earth.

Mr. Philips you are doing a good job of covering up the sins committed by your peers; yet, you try to slander the Ansaars. The Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia are hypocrites. Take a look at the elaborate Masjid they have built the pale Europeans in London, and the small square box-like Masjid they are building for the Nubians they have bought out, like Imaam Siraj, his understudy Muhammad Abdul Malik, Imaam Wallace and Ahmad Deedat.

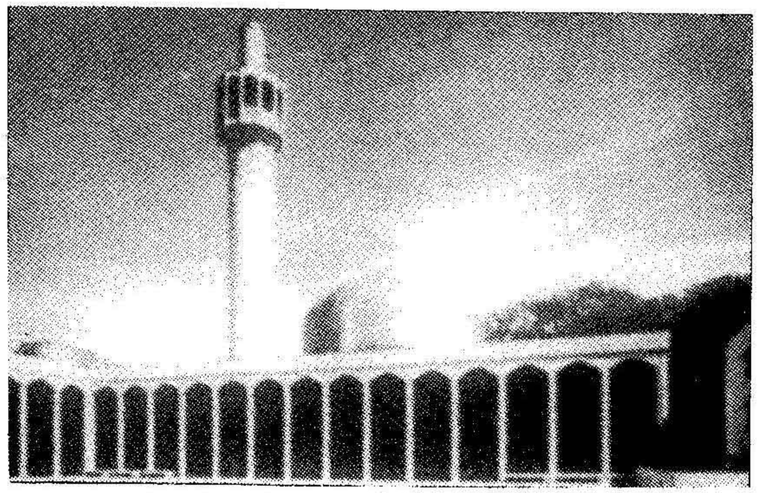
THE WAHHABI SECT IS EXPRESSING SUBTLE RACISM:

THE MASJID ON 96TH STREET IN MANHATTAN, FOR NUBIAN ORTHODOX SUNNI MUSLIMS →

This Masjid has looked this way for the last two years! Where is the progress???



THE ELABORATE MASJID IN LONDON FOR THE PALE "MOSLEM" CONVERTS ↓



QUESTION: DO THE ORTHODOX MUSLIMS AND THE ANSAARS HAVE ANYTHING IN COMMON?

ANSWER: Yes. We have several things in common, to an extent:

1. We both acknowledge Prophet Muhammad (ص) as the last and seal of the Prophets (PBUT), but they exalt the Prophet Muhammad (ص) above all the other Prophets. We don't.
2. We both acknowledge the name of ALLAH (س) but, they call ALLAH (س), **GOD**. We don't.
3. We both believe in prayer (Salaat) 5 or more times a day, but they pray incorrectly.
4. We both believe in fasting the month of Ramadaan but, they don't know when to begin or end the fast.
5. We both believe in the Qur'aan but, they live by Hadiyth.

QUESTION: CAN WE UNITE? HOW?

ANSWER: We can unite if all their leaders let down their pride and realize that ALLAH (س) says He raises warners for you from amongst your own people.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 13:7 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَيَقُولُ ٱلَّذِينَ كَفَرُوا۟ لَوْلَآ أُنزِلَ عَلَيْهِ ءَايَةٌ مِّن رَّبِّهِۦٓ ۗ إِنَّمَآ أَنتَ مُنذِرٌ وَلِكُلِّ قَوْمٍ هَادٍ ﴿٧﴾

"AND THOSE WHO CONCEAL THE TRUTH, SAY: WHY HAS NO SIGN (MIRACLE) COME DOWN TO HIM (MUHAMMAD) FROM HIS SUSTAINER (ALLAH), SURELY, YOU (MUHAMMAD) ARE A WARNER, AND FOR EVERY NATION OF PEOPLE THERE IS A GUIDE (AL MAHDI). (7)"

If everyone would come together, we could debate it out. Bring forth the Scriptures: As Suhuf (100 Pure Pages of Adam [10], Seth [50], Enoch [30], Abraham [10]; Al Hikma (The Wisdom) 19 Books of Luqmaan (Luqman); At Tawraah (The Torah) 5 Books of Moses; Az Zubuwr (The Psalms) 150 Books of David; Kitaab Barnabaa (The Book of Barnabas) 222 Books of Barnabas; and Al Injiyl (The Evangel, Revelation) 22 Books of the Messiah Jesus; Al Qur'aan (The Koran) 114 Books of Ahmad (Muhammad) and we will refer only to them. If they don't want to recognize the Suhuf nor Al Hikma then we'll refer to the other Scriptures. But not books of men like the hadiyth.

QUESTION: WHAT ARE THE ORTHODOX MUSLIMS IN AMERICA DOING FOR THE FUTURE OF THEIR CHILDREN?

ANSWER: Again, absolutely nothing. The Orthodox Muslims, like Imaam Siraj, take their money and instead of using it for the betterment of their children they spend it on Hajj just so they can have Hajj (as a title) in front of their name.

The Orthodox Muslim children have no Islaamic culture. They don't speak Arabic (Fusha) nor can they recite the Qur'aan properly. There have been so-called Muslim gatherings in New York and the Ansaar children are never invited because when it comes to correct Qur'aan pronunciation, the Ansaar children are unbeatable. Some Orthodox Sunni Muslims have even gone as far as to have "contests" in which children are made to compete for "cash prizes". Don't they know that these competitions in which you take a chance at winning is likened unto the "games of chances" which are prohibited by Al Qur'aan 2:219. So now I ask you, what's the difference between Orthodox Muslim children and Christian children? What do your children have as a foundation besides the Hadiyth and mistranslations of the Qur'aan? How are they going to survive the temptations of the Devil (CH); temptations that you, yourself obviously can't resist. Can't you see that by accepting Hadiyths, you are teaching your children to go against the commandments of ALLAH (س). **DON'T YOU CARE?**

THE BOOK OF PROVERBS BY PROPHET SOLOMON (22:6) (REVEALED 716 B.C.E.)

رَبِّ ٱلْوَلَدَ فِي طَرِيقِهِ فَمَتَى شَاخَ أَيْضًا لَا يَحِيدُ عَنْهُ.

"TRAIN UP A CHILD IN THE WAY HE SHOULD GO: AND WHEN HE IS OLD, HE WILL NOT DEPART FROM IT."

QUESTION: WHAT ABOUT ANSAAR CHILDREN?

ANSWER: In this day and time, our children are like sheep in the midst of wolves. We have created an educational program for our children to learn Qur'aanic Arabic, and Diynu Allah.

Our school employs highly qualified teachers from such countries as Morocco, Egypt, Sudan, and Mali. In their early years of learning, we concentrate on teaching them the language of Qur'aan (Arabic Fusha). When they reach the age of understanding they are introduced to the Ansaaru Allah doctrine. Our sons (Mu'minuwn) have gone overseas to the East to attend college. Now as adults, they are Imaams who deliver sermons in both classical Arabic and English, teach Arabic classes, translate, and can hold any office in the mosque! Our daughters (Mu'minaat) learn skills such as cooking, sewing, weaving, housekeeping, childcare, dance, music, accounting, Islaamic culture and customs. They are very capable of translating books from English to Arabic or Arabic to English and they are also Arabic teachers. What do your children do? Nothing and you know it. Any smart mother would want her children with us because we know what we are doing.

HERE ARE SOME OF OUR TEACHERS!

QUESTION: WHAT IS THE ANSAAR WAY?

ANSWER: By the grace of ALLAH (س) we, the Nubian Islaamic Hebrews, have established a successful drug-free, educational, and relaxing environment for our children.

There's an article in Newsday dated June 1, 1989 A.D. by journalist Jimmy Breslin, entitled "Combatting Crime By Force - Of Will", where he makes a comparison between two neighborhoods. One is infested with drugs and crime and the other just 2 1/2 blocks away is drug free, crime free and safe.

But two blocks down, you turn onto Bushwick Avenue and suddenly here is a stretch of maybe 2½ blocks, and the side streets, where no drug seller dares set foot. This part of Bushwick Avenue, and Hart and Suydam Streets, is the home of the Muslim order, the Nubian Islaamic Hebrews. Men in long white robes wearing white skullcaps sit on chairs at the streetcorners or patrol the sidewalks. They are of good size, and quite mannerly, but they are there. At all times, they are there. The old Bushwick Avenue homes are spectacular and the sidewalks are lined with carnations and rose bushes. Women covered from head to foot by long robes walk by and children in tan shirts peer through the fence of a playground alongside a school the group runs.

In the "Original Tents of Kedar," a store that sells religious pamphlets and tapes — "Learn Arabic by Tape" — four young men in white robes sat and watched a rap group on television. A fan cooled the immaculate room.

"Ones with drugs don't come here because of the example we set," one of them said.

"They know we don't play," Abdullah Muhammad said. "We have no trouble here."

"How long since the last time you had any trouble?"

"I can't even remember the last time. More than 10 years, I'll tell you that. We are here for 21 years now. We don't tolerate anything."

"We set a good example here," Muhammad said. "We don't drink and smoke and use drugs. In other places you have people setting an example of using drugs and selling drugs."

One of the others said, "You can leave your car outside with the radio in it. Here, old ladies won't get their purse snatched."

Outside, the street was tranquil, the carnations and roses turning the air sweet. The men in white watched. The women walked by with their faces covered. Agree with how they live or not, they run the only sidewalks in the City of New York where there is no such thing as drugs. The Muslims, and their style, might become quite popular in several other neighborhoods this summer.

The neighborhood described is the Muslim environment, the Ansaar Allah Community, in the Bushwick section of Brooklyn that we have created for our children. We have combatted crime and you can do the same. We have also spread our name, love and inspiration all over the world!

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD MUHAMMAD 2:5 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

أُولَٰئِكَ عَلَىٰ هُدًى مِّن رَّبِّهِمْ ۖ وَأُولَٰئِكَ هُمُ الْمُفْلِحُونَ ۝٥

"THESE ARE THOSE WHO ARE RIGHTLY GUIDED BY THEIR SUSTAINER (ALLAH); AND THESE ARE THE SUCCESSFUL ONES."

Our congregation includes people from all walks of life. There are doctors, lawyers, and affluent people from the theatre and entertainment world. This opens the door for opportunities to learn many skills like: computer programming, art, layout, typing, video reproduction and filmmaking, photography, accounting, medicine and much more. They also learn to sacrifice, to exercise patience, endurance and unity. In the 20 years that we have been established we can count the amount of physical fights that have occurred on one hand.

Ansaars all dress in a modest manner, in the Sunnah of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and as commanded by ALLAH (س). We also all pray the same way because I was taught how the Mahdi (AS) prayed. We know what we are doing, we know why we do what we do at all times. This is what children need, true guidance. Our children begin to learn salaat (worship) at the age of four years, four months and four days. We recognize and follow the hadiyths that can be confirmed in Al Qur'aan. We stress the importance of living in a community because the Prophets Noah, Abraham, the Messiah Jesus and the Prophet Muhammad (ص) all lived in Islaamic communities (Al Qur'aan 22:78). We also stress learning classical Arabic because once you have learned the language, you will be able to read Al Qur'aan the way it was revealed to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) by ALLAH (س). Then you will not have to rely on mistranslations and opinions.

NUBIANS ALL OVER THE WORLD NEED A WAKE UP CALL!!!

We have accepted all ethnic music such as Latin, Reggae, and R&B, Sudanese, etc. as our national music. We have created a melting pot within a melting pot, a society within a society. If you would only research it, see the truth, and accept it!!! Our goal is to have all Nubians come together

and honor our new covenant with the Creator. Al Islaam needs a world Ijmaa (collecting or assembling) that everyone agrees on to attack each problem backed up with Arabic Fusha, Qur'aan and Hadiyth.

We Ansaars raise our flag, the flag of the Mahdi (AS) high! Believe it or not, we (the Ansaars) are accomplishing our goal. Your book, "The Ansar Cult in America", Mr. Philips is a sign of that. We are going to succeed because this is not only our mission, it is the mission of ALLAH (س).

QUESTION: WHAT WARRANTS RESPECT BY YOUR STANDARDS?

ANSWER: Having the late Shaikh Imaam Tafiq, from the Harlem Mosque of the Islaamic Brotherhood, in New York, is the nearest that the Sunnis have come to righteousness.

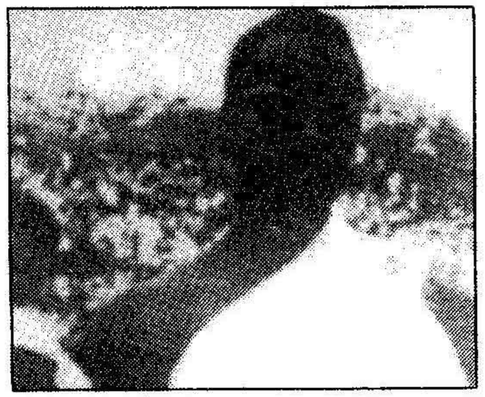
He (Imaam Tafiq) went to Egypt, received his degree, studied, then came back and organized a community. He purchased a house in Harlem, New York, and started building. I respect that! He wasn't there in this revolutionary garbage with all these people. He organized a family knowing they were Cushites and he mentioned it often in his magazine, "The Western Sunrise". He wasn't hiding anything. You have to respect that and the Imaam that succeeded him. I wish him all the best whether he likes me or not, or agrees with my doctrine or not, because he's following the footsteps of a great man. The brother Ibrahiym, who resides on Eastern Parkway, Brooklyn, New York, of Masjid Iqwa, has survived all this gossip. The brother Muta'ali told me the whole story about how the money came from Saudi Arabia and it was manipulated for a house that they were trying to rebuild around the corner and how Khalid Yasin and the other brothers were stealing it. However, the brother Imaam Ibrahiym survived it. I respect the fact that he survived all of that devilishment to keep his masjid together.

It is also a shame that one of the largest Orthodox Sunni mosques surviving and growing in this day and time is Masjid Ut-Taubah, at Green Haven Prison, Stormville, New York. There are over 200 Orthodox Sunni inmates and in an article from Newsday, June 4, 1989 A.D. it states that this mosque was at one time "the most important Sunni mosque in the nation in or out of prison."

Imaam Khalid Yasin

Orthodox Sunni Muslims are now slowly being incarcerated. One example is Imaam Khalid Yasin who was called the Amiyr of Jammat Ita'Hadul Iqwa, on Eastern Parkway in Brooklyn, N.Y., which is located above a pharmacy and next to McDonald's Restaurant.

←This is the way Imaam Khalid Yasin really dresses here in America. On the following page is how he portrays himself to the Saudi Arabians in Mecca. Who is he trying to fool?



Imaam Khalid Yasin

In an article from a newspaper called "Our Islaam", which was dated November 1980 A.D. there is a whole article on this brother on page 14, with a full picture. The picture was taken from an article entitled "Their View". He is talking about racism and the Prophet Muhammad (ص), etc. and he is professing to be very religious. He quotes passages from what ALLAH (س) said in the Qur'aan - and says no one can produce the likes thereof (meaning the Qur'aan).

Imaam Khalid Yasin uses the name of ALLAH (س) very eloquently. The brother, in reality, is presently incarcerated for the sale of drugs. The Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia paid his way there and he represented the mosque on Eastern Parkway. When he came back he overthrew the Americans, took their money and bought a fancy blue-black cadillac, a house and a store in Brooklyn in the Brownsville section. Since he was a swindler and a conniver, he went bankrupt.

I was sitting in the masjid on 52 Herkermer Street, in Brooklyn, New York, called Daru'l Islam or Yasin Mosque, when this brother rose against Imaam Yahyah, versed him and screamed loudly during the khutbah. He also grabbed the beard of a brother from the East, Shaikh Adl, in another meeting just to implement his own revolutionary ideas into the mosque. Then he launched a "hate program" on the Ansaaru Allah Community. He threatened us and said what he would do to us if we peddled near his masjid, claimed we weren't Muslims and that he was righteous. Now he's incarcerated for drugs. His son was also busted and is in jail with him. My sons teach Arabic classes and give Khutbahs and are fluent in five or six different dialects of Arabic and devote their time to teaching Al Islaam, yet this man's son is in jail. Are those the examples you want to follow??!!

Another member of Daru'l Islam, Musa, used to be an employer for the government working in the Billie Holiday Theater, in Model City on Fulton Street and New York Avenue. He was working out of Yasin Mosque while living on Washington Avenue. Saadik, the same brother in your book, was having an affair with Musa's wife and they had a big conflict because Saadik wanted me to perform his marriage to Musa's wife while we were in the peak of a war. Now Musa is in Texas, in jail, doing life for murder.

A mosque called Ashahud, located on 532-34 South 52nd Street, in Philadelphia, also a Daru'l Islam Mosque, has been involved in similar incidents. It was said that members of this mosque are responsible for the multiple killing on March 7, 1982 A.D, of the Pakistanian Imaams found dead in the back of a park, under a pathway who had been shot in the head. They attack the Ahmadiyya Muslims, the Moorish Scientists, and the Nation of Islam. They murder their own kind.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:29 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

لَا تَقْتُلُوٓا۟ أَنفُسَكُمْ ۚ إِنَّ ٱللَّهَ كَانَ بِكُمْ رَحِيمًا ﴿٢٩﴾

"AND DON'T KILL (FIGHT) AMONGST YOURSELVES (MUSLIMS SHOULD NOT FIGHT OR KILL ANOTHER MUSLIM). SURELY ALLAH IS MERCIFUL UNTO YOU ALL."

Some of them have even left America and fought under the power of Afghanistan. As I mentioned before, after 20 years we can count the times we have had any physical fights, yet they call us nationalists. Didn't they read the Hadiyth where it says:

3. *Narrated 'Abdullah Bin 'Umar: One of the evil deeds with bad consequences from which there is no escape for the one who is involved in it is to kill someone unlawfully.*

The Orthodox Sunni Muslims play this pious role, this non-racist role, and if you check the history of the archives of America, you will find that they are involved in all kinds of drugs and violence. In Washington, on January 27, 1973 A.D., 7 Hanafi Muslims were killed methodically by Black Muslims. Children were drowned and women shot in the head and these people have the audacity to call themselves Muslims (Ones of Peace). In a Philadelphia Prison, two Muslim inmates killed two wardens and injured a captain.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:93 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَمَن يَقْتُلْ مُؤْمِنًا مُّتَعَمِّدًا فَجَزَآؤُهُۥ جَهَنَّمُ خَٰلِدًا فِيهَا وَغَضِبَ ٱللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَلَعَنَهُۥ وَأَعَدَّ لَهُۥ عَذَابًا عَظِيمًا ﴿٩٣﴾

"AND WHOEVER KILLS ONE OF THE FAITHFUL INTENTIONALLY, HIS PUNISHMENT SHALL BE HELL, HE SHALL ABIDE IN IT ETERNALLY AND ALLAH'S WRATH IS UPON HIM AND HIS CURSE AND A SUPREME PAIN IS PREPARED FOR HIM. (93)"

From what I can see this whole thing is a Wahhabi plot to overthrow all black leadership in America. They are going to attack the African Islaamic Mission, the 5 Percenters, the Brothers of Iqwa, and the Nation of Islam (Minister Louis Farrakhan). They're going to attack the brothers in Masjid Mu'miniyn who pay baya to the brother, Imaam Jamiyl; they're going to attack any place where there is Black leadership because that is their true purpose. Bilial, Imaam Wallace, Ahmad Deedat, Jamal Badwi are all employed by the Saudian government and their ultimate goal is to **DESTROY BLACK LEADERSHIP** and not allow Al Islaam to spread in America!!!

THE SECOND STAGE: MAHDISM

On page 7 you stated that in my travels to the Sudan in 1973 A.D., I managed to meet some of the Mahdi family.

You can't mean "managed to meet" as in the sense of ordinary people casually meeting each other. You're referring to pictures which you saw of me and the Prime Minister of the country!!!

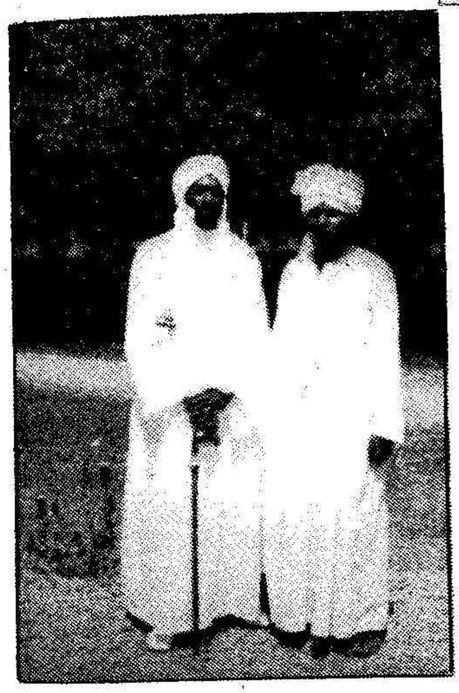
You're talking about the "President". As in the case of the United States, President Bush. For example, you can't just be a layman or a person off the streets of Brooklyn and end up in the White House talking to the President. This is what you're implying and I'm sorry to say it just doesn't happen that way! Someone has to invite you in, and there must be a reason.

Above is one of the pictures that you saw of Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi (the Prime Minister of the Sudan in 1973) talking with me in the backyard of the Mahdi's (AS) house in Omdourman, Sudan

You just don't sit at the dinner table with the President of the United States or in my case the Prime Minister of the Sudan, and lounge with him on a one-to-one basis without security, unless you're somebody. As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi was the Prime Minister of the Sudan in 1973 and a relative of mine. He is my cousin.

In 1973 A.D. I became a student of the University of Khartoum in Sudan by way of an arrangement established by Dr. Awan Shariff, the Head of the Ministry of Religious Affairs in Sudan. This was done under the coordination of the Prime Minister of the country for me to improve my Arabic language. After having lived in the United States for a while, I lost a lot of my language. Dr. Awan Shariff assigned a man named Gemri to travel with me. I met and talked to members of the Islaamic Ministry of the Sudan and many great Shuyukh (learnt elderly men), who greeted me warmly as a Sudanese Ansaar and a member of the Mahdi family.

→→ **A picture taken in 1973 A.D. of Dr. Awan Shariff, Head of Religious Ministry of the Sudan (left), and Shaikh Siddiyq Ahmad Hamduwn, who is the greatest reciter of the Qur'aan in the Sudan (right) and myself.**



←← **As Sayyid Gemri and myself at the University of Khartoum campus when I was a student there.**

If you don't believe this, contact any of the people I have just mentioned and they will tell you. I was welcomed everywhere I went with open arms. When I attended the University of Khartoum, I went back and forth to Omdurman, and to different Ansaars' houses every week. I sat, talked, and ate with ambassadors and the most learnt shuyukh in the Sudan. I rode in car after car, from Masjid to Masjid, wherever the Muslims gathered and feasted. I led salaat, called the iqaamah, etc. I was always welcomed and made to feel at home.

If you don't want to accept the truth then that's just too bad, because I am not here to please you.

If you didn't understand after reading the 2 newspapers published on my visit to the Sudan, why I went to the Sudan or why I took pictures, you could have asked. Is it necessary to write conjectures and cause shame to come upon your name? If you were interested in obtaining the true facts, you could have easily found the persons who were together with me in the pictures, because I did publish their names, and asked them any question about me. Yet, you chose to "assume" many of your claims and this is just not fair. I see your hidden motives, and you will not succeed. The truth is mightier than mere words.

While attending the University of Khartoum, I met many, many people. I was invited to speak to the faculty and students while there. When the Ansaars heard that I, the Imaam of the Ansaars in the West, was there, they came from as far as Dongola to meet me. I did not stay the full five years studying at the University of Khartoum, Sudan because of political reasons. I continued my studies afterwards in Egypt where I received a degree in Arabic from the University of Cairo.

I photographed artifacts and relics of the Mahdi's (AS) movement in the Sudan to show the blacks in America that this is their family.

This is the chief of the Dongolawy, As Sayyid Hamdi (also known as Dhubair) and myself

I was making the link between the Ansaars in the East and the Ansaars in the West; we are one family. I realize also that some people will require evidence of my trips, for there will always be skeptics, like you, questioning the authenticity of my travels.

I also took pictures of people from the East so that the West could see the shapes of noses, eyes, the complexion of skin and hair textures of their family in the East. For example, in American books or magazines, they'll show you tons of pictures of pale Egyptians, but not real Egyptians who are black. The black Egyptians reside in Aswan and they are our brothers.

In Sudan they do the same thing, they'll show pictures of the "high yellow" Sudanese people from north of Sudan, and not the true Sudanese who are Black. I also photographed the distortions of Al Islaam by Muslims wherever I went. I made it public that some of the Muslims in the West only call themselves such and are not practicing their faith. I took pictures of myself with Egyptians and Moroccans and many other Arabs but you did not say anything about that, why? I will tell you, because you are trying to fool the people. You are a real Jinn and you will get yours on the last day.

A real Egyptian, Nubian

A Pale Egyptian (mixed with Greek and Turkish

The Muslims in the East only say they are Muslims but in their hearts they are nothing but Kaafirs (concealers of what they know to be true). I published a newspaper on this subject called "Custom vs. Al Islaam", which you did not address. Why are you afraid to tackle the inconsistencies of the entire Muslim world in the East? Why must you pick on the Muslims in the West? I showed pictures of them smoking, drinking alcoholic beverages, women with all kinds of outfits, wearing everything imaginable except the garb of the righteous. This was a very powerful newspaper and its contents, I'm sure, you were not able to attack.

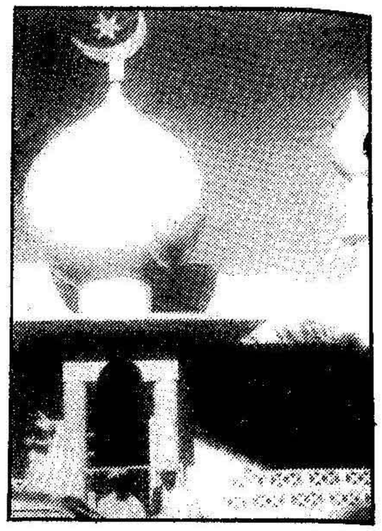
I took pictures of everything I saw, the same way everyone else does when they travel. I brought back pamphlets, a printed copy of the Raatib (I must mention that my father gave me a copy of the original manuscript of the Raatib) and pictures of family members and circulated them among the Ansaars so they could see with their own eyes who their descendants were. This would in turn re-connect the link that had been broken. Now Black people could realize they came from the North East Coast of Africa, Somalia, Sudan, Kenya, Aswan of Egypt.

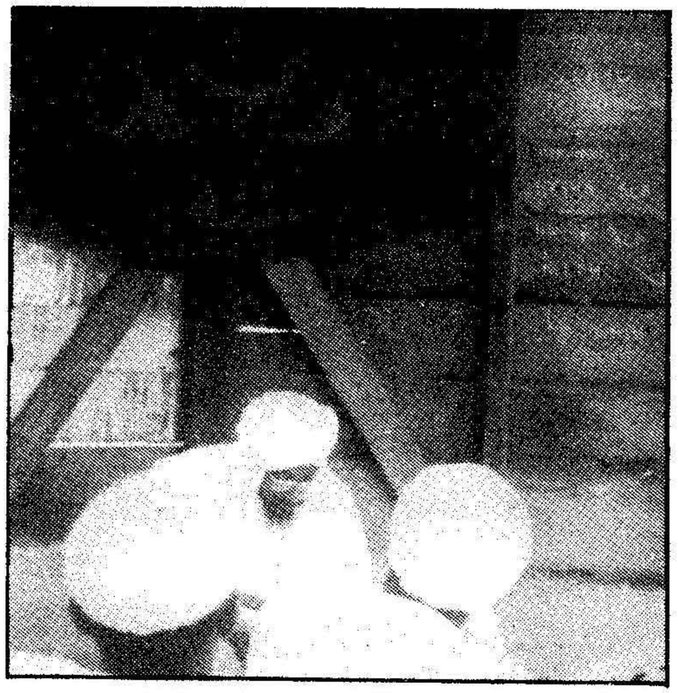
You say that I began to use the symbol of the Mahdi (AS) after I came back from the Sudan and again you are lying.

On the next page is a picture taken when I visited Trinidad for three weeks in 1973 A.D.. Notice the symbol of the Mahdi (AS) behind me. You say I began using the Mahdi (AS) symbol after my return from Sudan and this is proven a lie as you can plainly see. Upon my return from Trinidad I received a phone call one week later on Friday. It was the Sudanese embassy requesting my return to the Sudan for which reasons I have already explained. Your claim, again is proven to be a lie.

→→

On my visit to Trinidad in 1973 A.D., West Indies, I found that the Pakistanian Muslims were also using the six-pointed star and crescent proving that I did not make it up.





You also state that I obliged my followers to wear a full length Sudanese white robe known as the Jallaabiyyah. That is correct!

The garb that the men of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community wore then changed from the short "Jibla" to the long Jallaabiyya along with the Tajj and 'Imma. The traditional garb worn by the Ansaar men in Jaziyr Abaa, Sudan. Simple research would have provided the real facts, Bilial.

My family at Abaa Island told me Nigerian clothes were not Sudanese and that it wasn't correct to wear them and that Sudan is Africa. So to wear my traditional Sudanese clothing is to wear the African garb, thus I was very pleased with the full change. I was told that it wasn't right for Ansaars to walk around with bones in their ears because it's not allowed.

WHEN I WAS TOLD THAT IT WAS WRONG FOR THE SUDANESE TO WEAR NIGERIAN CLOTHES BECAUSE IT DIDN'T IDENTIFY WITH THE SUDAN

I CHANGED IT!!!

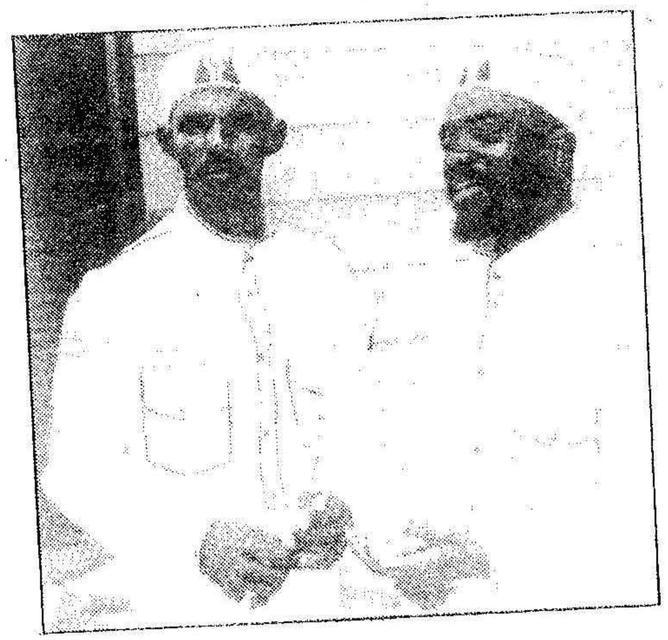
WHEN I WAS TOLD THAT IT WAS WRONG TO HAVE BONES IN THE EARS BECAUSE IT DIDN'T IDENTIFY WITH THE SUDAN

I TOLD THE ANSAARS TO TAKE THEM OUT!!!

WHEN I WAS TOLD THAT IT WASN'T A LAW FOR MEN TO WEAR A NOSERING (AND WE WERE WEARING THEM)

THE MEN TOOK IT OUT!!!

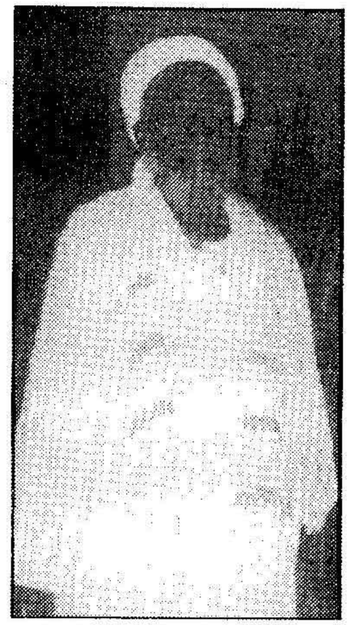
Although there are many styles of Jallaabiyya worn in the East, the brothers wore the Sudanese Jallaabiyya only. The symbol was the star and crescent along with the words (الله احد) "ALLAHU AHAD", drawn within the six-pointed star and crescent.



Notice the pillbox tajj on the brothers in the photograph, it has the Mahdi's (AS) symbol.

I dropped my old style of dress and adjusted to the traditional dress of the Sudanese. I did not accept, though, the Indian Sari called a (ثوب) THAWB, for the Ansaar women which is the dress of the modern Sudanese women. The Ansaar women wore a more modest traditional dress, covering all their adornments and their face according to Al Qur'aan 24:31. They wore the original dress that the Sudanese women wore before they migrated into Sudan, from Arabia. (Refer to Edition #38, "Why Do Muslim Women Wear the Face Covering, the Veil?"). The traditional Sudanese women kept the original dress without the modernization and multi-color flamboyant prints prevalent in the Sudan today.

When I visited Abaa Island in 1973, the stronghold of the Ansaars, they told me what the correct dress of the Ansaars was.

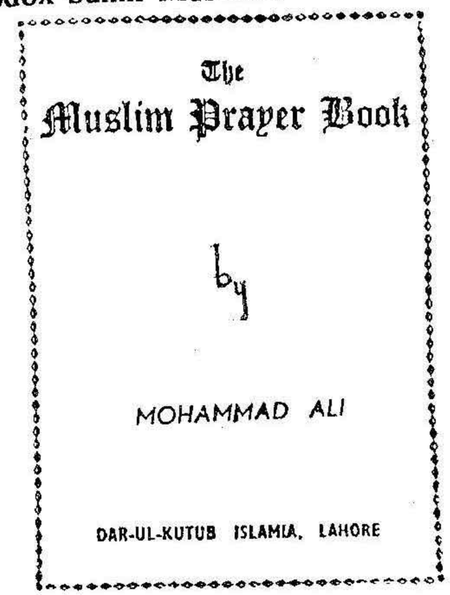


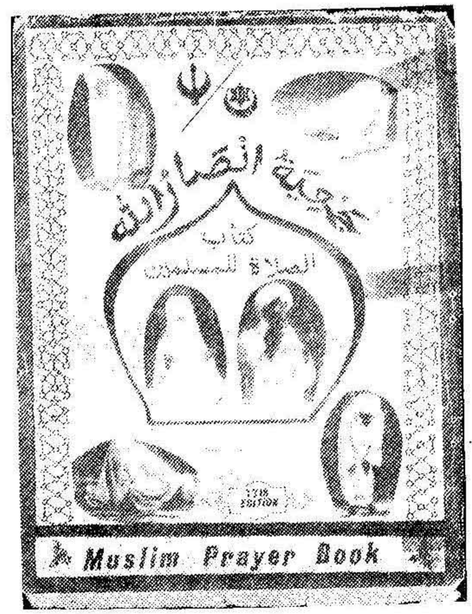
I WAS INSTRUCTED BY THE GREATEST SHUYUKH (LEARNT ELDERLY MEN) IN THE SUDAN. THEY RECOGNIZED WHO I WAS AND WHAT MY PURPOSE WAS.

I was directed to Shaikh Mahmuwd of the Great Masjid in Khartoum who taught me the correct way to worship ALLAH (س) in 1973 A.D.

What great and renown Shaikh taught you how to make salaat Mr. Philips?

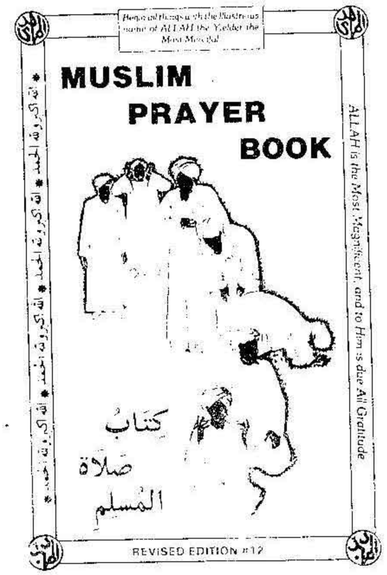
I shared the knowledge of the correct method to worship with the Muslim brothers and sisters in America. I published "Ansaru Allah Community, Muslim Prayer Book" edition #12, in the year 1974 A.D., after I returned from the Sudan. The only other prayer book out at the same time was "The Muslim Prayer Book" by Muhammad Ali, Dar-ul Kutub Islamia, Lahore. This was the prayer book which was read by the Orthodox Sunni Muslims.





In the prayer book of Maulana Muhammad Ali, he did not explain why you perform each position of worship nor why you should worship ALLAH (س).

The Orthodox Sunni Muslims are very hypocritical because while they were reading Maulana Muhammad Ali prayer book, they refused to read his version of the Qur'aan. They chose to read the Yusuf Ali version of the Qur'aan.



The Ansaar prayer book included pictures of the actual positions of worship, the Arabic and English which is recited, and most importantly of all, the science behind the positions of worship which began with the creation of first man, the Prophet Adam (PBUH). The Ansaar prayer book which was first printed in 1971 and revised in 1974, 1978, 1983 A.D. will be made available to all again. The 1989 A.D. revised "Muslim Prayer Book" edition #12, is the most explicit 477 page volume ever.

Mr. Philips states on page 9 that:

"The most famous grandson of the Mahdi (AS) accepted the cult's invitation to take part in its celebration...in this way internal doubts were removed and the relative legitimacy of the cult was established."

In 1978 A.D., As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi, who was still the Prime Minister of the Sudan, visited the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. There's multiple pictures of me and As Sayyid Saadiq (which you spell Saadik) Al Mahdi published within the Ansaar publications. He did not happen to come by chance or by luck as you seem to imply. These are his words when he arrived at the Ansaaru Allah Community.

"I am very delighted to have come to see that seed implanted by Al Imaam Isa Al Mahdi is sprouting and flowering this far in the Western Hemisphere. To you, Al Imaam Isa Al Mahdi, we hope all success. Now I am extremely pleased to see that your community is prospering; that its prosperity is being emulated by others; that there is a great deal of potential in this quarter of the world."

As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi, 1978 A.D.

We have this historical event on video tape also!

Do you really believe that As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi would take the time to come to the, Ansaaru Allah Community in the middle of Brooklyn, without it being recognized for something??? Either the name Ansaaru Allah was right or my name, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, was right!!!

AS SAYYID SAADIQ AS SIDIYQ AL MAHDI AMONGST THE ANSAARS IN AMERICA

I don't see As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi visiting any other mosque in Brooklyn. He doesn't have the time to travel around the world trying to get close to Americans, Jamaicans, etc. As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi, visited the Ansaaru Allah Community not once but three times (1978, 1979, 1981), as a sign of acceptance if you know anything about Sudanese customs. It was a union of the East and the West. You also get very petty Mr. Philips, and call him the "great grandson", of the Mahdi (AS) and you do not acknowledge me as a great grandson. Look at the descendancy chart I have provided so that you can stop eliminating me as being part of the Mahdi (AS) family. And then if you choose to go or do that it's up to your soul. I know who I am and what I am.

I did not learn of my great-grandfather in 1978 A.D. I met my grandfather, As Sayyid Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi, one of the sons and successor of the Mahdi (AS), at Abaa Island, Sudan, when I was a child. I knew of my great-grandfather, the Mahdi (AS) as a child.

Mr. Philips claims on page 8:

"At this point, Isa began to claim that he was the grandson of the Sudanese Mahdi, Muhammad Ahmad. Consequently, his followers began to refer to him as Dr. Imam Isa Abd'Allah Muhammad Al Mahdi.

Look, Mr. Philips, at the first book published in 1971 A.D. entitled "THE MAHDI".

In the past, ALLAH has chosen men to lead his people. The Imam Isa has
[illegible]n chosen also; first, to reform the condition of those who cast away the com-
mandments of ALLAH and accept the tradition of men rather than His commandments.
He is the answer to the prayers of men, women and children who have long prayed
for the redemption of the world from sin and corruption.
The Imam Isa is of the house of Al Mahdi (PBUH) the Khalifa (Successor) of
the Prophet Mustafa Muhammad Al-Amin (PBUH). 1970 marked the opening of the
Seventh Seal. Besides occupying the largest Masjid in New York, we also began
publishing literature which would remove the veil of confusion from the minds
of the Nubians. One of the most astonishing things about the Imam is that he
brought the Book of the Dead to life; meaning that he is teaching the lifestyle of our
our ancestors which was not being observed by our people. Still, he is but a man.
A man who cares about the world and the people in it.

THIS IS A PAGE TAKEN FROM THE BOOK ENTITLED, "THE MAHDI", WHICH WAS PRINTED IN 1971 A.D., DISPROVING YOUR CLAIM THAT I NEVER MENTIONED MY DESCENDANCY FROM THE MAHDI (AS) PRIOR TO 1978 A.D. ARE YOU CONVINCED YET OR WILL AFTER SEEING IT WITH YOUR OWN EYES, MR. PHILIPS, YOU STILL CONTINUE TO DENY THE TRUTH AND SAY I MADE IT UP?

MEN OF GREAT LINEAGE

AL MAHDI
MUHAMMAD AHMAD
SON OF ABDULLAH
(1845-1885 A.D.)

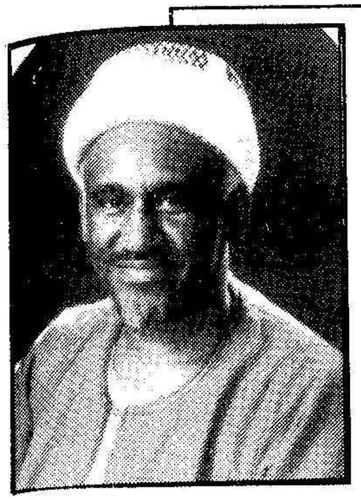
WIFE
MAQBUWLAH

AL IMAAM
ABDUR RAHMAN
AL MAHDI
(1885-1959 A.D.)

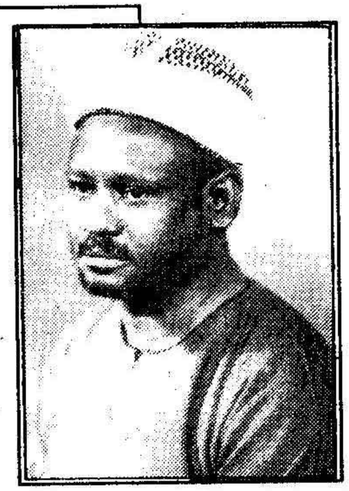
WIFE
UMM SAKIYNAH

WIFE
BAKHIYTAH

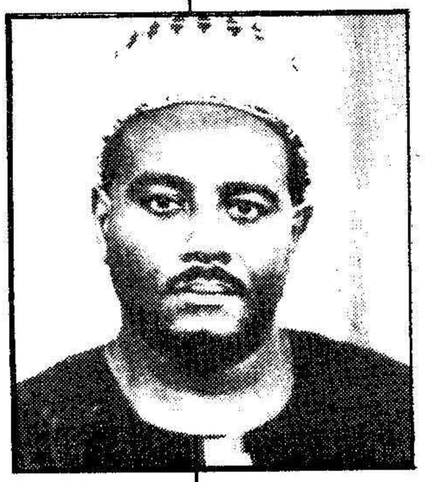
WIFE
KHADIYJAH



THIRD KHALIYFAT
AL IMAAM AHMAD
AL MAHDI
(1935 A.D.-Still Living)



AS SIDIYQ
ABDUR RAHMAN
AL MAHDI
(1911-1963 A.D.)



THE MARTYR
AL HAADI
ABDUR RAHMAN
AL MAHDI
(1922-1970 A.D.)

WIFE
FAATIMA MARYAM

WIFE
BAKHIYTAH

WIFE
RAHMAH

AS SAYYID SAADIQ
AS SIDIYQ AL MAHDI
(1933-Still Living)

THE REFORMER
AS SAYYID ISA
AL HAADI AL MAHDI
(1945-Still Living)

THE BOOK OF MATTHEW 24:27 [RECORDED 41 A.D.]

مِثْلَمَا أَنَّ ٱلْبَرْقَ يَخْرُجُ مِنَ ٱلْمَشَارِقِ وَيَظْهَرُ إِلَى ٱلْمَغَارِبِ كَذٰلِكَ يَكُونُ مَجِيءُ ٱبْنِ ٱلْبَشَرِ.

"FOR AS THE LIGHTNING COMETH OUT OF THE EAST (SUDAN, AL MAHDI - AL ISLAAM) AND MAKES ITS APPEARANCE UNTO THE WEST (ANSAARULLAH IN U.S.A.) THAT IS HOW IT WILL BE WHEN THE SON OF A MORTAL BEING (AS SAYYID ISA AL HAADI AL MAHDI) COMES."

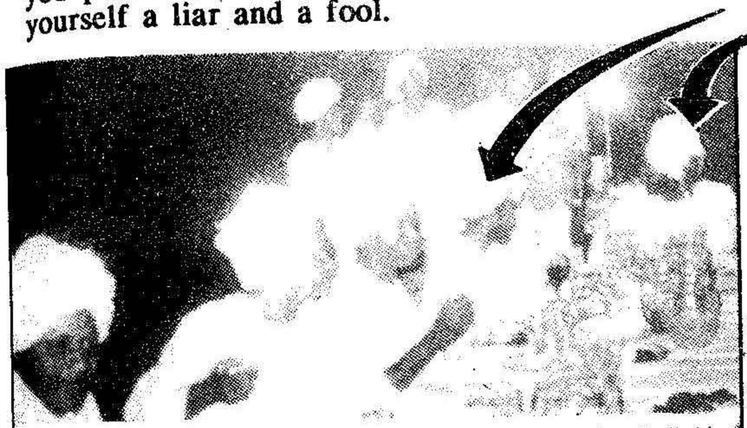
Translated by As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi

I am showing you proof that I knew about the Mahdi (AS) and that I am his great grandson. This is just one of the many proofs found within Ansaar books prior to 1978 A.D.

Mr. Philips states on page 9:

Saadiq Al-Mahdi, accepted the cult's invitation to take part in its celebrations along with, Ali Karrar, who came up from Washington, D.C.

Here again you have made another mistake. Ali Karrar lives in Manhattan, NY, not Washington, D.C. Prior to living in Manhattan, he lived in Queens. While As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi was here, he and I visited Ali Karrar. I am showing you that I did read the slander that you published about me. In your attempts to defame me, you are proving yourself a liar and a fool.



This is a picture of me (left) talking to my late brother Fadl Al Haadi Al Mahdi (he who is with ALLAH) (upper right hand corner).

On my next visit to the Sudan, in the year 1982 A.D., I met even more of my relatives during a gathering at the Mahdi's (AS) house and at dinner with As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi, his wife As Sayyida Sarah and my late brother As Sayyid Fadl Al Haadi Al Mahdi (He Who Is With ALLAH).

I lectured on the Ansaars in America and of the importance of family ties. I showed them pictures of the Ansaar men in America wearing the white jallaabiyya (جلابية), bantaluwn (بنطلون) and taaqiyya (طاقية), and the women wearing the face veil (خمار, Khimaar). I played tapes of children chanting the Qur'aan in Classical Arabic.

I showed them pictures of the Masjid and the young children leading salaat. They cried for joy and were overwhelmed to know that I, the son of the Martyr As Sayyid Al Haadi Al Mahdi, was spreading Al Islaam in the West and that the Ansaar family was growing.

Have any of the other Imaams here in the West done this? Have they lectured in Masjids in the East? No, you know why? In order to give a khutbah (sermon) they would have to speak the Arabic language fluently and they can't. Ask them for their proof of the successful nation they are trying to raise? I show my proof in the East and in the West and I get slandered, by people like you. They show no proof of success and they are not slandered. Where is the fairness Mr. Philips, why did you not say anything about the Sunni Muslims in America? I am a Sudanese. I love

my people and I love my home.

The Wahhabi sect only has 200 years of history, you cannot compare the great descendancy of the Mahdi family which goes all the way back to Hadrat Faatimah (AS, 610-633 A.D.), the daughter of the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH, 570-632 A.D.) and his first wife Hadrat Khadiyjah bint Khuwailid (SWON, 555-619 A.D.). You present a very narrow minded view of the Ansaars in the West which is all a bunch of lies.

On page 7, Mr. Philips, states:

"In Egypt he took pictures of himself standing at the junction of the White and Blue Niles, where he later claimed that he met the teacher of Prophet Moses, al-Khidr."

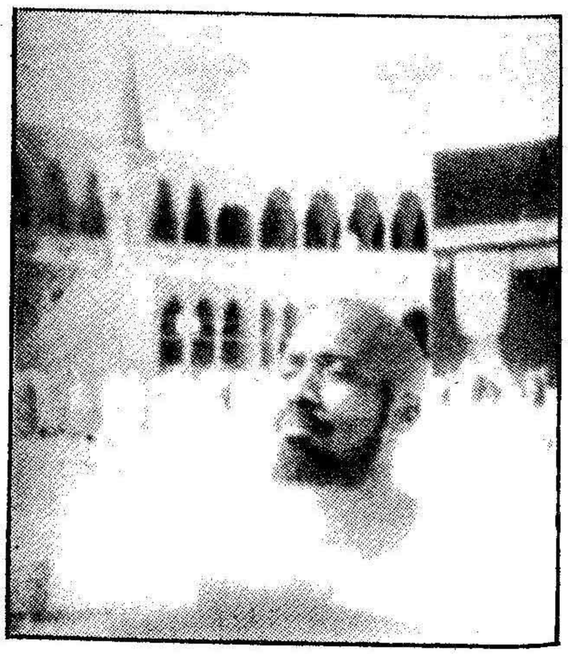
Although this might sound a little far fetched to understand, it is true. This entire explanation is covered in another section of this book entitled "The Nubian Creed: Eternal Beings". By the way the junction of the Niles is in Sudan and not Egypt as you stated above. Didn't you know that much?

Mr. Philips states on page 7:

"On his return to America, he dropped the title Nubian Islaamic Hebrews, and officially named the cult Ansaaru Allah."

Our charter for the propagation of Al Islaam shows that the name of the Community is, 'Ansaaru Allah Masjid of the Nubians.' That has always been the name; that is on our charter.

If you, Bilial were interested in why the change occurred you could have easily researched my pamphlets or newspapers and found the answer instead of ASS SUMING. (Refer to section entitled, "The First Stage: The Foundation Rebuttal" on page 63.)



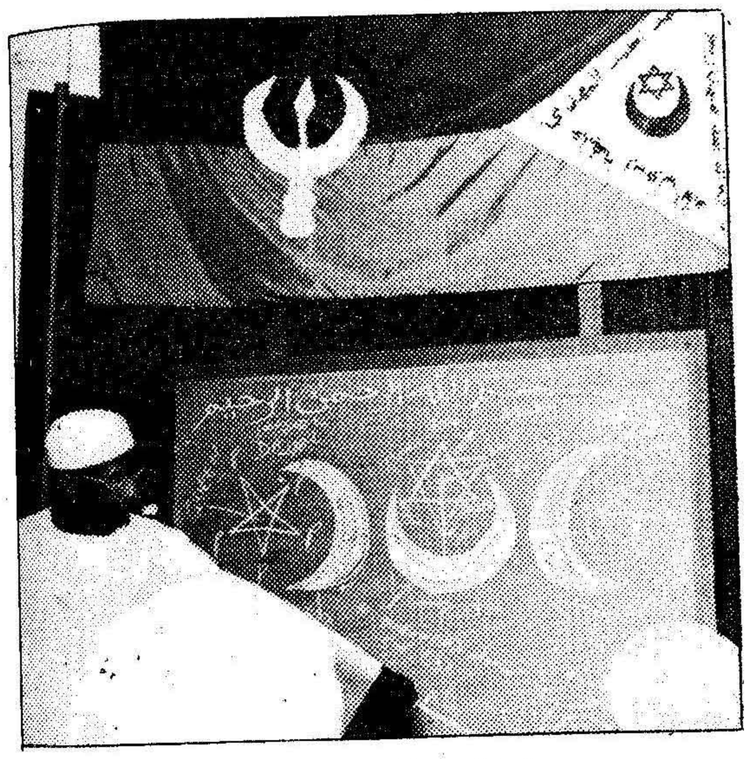
I went to Mecca to make Umrah (lesser pilgrimage) with other Sudanese students. I knew that when I returned back to America those "DOUBTING THOMASES" would say I never went to Mecca. The same way they said that the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) never went there. While in Mecca I was invited to go to Riyadh but refused because I went to make pilgrimage, **not meet the king** nor to have fun. So I took pictures in front of the Ka'ba to let people know that I was there in Baytu'l Haraam in Mecca. I was wearing the nosering and six-pointed star ring on my finger, which no one in Mecca asked me about.

What you are doing is chosing specific points to attack in your book, Bilial, most of which are very petty. You don't show any proof at all for any of your claims.

Mr. Philips states on page 8:

Soon after his return from abroad, Isa inaugurated the opening of a new branch of the cult in Philadelphia under the leadership of Shaykh 'Abdul-Haadi.

THIS IS A LIE!!!



Imaam Ahmad of Philadelphia

Imaam Abdul Haadi resided within the Ansaaru ALLAH Community until 1989 A.D.

Firstly, the Masjid in Philadelphia was opened in 1978 A.D. This is five years after I had returned from the Sudan in 1973 A.D. Bilial is trying to mislead the readers and make them think that the Masjid in Philadelphia was established "soon after" I returned from the Sudan. There was a span of five years, Bilial. Secondly, it was not headed by Shaikh Abdul Haadi because he was living in the community in New York at that time! It was headed by a brother by the name of Imaam Ahmad.

THIS IS ANOTHER LIE THAT MR. PHILIPS TELLS!

I was never in the Sudan in 1977 nor 1978 A.D. as Bilial insinuates. I have the pictures to prove I only visited the Sudan in 1973 and 1982 A.D.

The stamp on my passport verifies this also. Bilial just can't seem to be able to get his facts straight!!![34]

Then he states on the same page:

"...after Elijah Muhammad's death in 1975, Isa tried to attract former followers of this false prophet by adopting many of Elijah's concepts like the belief that white people were actually devils. He even claimed that Elijah prophesied his coming, although, prior to Elijah's death, Isa was among those most vehemently opposed his teachings. In fact, in the later seventies, when the Elijah cult began to falter and became split with dissension, Isa published a two-volume magazine with a picture of Elijah on its cover entitled, "THE MESSAGE OF THE MESSENGER IS RIGHT AND EXACT".[35] In these two volumes, Isa interpreted Elijah's teachings according to his own doctrines.

I feel sorry for people like Bilial who refuse to believe that the Devil (CH) is alive like you and is out to get you[36]. The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) said:

"YOU CAN'T REFORM THE DEVIL (CH)"

When the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) made this claim, he was bitterly opposed by Nubians who still wanted to worship the "pale man". During the 1950's A.D. there was a man named Al Hajji Talib Ahmad Dawud, from Antigua who helped form the Moslem Brotherhood of America, Inc. in 1950 A.D. Mr. Dawud used the Chicago New Crusader newspaper to attack the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). He published a news article entitled "White Man Is God For Cult of Islam". In this article he showed pictures of Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) and stated "Elijah Muhammad's "Allah" is a Turkish ex-agent for Hitler". Mr. Dawud also called the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) a liar and a phoney prophet.

Mr. Dawud's claim is half right and half wrong. The one who came to spread Al Islaam in the United States was Abdul Wali Farrad Muhammad Ali (1891-1929 A.D.) who immigrated in 1914 A.D. at the age of 22. He was an Arab, born of a Syrian father and Russian mother living in Saudi Arabia. At the time of his birth in 1891 A.D. he was first and foremost a Sunni Muslim dedicated to teaching the true way of life, Al Islaam and the Arabic language.

---

34. *"A Special Visit During Ramadan", Al Imaam Isa Visits the City of Brotherly Love (Philadelphia), Ansaru Allah Community, (1979), p.13.*
35. *Isa Muhammad, The Message of the Messenger is Right and Exact: The Book of Lamb 1, Edition #100 - The Message of the Messenger is Right and Exact: The Book of Lamb 2, Edition #101.*
36. *Refer to section entitled "White People Not Human" on page 214.*

During the 1930's Abdul Wali Farrad Muhammad Ali taught the Nubians in America that the pale man of the West (the Amorite of America) had the nature of the Devil (CH). Any Arab will tell you the same thing for those of you who think this is a new concept in Al Islaam. The Qur'aan tells you the blue-eyed race are a cursed race (Al Qur'aan 2:102) who have been respited until the end of time.

Abdul Wali Farrad Muhammad Ali did a lot to inspire Nubians and he is respected for his works. The writings of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) found in The Supreme Wisdom, Volumes I & II, were from Abdul Wali Farrad Muhammad Ali's original teachings and emphasized separation from the pale race and black supremacy. The books contained Sunni beliefs because Abdul Wali Farrad Muhammad Ali followed the Sunni school of thought. He is the true teacher of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) although they never met.

Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard), imposter (1887-1934 A.D.)

Abdul Wali Farrad Muhammad Ali (1891-1929 A.D.)

In 1929 Abdul Wali Farrad Muhammad Ali was killed and replaced by Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) (1887-disappeared in 1934 A.D.) (the imposter) who learned and continued to disperse his teachings. Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) was an American (Caucasian) born in Portland, Oregon. Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) was a member of the Ford Foundation (which was also affiliated with Communism). His job was to inspire the Nubians in America to rise up against the government in an attempt to weaken it enough for the Communists to take control. This was a plot to implant Communist and Nazism worldwide. This scheme concocted by the Nazi party didn't succeed. The plot began in 1930 A.D when Germany sent Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) to impersonate Abdul Wali Farrad Muhammad Ali.

Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) met the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) on July 4, 1930 A.D., in Detroit, Michigan. Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) taught the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) economics, self-determination and the necessity for the separation of races which are strongly advocated by the Communist party, for three and a half years. Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) only taught philosophies, not Al Islaam.

The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) was not aware that Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) was an imposter but learned much from the teachings that Abdul Wali Farrad Muhammad Ali left behind. When Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard), the impostor, disappeared in 1934 A.D., the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) as his Chief Minister, was left in charge of the organization.

The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) deified Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard) and called him ALLAH in person because the Nubian in America was so used to worshipping a mortal man (called Jesus) as the Supreme Creator, that he had to give them a replacement for this image before the total truth could be told to them. Thus the claim made by Mr. Dauwd is false. **The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) knew that Fard was <u>not</u> Allah in the flesh.** He stated in The Book of Supreme Wisdom, Volume II:

> **"He (Muhammad) and his followers accept and obey this law of ALLAH, the one God. . ."**

So the truth is that I didn't adopt the beliefs of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). The fact of the matter is that we had similar beliefs and I only confirmed and strengthened his teachings. Bilial, you haven't as of yet proved any of your claims true.

The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) also foretold my coming. I have documented evidence[37] as well as physical evidence that the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) spoke of one who would come after him who his followers wouldn't know. He was sent to guide them to all truth.

The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) said:

> **"...But there standeth one among you, whom ye know not..."**

In other words this person was living and teaching the people while the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) was still alive and teaching his doctrine. The Nation of Islam didn't know the Reformer (Mujaddid). It wasn't until 1979 A.D. that the truth spoken of by the Mujaddid (Reformer) would be heard by those of the Nation of Islam.

---

37. Refer to edition #100, The Book of Laam, The Message Of The Messenger Is Right And Exact".

You say on page 9 that I began to call myself the Mujaddid in 1979 A.D. in order to compete with Wallace D. Muhammad. This is a lie! The son of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON), Wallace D. Muhammad out of the clear blue, began to call himself the Mujaddid. If he was the true reformer there would have been a "reformation" in the Nation of Islam and a change for the better. This didn't happen and when he saw himself failing he <u>RETIRED</u> from that position. He never fulfilled the role of the Mujaddid as foretold by the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). He, like you, Bilial, has been bought out.

Both of you work for the Saudians, the Wahhabi sect. I, on the other hand, am a khaliyfa (successor) of the Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan, because I qualified for the position which was left vacant after the death of my father, the Martyr As Sayyid Al Haadi Al Mahdi. I willingly have stepped down to my uncle, As Sayyid Ahmad Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi[38] (as he is known), head of the Committee of Ansaar Affairs in the Sudan. He, by right holds, the title to the third khaliyfa (successor) because he is the oldest surviving brother of the Martyr, Al Imaam Al Haadi Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi (AS).

As Sayyid Ahmad Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi has now stepped forward in the Sudan as the third khaliyfa. He is qualified by descendancy as well as by experience. ALLAH (س) approves of blood successorship, for this is the law of the Scriptures of ALLAH (س). (Refer to Edition #158, "WHO'S WHO ON THE PLANET EARTH?").

The Prophet Moses (ص) was succeeded by his brother Aaron (ص). The Prophet Abraham (ص) was succeeded by his son Isaac (ص). The Prophet Zacharias (ص) was succeeded by his son John the Baptist (ص); and it continues on down to the Mahdi Muhammad Ahmad, son of Abdullah (AS) of the Sudan.

So no matter how much Wallace D. Muhammad or his followers might have wanted him to be the Mujaddid (reformer), he wasn't the one designated. Doesn't the fact that he destroyed the empire his father built prove he wasn't the Reformer? A more fitting title for him is the destroyer.

---

38. Refer to page 126 for picture of As Sayyid Ahmad Abdur Rahman

I am reforming my nation, the Nubian nation and am progressing very rapidly. Wallace D. Muhammad isn't interested in reform, his interest lies with those desert Arabs he works for.

Continuing on the same page, Bilial, states:

As Sayyid Isa was among those most vehemently opposed to his teaching.

What I disagreed with was the fact that his followers called him a prophet. Al Qur'aan teaches us that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was THE LAST and SEAL OF THE PROPHETS.

NO MORE PROPHETS WERE TO COME AFTER HIM.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 33:40 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

مَّا كَانَ مُحَمَّدٌ أَبَآ أَحَدٍ مِّن رِّجَالِكُمْ وَلَٰكِن رَّسُولَ ٱللَّهِ وَخَاتَمَ ٱلنَّبِيِّـۧنَ ۗ وَكَانَ ٱللَّهُ بِكُلِّ شَىْءٍ عَلِيمًا ﴿٤٠﴾

"MUHAMMAD WAS NOT THE FATHER OF ANY MEN AMONG YOU, BUT HE IS AN APOSTLE (ONE OF THE MANY APOSTLES) OF ALLAH AND THE SEAL OF THE NEWS BEARERS (PROPHETS), AND ALLAH IN ALL THINGS IS THE BEST OF KNOWERS. (40)"

I know many men and women from The Nation of Islam who have borne witness to the Ansaaru Allah Community as the fulfillment of what the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) spoke of. Many followers of the Nation of Islam now reside within the Ansaaru Allah Community. As they say:

"THE PROOF IS IN THE PUT IN"

Mr. Philips claims on page 9 that:

"During this stage of the cult's development, most orthodox Muslim organizations denied the validity of his claims and declared his teachings heretical."

Who are these organizations who Bilial is referring to? Why isn't he naming names? The only opposition the Nubian Islaamic Hebrews, Ansaaru Allah Community meets comes from Muslims who half-step in their way of life and don't want to live total Al Islaam or from those poor brainwashed Christians.

I am in the West teaching Diynu Allah and the Sunnah of all the Prophets (ص) which is the way they did things. This was passed down from before the Prophet Muhammad (ص).

The Ansaaru Allah Community has been established since the year 1970 A.D., this was the victorious opening of the seventh seal. No one in the Islaamic world has put forth as much doctrine as the Ansaaru Allah

Community has in the short span of 20 years. The quote below speaks about the Ansaaru Allah Community and its members, the millions of Ansaars (Aiders of Allah).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 110:1-2 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِذَا جَآءَ نَصْرُ ٱللَّهِ وَٱلْفَتْحُ ﴿١﴾ وَرَأَيْتَ ٱلنَّاسَ يَدْخُلُونَ فِى دِينِ ٱللَّهِ أَفْوَاجًا ﴿٢﴾

"WHEN ALLAH'S AID COMES TO YOU AND THE VICTORIOUS SEAL OPENS; (1) AND YOU HAVE SEEN THE PEOPLE ENTERING (CONVERTING TO) ALLAH'S PRESCRIBED WAY OF LIFE (AL ISLAAM) IN CROWDS. (2)"

Under the Mahdi name I spread the Da'wah of the Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan. The Ansaaru Allah Community doesnt look like those storefront, one building Sunni mosques you see around the New York, Philadelphia, and Washington areas. I am concerned about the future of my people. I am proud that the Ansaaru Allah Community did it without the help of any foreign aid. We didn't get any money from the Saudi Arabians like you people.

It bothers me to know that you disrespect my family name in such manner. You referred to the Mahdi family as "so-called". If you know anything about Islaamic history, or the history of the Sudan, you would be familiar with the Mahdi name. How many Saudi Arabians, Iranians, or Egyptians can you name who claim to be of the Mahdi family??? Why is it that you find it necessary to question my family? I am a black man, your "brother". Is it because you believe that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was a pale-white Arab?!?!?! The Mahdi family alive today are the true descendants of the Mahdi Muhammad Ahmad son of Abdullah (AS) of the Sudan and of the Prophet Muhammad (ص).

If you need the white man's stamp of approval, I will refer you to Encyclopedia Brittanica, Volume 13, "Nilotic History of the Sudan", wherein you will see the Mahdi family mentioned as the political and religious rulers of the Sudan.

Mr. Philips also states on page nine:

'Isa based his claim on his interpretation of some recorded statements of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). In one of his books published during this period he wrote the following:

"IT WAS PROPHECY THAT 100 YEARS AFTER AL-MAHDI (AS) FOUNDED THE COMMUNITY OF ANSARS IN THE SUDAN, THE MUJADDAD (REFORMER) AL HAJJ AL-IMAAM 'ISA ABD'ALLAH MUHAMMAD AL MAHDI WOULD COME AND ESTABLISH AN EXACT REPLICA OF THAT COMMUNITY HERE IN THE WEST."

Bilial maliciously points out (what he calls an error) in an old newspaper called "FINAL LINK" that was printed in 1978 A.D. Yet, Bilial read the most recent and updated editions we publish and makes little reference to them. This only confirms the fact that he is trying to find fault with the doctrine of the Ansaaru Allah Community.

In the edition entitled, "THE RAATIB", a publications that was printed in 1986 A.D., on page 17, we find a word by word translation as well as a transliteration of the same hadiyth that Bilial accuses me of mis-translating from the 1978 A.D. version of "THE FINAL LINK" newspaper. Why then did Bilial overlook the more recent and correct translation? Why did he turn to books or pamphlets of a time when we were metamorphosing? (changing). He has started a battle which I, as the author of hundreds of publications, can win easily! Here is the hadiyth:

Saying of the Prophet Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (PBUH)

لِـهٰذِهِ	يَـبْعَثُ	جَلَّ	وَ	عَزَّ	اللّٰهَ	إِنَّ
For This	He Raises (Resurrection)	Magnified	And	Exalted	ALLAH	Surely
سَنَةٍ	مَائَةٍ	كُلِّ	رَأْسِ	عَلٰى	الأُمَّةِ	
Years	100	Every	The Head (Beginning)	At	The Nation (Community)	
دِينِهَا	لَـهَا	يُجَدِّدُ	مِن			
It's Sentence (As A Way Of Life)	For It	Makes Anew (Renews)	Who			

"Surely ALLAH Exalted and Magnified, raises to this Nation (Community) at the head (beginning) of every 100 years (one) who will make anew (renew) to it, its sentence (as a way of life)."

The phrase (الله عَزَّ وَجَلَّ), Bilial, correctly translates as:

ALLAH EXALTED AND MAGNIFIED

Bilial thinks it states:

"ALLAH TO WHOM BELONGS MIGHT AND MAJESTY"

Yet, nowhere in the Arabic does it say **"TO WHOM IT BELONGS"**. If this is what the Du'aa was saying, it would have read:

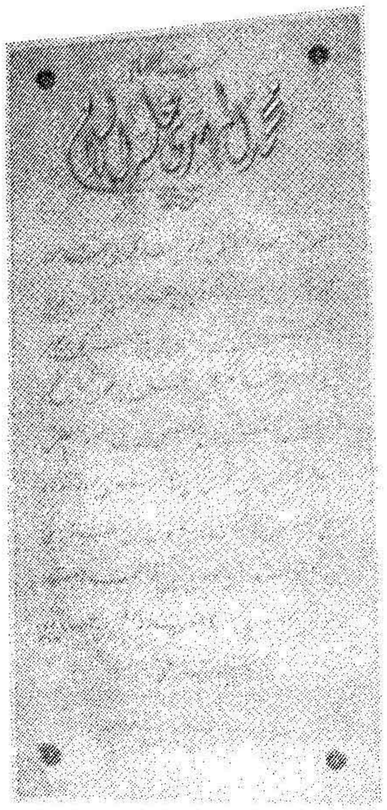
(اللهُ الَّذِي يَمْلِكُ العَزَّةَ وَالجَلَال)

Bilial states in his footnote on page ten: **As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi is ignorant of the Arabic language.** It is obvious to anyone who reads the Ansaar doctrine or has visited the weekly lectures in the Hall of

Knowledge on Hart Street in Brooklyn, that this is not true! I give a literal Tafsir (explanation) of the Qur'aan as well as the Bible. Arabic is my native tongue, Bilial and it is your second language.

My translations of the Qur'aan are never disputed by any learnt Arabic speaking person. They realize that I have a full understanding of both languages. It is only people like you, Bilial, who consider themselves learnt in the Arabic language, yet it is not your native tongue. People like yourself are the ones who debate with the doctrine. The learnt men of the East don't dispute! Mr. Philips continues to say:

"He also invented a genealogical tree to support his claim to be a great grandson of the Sudanese Mahdi.[39]



If I made the chart up, then you are calling my whole family liars. In my travels to the Sudan I took a picture of the descendancy chart of the Mahdi (AS) which was given to me. Here is the same picture. This is a chart posted on the side of the tomb of the Mahdi (AS) in Omdurman, Sudan, which links his descendancy, from father to son, to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). If this were not a valid and legal chart, no Ansaar would have stood for it and would have torn it down off the wall of the Mahdi's (AS) tomb. Ansaars are that serious about the Mahdi (AS) and his descendancy. It has not been taken down, because it is authentic. That means it is truthful, factual, and an undisputable statement. I guess Bilial doesn't know about factual information because he has not presented any in his book.

The chart that Bilial claims to have is not my descendancy chart. Most of those names on the chart came from a brother by the name of As Sayyid Ishaaq

39. *"The Legacy and Heritage of a Great Man and his Heirs, Al Imaam Isa Returns Home to Sudan, (1982), pp. 17-27.*

Khaliyfah Al Shareef whom he mentioned in his book. While As Sayyid Ishaaq Khaliyfah Al Shareef sat with me in the Exelssior Hotel in Khartoum and gave me those names and if As Sayyid Ishaaq Khaliyfah Al Shareef is honest, he'll admit it. Later I showed this list to As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Mahdi and Fadl Al Haadi Al Mahdi (while he yet lived) and they told me that it was wrong. The latest chart I printed was given to me by Fadl Al Haadi Al Mahdi and As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi, who questioned other Ansaars of the Mahdi family. That's how the last descendancy chart was put together. So if Mr. Philips isn't clear on the old descendancy chart, then go question As Sayyid Ishaaq Khaliyfah Al Shareef!!!

THESE ARE THE TYPE OF PEOPLE YOU GO TO FOR INFORMATION ABOUT ME???!!!

Bilial continues on page eleven by saying:

> *"In 1979 Isa returned to the Sudan and it was perhaps during this visit that he married a Sudanese woman by the name of Faatimah bint Sanosi whose father like many people in the Muslim world claimed to be a descendant of the Prophet Muhammad.*[40]

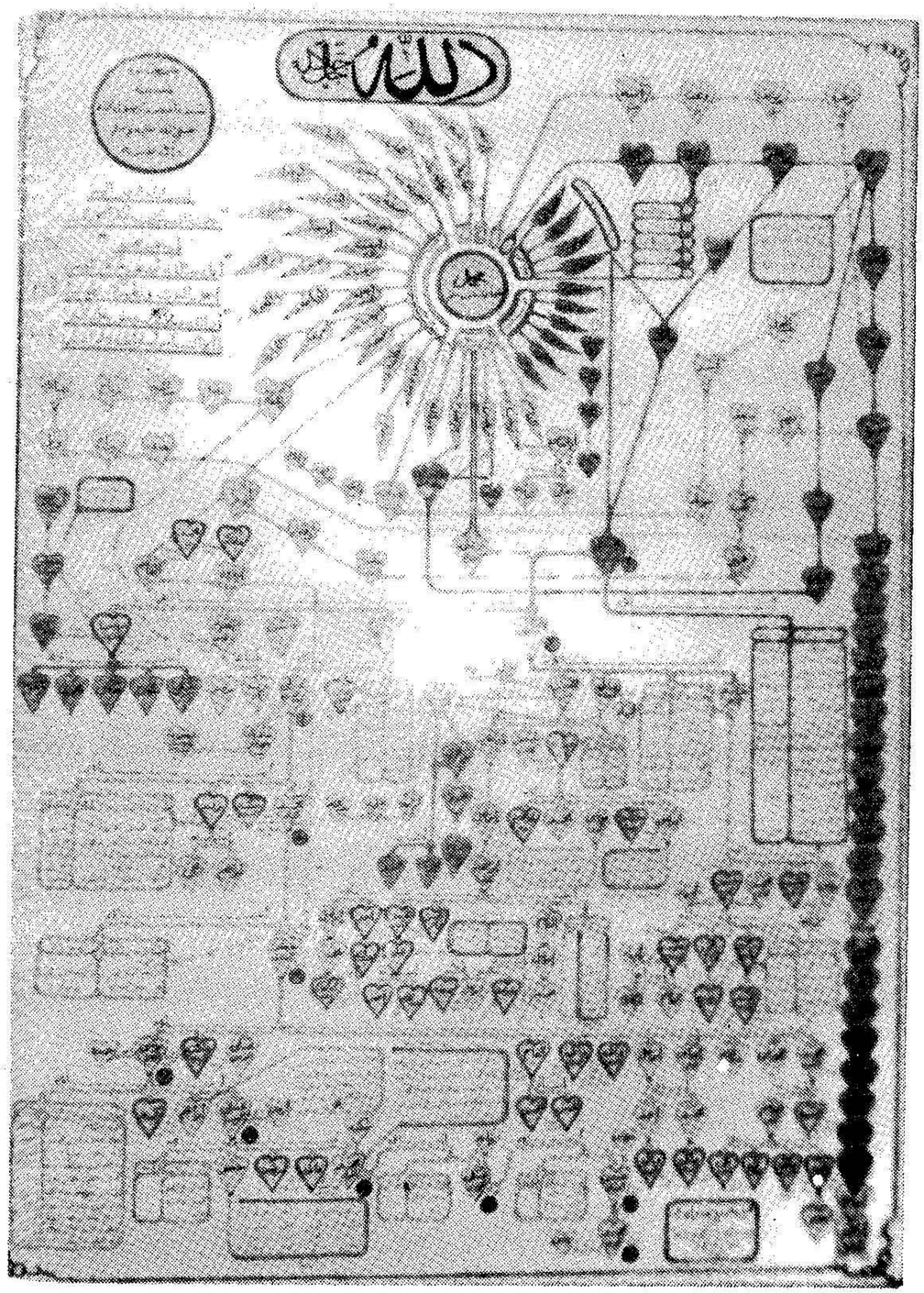
This is another error on Bilial's part. I, as stated before, went to the Sudan three times. The first time was in 1973 A.D. The second time was nine years later in 1982 A.D. He again is lying. Had he read the newspaper correctly, he would have known that I was never in the Sudan in 1979 A.D. and that I married Faatima Sanousi Umar in 1982 A.D. Her name is not Faatima "bint" Sanousi as you state. I suggest Bilial read the newspaper again and he will see the information I just stated is found within. The third time was in 1983 A.D. after the birth of my son, Muhammad Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi.

The newspaper entitled "AL IMAAM ISA RETURNS HOME TO SUDAN" explains the wedding of Faatima Sanousi and myself and also why it was necessary for me to establish a link between the two families; "THE ABBASIDES" (KHATMIYYA) and "THE FATIMIDES" (MAHDIYYA). I don't know where Bilial is getting his information, but by the countless errors he has made already, I know ALLAH (ص) is not guiding his pen.

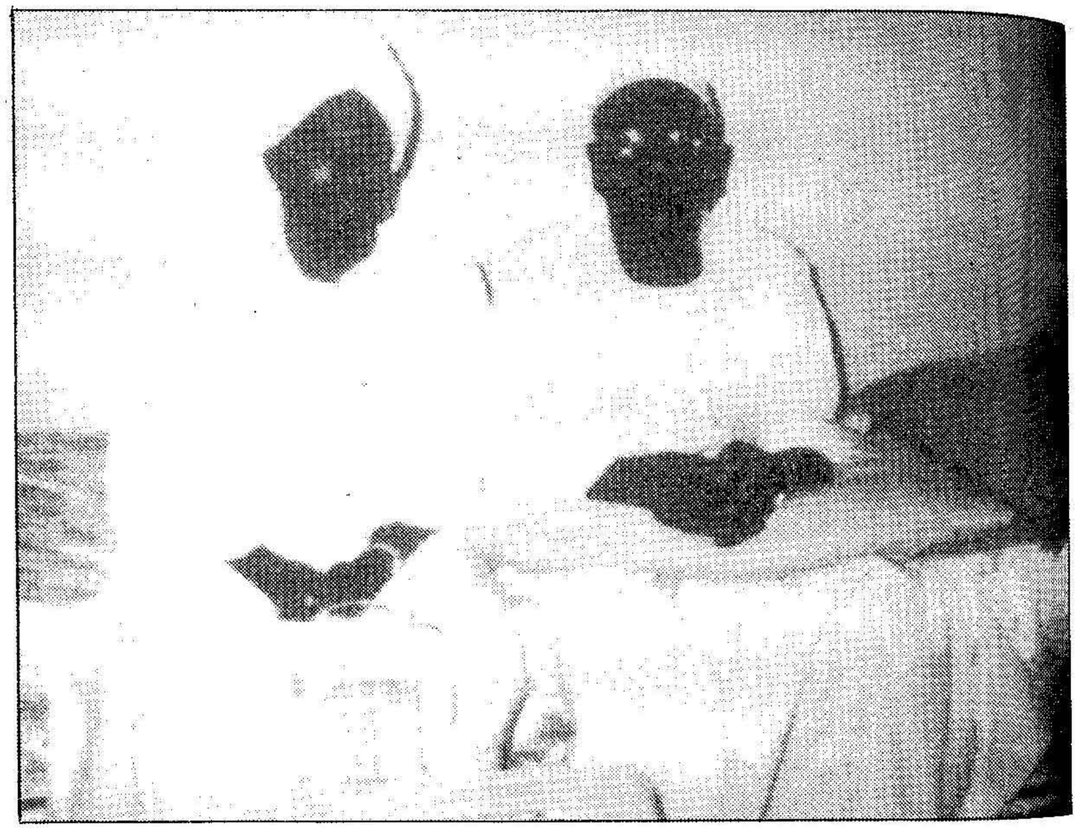
Mr. Bilial Philips conveniently over-looked the descendancy chart of Sanousi Ibn Umar, my father-in-law illustrated on the page 144. On page 141 is a picture of me and As Shariyf Sanousi Ibn Umar taken in 1983 A.D. Notice that we, as descendants of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), are black skinned. We have kept our seed pure and retained the black color of our ancestor, the Prophet Muhammad (ص).

40."The Legacy and Heritage of a Great Man and his Heirs, Al Imaam Isa Returns Home to Sudan, (1982), pp. 17-27.

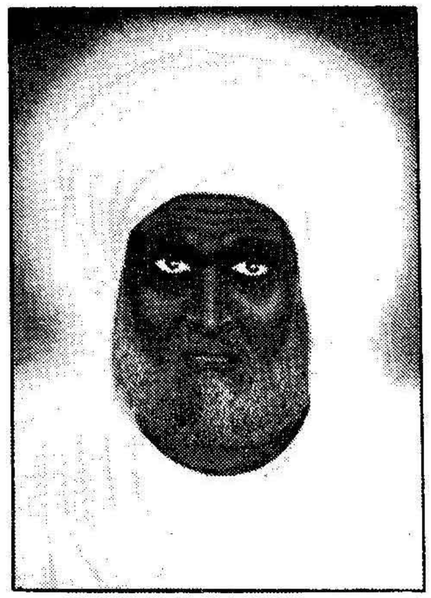
This is an actual photograph of a poster printed in the East which traces the descendancy of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) to the Prophet Adam (ص). If descendancy charts are so "unlawful" as Bilial claims, why didn't he attack this descendancy chart of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) which can be purchased in any Eastern country. What makes this one right?



We're descendants of two different relatives of the Prophet Muhammad: Al Abbaas (the Prophet Muhammad's [ص] uncle) and Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) cousin and son-in-law. So, yes, we are living, walking, talking proof that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was black! Do you have any more questions Bilial?

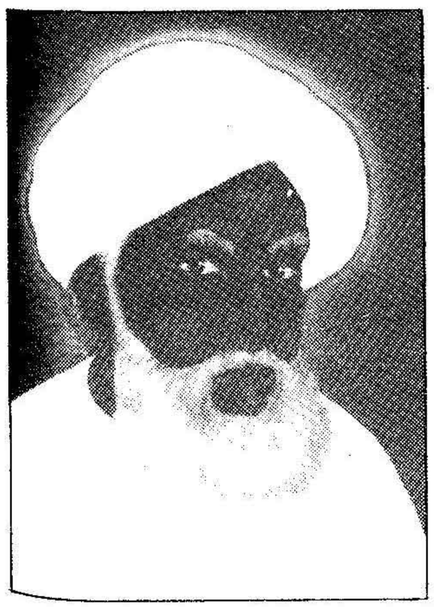


By the will of ALLAH the Exalted the seed of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) survived until this day and time. Many people may claim to be descended from the Prophet Muhammad (ص), but how many of them have a descendancy chart to prove it. Mr. Philips you are slandering the Sanousi family as well. Did you question those pale Arabs claiming to be the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) descendants??? So why do you question the Mahdi and the Sanousi families of the Sudan? Is it because we are Nubians? No one has ever questioned nor doubted the Sanousi nor Mahdi family as to their descendancy stemming from the Prophet Muhammad (ص). So where do you, Mr. Bilial Philips, get the audacity to do so. Everyone in the entire country of the Sudan respects Sanousi Ibn Umar's descendancy and the Mahdi family as authentic. Present your evidence proving otherwise, Bilial, and then you have got an argument. Right now, you don't have one.



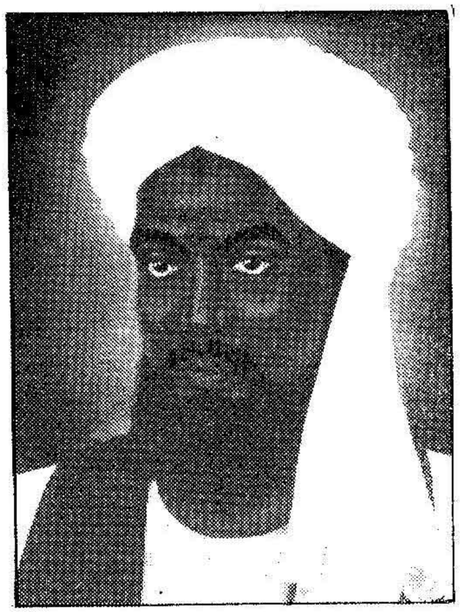
The Prophet Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (ص, 570–632 A.D.)

Uncle of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)



Al Abbaas ibn Abdul Muttalib (568–654 A.D.)

Cousin and son-in-law of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)



Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (599–661 A.D.)

DESCENDANCY LINE OF THE MAHDI (AS)
He is a descendant of Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS, 599–661 A.D.) cousin and son-in-law of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)
Reproduced from original which is posted on a wall in the tomb of the Mahdi (AS), Khartoum, Sudan

وَصَلَى اللهُ عَلَى سَيِّدنَا مُحَمَّد الَّدِى قَالَ :-

«تَعَلَّمُوا انْسَابَكُم ومَا تَصِلُ بِهِ ارْحَامَكُم» وَهٰذِهِ نِسْبَة مُحَمَّدْ احْمَد المَهْدِى بِنْ عَبْد الله إِبْن فَحْل بِنْ عَبْد الوَلِى بِنْ عَبْد الله بِنْ مُحمّد بِنْ حَاجْ شَرِيْف بِنْ عَلِّى بِنْ أَحْمد بِنْ عَلِّى بِنْ حَسَب النَّبِى بِنْ صَبْر بِنْ نَصْر بِنْ عَبْد الكَرِيْم بِنْ حُسَيْن بِنْ عَوْن الله بِنْ نَجْم الدِّيْن بِنْ عُثْمان بِنْ مُوْسَى بِنْ أَحْمد ابى العَبَاس بِنْ يُونُس بِنْ عُثْمان بِنْ يَعْقُوب بِنْ عَبْد القَادِر بِنْ حَيَن العَسْكَرى بِنْ عُلْوَان إِبْن عَبْد البَاقِع أبى صَخْرَة بِنْ يَعْقُوب بِنْ الحُسَيْن السِّبْط بِنْ الإِمَام عَلِّى بِنْ أبى طَالِب عَمْ رَسُوْلَ الله صَلَّى الله عَلَيْه وَسَلَم ذُبَالَة مِنْ نَسَب تَمطُلُ مِنْهُ الرَّحْمات مِنَ الكَرِيْم عَلَى مَنْ تَلَاه وَصَلَّى الله عَلَى سَيِّدنا مُحمّد وَآلِه وَصَحْبِهِ وَسَلَّم .

"AND THIS IS THE LINEAGE OF **MUHAMMAD AHMAD AL MAHDI''**, SON OF **ABDULLAH**, SON OF **FAHL**, SON OF **ABDU'L WALIY**, SON OF **ABDULLAH**, SON OF **MUHAMMAD**, SON OF **HAJJ SHARIYF**, SON OF **ALI**, SON OF **AHMAD** SON OF **HASBANNABIY**, SON OF **SABR**, SON OF **NASR**, SON OF **ABDU'L-KARIYM**, SON OF **HASAYN**, SON OF **'AWN ALLAH**, SON OF **NAJMU'D DIYN**, SON OF **UTHMAN**, SON OF **MUWSA**, SON OF **AHMAD ABBIY AL ABAAS**, SON OF **YUWNUS**, SON OF **UTHMAN**, SON OF **YAQUWB**, SON OF **ABDUL QAADIR**, SON OF **HASAN AL-ASKARIY**, SON OF **ALWAAN**, SON OF **ABDU'L-BAAQIY ABIY SAKRAH**, SON OF **YAQUWB**, SON OF **AL-HUSAYN AL SABT**, SON OF **AL IMAAM ALI**, SON OF **ABI TAALIB**, PATERNAL UNCLE OF THE APOSTLE OF ALLAH, SEND BLESSINGS OF ALLAH ON HIM AND PEACE. A WICK FROM A LINEAGE STRETCHES FROM IT THE MERCIES FROM THE GENEROUS ON WHO RECITES IT AND SEND BLESSINGS ON OUR PATRON **MUHAMMAD AND HIS DESCENDANTS AND HIS COMPANIONS AND PEACE."**

DESCENDANCY LINE OF SANOUSI IBN UMAR OF THE SUDAN
He is a descendant of the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) uncle As Sayyid Al Abbaas (568–654 A.D.)

وصَلَى اللهُ عَلَى سَيِّدنَا مُحَمَّد الَّدِى قَالَ :-

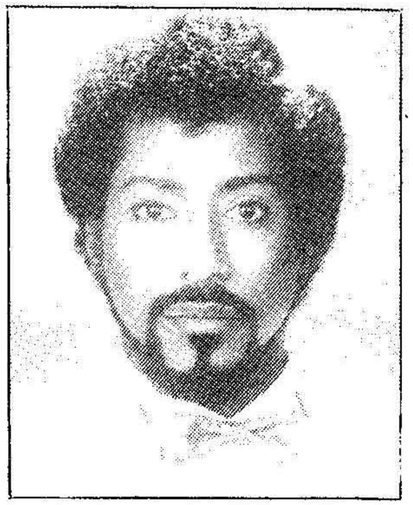
«تَعَلَّموا انْسَابَكم وَمَا تَصِلُ بِهِ ارْحَامِكُم»

وَهٰذِهِ نِسْبَتى سنوسى بِنْ عُمَر بِنْ سَنُوسِى بِنْ أَحْمَد بِنْ مُحمَّد بِنْ رَحْمةِ الله بِنْ خَلِيْفَة بِنْ حَمَدْنَا الله بِنْ حَامِد بِنْسُلَيْمان بِنْ مُحمَّد بِنْ ضِيَاب بِنْ مَنْصُور بِنْجُمُوع بِنْ غَانِم بِنْ حُمَيْدان بِنْ صُبْح بِنْ مِسْمَار بِنْ سَرَّار بِنْ كَرْمَة بِنْ أَبُو الدُّهَيْن بِنْ قَصَاعَة بِنْ حَرْقَان واسْمُه عَبْد الله بِنْ مَسْرُوق بِنْ أَحْمد اليَمَانِى ابن ابْرَاهِيم الجَعَلى الَّذِى إِشْتَهث بِهِ القَبَائِل الجعَلِيّة بِنْ إِدْرِيس بِنْ قَيْس بِنْ يَمْد بِنْ عَدْنَان بِنْ قَصَّاص بِنْ كَرْدَمَة بِنْ مُحَمَّد هَاطِل بِنْ عَلِّى يَاطِل بِنْ الكَلَام الحُمَيْرى نِسْبَة إِلى أُمّه مُلُوك حُيَرَة بِنْ سَعْد الأَنْصَارى نِسْبَة إِلى الأَنْصَارِيّة بِنْ الفَضْل بِنْ تُرْجَمَان القُرْآن السَّيْد عَبْد الله ابْن سِيْدِى العَبَاس عَمْ رَسُوْل الله صَلَّى الله عَلَيْه وَسَلَّم مِنْ طِرَاز القَبَائِل العَربيّة ذُبَالَة مِنْ نَسَب تَمْطُلُ مِنه الرَّحْمَات مِنَ الكَرِيْم عَلَى مَنْ تَلَاه وَصَلَّى الله عَلَى سَيِّدنا مُحَمَّد وَآلِهِ وَصَحْبِهِ وَسَلَّمَ.

"**SANOUSI IBN UMAR**, SON OF **SANOUSI**, SON OF **AHMAD**, SON OF **MUHAMMAD**, SON OF **RAHAMTALLAH**, SON OF **KHALIYFA**, SON OF **HAMADNAALLAH**, SON OF **HAAMID**, SON OF **SULAYMAAN**, SON OF **MUHAMMAD**, SON OF **DHAIYAAB**, SON OF **MANSUWR**, SON OF **JAMUW**, SON OF **GHAANIM**, SON OF **HIMIYDAAN**, SON OF **SUBH**, SON OF **MUSMAAR**, SON OF **SARAAR**, SON OF **KARMAH**, SON OF **ABDUD'DIHIYN**, SON OF **QUSAA'AH**, SON OF **HARQAAN AND HIS NAME OF ABDULLAHI** SON OF **MASRUWQ**, SON OF **AHMAD AL YAMAANI**, SON OF **IBRAHIYM AL JAALI** WHICH BECAME FAMOUS BY HIM THE JAALIYAN FAMILY TRIBES, SON OF **IDRIYS**, SON OF **QAYS**, SON OF **YAMADH**, SON OF **'ADNAAN**, SON OF **QUSAAS**, SON OF **KARDAMAH**, SON OF **MUHAMMAD HAATIL**, SON OF **ALI YAATIL**, SON OF **AL-KALAAM AL-HUMARIY**, A LINK TO HIS NATION FROM THE KINGDOM OF **HUMAYRAH** SON OF **SA'AD AL-ANSAARI**, A LINK TO HIS NATION, THE ANSAARI, SON OF **AL FADHL**, SON OF A TRANSLATOR OF QUR'AAN **AS SAYYID ABD'ULLAH**, SON OF **SAYYIDIY AL ABAAS**, THE PATERNAL UNCLE OF THE APOSTLE OF ALLAH SEND BLESSINGS OF ALLAH ON HIM AND PEACE FROM THE STYLE OF THE ARABIAN FAMILY TRIBES A WICK FROM A LINEAGE, STRETCHES, FROM IT THE MERCIES FROM THE GENEROUS, ON WHO RECITES IT AND SEND BLESSINGS ON YOUR PATRON MUHAMMAD AND HIS DESCENDANTS AND HIS COMPANIONS AND PEACE.

Mr. Philips states on page 11:

"Isa also formed a music group called "Doctor York and the Passion" with himself as lead singer. The group played disco music in night clubs and dance halls in New York."



Dr. York

As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi

First of all, Bilial, I have no reason to hide the fact that I also use the stage name Dr. York. in the entertainment and music business. The name "York"[41] comes from my mother's marriage to my step-father David York (whom I never met in person).

I do not hide the name Dr. York for it appears on thousands of posters, awards, certificates and on the license plate of my car. I also circulated hundreds of thousands of biographies and pictures around the world stating my name, origin and nationality.

41.*For full information on the name "York", refer to page 51, "History of the Cult, Rebuttal".*

MANY EASTERN ENTERTAINERS STATE THEIR RELIGION AS MUSLIM, YET NO ONE QUESTIONS THEM ABOUT THEIR LIVELIHOOD!!

I also candidly say in my video entitled "Let's Talk" that I am Muslim. If you choose to misinterpret or misrepresent my efforts then:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 109:6 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

لَكُمْ دِينُكُمْ وَلِيَ دِينِ ۝٦

"YOU WILL HAVE YOUR DECISION, AND I WILL HAVE MINE. (6)"

Bear in mind that I am not just an Imaam acting like he's talented nor am I like Imaams from other congregations who bear the title "Imaam" because that's all they know how to do. I was a talented man even before I was the Imaam of the Ansaars in the West. I have numerous talents, I not only write music, but I am also a singer, engineer and play multiple instruments, I am an artist, electrician, tailor, etc. You were listening to my hits back in the 60's and did not know it. Nor did you know that songs which were considered "message music" in the 70's were written by me. I have been writing music for a very long time, it just did not start a few years ago.

At the same time I, as Dr. York, was writing music, I was also writing books about Al Islaam because the purpose in both of these is the

same, re-awakening my people to the truth. Every year I write many books on the different subjects of Al Islaam. For example in the year 1989 A.D. there were 40 Ansaar doctrine books released to the public. Although I write and produce music, I have never stopped being a writer of the Ansaar doctrine.

Through PASSION NEWS AND MUSIC REPORT, the religion of the Prophet Abraham (ص) is put forth. This publication reaches thousands of people who would never think of picking up a doctrine book. So you see, it is imperative that I come in many forms. It is often necessary for me to take off my sackcloth (white robe) to go out to meet people in order to spread the Truth amongst those who would not otherwise turn to Al Islaam (the Peace). Last year I also wrote a novel called "Gold Diggers" which will shortly be released.

All doors do not open to an Imaam in a white Jallaabiyya (long robe); many more doors open to a successful entertainer. I have to reach the rich as well as the poor and convert those who have the ability to reach thousands. As Dr. York, I can reach anyone with the truth because people are not judging me from a religious standpoint. I am about my Father's business and I have absolutely nothing to hide.

Some of the entertainers that Dr. York has reached:

The Delphonics

Harold Melvin and the Blue Notes

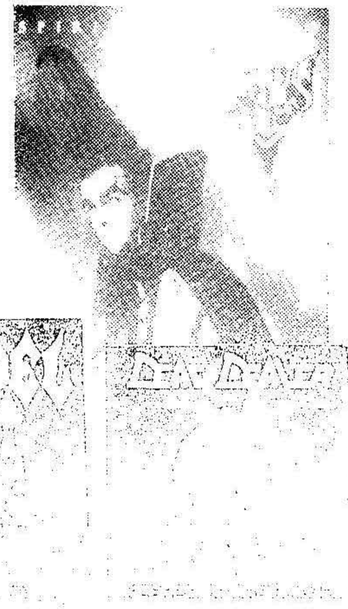
Music, dance and song are not forbidden (HARAAM, حرام) in Al Islaam. These are expressions of the soul. The first form of music was undoubtedly singing. The Angels of ALLAH (س), called the "sons of Allah" (Job 38:7) have always sung their gratitude to the Creator. There

are many occasions which call for joy: weddings, ceremonies, circumcisions, birth and the two major feasts of Iydu'l Fitr (عيد الفطر, Feast of the Breaking of the Fast) and Iydu'l 'Adhaa (عيد الاضحى, Feast of the Sacrifice). Singing and dancing are a major part of these occasions.

Many Moslems overlook the fact that Qur'aanic chanting or calling the Adhaan (اذان, call to prayer) is music. Qur'aanic chanters also sing and anyone who has heard the Adhaan knows it is sweet music to your ears. Anyone who resides or drives by the Bushwick section of Brooklyn, New York, can bear witness that they can hear me, on tape, calling the adhaan 5 times a day.

There are Sufi Dhikr circles held all over the world which chant and often dance vigorously until the moods are heightened in worship of ALLAH (س). Have any Sunni Moslems complained to you that they too are playing music and dancing and that it is wrong? Of course not. They know song and dance are not haraam (unlawful) or the Sustainer would not have you praise him in this manner. Music, singing and dancing only become bad when it has a harmful or misleading effect on people. Music is made up of sequential vibrations, which effect the nervous system positively or negatively. Music can arouse almost any human emotion. If the music incites lust, violence and death, then it is of a negative nature and is in praise of the Fallen Angelic Being, Ibliys (CH). If the music brings about peace and serenity, then it is positive in nature. The Scripture's primary use of music is the restoration of the spirit so it can be prepared for meeting with ALLAH (س).

The Prophet David (ص) was a musical genius (I Samuel 2:18). He was skilled with the oboe (challil) and the reed, which he invented. He actually helped to heal King Saul with his music (I Samuel 16:23, II Samuel 6:5 and I Chronicles 13:8).



The Prophet David (ص) summoned his sheep with a reed pipe. He was also very talented with the lyre, which is also called a harp in some Bible translations.

Today's heavy rock music has been transformed from a universal artform, into a legal avenue by which to promote evil.

It is obvious that rock has cast a hypnotic spell on our people through subliminal suggestions. The Devil (CH) has again succeeded in making negative more attractive than positive. It has always been the Devil's (CH) plan to make evil fairseeming (Al Qur'aan 7:17-18). The environment that this music creates, encourages the use of drugs, free sex, violence, hatred and a lost of identity in exchange for personal gain. I know that music plays a major role in children's lives and if they are not guided aright, another generation will be lost.

I proudly display the six-pointed star and upright crescent. If I was trying to hide that I was a Muslim, why would I wear the six-pointed star and crescent which represents the seven major Prophets (ص); two nations, the Israelites and Ishmaelites; and two covenants, the Covenant of Flesh and the Covenant of Promise? (Refer to Genesis Chapter 15). The Jews (Jebusites of Canaan) know that it is not their star and know what it really represents. The six-pointed star and upright crescent can also be seen in many of Dr. York's videos and photographs. I wore Islaamic jewelry since I was first involved in the group named "Passion" and I still do. The six-pointed star and crescent is also a shield against the Devil (CH) and the Devil (CH) knows this.

I do not enjoy dressing up in Western-style clothes and being in the company of alcohol, cigarettes and fornication; but as a doctor I must go wherever the sick are. This is a sacrifice or as is called in the Bible, PASSION. Although passion is the term used by Christians to describe the fallacious suffering caused by the fictional crucifixion of the Messiah Jesus (ص), it truly refers to the suffering of the Reformer in this day and time.

THE BOOK OF ACTS BY LUKE 14:15 (RECORDED 61 A.D.)

١٥ وَقَائِلِينَ أَيُّهَا الرِّجَالُ لِمَاذَا تَفْعَلُونَ هٰذَا. نَحْنُ أَيْضًا بَشَرٌ تَحْتَ آلَامٍ مِثْلُكُمْ نُبَشِّرُكُمْ أَنْ تَرْجِعُوا مِنْ
هٰذِهِ الْأَبَاطِيلِ إِلَى الْإِلٰهِ الْحَيِّ الَّذِي خَلَقَ السَّمَاءَ وَالْأَرْضَ وَالْبَحْرَ وَكُلَّ مَا فِيهَا

"AND SAYING, SIRS, WHY DO YE THESE THINGS? WE ALSO ARE MEN OF LIKE PASSIONS WITH YOU, AND PREACH UNTO YOU THAT YE SHOULD TURN FROM THESE VANITIES UNTO THE LIVING ALLAH, WHICH MADE HEAVEN, AND EARTH, AND THE SEA, AND ALL THINGS THAT ARE THEREIN:"

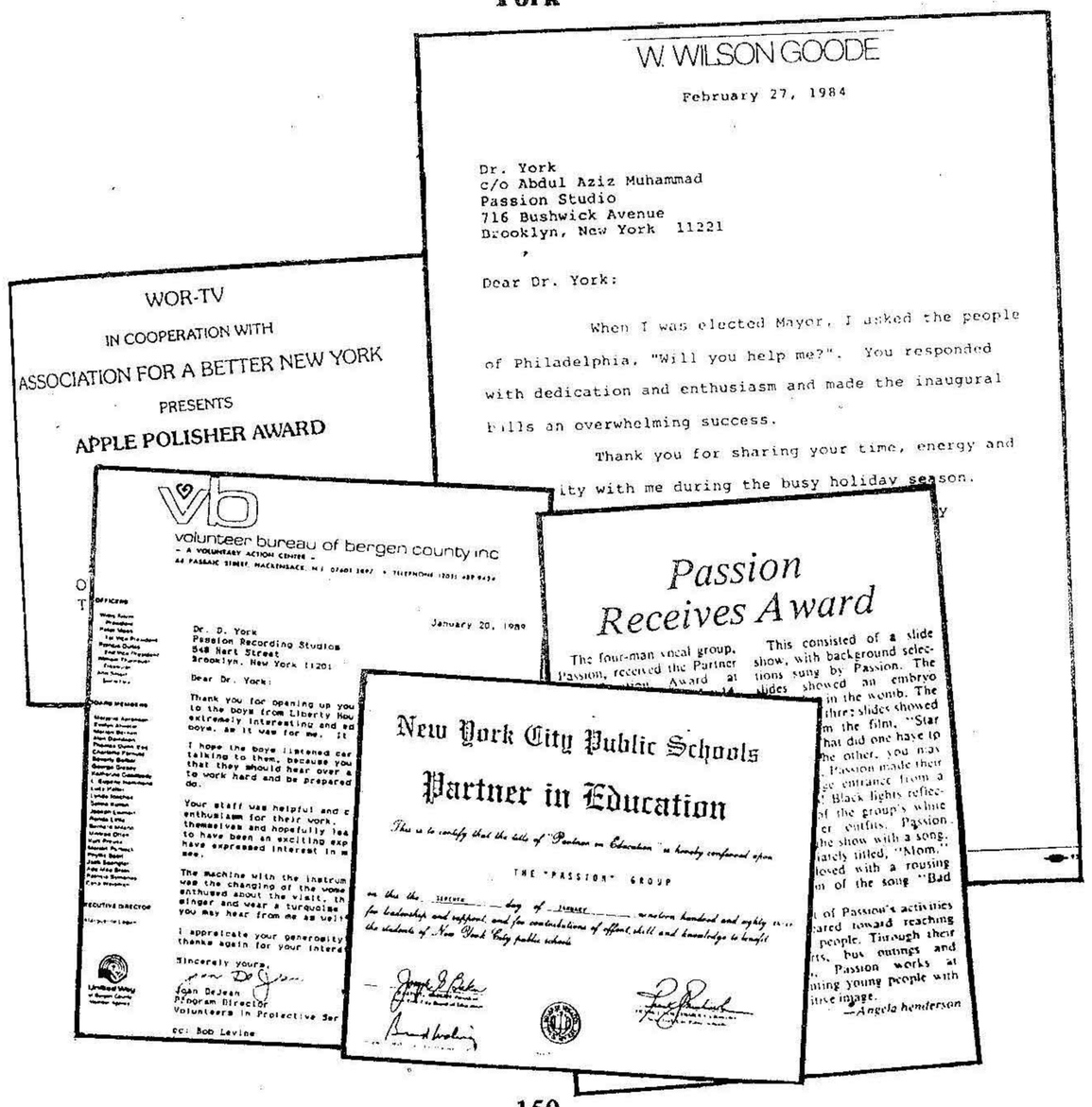
PASSION – *a strong feeling or emotion by which the mind is swayed, as ambition, revenge, fear, hope joy, grief, love, hatred etc; a strong deep feeling. – Webster's Dictionary*

This is why the magazine I produce first was called Passion News and the first group was called "Passion". Passion News was distributed to junior high school, high school and college students throughout the United States, Canada, West Indies and Africa. It contained helpful articles on science, grooming, health, the dangers of drug abuse, etc. The Passion News readers are also put on the Ansaar mailing list, sent doctrine books and many move into the community. In 1985 A.D. the Passion News

evolved into the Passion News Music Report. It is a controversial music magazine formed to tell people the truth about the music industry.

Between the years 1975-1979 A.D. the three man group also known as the group Passion, became widely acclaimed for their projection of positive images and countless services to the public school system in New York, New Jersey, Delaware, Connecticut and Boston. Each school collected and used the proceeds made from these benefits for their needs. We received numerous awards and letters of commendation from the School Boards and other educational departments in these states. Not many entertainers would bear the expense of something so positive for our youths, without any type of payment whatsoever.

The numerous award letters of commendation received by the group "Passion" from the Board of Education in New York, the Mayor of Philadelphia, Volunteer Bureau of New Jersey and Channel 9 in New York



The evolution of Passion News. . .

. .to the controversial Passion News Music Report

The York Recording Studio is located right in the heart of the Ansaar Village and is visited by entertainers from all around the world. Now in 1989 A.D., weekly meetings are held in the Hall of Knowledge, located at 548 Hart Street, Brooklyn, New York, for the newly organized Nubian Music Association. Members range from Philadelphia Sound's Kenny Gamble to the rap singer Melle Mel to the producer Mtume and performing artist Afrika Bambaataa; and membership is rapidly growing as the word is passed along. While the popular music is produced and encouraged to reach the public, I also produce Islaamic records and tapes on the MAHDI label. Some of the groups I've influenced in their early careers were Force MD's, Four by Four, Musique, and Full Force. As Dr. York I meet numerous people who have walked into the Yorks Recording Studio as Christians, Catholics, and Jews and have walked out Ansaars.

It is one of the most advanced black owned and operated studios in the country. Within the studio there is no vulgar talking, drinking, smoking, drugs or idleness allowed. The studio offers an opportunity to At Tabliygh (التبليغ), which means "to see that something gets conveyed, transmitted, imparted; to report, inform, notify, tell, etc." I always speak the words of ALLAH (س).

Many Nubian entertainers have already given their souls to the Devil (CH) for fame and fortune, but the Book of Matthew tells us:

BOOK OF MATTHEW 16:26 (RECORDED 41 AD)

لِأَنَّهُ مَاذَا يَنْتَفِعُ ٱلْإِنْسَانُ لَوْ رَبِحَ ٱلْعَالَمَ كُلَّهُ وَخَسِرَ نَفْسَهُ. أَوْ مَاذَا يُعْطِي ٱلْإِنْسَانُ فِدَاءً عَنْ نَفْسِهِ.

"FOR WHAT IS A MAN PROFITED, IF HE SHALL GAIN THE. WHOLE WORLD, AND LOSE HIS OWN SOUL? OR WHAT SHALL A MAN GIVE IN EXCHANGE FOR HIS SOUL?

Amongst the many whom Dr. York has touched and tried to save from the Devil (CH) are:

The Late Bob Marley
Stetsasonic
Blue Magic
Stevie B.
Rainy Davis
Mtume
Kashif
Richard Pryor
Evelyn C. King
Maurice White
Force MD
Delphonics
Robert Rosenthal
Afrika Bambaataa
Jimmy Cliff
Kenne
Kool & the Gang
Four By Four
Nelson George
Kenny Gamble
Kool Notes
T.C. Curtis
Ramona Keller
Joe Medlin
The O'Jays
Stylistics
The Moments
James Ingram
Stevie Wonder
Sheba
Edwin Birdsong
Full Force
Kimati Dinizulu
The Aleems
Nancy Wilson
Blue Notes
Sarah Dash
Jack the Rapper
Warrington Hudlin
Manhattans
Ray, Goodman & Brown

...and many Boxers, Basketball and Football players and rap artists:

Mele Mel	Van Silk	L.L. Cool J
Jazzy Jeff	Scorpio	Doug E. Fresh
Shinehead	Big Daddy Kane	Eric B.
Stetsasonic	Public Enemy	Redhead Kingpin
The Chosen Ones	Queen Latifah	DST
KRS	The Cookie Crew	Too Nice

These rappers feel that changing their image either through music, style of dress or both will not only aid in uprooting the negative image that has been placed on rap artists but will also let the industry know that there are also positive artists in the rap industry. These rappers have:

- **Stopped using drugs**
- **Stopped using foul language**
- **Stopped following Devils (CT)**
- **Stopped worshipping the pale image of Jesus and God**
- **Stopped smoking cigarettes**
- **Stopped chasing women**

And they have started reading the Qur'aan and all the other scriptures!!

If you listened to rap music you'll hear profound statements being made "Stop The Killing", "You're Headed for Self Destruction", "What's the Matter With Your World". They are stressing the importance of staying in school and staying away from drugs. A rap group called "The Chosen Ones" are rapping about the greatness of the Nubian (black) leaders and if you listen closely you'll hear the teacher "Imaam Isa's" name mentioned. A rap group by the name of "KRS" has just released a song based on Bible history. They mention all the Prophets (ص) and their offsprings by name and proudly state that they were all Black!

In addition to changing their sounds, they're also changing in their style of dress. Doug E. Fresh has removed his Adidas tee-shirt and replaced it with his "Proud Nubian" sweatshirt. Now, name any Muslim or non-Muslim who has the complete cooperation of producers and singers of a new music form that influences the thought pattern of an entire generation of young people. This is another way I am reforming the lost sheep of the house of Ishmael (ص), the blacks and Latins in the Western Hemisphere.

Rap artist Redhead Kingpin of "Redhead Kingpin and the F.B.I" wears the "Nubian Flag" medallion in the latest advertisement of his upcoming album "A Shade of Red", found in popular music magazines worldwide!

Rap artist Doug E. Fresh wearing his "Proud Nubian" sweatshirt

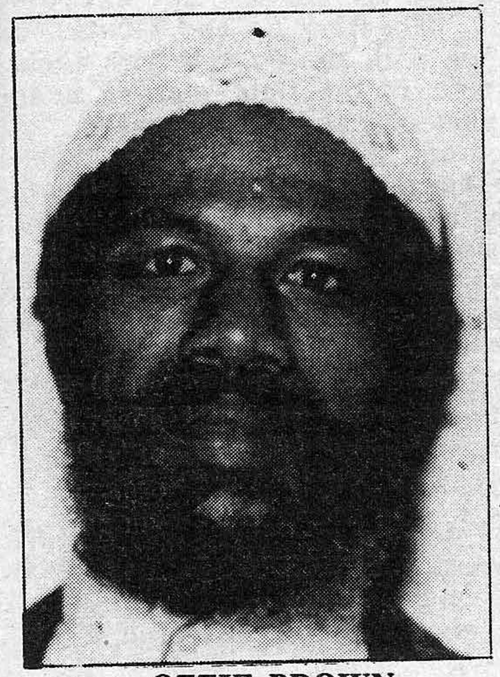
One of my ever present concerns is helping the young generation. I am now working together with these rap groups in order to reach young people all over the world. You will find that their music will be filled with uplifting messages for young rap music fans. Below is a picture of famous rap artists who visit me frequently and proudly wear the Nubian flag wherever they go. They confided that the Nubian flag is very valuable to them and they "don't leave home without it". The Nubian flag is also displayed in Grandmaster Melle Mel and Van Silk's rap video for the recently released sequel to the "Police Academy 6" movie.

Rap Artist Melle Mel proudly wears the Nubian flag alongside Mike Tyson and Van Silk (left). Melle Mel and Scorpio wear the Nubian flag wherever they go.

As Sayyid Al Imaam Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) could never just walk back stage to talk with them, but Dr. York can and does.

It's okay for Muhammad Ali, Abdul Qawi, Elijah Wan, Jamaal Wilks and Terrence Ali to walk around almost nude in gym shorts (underwear). Nobody else has questioned performers about their faith, for example: Ahmad Rashaad (well known television sportscaster), Abdul Harim (world known Jazz drummer) or Neil Sedaka (singer and pianist), Idris Muhammad (drummer), Ahmad Jamaal (piano player), Kashif (singer and musician), Kareem Allah (martial artist). It's even okay for Aziza Prochets and Iman A. Majiyd Sheik to be models and parade their bodies. And let's not forget The Last Poets, who is led by Imam Sulayman. You don't question them or their role as Muslims. You don't question Christians either. Nobody thinks it's strange for Al Green to be a preacher and an entertainer or for the Reverend Jessie Jackson to run for President. There are many different people in the entertainment world, most of whom claim a belief in Christian denominations.

As Dr. York I have met opposition. The group Passion set out on a clear mission that almost failed as a result of the gross mis-management of an evil and jealous man named Ozzie Brown.



OZZIE BROWN

He was also know by the Muslim name, Abdul Kabir or Khabiru'l Diyn. Not only did his very stubborn self-centered attitude impede Passion's success but it also played a major role in keeping them from reaching so many people and guiding them to the truth of Al Islaam. His mis-management of funds and lack of foresight kept Passion from reaching their goal much sooner than they should have. He would give us to all kinds of pale lawyers never a Black one. Passion was also offered numerous record deals but because Ozzie Brown put more emphasis on making money than he did on reaching the people with the truth, (which is the main purpose for forming the group), Passion experienced set back after set back.

I still would not be in the process of establishing myself if Ozzie Brown a slanderer from your own country Bilial, Jamaica, West Indies, would have closed one of the many deals the group was offered. Here is a personal account of the trials and turbulent years that surrounded Passion while Ozzie Brown was their manager. It is related by his ex-wife who still resides in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community.

"Before Ozzie Brown (another one of those "Ansaar has beens") jumps on of the band wagon of slanderers and gives his distorted version of how "he made Passion what it is today" and makes himself up to be something that he was not in the Ansaaru Allah Community, I'd like to set the record straight!! I have lived in the community for the past 12 years and I knew Ozzie Brown years before he even moved into the mosque. I was his wife and we had one son together. I worked along side him in various capacities in the entertainment business (before moving into the community) and I am a witness to the fact that he is a habitual "name dropper" who always over exaggerated his worth. I was with him (in the world) in the offices of various record companies when business deals were being negotiated. And practically every time, the opportunity presented itself, Ozzie Brown would always play the "important" role, which in most instances, caused him the loss of a deal.

In 1977 A.D. Ozzie Brown, whom As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi affectionately renamed Khabiru'l Diyn, our son, and myself moved into the Ansaaru Allah Community. Ozzie Brown was already involved in Passion before we moved into the mosque, but when we got here he took on the role of manager. Together he and I both worked along side Dr. York. I, in the office with the Passion Fan Club and Passion Newspaper, and Ozzie Brown in the field making contacts, setting up shows and playing the part of Passion's "manager". Ozzie Brown felt he had "the way" to Passions success because he "knew the business" and no one else's opinion mattered. After a few months of working in the office I started singing with the three woman group that Dr. York formed called "Passion's Angels". It was the female counterpart to Passion's three man group. Together with Saiyda, (Saadik's ex-wife, who also sang with "Passion's Angels"), I traveled with Passion to various shows and Passion performances. This experience was very short-lived because not too long after I started singing, Ozzie found a reason to pull me out. After that I worked as one of Passion's photographers. As such, I was responsible for video taping all of Passion's performances.

By working closely with both Ozzie Brown and Dr. York, I experienced the ups and downs of Passions growth and saw how Ozzie Brown was set on doing things "his way". He would always over talk his way right out of (not only, the "big deal") but any kind of deal at all.

Despite his claims to having supposed "connections in the industry" and "experience in the business" most of the group members had little respect for his opinion once they saw that he couldn't deliver. He may have started out with Passion's welfare in mind, but by the time it was all over, he was working strictly for himself. He put all his concentration on getting the "best deal" or the deal that offered the most money instead of settling for a deal that would allow the group to receive the exposure it needed to bring millions more to the truth. He not only stiffled the energies of the younger more positive members of the group but he also created an atmosphere of tension between he and Dr. York that made it utterly impossible for him to be trusted. He even confessed to me on several occasions that he wanted "out" (of Passion that is) because he felt he would never be able to get them, (meaning Passion) a deal, if they expected the music industry to conform to their standards.

No matter how hard I tried to convince Ozzie Brown that he should give it his best shot and not let his pride get in the way, I kept bucking into a brick wall! I could not get him to realize the importance of what he was doing. Nor could I continue to support him knowing that what he was doing was wrong! I was not happy with my life at all. Little did he know he was about to loose his family forever. So, I decided to leave Passion to go work with the children.

This was a turning point in life. I started to see Ozzie Brown in a whole new light after this. He had allowed himself to be weakened by pride, jealousy, his stubborn self-centered tendencies and had listened to the whisperings of Satan (CH). He was now being used to stop the progress of our mission. The rebellious part of his personality that he had managed to suppress all this time finally magnified itself. It began spreading over into every aspect of his community involvement. He complained about Passion. He complained about the Mujahaad and the "supposed" threats they made on his life. He even had the out right audacity to say (after he left, of course) that he had a sealed letter in a safety deposit box (with information about this community) that his lawyer had been given instructions to be opened if anything should happen to him. Come on Ozzie Brown, be for real!! This is not the movies. If anyone wanted to kill you, they would have done it while you were here making hell for everybody. Did you really think that you were that important to us?

The resentment that Ozzie Brown harbored inside him while he was here finally forced him to leave the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. I have since remarried and gone on with my life. Ozzie Brown was not patient enough to withstand the hardship and trials that accompany the growth of a nation such as ours and now he can only see the success of our Community from the outside like so many others who were weak in their faith!! Ozzie Brown was not able to see that our mission did not center around his ideas about the way things should be but was geared at trying to re-awaken our people to the truth of Al Islaam.

It is both sad and frightening to think that there are other people like him outside the Community who take any little piece of gossip or slander that they can find and use it to defame the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. They feel it is their job to plant seeds of negativity and spread distorted versions of the truth to open minded, clear thinking individuals who are seeking an alternative to this failing society. They will use anything to justify their reason for following in the footsteps of Satan (CH). Can't they see that we have and will continue to succeed without them. I'm sure that Ozzie Brown has seen, if not heard, about the numerous accomplishments we have made since he has left. And if he has any intention of using the stale, recycled slander and gossip that he has stored up all these years to blemish the Ansaaru Community, I will refute anything he and anyone else has to say!! I knew Ozzie Brown, before and during his few years as an "Ansaar". I have also experienced the results of his harbored negative feelings towards the Community after he turned his back on ALLAH (س). For these reasons I feel that he is just as much of a slanderer as any of the ex-Ansaars you interviewed in your book, Mr. Philips. I'm surprised you didn't include him.

To all you Orthodox Muslims who think you are going to convert people by standing in front of a pulpit wearing dark khol eyeliner, multi-colored tajjs and no mustaches; with your wives beside you in dungarees, half headpieces and smocks, YOU ARE WRONG! You don't produce any

books, pamphlets, lecture tapes, videos or posters for the upliftment of your people. You're not trying to convert people, you're just sitting there waiting for foreign help. When someone looks towards you for guidance and some kind of positive image to emmulate, which one of you will they choose? There will be three of you standing together. One will have on a jacket, dungarees and a blue tajj. The other a plaid tajj, brown long robe and sneakers and the last one of you will have on a suit and tie. *DO YOU REALLY EXPECT TO BE ABLE TO CONVINCE PEOPLE THAT AL ISLAAM IS YOUR WAY OF LIFE. YOU CAN'T EVEN AGREE ON A COMMON CODE OF DRESS!!!* **YOU BETTER WAKE UP!!!.**

THIS IS WHAT YOUR WOMEN LOOK LIKE

My method of conversion is working as this is an excerpt from a recent letter written by Robert Smith Shabazz from Philadelphia, Pennsylvania proves:

Dear Imaam Isa,

As Salaamu Alaykum, I was a follower of the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). I received my X in 1969 A.D., I remained active in Muhammad's temple until February of "75" when the messenger passed. I considered myself a sincere and dedicated follower until he passed.

His son Wallace somehow came to the head of the Nation of Islam, I felt as though we were without a divinely guided leader. At this early stage Louis Farrakhan was behind him also, and there was no one else to look to in the Nation of Islam.

As a result of this I left and began to devote more time to my music. In mid 1977 A.D. I formed a band called Shabazz Lab, we

gigged around a little until late 1979 A.D.. I began to read a few of your very enlightening books including the Book of Laam. This helped to remind me of the words of Elijah Muhammad (HWON), he had said "One day he would leave us and there would be a great falling away, and there would be a famine in the land. Not a famine where men would not have physical food, but would hunger for the light for truth and guidance (spiritual food).

Jesus said, "But one would come after him, and he would guide us into all truth". Matthew 24:27. I believe what you revealed about the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) and about Master Fard Muhammad. I have played with some of the greats, such as Gracian Moncour III, Han Mobly, Jymie Merritt and Lex Humphries who is currently in our band. We play primarily original jazz.

I have also done a lot of scriptural studying, mostly the Bible. Recently I have been reading a lot of your books, I became so involved with reading the material that I felt compelled to seek even deeper understanding. There are a few brothers that I talk with everyday, who have been helpful in guiding me along with answers to some of my questions.

A brother told me about Dr. York I did not understand this whole concept, so he told me about Passion Magazine, I visited the record shop and brought the tape "Re-New" and a couple of copies of the The Passion News Music Report Magazine. I must admit it almost blew my mind. The magazine explains itself.

Imaam Isa, I am a musician who also speaks and writes, I am a firm believer in ALLAH (س). If I can participate in the great work that you and your followers are doing, with the help of ALLAH (س) you may call upon me.

May ALLAH protect you
Robert Shabazz (Smith)

So don't condemn me for my use of the music industry as a means of bringing my people to the righteous way of life until you have done something or made some intentions of doing something to help your fellow brother. Is it really that hard to accept the fact that WHAT I AM DOING IS RIGHT!!!

So why don't you stop giving the Devil (CH) ammunition and start helping ALLAH the Exalted to bring his children home!!!

THE THIRD STAGE: The Christ Rebuttal

Mr. Philips, on page 14 of your book you state:

> *"The year 1980 witnesses an even greater claim by Isa. He announced that he was the promised Christ whose return in the last days is expected by both Christians and Muslims".*

I didn't say I was the promised Christ; those aren't my words those are your words. In fact, in quoting me, you leave off a part of it. Here's the paragraph that you supposedly quoted me on from edition #109, "The Book of Laam", page 2:

> *"Isa Ibn Maryam (Jesus son of Mary, ص) told his disciples that he would return unto his people in the last days. However, upon his return he would be referred to as "the son of man": because he would be born of a mortal man, like you. Contrary to the Christian teachings, he will not be the reincarnation of Isa Ibn Maryam* **(Jesus son of Mary, ص)** *but Isa Al Masih will be embodied with the spirit of truth. The return of Isa Al Masih will be in the spirit of all men. He will not return as a Prophet of ALLAH SUBHANA WA TA'ALA, but as the Mujaddin (مجدد) - the Reformer. Isa Al Masih will be the head of Christ, and we, the pure ones, are the body of Christ."*

It clearly says that the Messiah Isa Ibn Maryam (ص) will not reincarnate but that he will come in the spirit of all men. What you left out is in dark print. From reading this, any fool can see that I didn't say "I am Christ". When the Messiah (ص) returns it will be in the spirit and in flesh of all his followers, the 144,000 blessed ones who live righteously. They will be of him, and will live Al Islaam every day, dressing in the garb of the righteous and speaking his words (doctrine). In other words the spirit of Al Masiyh (ص) will be in a body of people, the purified ones (المخلصين) Al Mukhlasiyna.

I wrote a book, "WHO WAS THE MESSIAH?", edition #176 in which I clearly explain who the "Messiah" Jesus (ص) is and also reveal other Messiahs which are mentioned in the books of the Bible. Mr. Philips you should know that I have put out a book covering almost every topic imaginable and had you reached on your book shelf for this edition you would have had a clear understanding of this topic.

Apparently, it bothers you Bilial that my real name is "Isa" and the Messiah Jesus' (ص) name in the Arabic language is "Isa" also. Your interpreting it to mean that I am saying I am Isa Ibn Maryam (Jesus, the son of Mary, ص) of 2000 years ago! No, I reiterate, I am not Isa Ibn Maryam (Jesus, the son of Mary, ص) or the Messiah Jesus (ص) of 2000 years ago! I am Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi! Your lack of knowledge of the scriptures revealed prior to the Qur'aan is not allowing you to comprehend the term "Messiah". In case you didn't know, Isa Ibn Maryam (ص) wasn't the only Messiah that ever lived! It was a common practice of the Israelites, that Priests and Kings be anointed - to become Messiahs. If you

don't believe me, ask your brother Ahmad Deedat, he is your leading authority on Christianity who also works for the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia. He also will verify that a messiah is one who is anointed. Once anointed they are set aside for the service of the Creator, therefore acquiring the title "Messiah".

SOME OTHER MESSIAHS

- The father of Aaron (Exodus 40:15)
- The Prophet Samuel anoints Saul to be King of Israel (I Samuel 15:1)
- Aaron (the Prophet Moses' [PBUH] brother) and sons were anointed priests (Exodus 28:41, 30:30; 40:13)
- The Prophet David (ص) was anointed King over the House of Judah. (II Samuel 2:4).
- The Prophet Elijah (ص) anoints Hazael King over Syria and Jehu to be King over Israel and Elisha to be Prophet (I Kings 19:15,16).
- The Prophet Solomon (ص) was anointed King over Israel (I Kings 1:33-34,39).

The reason Isa Ibn Maryam (ص) became known as **The Messiah** is because the so-called Christians placed him on high likening him unto the ALMIGHTY, which was a result of misinterpreting the Messiah Jesus' (ص) teachings. Therefore, he became The Messiah instead of just a Messiah (John 1:41). They knew what they were doing when they did this - but that's another story. Since you profess to know so much about the Arabic language Bilial, why didn't you comprehend the definition of the word messiah (masiyh, مَسِيح).

Messiah in Arabic is Masiyh (مَسِيح) from the root word Masaha (مَسَحَ) . The Hans-Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary defines it as:

1) to wipe off, wipe away, blot out, erase, to clean, polish, to smooth.
2) to anoint, to deprive, dispossess, take away, withdraw from.

ANOINT: as defined by Webster's Dictionary - to pour oil upon; to smear or rub with oil or unctuous substances; to consecrate by unction, or the use of oil.

Other derivatives of the word masaha (مَسَحَ) are:

Mash	(مَسْح) wiping off, cleaning, rubbing, embrocation, anointing, anointment
Mimsah	(مِمْسَح) dust cloth, dish rag, floor rag, doormat scraper
Masiyh	(مَسِيح) pl. musahaa (مُسَحَاء) anointed, wiped clean, smooth; example: (المَسِيح) Al Masiyh) the Messiah

In Hebrew the word Messiah is Mashiah (מָשִׁיחַ), it has the same meaning as its Arabic counterpart. The word Messiah goes as far back as the original language, Syretic or Galilean Arabic. The reality is that anyone who is anointed is a "messiah". In 1973 A.D., a man named As Sayyid Mahmuwd[42] who was my teacher and guide at the time anointed me at the junction of the two Niles; for this reason I am a Messiah. I don't expect you to believe this and I don't care because I don't live by your laws; **I am not A WAHHABI OR A MUHAMMADAN!** My guidance comes from the MOST HIGH, ALLAH (ﷻ). My job as a Messiah, like other Messiahs prior to me, is:

1. To re-teach the people At Tawhiyd (التَّوْحِيد).
2. To reset-up the Tabernacle of the MOST HIGH; which is a place of worship, an place to perform sacred offerings and a place of dwelling.
3. To restore and re-establish the laws of the MOST HIGH; get people to follow only the laws of the Divine Scriptures as oppose to the scriptures made by man such as Hadiyth.
4. To remind people that if they are not following the Divine Scriptures of the MOST HIGH --- such as the Sunnis; they will suffer the same fate as the people before them --- such as Sodom and Gomorrah.
5. To heal people of incurable diseases physically and spiritual.

You are not the first to falsely accuse me of being the Messiah Isa Ibn Maryam (ﷺ). I understand, men dislike following other men whose knowledge is far greater than theirs. That's what they did to the Messiah Isa (Jesus) Ibn Maryam (ﷺ) when he came to the Lost Sheep of the House of Israel (Matthew 15:24) and he was rejected.

HERE ARE MORE WRONG CONCEPTS OF "THE MESSIAH":

- **The Ahmadiyya Muslims are wrong: Because they say the Mahdi (AS) and the Messiah (ﷺ) are the same.**
- **The Nation of Islam is wrong: Because they say that Mahdi (AS), Christ (ﷺ) and the Messiah (ﷺ) are the same.**

Whether you accept it or not, the Messiah will return after the Mahdi (AS), and that will mark the end of the World.

---

42. *Refer to "Eternal Being" on page 204 for a picture of my teacher and guide As Sayyid Mahmuwd.*

بابُ - نُزُولُ عِيسَى ابنِ مَرْيَمَ عَلَيْهِما السَّلامُ -

٢٥٧ - حدَّثَنَا إسْحَاقُ : أخْبَرَنَا يَعْقُوبُ بن إبْرَاهِيْمَ : حدَّثنَا أبى ، عَنْ صَالِحٍ ، عَنِ ابنِ شِهابٍ : أنَّ سَعِيْدَ بنَ المُسَيَّبِ : سَمِعَ أبا هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِىَ ٱللهُ عَنْهُ قالَ: قالَ رَسُولُ ٱللهِصلى ٱللهُ عليهِ وسلَّم: والَّذِى نَفْسِى بِيَدِهِ لَيُوشِكَن أنْ يَنْزِلَ فِيْكُمُ ابنُ مَرْيَمَ حكماً عَدْلاً : فَيَكْسِرَ الصَّلِيْبَ ويَقْتُلَ الخِنْزِيرَ ، ويَضَعَ الحَرْبَ ، ويَفِيْضَ المَالُ حتَّى لا يَقْبَلَهُ أحَد ، حتَّى تَكُونَ السَّجْدَةُ الوَاحِدَةُ خَيْرٌ مِنَ الدُّنْيَا وما فِيْها.

CHAPTER: The descending of Isa Ibn Maryam (ﷺ).

257. As Sayyid Ishaaq relates that the Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) said: "I swear by Allah, it is near, when the son of Mary will descend from the heavens upon your people, a just administrator, and he will break the cross, and will kill the swine, and will remove the poll-tax from the unenfranchised; and there will be great wealth in his time, so much that nobody will accept of it; and in that time, one prostration in prayer will be better than the world and everything in it."

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

Mr. Philips, you feel that I've done some great injustice when I no longer used the name "Abdullah" as a part of my name. You say that in one of my books it states that "All Muslims are to have the title "Abdullah" attached to their names.

(عَبْدُ اللهِ)

Abdullah — **A combination of Abd (عَبْد) meaning slave or servant and ALLAH**

(مُحَمَّد)

Muhammad — **a combination of Mu (م) Muhammad meaning one of and hamd (حَمْد) meaning worthy of praise**

The name "Abdullah" is compulsory for Muslims who converted into Al Islaam and weren't born with Arabic names. For instance in your case you should have dropped the name Philips and carried the name "Abdullah Muhammad" because you were not born a Muslim. If you already have an Arabic name you don't have to assume the name Abdullah or Muhammad. That is why I was able to drop the name "Abdullah Muhammad". In the

Arab world Muslims keep the name of their fathers; my son's name is Yadullahi Isa Al Mahdi and another of my sons name is Muhammad Isa Al Mahdi. All of the children now being born in the Ansaaru Allah Community are taking on the name of their fathers - this is how it will continue to be. Here are some examples of name changes in the Scriptures:

- The Prophet Abraham's name was changed from "Abram" to "Abraham" (Genesis 17:5)
- The Prophet Jacob's name was changed from "Jacob" to "Israel". (Genesis 35:10)
- The Prophet Muhammad's (ص) name was originally "Ahmad" which was later changed to "Muhammad". (Al Quraan 61:6)

AGAIN I ASK, WHAT IS THE POINT???

What do you have to say about ABU LAHAB, this wasn't his original name, it was Abdul Uzza (Al Qur'aan 111:1). If the Creator objected to the changing of names He wouldn't have addressed Abu Lahab as such in the 111th Chapter of the Qur'aan with his new name. To add to that Mr. Bilial Philips, look back into the history of Al Qur'aan. You will find that certain names of Suwrahs were changed, such as: "Suwratu'l Faatiha" (سورة الفاتحة) was originally called "Suwratu'l Hamd" (سورة الحمد). Do you know who had the audacity to change the name of a Suwrah? No-one ever asked who changed it; they just knew that it was originally called "Al Hamd", (الحمد). Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) changed the name of this Suwrah. It's no coincidence that the word "Al Faatiha" (الفاتحة), comes from the word "Fataha" (فتح) to open. Why? Because this Suwrah was destined to be the chapter which would open the Qur'aan. This change was necessary in order for the number "19" to fall in the correct order. Thus, the changing of "Suwratu'l Hamd" (سورة الحمد), to "Suwratu'l Faatiha" (سورة الفاتحة) was by divine inspiration. This name change should serve as an example of how ALLAH (س) does not object to the changing of names.

Bilial, you yourself have a half Arabic, half English name. In the book entitled "THE BOOK OF MUSLIM NAMES", compiled by Azieza Hamid, also a so-called Islaamic scholar, it says that when you select a name which is part Arabic and part English you are telling the world you are confused and disoriented, see for yourself!

> **"A name like Tom Ahmed is indicative of some form of cultural transformation or indeed of confusion and disorientation."**
>
> **"The most important set of names in this category are those which begin with abd (عبد) and which are (as they must be) followed by one of the attributes of ALLAH."**

Now, I have a Muslim name, Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, and he has a distorted, half Arabic, half English name: Abu Ameenah Bilial Philips. If he does not wish to adhere to the truth in my words and change his name to a proper one, maybe he'll listen to what ALLAH (س) has to say:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 49:11 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُواْ لَا يَسۡخَرۡ قَوۡمٞ مِّن قَوۡمٍ عَسَىٰٓ أَن يَكُونُواْ خَيۡرٗا مِّنۡهُمۡ وَلَا نِسَآءٞ مِّن نِّسَآءٍ عَسَىٰٓ أَن يَكُنَّ خَيۡرٗا مِّنۡهُنَّۖ وَلَا تَلۡمِزُوٓاْ أَنفُسَكُمۡ وَلَا تَنَابَزُواْ بِٱلۡأَلۡقَٰبِۖ بِئۡسَ ٱلِٱسۡمُ ٱلۡفُسُوقُ بَعۡدَ ٱلۡإِيمَٰنِۚ وَمَن لَّمۡ يَتُبۡ فَأُوْلَٰٓئِكَ هُمُ ٱلظَّٰلِمُونَ ﴿١١﴾

"O YOU WHO ARE OF THE FAITHFUL; DON'T LET YOURSELVES BE OF THOSE WHO MAKE FUN OF A PEOPLE FROM A PEOPLE, FOR IT MAY TURN OUT THAT THEY WERE BETTER THAN THEM (THOSE MADE FUN OF BE BETTER THAN THOSE MAKING FUN) AND NEITHER LET WOMEN OF WOMEN FOR IT MAY BE THAT THEY ARE BETTER THAN THEM (ONE GROUP OF WOMEN BETTER THAN THE OTHER). AND DON'T LOOK FOR FAULTS IN YOUR OWNSELVES AND DON'T CALL EACH OTHER BY NICKNAMES INTENDING TO INSULT EACH OTHER, FOR IT IS VERY EVIL TO NAME OTHERS, AND AN OUTRAGE AFTER ONE HAS BECOME FAITHFUL. AND AS FOR HE WHO DID NOT REPENT, THESE ARE THOSE, THEY WILL BE IN SPIRITUAL DARKNESS. (11)"

If he refers to page 7 of the book entitled "Muslim Names" by Fatima Susan Al Ja'fari (who is guilty of the same thing, notice her name), you will see the following.

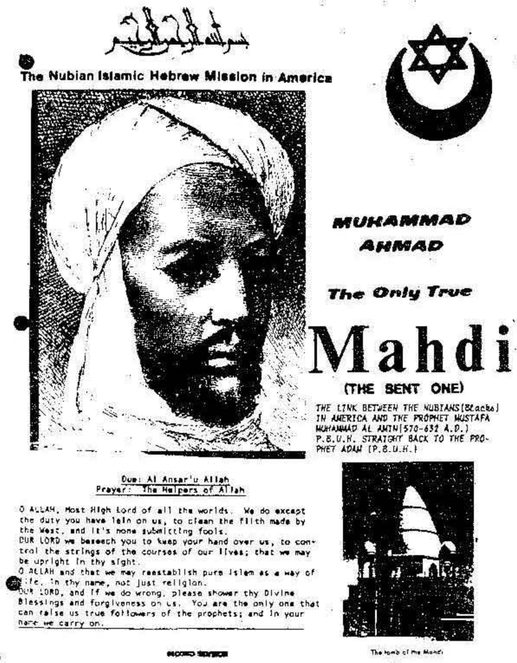
> **"If your name is a conjunction of 'Abd' (servant) and one of the divine names, it would be equally blasphemous to mispronounce, or allow mispronunciation...it would be an equally grave misdeed (to) drop 'Abd from your name (a popular abbreviation technique used in America as well as in the Muslim world) leaving the divine name standing by itself. If on the other hand, and for the same reasons of abbreviation, the divine name is dropped, then one is left with the object Arabic name of 'Abd "servant or slave" without specification of owner or master."**

THE FOURTH STAGE: GOD INCARNATE

This is another of Bilial's misinterpretations on page 17:

> *"In order to capitalize off this trend towards mysticism among Black American Muslims Isa formed his own Sufi order in 1985 called "Sons of the Green Light" and claimed to be the current Qutub (axis of the universe) the highest spiritual level in Sufi terminology."*

If Bilial stated on page 2 that I had formed the Ansar Pure Sufi in 1967 A.D. then why does he say that I capitalized off of this name in 1985 A.D. I had a store called "Pure Sufi" located on 620 Flatbush Avenue, in Brooklyn, NY, and the name of the Ansaars then were "Ansar Pure Sufi". If anybody started the trend of the "Sufi" word it was me back in 1967 A.D. and not the Sufi (mystic) Shaikh Sayyid Mubarak Al Jalani from Pakistan who Bilial says started a Sufi order in 1980–1982 A.D. Let me add, that the **The Universal Order of Love, Sufi Order of the Sons of the Green Light** was started in 1984 A.D. not 1985 A.D. as Bilial erroneously quotes.



HERE'S MORE PROOF THAT I STARTED USING THE WORD SUFI BEFORE SHAIKH JILANI CAME TO AMERICA IN 1984 A.D.!

Here's a cover from a newspaper published in 1971 A.D. called "Muhammad Ahmad, The Only True Mahdi". Within it you will find an article entitled "CAN YOU BE SUFI" which proves again that I used the word Sufi prior to 1985. What you fail to understand is that there are two elements which make a Muslim whole. The Universal Order of Love, Sufi Order of the Sons of the Green Light is not something I just made up for the sake of a dollar.

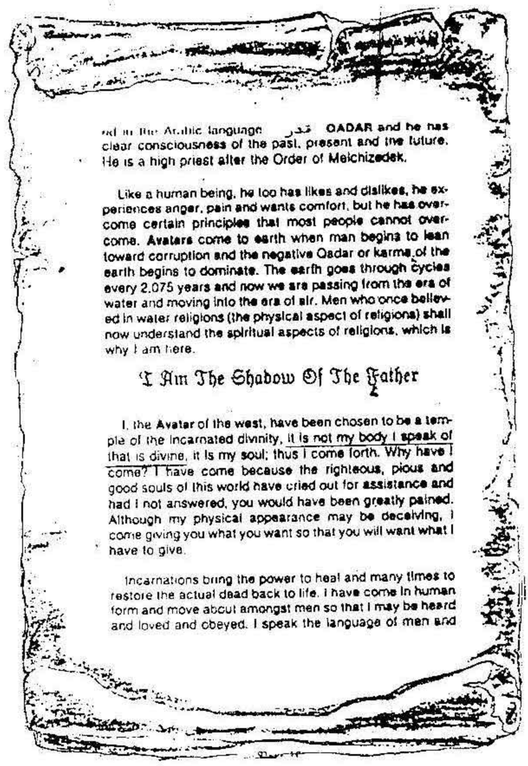
Dhikr (ذكر, Chanting) or the remembrance of Allah (س) has been one of the ways to express the gratitude to the Sustainer of all the Boundless Universes. This is what the Heavenly Hosts do ETERNALLY! The Sufi Order was founded because it was obvious that the world was in need of spiritual upliftment. Man has Diynu'l Islaam (دين الإسلام) (Refer to Al Qur'aan 5:3) which is the part of his diyn (way of life) which governs how he carries himself, the laws etc., which teach him how to pray, how to dress, and how to fast during the month of Ramadaan, the part of his diyn that governs the physical aspects of life. Then Bilial, there's Diynu ALLAH (دين الله) (Refer to Al Qur'aan 110:2), the part of a Muslim's diyn

(way of life) which governs the spiritual aspects of his life. This is where the highest mysteries come in, for by way of these teachings you learn how to nourish your spiritual being. You cannot have one without the other. And when you perfect both the physical and spiritual part, you then become Al Insaanu'l Kaamil: (الإنسان الكامل) a self perfected man or woman, at which time, you become aware of all the mysteries that surround you. Then you begin your journey towards becoming a son of ALLAH (س). Once members of the Community were at this level, I started the Universal Order of Love, Sufi Order and the Sons of the Green Light. There was no other motive, and the driving force behind it was not monetary gain.

I was the Qutb (Axis) of the Sufi Order. I formed the Universal Order of Love, Sufi Order of the Sons of the Green Light, thus making myself the center of the order, and all devotees revolve around the center when we have our dhikr circles. If you disagree with that, go visit the "Halvati Order" in Turkey and attack them, or the whirling Dervishes, they use the exact same principles. By not presenting these other Sufi Orders, Mr. Bilial Philips is showing himself very limited in his Islaamic education.

On page 17 Bilial claims:

> *"Isa declared that both the Prophet "Eesaa (Jesus) and Prophet Muhammad were incarnations of God, and that he, Isa, was the incarnation of God for this age. He wrote, "I, the Avatar of the West, have been chosen to be a temple of the incarnated divinity, it is my soul; thus I come forth". . ."*


...nd in the Arabic language ... QADAR and he has clear consciousness of the past, present and the future. He is a high priest after the Order of Melchizedek.

Like a human being, he too has likes and dislikes, he experiences anger, pain and wants comfort, but he has overcome certain principles that most people cannot overcome. Avatars come to earth when man begins to lean toward corruption and the negative Qadar or karma of the earth begins to dominate. The earth goes through cycles every 2,075 years and now we are passing from the era of water and moving into the era of air. Men who once believed in water religions (the physical aspect of religions) shall now understand the spiritual aspects of religions, which is why I am here.

I Am The Shadow Of The Father

I, the Avatar of the west, have been chosen to be a temple of the incarnated divinity, it is not my body I speak of that is divine, it is my soul; thus I come forth. Why have I come? I have come because the righteous, pious and good souls of this world have cried out for assistance and had I not answered, you would have been greatly pained. Although my physical appearance may be deceiving, I come giving you what you want so that you will want what I have to give.

Incarnations bring the power to heal and many times to restore the actual dead back to life. I have come in human form and move about amongst men so that I may be heard and loved and obeyed. I speak the language of men and

I clearly said :"I AM THE SHADOW OF THE FATHER. I, THE AVATAR OF THE WEST, HAVE BEEN CHOSEN TO BE A TEMPLE OF THE INCARNATED DIVINITY, IT IS NOT MY BODY THAT I SPEAK OF THAT IS DIVINE, IT IS MY SOUL; THUS I COME FORTH."

This is a copy of page 16 from the book I wrote called "You and the Sons of the Green Light" which you misquoted.

If you are going to quote me I would appreciate it if you do it right.

...You purposely left out the words "IT IS 'NOT' MY BODY THAT I SPEAK OF THAT IS DIVINE" because you wanted it to look like I was saying that I am ALLAH incarnate. Bilial you are purposely trying to deceive the public into thinking that I am saying I am ALLAH (س)! I SEEK PROTECTION IN ALLAH FROM SHAYTAAN THE CURSED:

(أَعُوذُ بِاللهِ مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ الرَّجِيم)

When I use the word Ilaahu Mutajassid (اله متجسد), "one who is very divine" or "the miraculous embodiment of the divine in human form or in a physical body", I am in no way, form or fashion implying or trying to imply that I am ALLAH (س). The first thing you must understand, Bilial, is that my definition of "god" and yours is different. You see, you get your definition from Webster who was a Christian, and "god" to him is a mortal being, Jesus Christ, a son of "god" as he has it, a supreme being. But the word "god" is not equal or equivalent to in any way, form or fashion to ALLAH (س) nor does his name translate to be ALLAH (س). ALLAH (س) is the "supreme" without having to add the word "being" on it. ALLAH (س) is the divine, without incarnating into any individual man. When a person gives himself over to ALLAH's (س) service fully, they become supreme beings. They allow the supreme which is the breath of life from ALLAH (س), the divine light, to control their total being. This is what the word divine incarnation means. It does not mean I am like ALLAH (س) in any form or fashion. If you wish to say that is my implication, then that is between you, ALLAH (س) and Hell.

In addition, I never said that I or any of the Prophets (ص) are incarnations of ALLAH (س) in the flesh. Let me explain further, an Ila Mutajassid (اله متجسد) is an extraordinary being. In Arabic, the word Jassid (جسد) means solid body which is similar to Jismun (جسم), or physical body. When you add the prefix "muta" (مت) to it, which means "very", and then you put the word Ilaahu (إله), the short form of ALLAH, Ila, which means "created force or deity, etc." you get: Ila Mutajassid which means "one who is very divine". Thus, your body is more than just a body, it is "charged" divinely.

MUTA (مت) VERY + JASSID (جَسَّد) BODY + ILAAHU (الله)

= ILAAHU MUTAJASSID (الهٌ مُتَجَسِّد).

This means that the power of ALLAH (س) is working through this body. The Prophet Muhammad (ص), a human, is an Ilaahu Mutajjasid because it says in the Qur'aan that the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) opened the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) chest, expanded it and gave him his inspiration (Al Qur'aan 94:1). The Prophet Muhammad (ص) was "Khuluqin 'Aziym" (خَلقٍ عَظِيم) "created supreme" (Al Qur'aan 68:4). Don't get confused with the personification of the Angelic Beings (SRA). The personification of the Angelic Beings Michael, Uriel and Raphael (SRA) during the time of the Prophet Abraham (ص) (Genesis 18:1-2), would be called "embodiment of a heavenly being" or Kaa'in Samaawi Mutajassid (كَائِن سَمَاوِى مُتَجَسِّد).

of ALLAH and Ruwhu ALLAH (روح الله), and says that he had the power to raise the dead, speak while in the cradle, give life to a bird, heal the blind and those with leprosy (Al Qur'aan 5:110), He is ILA MUTAJASSID from the ILA, ALLAH. He had a supernatural body.[43]

Every now and then ALLAH (س) sends an extra portion, a special portion of his divinity into a certain individual and expands their chest, or strengthens them with the word, and gives them the power to fight against the forces that intend to keep the world in darkness of the truth. THAT IS WHO I AM!!! If that makes me divine to you, then I am divine. But, I do not, and have not, and will not, ever say I am ALLAH (س). In fact, I have written books such as "From ALLAH to Man", edition #22 and "Why ALLAH Should Not Be Called God", edition #29; there I explained in detail, how ALLAH (س) is who He is, and has no partners (Al Qur'aan 112:1-4).

On page 18, Mr. Philips goes on to say:

> *"In order to link the present with the past and make all the fluctuations in the cult's name appear planned and logical, Isa has currently made his followers return to the cult's earlier name "Nubian Islaamic Hebrews" while retaining "Ansaru Allah Community" as a subtitle.*

I will answer this question by saying simply that on our charter the legal name of our community is and has always been The Nubian Islaamic Hebrew Mission, Ansaaru Allah Inc. Shaikh Daoud (HWON) signed and stamped the seal on our Muslim Missionary Certificate certifying us as a diocese also.

Muslim Missionary Certificate

FOR THE ESTABLISHMENT AND PROPAGATION OF THE RELIGION OF ISLAM, THE PERFECTED RELIGION OF HUMANITY, IN WHICH THOSE WHO BELIEVE IN ALLAH, THE ONE TRUE LORD, ORIGINATOR AND SUSTAINER OF THE HEAVENS AND OF THE EARTH, SHALL WORSHIP HIM.

Issued by the

ISLAMIC MISSION OF AMERICA, INCORPORATED, FOR THE PROPAGATION OF ISLAM, DEFENSE OF THE FAITH, AND THE FAITHFUL, TO THE ISLAMIC MISSION OF ANSARU ALLAH NUBIAN HASCIA OF THE NUBIANS AFFILIATED.

This is to Certify

That the Islamic Mission of ANSARU ALLAH NUBIAN HASCIA is an affiliated Mission of the Islamic Mission of America, Incorporated, for the purpose of the Worship of ALLAH, (the One, True LORD) and for the propagation of the Religion of Islam, for those who believe in ALLAH, the (One) True Almighty, God Originator and Sustainer of the Heavens and of the Earth, and who believe in His revelation, His Prophets and in the Hereafter.

The Regency of the Mission of ANSARU ALLAH NUBIAN HASCIA is charged to maintain the Five Principles of Islam, and the Pillars of Faith, its Principles and its working Laws must be in accordance with the laws and the Principles of Islam, and in conformity with the HOLY KORAN and the Hadith of the Holy Prophet Mohammed, (Peace Be Upon Him).

Therefore, in conformity with Islam and its Sacred Laws as revealed in the HOLY KORAN and in conformity with the Religious Corporation Laws of the United States of America and of the State of BROOKLYN, NEW YORK vested in me, I have hereunto affixed my signature and placed this seal and have caused this certificate to be issued this 11th day of November 1977

APPOINTED DIRECTOR
IMAM Reverend Sheikh, Daoud Ahmed Faisal
Spiritual Head and National Director of the Islamic Mission of America, Incorporated for the Propagation and Defense of Islam the True Faith and of the Faithful

Signature

43. *Al Qur'aan 57:27; 19:34; 4:171; 5:117; 2:53).*

THE PILLARS OF ISLAAM AND EEMAAN
The Nubian Creed

On page 23 Mr. Philips states:

"In this chapter the primary components of the Nubian creed, concocted from a hodge-podge of pagan beliefs and racialist fantasies, will be contrasted with the universal principles of the divinely revealed code of Islaam."

You try to imply, Bilial, that I have created my own doctrine different from the Islaamic Creed accepted by Orthodox Muslims the world over. These articles of religious faith, or principles of belief that I supposedly formulated, you term "the Nubian Creed" and when trying to make a point you place them side by side. Once again, as you will see upon completing this book, you are jumping to conclusions. You term my teachings the "Nubian" creed because according to you, I use the word Nubian in replacement of the other degrading epithets used for Black people like "negro", "Afro-American", etc.

QUESTION: WHY DO WE CALL OURSELVES NUBIAN ISLAAMIC HEBREWS?

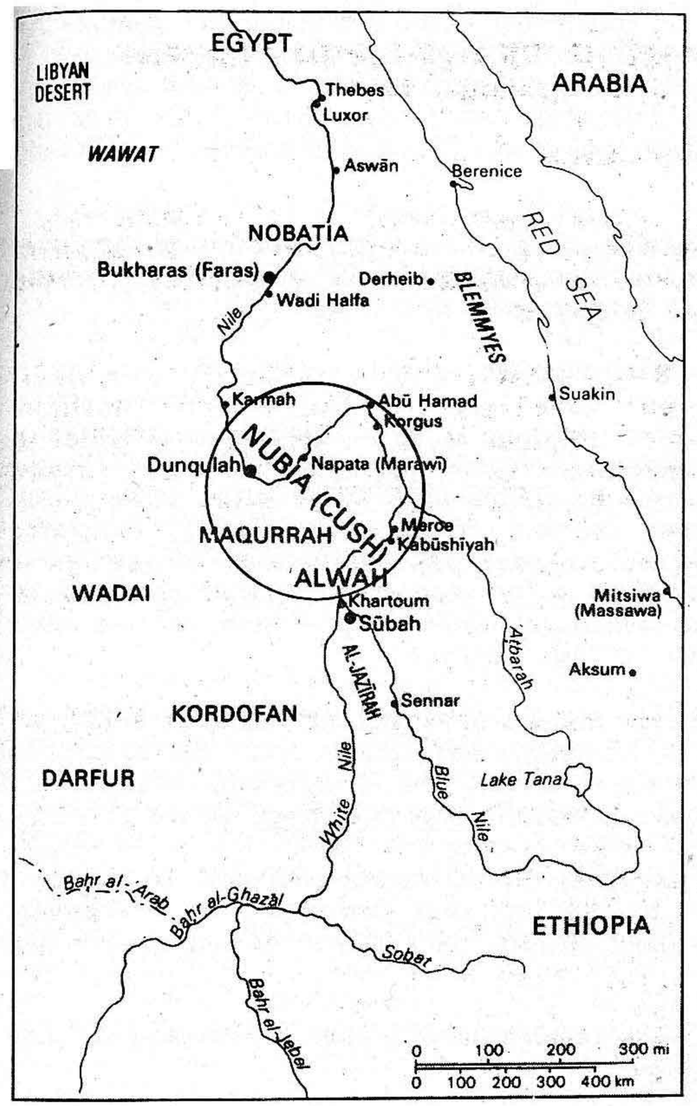
ANSWER: The answer is very simple. We're known as Nubians (Cushites) because we descended from the Prophet Noah (ص) through Cush (Genesis 10:6), who was the father of Nuba, called Nubia. Nubia covered part of what is now Sudan, and extended along the Nile River from the Southern boundary of Ancient Egypt almost to present day Khartoum, Sudan.

The word NUWBAH (نُوبَة) is derived from the word NUWB (نُوب) which means:

(نُوب) NUWB - of a color inclining to black, or as likened to a nation of negroids called Nuba, the plural of which is "The Nubians" (النّوبِين). From Lane Arabic-English Lexicon.

Hence we call ourselves Nubian because we're from the Northern part of Sudan in Eastern Africa, and yes, because we're Black.

ISLAAMIC: Al Islaam (الإسْلَام) is our way of life. It's not a new way of life, on the contrary, it is a continuation of the religion of the Prophet Abraham (ص) and the complete overall laws for the universal government and the guidance for the Prophet Abraham's (ص) seed (Al Refer to page 49 for Al Qur'aan 22:78).



Al Islaam has been our way of life as well as the way of life of all the Prophets (ص) and Apostles of ALLAH (س). It was not founded by the Prophet Muhammad (ص) nor was it intended to be modernized as the years progressed. Al Islaam began with the Prophet Adam (ص) passed on to the Prophet Noah (ص) and his descendants, including the Prophet Abraham (ص). If anyone is following Al Islaam in the manner prescribed it's us - and based on that reality, we have every right to bear the name Islaamic.

HEBREWS: Hebrew, in the title "Nubian Islaamic Hebrews" is represented by the six-pointed star. Hebrew is a title that was attributed to the Prophet Abraham (ص) when he traveled from Ur of Chaldea and crossed a strip of land called Mesopotamia which is nestled between the Tigris-Euphrates River to go to the land of Canaan. The Phoenicians who witnessed this crossing over referred to him as IBREY (عبْرى) or "Hebrew" which means "to cross over" (Genesis 14:13).

The true Hebrews are not the pale Jews, who are the offspring of Jebus, the third son of Canaan (Jebusites of the sons of Canaan). These Jews are not of the seed of the Prophet Abraham's (ص) descendants, namely the Ishmaelites (Genesis 25:13), Israelites (Genesis 35:23-26) and Midianites (Genesis 25:1-5). They don't follow the Religion of Abraham

(Al Islaam) and they don't speak real Hebrew which is the same as Arabic. They speak German mixed with French and very little Hebrew called Yiddish. In fact the Messiah Jesus referred to them as the synagogues of Satan (CH) (Revelation 2:9) (Refer to Edition #165, "The True Star of Islaam", and Edition #140, "Whatever Happened to the Nubian Islaamic Hebrews".)

In summary, a Nubian Islaamic Hebrew is a follower of the sunnah of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), who followed the sunnah of his forefather, the Prophet Abraham (ص) handed down by ALLAH (س).

Mr. Philips also states on page 22:

"The Ansaar cult has printed a few magazines containing relatively accurate information on some of the pillars of Islaam like Prayer, Fasting, and Pilgrimage which gives it an outer appearance of being Islamic, if the progressively heretical personal claims of its founder are overlooked. However, it simultaneously distributes a far greater quantity of publications all authored by Isa which totally contradict many of the most fundamental principles of Islamic faith..."

Your motives, Bilial, are to analyze our beliefs based on the fundamental principals of the pale man's version and interpretation of Al Islaam. Well let's see once and for all who is indeed following the law as prescribed by ALLAH (س) and not the "interpretations" of men!!!

To begin with, it is going to be rather difficult to accept your credibility, Bilial, due to the fact that prior to even discussing the principles at hand, you have already made numerous errors. On page 21 you state:

"According to the final prophet sent to man, Muhammad the son of 'Abdullah (570-633 C.E.)..."

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) did not die in the year 633 A.D., and it is universally agreed upon that it was in the year 632 A.D.

Mr. Philips, you call the Almighty Creator, "GOD" in one sentence and "ALLAH" in another. You say, and I quote, from page 22:

"...the religion of God..." and then a few sentences below that you say *"...Allah's Apostle..." "...The Messenger of Allah..."*

I am extremely puzzled, how can a scholar in the Arabic language translate the word (الله) as GOD when there is no such word as GOD in Arabic unless you spell it (غاد). ALLAH (س) is Alone in his magnificence yet gods can have goddesses or female counterparts. Is this what you are implying, Bilial, that ALLAH (س) has an equal which is contrary to the teachings of the Qur'aan (Al Qur'aan 2:255, 112:1-4)? (Refer to "The Concept of God, The Islamic Creed: Tawheed" on page 185 of this book). On page 22 you state:

"The analysis of any cult or sect with respect to it being Islamic or non-Islamic, has to be based on the 5 fundamental pillars of Islaam and Eeman as understood by the Prophet, his companions and the early generation of Muslim scholars."

I disagree totally and this is why. When analyzing any Muslim organization or as you call it "cult" to determine the validity of its teachings, we must use the Scriptures of ALLAH (س), and not the words of men. To say that you must go by what the companions and the early generation of Muslim scholars "understand" is to say that you are relying on Hadiyth - and that is wrong. (Refer to section "The Nubian Creed: Denying the Sunnah" on page 294).

It is safe to say that you, Bilial, are guilty of the same thing you accuse me of - and that subsequently I shall call what you teach "Bilial's Creed". In the pages that follow we will discuss each one of the principles of Islaam and their interpretation.

On page 23, Mr. Philips claims:

"It distributes a far greater quantity of publications all authored by Isa which totally contradict many of the most fundamental principles of the Islamic faith and brand it many times over, a clearly un-Islamic sect whose Muslim followers may not pray behind or marry and who are not allowed to make pilgrimage to Makkah or be buried in Muslim cemeteries according to the Divine Law (Sharee'ah) and the consensus of Muslim scholars."

Firstly, pray behind what? If you mean men praying behind women you are right because men never pray behind women in any Islaamic country. Secondly, Ansaars marry, make the pilgrimage to Mecca if they so desire, and we have our own burial site where we bury members of this community. You keep speaking about the consensus of Muslim scholars and I am not interested in the consensus of men who do not follow the Scriptures. Debate with me on the Scriptures and maybe then we'll be able to reach an understanding. Don't ask me to compromise by following the normal grain of your fundamental Islaam because as far as I'm concerned that is not true Al Islaam. There are too many laws and commandments in the Scriptures that you Orthodox Sunni Muslims have managed to ignore.

YOU FUNDAMENTALISTS ADVOCATE:

1. Complete belief in the Ahaadiyth (plural for Hadiyth) as opposed to Al Qur'aan and previously revealed Scriptures.

2. The exaltation of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) above all other Prophets (ص).

3. The belief that Abu Bakr Saddiq (HWON) was the rightful khalifa to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and not Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS).

4. The smoking of cigarettes, hashish and marijuana.

5. Marring the corners of your beard - (shaving) your beards off for that matter.

6. Wearing un-Islaamic attire like suits and ties.

Dr. Jamal Badwi

Why should I follow men like Jamal Badwi from Egypt, look at the way he dresses. Imaam Shamsudiyn of New Jersey and others teach their interpretations of what they think Al Islaam is and distort the truth. They teach for example that the Prophet Abraham (ص) intended to sacrifice the Prophet Ishmael (ص) instead of the Prophet Isaac (ص) (Genesis 22:9-13) (Refer to edition #32, "Who Was the Comforter?" and Edition #91, "The True Story of Abraham".

Jamal Badwi works at St. Mary's University. What is a Muslim doing working for Christians if the Qur'aan says not to make friends with Christians and Jews (refer to Al Qur'aan 5:51). So is ALLAH (س) saying that because Jamal Badwi works for them and with them that he is one of them or not? These are some of the reasons why, I do not want to follow the "Islaamic Creed" you hypocritical Orthodox Sunni Muslims follow.

THE SHAHAADATAAN (Declarations of Faith)

THE ISLAMIC CREED: No Innovation in Religion
THE NUBIAN CREED: Bearing Witness to the Mahdi

On page 24 Mr. Philips states:

"Isa added the Sudanese Mahdi's name to the declaration of faith (Shahaadataan)."

Mr. Philips, you base your false claim on the following hadith and say that we're innovating the shahaada: *"Whoever innovates in this matter of ours (Islaam) something not already in it will be rejected."*

Yet, when we researched the book you referred us to, "The Translation of the Meanings of Sahih Al Bukhari", Volume 3, page 535 this is what we found:

٨٦١ حَدَّثَنَا يَعْقُوب: حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيم بن سَعْد، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَن القَاسِم بن مُحَمَّد، عَن عَائِشَة رَضِى الله عَنْهَا قَالَتْ: قَالَ رَسُول الله صَلى الله عَلَيْهِ وَ سَلَّم: مَنْ أَحْدَث فِي أَمْرِنَا هٰذَا مَا لَيْسَ فِيهِ فَهُوَ رَدٌّ، رَوَاهُ عَبْدُالله بن جَعْفَر المخْرمِي: وَعَبْدُ الوَاحِدِ بن أَبِى عَوْنٍ عَنْ سَعْدِ بن إِبْرَاهِيم.

861. "Ayisha said: The Prophet of ALLAH (ص), said: Whoever makes Hadiyth (tales) other than what has already been commanded of us (by ALLAH), so it (Hadiyth) is to be averted."

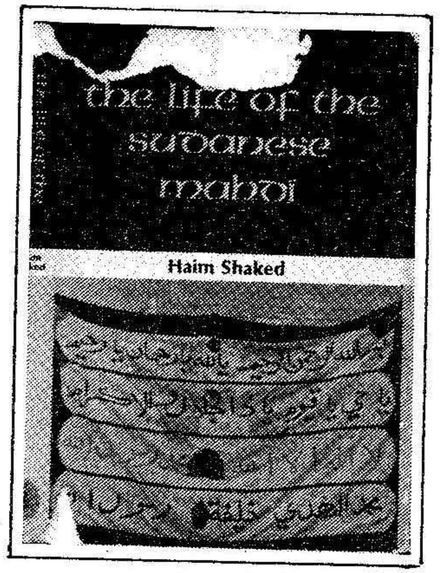
Narrated by Abdullah Ibn Ja'far Al Mukrimiy.

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

First of all Bilial, you lied because instead of presenting the true hadiyth, you used your own interpretation of the hadiyth. Thus you are guilty of innovation! I, on the contrary, do not innovate and did not change the kalimah, I teach what has been taught before!!! As far as the Mahdi's (AS) name being in the kalimah, it was already there before I was born in 1945 A.D.! Look at this:

This is a picture of the Mahdi's (AS) banner which I took in 1973 A.D., when I went to the Sudan. If you will look very closely it has inscribed on it: (وَ مُحَمَّد المَهْدِي خَلِيفَة رَسُول الله) "AND MUHAMMAD AL MAHDI IS THE SUCCESSOR OF THE APOSTLE OF ALLAH".

As you can see, the last line of Arabic on this banner bears the Mahdi's (AS) name. The Sudanese, Egyptians, Moroccans, the Mahdi's (AS) name. The Sudanese, Egyptians, Moroccans, Ghanese, Malians, etc., and all have never questioned the kalimah because they know it is authentic! Mr. Philips you live very close to the Sudan yet you claim I made this up. You obviously do not read any truth that is published outside of Saudi Arabia. If you wanted to see the banner with the inscription on it, you could have traveled there to see it with his own eyes, but you would rather lie. Did **Haim Shaked**, the author of **"The Life of the Sudanese Mahdi"** also make this up, he published it on the cover of his book!



THE ISLAAMIC CREED: Muhammad Ahmad not The Mahdi

Mr. Philips states on pages 25 and 26:

"The Muslim world doesn't recognize Muhammad Ahmad as the Mahdi (Guide) whose coming is one of the major signs of the Last Day prophesied by Allah's Messenger..."

According to you, Bilial, the **"Muslim World"** are the Saudi Arabians - the Wahhabi Sect. It's a known fact that Nubian countries recognize the Mahdi Muhammad Ahmad Ibn Abdullah of the Sudan [1845-1885 A.D.] as the Only True Mahdi. If the Mahdi (AS) was not accepted why did his Da'wah (دعوة, call) spread as far as it did and is still being propagated in this day and time by all Ansaars. You don't want to recognize him because his doctrine went against all of your false Islaamic schools of thought; he taught Millatu Ibraahiym (ملة ابراهيم). Yet, all the evidence makes it undoubtable that the Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan was the only true Mahdi!

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) foretold his coming:

1. **"The Mahdi (AS) would descend from my family"** - and this came true, the Mahdi (AS) is a descendant from Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS), the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) son-in-law!

2. **"Al Mahdi will come out from a village called Kareema (a place near Dongola in Sudan)"** - and this came true, the Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan was born in Dongola, Sudan.

Other signs of the Mahdi's (AS) coming which he fulfilled!

1. **His parents' names would be the same as the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) parents' names** - this came true. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) and the Mahdi (AS) parents' names were Abdullah and Amina.

2. **He would have a gap in his front teeth, a mole on his right cheek and a bald forehead** - this came true. This was the physical description of the Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan as an adult.

3. **He would reign for seven years** - this also came true. He declared himself the Mahdi in 1878 A.D., not when he was born which was 1845 A.D. for this would mean that he only lived to be 7 years old. This is not what it means you fool. It means from the date he declared himself the Mahdi (1878 A.D.) he reigned for 7 years after that which brings us to 1885 A.D., the very year he died. That was the 7 year reign.

What I've just shown you simply cannot be denied. The above ahaadiyth are verification that the Mahdi (AS) would come after the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and would be from his family. The majority of those who claim to be the Mahdi were not of the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) family. Here is a listing of "false Mahdis" who are not pure Arabs, are not descendants of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) nor fit all the prophecies of his coming:

FALSE MAHDIS:

- **Muhammad ibn Tumart from Sus, Morocco**
- **Muhammad ibn 'Abdullaah Hasan of the Ogaden tribe in Somalia**
- **Mohammed Al Mahdi of North Africa**
- **Guru Nanak founder of the Sikhs sect**
- **Shaikh Hasan Al Banna founder of the Akwani Muslim sect**
- **Mirza Ghulam Ahmad founder of the Ahmadiyya**
- **Master Wallace Douglas (Dodd) Ford (Fard)**
- **Abdul Baha**
- **Dr. Rashad Khalifa declared in May 1988 A.D. that he represents the Mahdi of the Muslims.**

May ALLAH forgive them all for what they don't know!

Pictures of False Mahdis:

SHAIKH HASAN AL BANA
1906–1949 A.D.

ABDUL BAHA
1844–1920 A.D.

MIRZA GHULAM AHMAD
1839–1908 A.D.

WALLACE D. FORD
1887–1934 A.D.

DR. RASHAD KHALIFA

PICTURE OF FALSE MAHDI

The pale man will try to claim great Nubian men as their own. Look at the false picture of the Mahdi on the right which was made to look like a European.

THE ONLY TRUE MAHDI!
The Mahdi Muhammad Ahmad son of Abdullah of the Sudan 1845–1885 A.D.

European version of the Mahdi

Can't you see that the true Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan is the only one who is a blood relative of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). In the history of the Israelites the right of kingship was kept in the family and passed down from father to son, it was a matter of blood descendancy. Even in the Levitical order of the Priests of Israel, the chief priest was succeeded by his son which is a law of the Scriptures. ALLAH approves of blood descendancy and here are some examples found in the Scriptures:

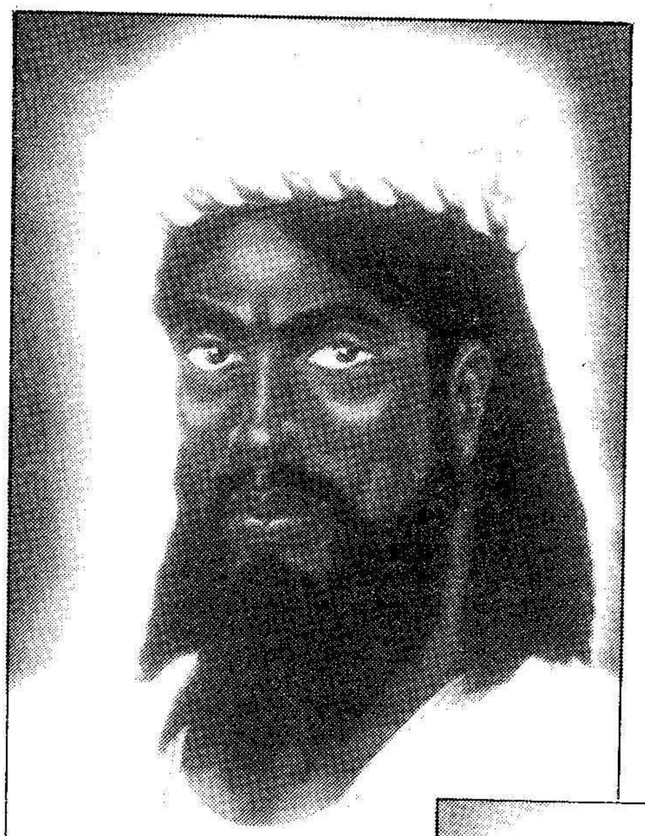
- The Prophet David (ص) was succeeded by his son Solomon (I Kings 1:30) and he in turn was succeeded by his son Rehoboam I Kings 12:1).
- Zakariyya prayed for an heir and he was given a son, John the Baptist (Al Qur'aan 3:39–40)
- Imran ibn Matthan (Joachim) and Anna prayed for an heir and were given Mary, the mother of the Messiah Jesus (ص) (Al Qur'aan 3:35–36)

These are all examples of male and female successorships. Just like Mary, Hadrat Faatimah (AS), the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) daughter, was to carry on the successorship of her father. From her son, Al Imaam Husayn (AS) descended the Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan.

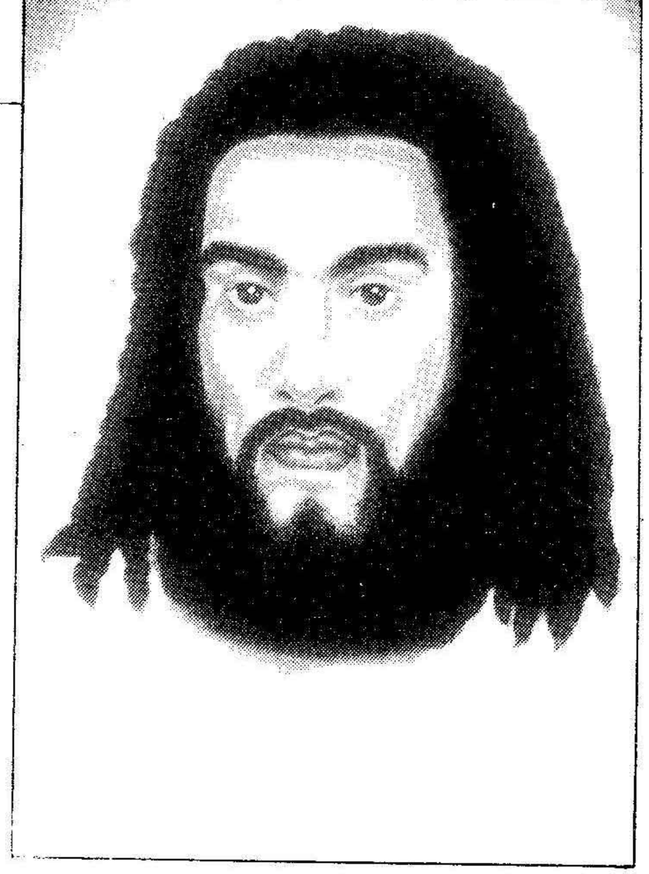
This same law is being practiced by the ruling family of Saudi Arabia. They are keeping the rulership of Saudi Arabia and the kingship succession in their family. Are they or are they not of the same family or the same seed, just answer me yes or no? That's right, yes. So why do they observe that successorships should be kept in the family and then teach that you shouldn't. Think about this! The only reason the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia fear the true Mahdi (AS) is because the Mahdi's family is the true caretaker – the inheritors of the Ka'ba. If they would admit to this they would loose all their money and power. They are too proud to admit they are not the rightful keepers of the Ka'ba.

I sent books in different languages to Sudan, Senegal, Morocco, Nigeria, Egypt, the West Indies etc., propagating the Da'wah of the Mahdi (AS)! If you need more information on the Mahdi (AS) you can refer to any of the books shown below which were published by the Ansaaru Allah Community.

- **The Call of the Mahdi in America**
- **The Raatib, Unshakable of the Mahdi Muhammad Ahmad son of Abdullah**
- **Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi (AS), the Only True Mahdi (Parts 1 & 2), edition #13**
- **About the Raatib, The Book of the Mahdi**
- **Who's Who on the Planet Earth?, edition #185**



←THE PROPHET DAVID (ص, 1107–1007 B.C.E.) The youngest son of Jesse (I Samuel 16:11–13). From his son, Adonijah, descended the Messiah Jesus (ص) 28 generations later.



THE PROPHET SOLOMON→ (ص, 1024–967 B.C.E.) Successor to the Prophet David (ص) (I Kings 1:30)

One of the Hundreds of Letters Confirming the Sudanese Mahdi (AS):

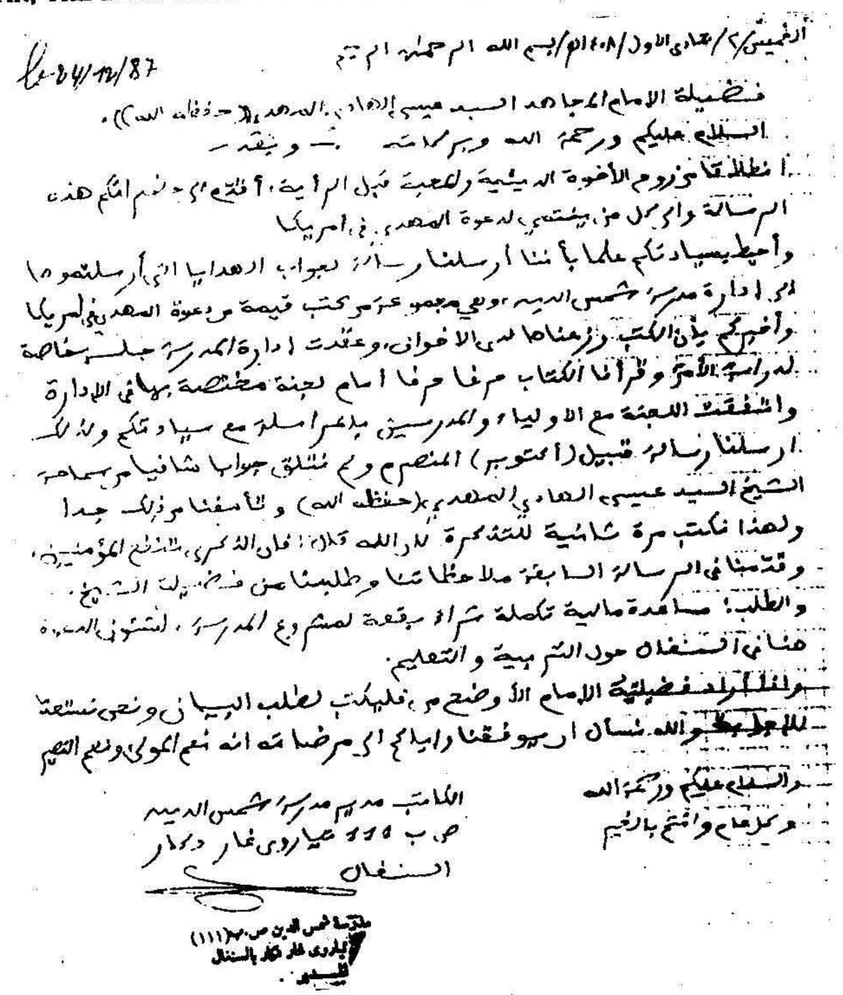
BEGIN ALL THINGS WITH THE ILLUSTRIOUS NAME OF ALLAH THE YIELDER THE MERCIFUL

AS SAYYID AL IMAAM ISA AL HAADI AL MAHDI, AS SALAAMU ALAYKUM WA RAHMATU'LLAHI WA BARAKAATUHU,

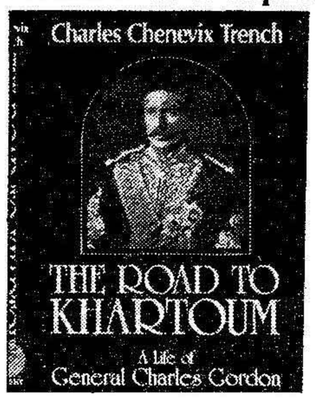
FEELING THE SPIRIT OF ISLAAMIC BROTHERHOOD I SEND THIS MESSAGE TO YOU AND TO ALL ANSAARS IN AMERICA. WE HAVE SENT A LETTER ANSWERING THE LETTER WHICH YOU SENT WITH THE GIFT WHICH WAS TO SHAMSUD DIYN SCHOOL, THE BOOKS WE RECEIVED WERE VALUABLE BOOKS OF (THE MAHDI CALL IN AMERICA). WE DID DISTRIBUTE THESE BOOKS BETWEEN THE BROTHERS. THE SCHOOL ADMINISTRATION HELD A SPECIAL MEETING TO DISCUSS THESE BOOKS LETTER BY LETTER BY WAY OF SPECIAL COMMITTEE.

THE COMMITTEE AGREED WITH THE FACULTY AND THE PARENTS TO CORRESPOND WITH YOU, THEREON WE SENT A LETTER BEFORE LAST OCTOBER, YET WE DIDN'T RECEIVE A LETTER FROM AS SHAIKH AS SAYYID ISA AL HAADI AL MAHDI AND WE REGRET THAT. AND HERE WE REMIND YOU. ALLAH SAYS (SURELY THE REMEMBRANCE BENEFITS THE FAITHFUL ONES). WE HAD IN THE FIRST LETTER REMARKS AND A REQUEST. AND HERE IS OUR REQUEST AGAIN; WE NEED MONEY TO ACCOMPLISH PURCHASING A LAND TO BUILD A SCHOOL FOR GUIDANCE AND EDUCATION AFFAIRS. IF AL IMAAM WANTS DETAIL INFORMATION ABOUT THE COSTS HE CAN WRITE US, AND WE ARE WILLING TO GIVE THAT. WE SEEK THE PLEASURE OF ALLAH, THE BEST GUARDIAN AND AIDER. AS SALAAMU ALAYKUM WA RAHMATULLAHI WA BARAKAATU

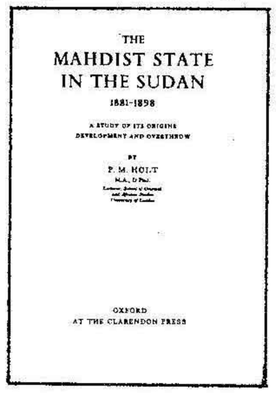
TIARWI GHAR, THE HEAD MASTER OF SHAMSUD DIYN SCHOOL, SENEGAL - December 24, 1987



Here's more proof that the Mahdi (AS) of the Sudan isn't a fictitious character as is implied! Read any of these publications yourself.



THE ROAD TO KHARTOUM
CHARLES CHENEVIS TRENCH
DORSET PRESS, 1987


THE
MAHDIST STATE
IN THE SUDAN
1881-1898
OXFORD
AT THE CLARENDON PRESS

THE MAHDIST STATE IN THE
SUDAN: 1881-1898
P.M. HOLT, OXFORD UNIV. 1958

Also refer to the following books for further confirmation of the Sudanese Mahdi (AS) as the true Mahdi.

1. "The Secret War in Sudan: 1955-1972", Edgar O'Ballance, 1977 A.D.
2. "The Life of the Sudanese Mahdi", Haim Shaked, Tel Aviv University, 1978 A.D.
3. "Mahdiism and the Egyptian Sudan", F.R. Wingate, Frank Cass & CO.LTD 1968 A.D.
4. "A Prisoner of the Khaleefa", Charles Neufeld, New York: G.P. Putnam's & Sons, 1899 A.D.

Mahdī, al-

Known as al-Mahdī, or "The Divinely Guided One," Muḥammad Aḥmad ibn 'Abd Allāh created an Islāmic state extending from the Red Sea to Central Africa and founded a movement still influential in The Sudan.

Muḥammad Aḥmad was born on August 12, 1844, the son of a shipbuilder from the Dongola District of Nubia. Shortly after Muḥammad's birth, the family moved south to Karari, a river village near Khartoum. As a boy, Muḥammad developed a love of religious study. Instead of seeking an orthodox education, such as that offered at al-Azhar University in Cairo, and passing into the official hierarchy as a salaried judge or interpreter of Islāmic law, he remained in the Sudan. Increasingly, he tended to a more mystic interpretation of Islām, in the Ṣūfī tradition, through study of the Qur'ān—the sacred Muslim scripture—and the practice of self-denial under the discipline of a religious brotherhood. He joined the Sammānīyah order and grew to manhood in a wholly Sudanese religious setting, purposely separating himself from the official ruling class. By now the young man had begun to attract his own disciples and, in 1870, moved with them to a hermitage on Abā Island in the White Nile, 175 miles south of Khartoum. His highly emotional and intransigent religious observance brought him into conflict with his *skaykh* (teacher), whom he reproved for worldliness.

On the right is an excerpt from The Encyclopedia Britannica, Volume 11, because you, Mr. Philips, seem to believe the pale man moreso than Islaamic writers themselves. Bear in mind that the Devil (CH) must always hide the truth and that is why the age of his birth is erroneously presented as 1844 A.D. instead of 1845 A.D. Ask yourself if he was not the true Mahdi (AS) why is he listed in the history books of the Sudan as opposed to all other "false" Mahdis?

I DECLARE THAT THE MAHDI (AS) OF THE SUDAN IS THE ONLY TRUE MAHDI.

BELIEF IN ALLAH

On page 26 Mr. Philips you state:

> *"After accepting ALLAH as the only true God, it is of the utmost importance that one's concept of God be in conformity with the true Islamic concept of God as taught by ALLAH in the Qur'aan, by HIS Prophet (ص) in his traditions and understood by his companions and the early generation of Muslim Scholars, collectively referred to in Arabic as the Salaf."*

What is **"the true Islamic concept"?!!** If this can be found in the Qur'aan show me which verse(s) justify it. The word "CONCEPT" according to Webster's Dictionary is defined as:

Concept – the object conceived by the mind; a notion. That mental act or combination of acts by which an absent object of perception is brought before the mind by the imagination.

The word "concept" itself means something which is made up or conceived by the mind. Is this the "Islamic concept" by which you judge the Ansaar doctrine by, "notions". First of all the principles of true Al Islaam are not based on "traditions as understood by his companions and the early generation of Muslim scholars" as you so casually put it. True Al Islaam is based solely on the Scriptures. You yourself don't understand true Al Islaam because you also state and I quote: "Allah as the only true God". You are blaspheming the name of the Creator when you call him God by making him a plurality and contradict the concept of Tawhiyd which you yourself try to explain (Al Qur'aan 2:163). You also contradict Al Qur'aan 7:180 when it says that "ALLAH" is the best of names:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 7:180 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَلِلَّهِ ٱلْأَسْمَآءُ ٱلْحُسْنَىٰ فَٱدْعُوهُ بِهَا ۖ وَذَرُوا۟ ٱلَّذِينَ يُلْحِدُونَ فِىٓ أَسْمَٰٓئِهِۦ ۚ سَيُجْزَوْنَ مَا كَانُوا۟ يَعْمَلُونَ ﴿١٨٠﴾

"AND FOR ALLAH ARE THE BEST OF NAMES. SO CALL HIM (ALLAH) BY WAY OF THEM (NAMES OF ALLAH), AND STAY AWAY FROM THOSE WHO DEVIATE FROM THE RIGHT COURSE IN HIS NAMES (THOSE WHO CHANGE ALLAH TO GOD OR ANY OTHER NAME). THEY WILL BE RECOMPENSED FOR WHAT THEY WERE DOING. (180)"

And let me tell you right now that the word "god" did not exist in Arabia during the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) time, so he did not know the word "god".

THE CONCEPT OF GOD:

The Islamic Creed: Tawheed

On page 27 Mr. Philips states:

> *"In this principle wherein Allah is believed to be unique in all aspects and as such He should only be described in terms with which He or His last Prophet (ص) described Him, without making him like, equal to or a part of His creation.*

If you believe that ALLAH (س) is unique then why do you call Him "God". God is a word of Greek origin (θεου) derived from the words:

Gumar - meaning wisdom
Oz - meaning strength
Dabar - meaning beauty

These all describe human attributes and qualities. Can't you see that by calling the Creator "god" you make Him almost equal to a human. If you don't believe that the word "god" is used interchangeably when referring to humans, refer to the following list of quotes and you will see where the word "god" is used for human beings:

Psalms 82:1
Psalms 82:6
John 10:34

The word "god" can become feminine and thus the equal of "gods" are "godessess". Mr. Philips I ask you, if this is the name of the Creator then what is the feminine counterpart of ALLAH (س)? You cannot call ALLAH (س) "God", it is blasphemy.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 53:23 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنْ هِيَ إِلَّآ أَسْمَآءٌ سَمَّيْتُمُوهَآ أَنتُمْ وَءَابَآؤُكُم مَّآ أَنزَلَ ٱللَّهُ بِهَا مِن سُلْطَٰنٍ

"THEY (THE NAMES OF YOUR GODS) ARE NOTHING BUT NAMES THAT YOU AND YOUR FATHERS (BEFORE YOU) NAMED THEM (THE GODS). ALLAH DID NOT SEND THEM ANY AUTHORITY. (23)"

You are contradicting Suwratu'l Ikhlaas, Chapter 112, (Chapter of the Pure Faith) which you should know by heart. Suwratu'l Ikhlaas destroys four major principles:

1. **Belief in plurality of gods of the plurality of persons in godhead.**
2. **Belief that other things possess the perfect attributes of the divine Creator.**

3. **Belief that anyone may be specially related to Allah - as a blood son of the father.**
4. **Belief that others may do what is ascribable only to the divine Creator.**

When the Greeks witnessed the greatness of the Nubian scientists, spiritual healers, mystics, astronomers, mathematicians etc. which inhabited the Earth (the 24 Elders, Revelation 4:4) and their very advanced societies, they began to call them "gods" or "theos" (θεου) in Greek. One of the most well-known wonders of the advanced Egyptian civilization are the pyramids. As centuries passed, the Greek culture altered what they witnessed and created legends and myths around these great scientists and altered their appearance to pale. The head of the Greek pantheon was Zeus equivalent to the Christian "Jesus" figure. He was the father of the whole family of Gods and goddesses as it were and dwelled on Mount Olympus (the heaven of the Greeks). This is also equivalent to the Christian concept of the Father, the son and the Holy Ghost. With Zeus were associated many others who assisted in directing the affairs of the world, what would be equivalent to Angelic Beings. They were Apollo and his twin sister Artemis, the children of Zeus by Leto and many more. This is the history behind the name God which the Aryan race of Germans call "Gud" meaning "good", and you blaspheme and call the Creator. Refer to edition #29, "Why Allah Should Not Be Called God", for more information on this topic.

No matter what language you speak - the name of the Creator, ALLAH (س), still remains the same. The name ALLAH (س) can't really be translated because it looses its magnificent meaning (Al Qur'aan 55:78).

ALLAH IS NOT GOD!

After you establish yourself as not knowing the uniqueness of the Creator by calling him God, you imply that I do know the true concept of Tawhiyd (Aloneness). Unfortunately for you, I do know what Tawhiyd is and confirm it by using the Scriptures in all Ansaar doctrine books:

- "There is none like unto the Sustainer our Creator." - Exodus 8:10
- "Thou shalt have no other deities before me." - Exodus 20:3
- "See not that I, even I, am he, and there is no Creator with me" - Deuteronomy 32:39.
- "The Sustainer our Creator is one Sustainer." - Mark 12:29
- "In the very beginning was the word (La Ilaha Illah Allah, nothing would exist if Allah didn't create it)" - John 1:1
- "Verily he is the only Creator." - Al Qur'aan 6:19
- "Allah is he, there is no Creator except him" - Al Qur'aan 27:26
- "He (of all the Scriptures) is Allah, who is alone." - Al Qur'aan 112:1

I have written a book called "Al Imaam Isa Explains the Secrets of Qur'aan to the 'Aimmah of the Ansaaru ALLAH - Degree of the Pure Faith, Chapter 112", printed in 1985 A.D. in which I thoroughly explain Tawhiyd (Aloneness). Here is an excerpt from page 28 of this book:

"There is no limit, or number, parts or divisions of His existence. He is Omnipotent and Omnipresent. ALLAH (س) is too exalted to be contained in any one place and too holy to be determined by time. He existed before He created time and space. He is now, and He always existed."

You also say that a Muslim should <u>believe</u> in "ALLAH", I say that a man can believe in anything, but to have unremovable <u>faith</u> is what a Muslim must have. This is what the word *Iymaan (إيمان)* is. If you look at the root of this word آمن , it means "to have faith", not "he believed".

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:13 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ ءَامِنُوا۟ كَمَآ ءَامَنَ ٱلنَّاسُ قَالُوٓا۟ أَنُؤْمِنُ كَمَآ ءَامَنَ ٱلسُّفَهَآءُ
أَلَآ إِنَّهُمْ هُمُ ٱلسُّفَهَآءُ وَلَٰكِن لَّا يَعْلَمُونَ ﴿١٣﴾

"AND WHEN IT IS SAID TO THEM: "HAVE THE SAME FAITH (RELIGION OF ABRAHAM) AS THE PEOPLE (CHILDREN OF ISRAEL BEFORE YOU)." THEY (THE HYPOCRITES) SAY: "SHALL WE HAVE THE FAITH OF THE FOOLS?" NOW SURELY, THEY ARE THE BIGGEST FOOLS, BUT THEY DON'T KNOW IT. (13)"

What you call Iymaan [إيمان], is based on what men had to say about things. To have Iymaan [إيمان], is to know what the Scriptures of ALLAH (س) says and to live by that. When you live by this principle, NO ONE CAN SHAKE YOU. We know what faith means because in Al Qur'aan 61:14 there is a call to all the faithful to be Ansaars - Aiders in Allah's way:

(يَأَيُّهَا الَّذِينَ أَمَنُوا كُونُوا أَنْصَارُ اللهِ)

YAA-AYUHA ALLADHINA AMANU, KUWNU <u>ANSAARA ALLAH</u>!

"OH YOU WHO ARE <u>FAITHFUL</u>! BE <u>AIDERS IN ALLAH'S</u> WAY!

THE NUBIAN CREED: ALLAH EQUAL TO CREATION

On page 28, Mr. Philips, you have quoted only a portion of what I actually wrote on pages 10 and 11, Edition #29, entitled "WHY ALLAH SHOULD NOT BE CALLED GOD".

Firstly, nowhere in any of my publications can you quote me to have said that ALLAH (س) is equal to His creation, which you call "monism or an elegant expression of pantheism".

According to The American Heritage Dictionary

MONISM MEANS: **1. A metaphysical system in which reality is conceived as a unified whole.**

PANTHEISM MEANS: **1. The doctrine identifying the Deity with the various forces and workings of nature.**
2. Belief in and worship of all gods.

Again, I am not equating our Sustainer to His creation. What I do say in my publications is that ALLAH (س) is not a body endowed with form, nor a substance circumscribed with limbs, or determined by measure; neither does He resemble bodies as they are capable of being measured or divided. Neither does a substance exist in Him, neither is He an accident, nor do accidents exist in Him. Neither is He like unto anything that exists, neither is anything like unto Him. Nor is He determined in quality, nor comprehended by bounds; nor circumscribed by the differences of situation, nor contained in the heavens. There's one thing that Allah (س) can't do, that is be less than Himself. He left the essence of His being in every atom of His creation. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:117, 10:106).

لَا إِلٰهَ إِلَّا اللهُ

NOTHING WOULD EXIST IF ALLAH DIDN'T CREATE IT.

This means ALLAH (س) created everything in the Galactic Heavens and the planet Earth. Don't believe me, but at least be a witness to the word of ALLAH (س).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 13:16 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قُلْ مَن رَّبُّ ٱلسَّمَٰوَٰتِ وَٱلْأَرْضِ قُلِ ٱللَّهُ ۚ قُلْ أَفَٱتَّخَذْتُم مِّن دُونِهِۦٓ أَوْلِيَآءَ لَا يَمْلِكُونَ لِأَنفُسِهِمْ
نَفْعًا وَلَا ضَرًّا ۚ قُلْ هَلْ يَسْتَوِى ٱلْأَعْمَىٰ وَٱلْبَصِيرُ أَمْ هَلْ تَسْتَوِى ٱلظُّلُمَٰتُ وَٱلنُّورُ ۚ
أَمْ جَعَلُوا۟ لِلَّهِ شُرَكَآءَ خَلَقُوا۟ كَخَلْقِهِۦ فَتَشَٰبَهَ ٱلْخَلْقُ عَلَيْهِمْ ۚ قُلِ ٱللَّهُ خَٰلِقُ كُلِّ شَىْءٍ وَهُوَ
ٱلْوَٰحِدُ ٱلْقَهَّٰرُ ﴿١٦﴾

"SAY: WHO IS THE SUSTAINER OF THE GALACTIC HEAVENS AND THE PLANET EARTH? SAY, ALLAH. SAY: DID YOU TAKE THEN BESIDES HIM MASTERS WHO DO NOT HAVE DOMINION, OR CAN THEY BENEFIT NOR HARM THEMSELVES? SAY: ARE THE BLIND AND THE SEEING EQUALS? OR IS DARKNESS AND LIGHT EQUAL? OR HAVE THEY MADE (TO ALLAH) ASSOCIATES WHO HAVE CREATED CREATION TO RESEMBLE THE CREATION (SO THAT WHAT IS CREATED BECAME CONFUSED) TO THEM? SAY: ALLAH IS THE CREATOR OF EVERYTHING, AND HE IS THE ONE, THE ALL DOMINANT. (16)"

Refer also to Al Qur'aan 59:22

THE NUBIAN CREED: Allah Pulsates And Vibrates

In this section, Mr. Philips, it exceeds your comprehension. You claim to understand ALLAH (س) and His attributes, but you obviously haven't sought out how ALLAH (س) began the source of HIS creation. You stated on page 29 that:

"Isa describes God as pulsating and vibrating."

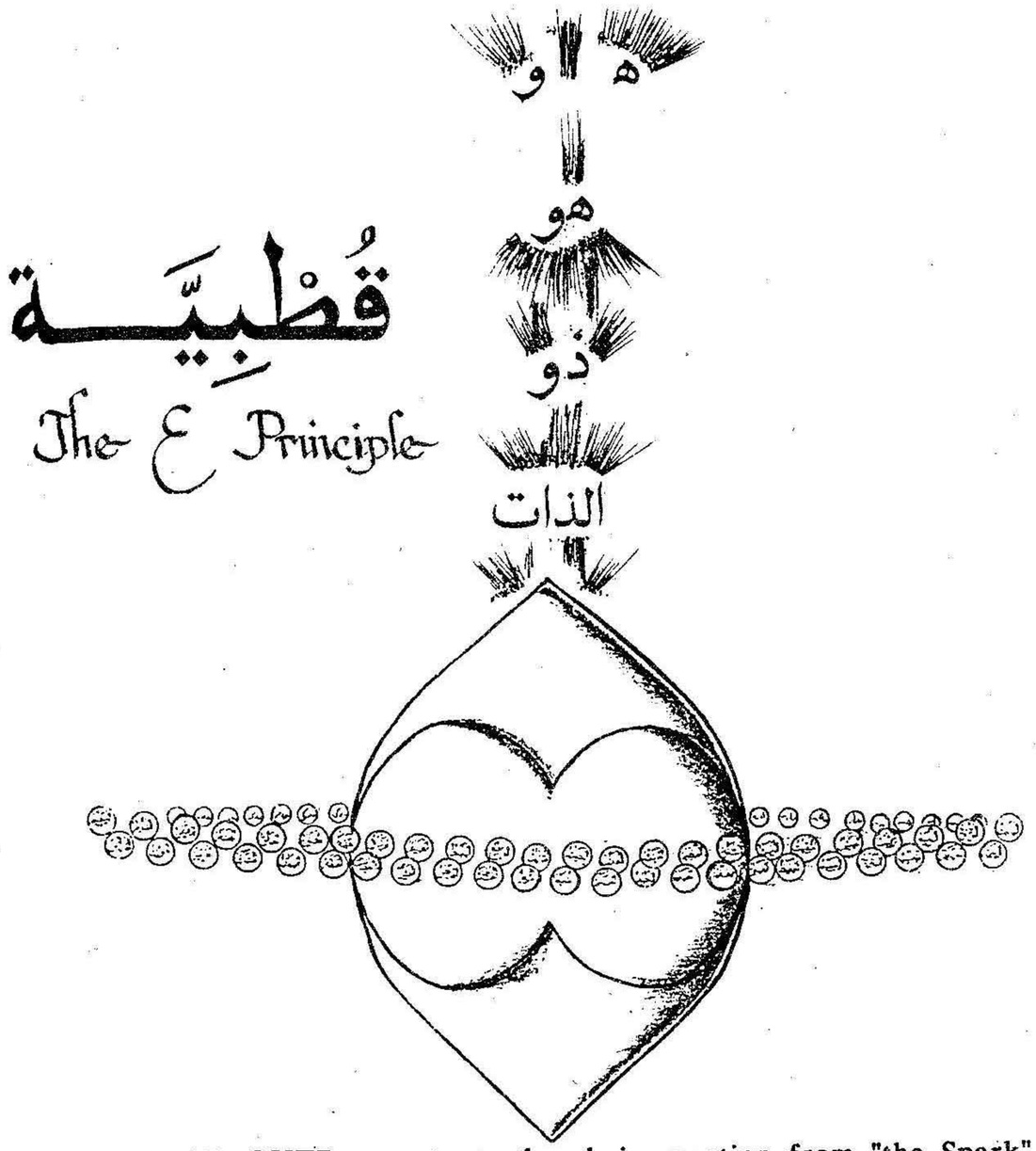
All things are created in tones of octaves of energy, and of vibration. Just as there are octaves of musical notes, there are also octaves of tones. Between the 4th and 15th octave, the normal ear can hear sound. The one whose heart and mind is open can sometimes hear up to the 19th octave. Between the 25th and the 35th octaves, heat is then generated. The 49th octave produces light. Kosmic rays manifest when energy increases between the 72nd and the 84th octave level. Beyond the Kosmic rays, octaves lie which produce emotional and mental waves up to the sound HUWA (هو); this is the PURE GREEN LIGHT of energy, the source which represents the names of ALLAH (س) and coincides with the 99 elements. Your Arabic word for Kosmos is كون - EXIST (BE).

All things are created in tones and octaves of energy and vibration from the source HUWA (هو), as I said before. And, unless one mentions the names of ALLAH (س) with his tongue and his heart, he will not be given THE LIGHT (النور, AN NUWR), which enters the heart and then is absorbed and dispersed to the rest of the body. (النور) AN NUWR is the manifestation of the Essence of ALLAH (س), which is called (الذات, ADH DHAAT). This Essence signifies that HE is what HE is. (الذات) ADH-DHAAT are the things which are feminine, whatever they be, that had existed from eternity.

الذات ADH-DHAAT is possessed by (ذو) DHUW, which is masculine. DHUW is (هو) HUWA, which is HE. (هو) HUWA is the "PRESENTATION" in the Spirit from which comes the Soul; this is the Spirit with personality or "I". HUWA is (هو) which is "HE" and (و) which is "AND". Together, they mean, "HE AND WHATEVER ELSE". This is called (قطبية) QUTBIYAT, also known as the (ع) "AIYN PRINCIPLE". The "Eye of the Heart" is (القطب) THE QUTB, the axis which is symbolic of two hearts:

1. **The heart which we know that expresses our sentiments and passions.**

2. **The inner heart, which is by far, greater. It is an inverted heart that points back to ALLAH (س). Between it and the physical heart swings the pendulum of existence surrounded by the 99 Elements and the 99 Names of ALLAH (س).**



القطب AL QUTB represents the chain reaction from "the Spark", which started the process of the Spirit changing to the Soul. This was and is (الحياة) THE LIFE, which becomes the link of the Etheric Tie; thus, (القطب) AL QUTB represents the Umbilical Cord to (هو) He. This is why so many Sufi stay in constant Dhikr to ALLAH (س). This is one of the Sufi chants:

يَا هُوَ يَا هُوَ يَا مَن لَا يَعْلَمُ مَا هُوَ إِلَّا هُوَ

"O HE WHO IS, O HE WHO IS, O HE WHOM NO ONE KNOWS WHAT HIMSELF IS, SAVE HIMSELF."

The Sufi knows that to praise ALLAH (س) in worship will illuminate his Spirit and help him to communicate with his inner senses. These are the things that you have no knowledge of, Bilial, this is why you question my teachings.

THE ISLAAMIC CREED: No Images of Allah
THE NUBIAN CREED: Images of Allah

Mr. Philips states on page 29 of his book:

> *"Isa, while castigating Christianity for portraying God in human terms, himself indulges in it. In many of his publications he included a drawing of a black human hand and calls it "The Hand of Allah"."*

Nowhere in my pamphlets can you quote me as saying the illustrations used are representations of the Creator. Do you know why? Because I speak and understand Arabic, Aramaic, Syriac and Hebrew which are the languages of the Scriptures, so I understand what the Books of the Prophet Moses (ص) are saying.

You are just upset over the fact that I use a **BLACK HAND OF ALLAH** and they are not in many of my publications it is in two as Bilial cited. My pamphlets are not the first to use picture illustrations. The average person would not believe that these pictures are the hands of ALLAH (ص), they would consider the symbolism behind it.

THE CREATOR HIMSELF USED PHYSICAL THINGS IN THE QUR'AAN SO THAT YOU WILL UNDERSTAND HIM.

- **Al Qur'aan 2:115** - *"SO WHEREVER YOU TURN THERE IS ALLAH'S FACE (وجه الله)."*
- **Al Qur'aan 2:272** - *"AND YOU DON'T SPEND EXCEPT IF YOU ARE SEEKING ALLAH'S FACE (وجه الله) (TO BE WITH ALLAH)".*
- **Al Qur'aan 5:64** - *"IN FACT HIS (ALLAH'S) HANDS (ايديهم) ARE STRETCHED OUT (FREE TO DO WHATEVER HE WANTS)."*
- **Al Qur'aan 55:27** - *"AND THE ONLY ONE'S FACE (وجه) TO ENDURE IS YOUR (MUHAMMAD) SUSTAINER THE SOURCE OF ALL GLORY."*
- **Al Qur'aan 48:10** - *"AND THE HAND (يد الله) OF ALLAH IS OVER THEIR HANDS."*
- **Al Qur'aan 92:20** - *"HE IS SEEKING NOTHING SAVE THE FACE (وجه) OF HIS SUSTAINER (ALLAH)."*

Also refer to Al Qur'aan 5:64; 20:110; 21:28; 30:38-39; 36:83; 48:10; 55:27; 92:20

They are also used in the Torah (5 Books of Moses):

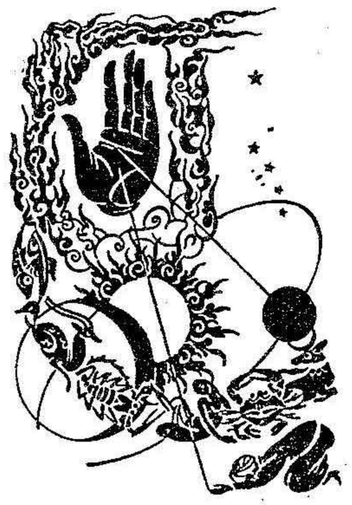
- **Genesis 11:5** - *"AND THE SUSTAINER CAME DOWN TO SEE THE CITY AND THE TOWER."*

- **Exodus 24:10** - *"AND THEY SAW THE CREATOR OF ISRAEL: AND THERE WAS UNDER HIS FEET AS IT WERE A PAVED WORK."*
- **Numbers 14:14** - *"THOU SUSTAINER ART SEEN FACE TO FACE AND THAT THY CLOUD STANDETH OVER THEM."*
- **Deuteronomy 5:4** - *"AND THE SUSTAINER TALKED WITH YOU FACE TO FACE IN THE MOUNT OUT OF THE MIDST OF THE FIRE."*

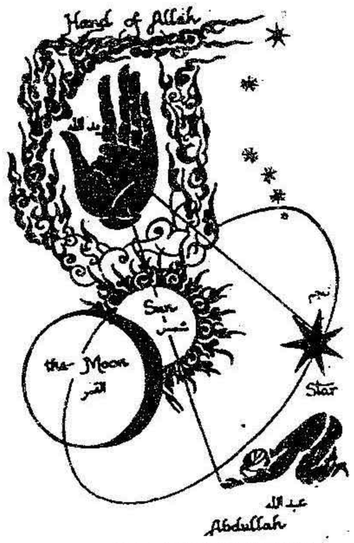
THESE ARE THE WORDS OF ALLAH (ص) NOW GO AHEAD AND DISPUTE IT!!!

The pictures used in the Raatib of Imaam Al Mahdi (AS) were taken from the Koran by Edward William Lane, Stanley Lane-Poole and A.H.G. Sarwar. The illustrations were drawn by Vera Bock.

Illustrations taken from "The Koran" by Edward El Lane. Notice we removed the zodiac symbols



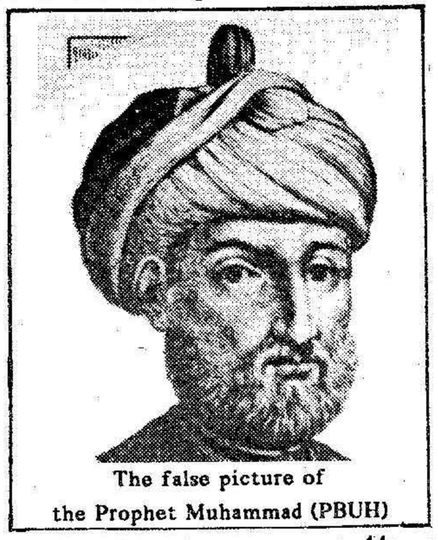
THEIR ILLUSTRATION



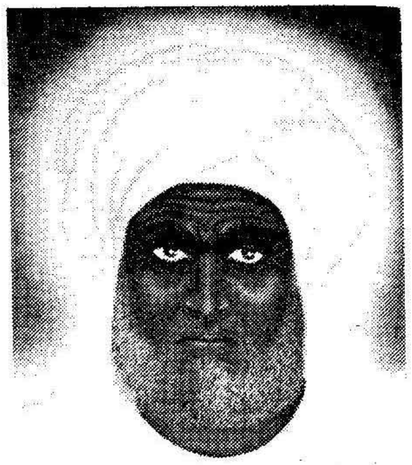
OUR ILLUSTRATION

What do you have to say to that? One of your best recognized and respected translators accepted these illustrations for the translations of his Qur'aan. Edward W. Lane, died in 1876 A.D., and was most recognized for his lexicon of the Arabic language. So what are you going to do now? Dig him up and question him about his illustrations the way you question me?

If pictures are a sin, as you claim Bilial, I want you to show me where does it state this in the scriptures. I will answer for you, nowhere. If this is a commandment then many people are guilty of violating it. You Orthodox Muslims are guilty because you have pictures on your passports, pictures of your family members, Imaams, Shaikhs, Presidents, Kings, etc. You have also published pictures of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) depicting him as a pale man. What do you say to that? Yet when we did it, you all of a sudden said pictures are a sin? This is what I call double standards.



The false picture of
the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)



The real Prophet Mustafa
Muhammad Al Amin (PBUH)

Now are pictures a sin[44]? No, they are not and you have proved it yourself! You have to admit that you made a mistake or you are going to go to hell for blaspheming.

The commandments given to the children of Israel were not to make "graven images" of anything in nature and worship it as if it were the Creator. Thus the "Jesus" on the cross which the Christians worship, and the cow which the Hindus worship, are all violations of this commandments found in the first five Books of the Prophet Moses (ص) the Torah (Exodus 20:4).

TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) EXODUS 20:4 (REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.)

لَا تَصْنَعْ لَكَ تِمْثَالًا مَنْحُوتًا وَلَا صُورَةً مَّا مِمَّا فِي السَّمَاءِ مِنْ فَوْقُ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ مِنْ تَحْتُ وَمَا فِي الْمَاءِ مِنْ تَحْتِ الْأَرْضِ.

"DON'T MAKE FOR YOURSELF (MOSES) AN IDOL OF ANY LIKENESS OF THAT WHICH IS IN THE HEAVENS ABOVE (BIRDS) OR WHICH IS IN THE PLANET EARTH BENEATH (THE SKY) (MAN OR CREEPING THINGS) OR WHICH IS IN THE WATER DOWN INSIDE (FISH)."

Translated by As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)

---

44. *Refer to edition #192, "Are Pictures A Sin?"*

EXODUS 20:4

"THOU SHALT NOT MAKE UNTO THEE ANY GRAVEN IMAGE, OR ANY LIKENESS OF ANY THING THAT IS IN HEAVEN ABOVE, OR THAT IS IN THE EARTH BENEATH, OR THAT IS IN THE WATER UNDER THE EARTH."

King James Version

As you can see, my translation leaves no room for assumption or conjecture. The Creator constantly reminds man not to make any representations of Him:

TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 26:1 (REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.)

لَا تَصْنَعُوا لَكُمْ أَوْثَانًا وَلَا تُقِيمُوا لَكُمْ تِمْثَالًا مَنْحُوتًا أَوْ نَصَبًا وَلَا تَجْعَلُوا فِي أَرْضِكُمْ حَجَرًا مُصَوَّرًا لِتَسْجُدُوا لَهُ. لِأَنِّي أَنَا الرَّبُّ إِلَهُكُمْ.

"YE SHALL MAKE YOU NO IDOLS NOR GRAVEN IMAGE, NEITHER REAR YOU UP A STANDING IMAGE, NEITHER SHALL YE SET UP ANY IMAGE OF STONE IN YOUR LAND, TO BOW DOWN UNTO IT: FOR I AM THE SUSTAINER YOUR CREATOR."

Refer to Deuteronomy 7:25, 16:22; Psalms 81:9; Isaiah 42:8

Now, Mr. Philips claims that the Torah (5 Books of Moses) and Al Injiyl (The Evangel) Revelation (22 Chapters of the Messiah Jesus) are tampered with, without the use of these two scriptures show me in the Qur'aan where ALLAH (س) says that drawing pictures is a sin. You can't find it because it is not there!

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 21:24 [REVEALED 610 A.D.

أَمِ اتَّخَذُوا مِن دُونِهِ آلِهَةً قُلْ هَاتُوا بُرْهَانَكُمْ هَٰذَا ذِكْرُ مَن مَّعِيَ وَذِكْرُ مَن قَبْلِي بَلْ أَكْثَرُهُمْ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ الْحَقَّ فَهُم مُّعْرِضُونَ ﴿٢٤﴾

"OR HAVE THEY TAKEN DEITIES BESIDES HIM (ALLAH) SAY THIS: "BRING (AND PRESENT) YOUR PROOF THIS IS A REMINDER ABOUT THOSE WHO ARE WITH ME (THE ISHMAELITES) AND A REMINDER ABOUT THOSE WHO WERE BEFORE ME (THE ISRAELITES) NAY MOST OF THEM (THE ISRAELITES AND ISHMAELITES) DON'T KNOW THE TRUTH (FACTS BEYOND ANY DOUBT) (THE ISRAELITES, ISHMAELITES, HEBREWS AND MUSLIMS, ARE ALL CONFUSED ABOUT THE TRUTH OF THE SCRIPTURES), SO THEY TURN ASIDE (ISRAELITES AND MUSLIMS ONLY USE CERTAIN SCRIPTURES, THEY FEEL OTHERS ARE TAMPERED WITH - BOTH OF THEM ARE WRONG). (24)"

This is confirmation that the Orthodox Sunni Muslims pick and choose the commandments that they wish to follow from the Torah (Five Books of Moses, ص). Or if they still deny they got it from the Torah then they are taking the words of men (Hadiyth) and making them look like words of ALLAH (ص).

JUST BECAUSE THEY PUT THE WORD SAHIH (GOOD) AT THE END OF A HADIYTH DOESN'T MAKE IT CORRECT!

Let me clarify a few things for you Mr. Philips:

1. **WE ARE NOT "MUSLIMS" ACCORDING TO YOUR DEFINITION OF WHAT MUSLIMS SHOULD BE**
2. **WE ARE NUBIAN ISLAAMIC HEBREWS NOT JEWS**
3. **WE AWAIT THE RETURN OF THE MESSIAH JESUS (ص)**
4. **WE DO NOT WORSHIP THE PROPHET MUHAMMAD (ص)**

Furthermore, we are on the right path!

THE BOSOM OF ALLAH

Mr. Philips, on page 29 of your book, you state:

"Isa frequently refers to another unsanctioned attribute, the "Bosom of Allah", which represents in his doctrine the plane at which union with Allah is achieved. The use of such invented attributes are clear examples of Shirk (Idolatry)."

First of all, let me ask you one question, who has the power to sanction (as you say) an attribute for ALLAH (ص)? The term "bosom of Allah" is not an attribute it is symbolic of a "perfected state" which man strives to reach. I am quite aware of the 99 + 1 attributes of the Almighty because I published a book entitled "The 99 + 1 Attributes of Allah", edition #96. Let me help you to see with your own eyes and feel the truth with your own heart before it is too late. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 7:180).

The Almighty, ALLAH (ص) has only one name, and all His qualities or Attributes are in His name. They are not He, but rather the descriptive qualitative names describing His eternal attributes. It is obvious you did not cover the topic of ALLAH'S attributes in your theology seminars. If so, they would have informed you that the Creator has 3,000 names of His own:

- **1,000 are known by the Angelic Beings (Angels, SRA)**
- **1,000 are known by the Prophets (PBUT)**
- **300 are in the Zubuwr (Psalms of David)**
- **300 are in the Injiyl (Revelation of the Messiah Jesus)**
- **99 + 1 are in the Qur'aan**

The 100th attribute, which no one knew until I disclosed it in my pamphlets, is YAHWEH (יהוה) "OH HE WHO IS". Recitation of this name with a sincere heart will open your:

1. Heart 2. Mind 3. and way to Paradise

DON'T MISUSE IT!

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 59:24 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

هُوَ ٱللَّهُ ٱلْخَٰلِقُ ٱلْبَارِئُ ٱلْمُصَوِّرُ لَهُ ٱلْأَسْمَآءُ ٱلْحُسْنَىٰ ۚ يُسَبِّحُ لَهُۥ مَا فِى ٱلسَّمَٰوَٰتِ وَٱلْأَرْضِ ۖ وَهُوَ ٱلْعَزِيزُ ٱلْحَكِيمُ ﴿٢٤﴾

"HE IS ALLAH IS THE CREATOR, THE MAKER, THE FASHIONER; HIS ARE THE MOST EXCELLENT NAMES; WHATEVER IS IN THE GALACTIC HEAVENS AND THE PLANET EARTH DECLARES HIS GLORY; AND HE IS THE MIGHTY, THE WISE. (24)"

So, Bilial, the "Bosom of ALLAH" is not one of His attributes. The "Bosom of ALLAH" denotes the final plane (non-physical world), which is "Union with ALLAH[45]".

THE ISLAMIC CREED: Allah Is Separate From Creation
THE NUBIAN CREED: Allah Is Within Creation

You say Mr. Philips that on page 30 that:

"Isa teaches that not only is God a part of creation, he dwells within some members of mankind, and man's soul can unite with him."

Man and mankind has always pondered over the creation of the Heavens and the Earth and the Creator who caused this creation. Yet there are others that would deny that the universe began with the Creator. They would rather accept the idea that the sun, planets, stars and galaxies came about by the accidental collision of atoms. In that case, accidents would still be the rule in our Universe. The Origin of Life and the Science of Creation rests in the hands of ALLAH (ص). Nothing in creation came about by chance, everything was according to His (ALLAH's) design. People without faith cannot acknowledge this; they rather look for the answers elsewhere and in their ignorance keep fabricating more and more theories.

ALLAH (ص) created all things for their specific functions, even those which man may not understand. Events in the universe affect and interact with each other. In other words, there is no such thing as an "isolated

---

45. Refer to section "Union With Allah", page 200.

incident" that affects nothing outside of itself. ALLAH (س) is in control of everything in the universe which He created. This is the Kalimah which we abide by:

(لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا اللهُ)

Nothing Would Exist If ALLAH Didn't Create It!

Without Him there would be nothing. ALLAH (س) is within His creation and everything prostrates to Him, and exist by His will only. The Qur'aan states that herbs and trees, which are part of nature, also prostrates to ALLAH (س):

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 55:3-6 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

خَلَقَ ٱلْإِنسَـٰنَ ﴿٣﴾ عَلَّمَهُ ٱلْبَيَانَ ﴿٤﴾ ٱلشَّمْسُ وَٱلْقَمَرُ بِحُسْبَانٍ ﴿٥﴾ وَٱلنَّجْمُ وَٱلشَّجَرُ يَسْجُدَانِ ﴿٦﴾

"HE IT IS WHO ALSO CREATED HUMAN BEINGS (3). AND TAUGHT HIM HOW TO DISTINGUISH BETWEEN THINGS (4). AND THE SUN AND THE MOON MOVE IN ORBIT BY CALCULATED TIMING. (5) AND THE HERBS AND THE TREES PROSTRATED ALSO. (6)"

If ALLAH (س) didn't have a connection with everything which exists, how can herbs and trees prostrate to him? In another part of the Qur'aan the bees are inspired by the Almighty as to where to build their nests and where to hunt for food.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 16:68-69 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَأَوْحَىٰ رَبُّكَ إِلَى ٱلنَّحْلِ أَنِ ٱتَّخِذِى مِنَ ٱلْجِبَالِ بُيُوتًا وَمِنَ ٱلشَّجَرِ وَمِمَّا يَعْرِشُونَ ﴿٦٨﴾ ثُمَّ كُلِى مِن كُلِّ ٱلثَّمَرَٰتِ فَٱسْلُكِى سُبُلَ رَبِّكِ ذُلُلًا يَخْرُجُ مِنۢ بُطُونِهَا شَرَابٌ مُّخْتَلِفٌ أَلْوَٰنُهُۥ فِيهِ شِفَآءٌ لِّلنَّاسِ ۗ إِنَّ فِى ذَٰلِكَ لَءَايَةً لِّقَوْمٍ يَتَفَكَّرُونَ

"AND YOUR SUSTAINER (ALLAH) HAS INSPIRED UNTO THE BEE THAT THEY ARE TO PUT HOMES (HIVES) INTO THE MOUNTAINS AND INTO THE TREES AND IN THE PLACES MAN CONSTRUCTS. THEN EAT FROM ALL THE FRUITS (FLOWERS) AND TRAVEL THE PATHS (FROM PLANT TO PLANT) OF YOUR SUSTAINER (ALLAH) IN A HUMBLE WAY. THERE COMES FORTH FROM THEIR (THE BEES) BELLIES A DRINK OF MANY DIFFERENT COLORS (HONEY COMES IN DIFFERENT COLORS), IN IT (HONEY) IS A HEALING FOR THE HUMAN BEINGS. SURELY IN THAT IS A SIGN FOR THE NATION OF PEOPLE WHO REMEMBER. (69)

In this same manner ALLAH (س) created man.

THE NUBIAN CREED: Allah In Man

On Page 31 Mr. Philips states:

"Isa also subscribes to the heretical concept with regard to God and man. . . the belief that God dwells in man. However in order to make this belief consistent with the black racist philosophy he restricts God's presence in mankind to Blacks only."

The entire universe from nature to man is the product of one substance. It is the primary and basic substance out of which the earth and the heavens are made. All are composed of the same substance with this difference: in one field of expression, its manifestations are subtle and invisible; in the other they are gross and visible. This is what I base my teachings on and if it is not understandable by Bilial, it does not make it false, it just goes to show that he does not understand the Almighty nor his creation.

THE BOOK OF JOHN BY JOHN (SON OF ZEBEDEE) 1:1 [REVEALED 98 A.D.]

فِي ٱلْبَدْءِ كَانَ ٱلْكَلِمَةُ وَٱلْكَلِمَةُ كَانَ عِندَ ٱللهِ وَكَانَ ٱلْكَلِمَةُ ٱللهَ.

"IN THE VERY BEGINNING WAS THE WORD (LA ILAHA ILLA ALLAH, NOTHING WOULD EXIST IF ALLAH DIDN'T CREATE IT) AND THE WORD WAS IN THE POSSESSION OF ALLAH. AND THE WORD WAS ALLAH HIMSELF (ALLAHUMMA, ELOAHIM)."

All human beings have part of ALLAH's (س) essence, the light[46], which is the breath of life. The Qur'aan relates that the Almighty "blew into Adam of his soul[47]":

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 15:29 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

فَإِذَا سَوَّيْتُهُۥ وَنَفَخْتُ فِيهِ مِن رُّوحِى فَقَعُوا۟ لَهُۥ سَـٰجِدِينَ ﴿٢٩﴾

"SO WHEN I (ALLAH) HAVE COMPLETED HIM (ADAM) AND BLEW INTO HIM (ADAM) OF MY SOUL. THEN FALL DOWN (ALL ANGELIC BEINGS) PROSTRATING TO HIM (ADAM). (29)"

Refer to Genesis 2:7

46. *Refer to "Allah Pulsates and Vibrates", page 189.*
47. *Refer to "White People Not Human", page 214 for more information on soul and the evolution of the pale race.*

The first man, Adam (ص) was made from all the elements that formed the Earth, it was then baked in the sun.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 15:28 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذْ قَالَ رَبُّكَ لِلْمَلَٰٓئِكَةِ إِنِّي خَٰلِقٌۢ بَشَرًا مِّن صَلْصَٰلٍ مِّنْ حَمَإٍ مَّسْنُونٍ ﴿٢٨﴾

"AND WHEN YOUR (MUHAMMAD'S) SUSTAINER (ALLAH) SAID TO THE ANGELIC BEINGS: SURELY I (ALLAH) WILL CREATE A MORTAL BEING (ADAM) FROM BLACK MUD (CLAY) SHAPED AND FASHIONED (MAN'S BODY WAS FORMED BY AN ANGELIC BEING AZRAAIYL OF BLACK MUD SO ADAM'S BODY WAS CREATED BLACK). (28)"

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 55:14 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

خَلَقَ ٱلْإِنسَٰنَ مِن صَلْصَٰلٍ كَٱلْفَخَّارِ ﴿١٤﴾

"HE (ALLAH) CREATED HUMAN BEINGS FROM CLAY LIKE THE CLAY THAT IS BAKED (BLACK) FOR POTTERY. (14)"

You say that I am a racist, Bilial, yet what I speak and present are only the words of the Almighty. This is proof that man was created of "black mud", thus the first human being on the planet Earth is the father of the black race.

Body (black mud) + Soul (breath of life) = Living spirit (man)

The breath of life (soul) was so powerful that it raised the black form from death to life, making it a living spirit. Adam (ص) had the light of the Almighty within him. This is a confirmation of the fact that within and through every man is the essence of the Creator.

What was unique about Adam (ص) was his inherent ability to reproduce, to beget after his likeness (Genesis 3:16, Al Qur'aan 23:12-14). Within man was to be a "seed" for procreation, called a sperm. The seed of future generations was found in the seminal fluid, a composition of secretions from the male sex glands. A single ejaculation would yield 777 million 777 thousand and 777 hundred of the sperm cells. Now this is what I call the science of reproduction which I've related many times and is yet to be discovered and acknowledged by modern science. In metaphysics, it is understood that the sperm travels up the spinal column and comes in contact with the heart center, the medula oblongata (which conducts impulses between the brain and the spinal column), to the occult

nerve. **It is also here that the sperm are charged with light, which is the knowledge of the existence of ALLAH, the Exalted.** The sperm then travel down to the testes, into the epididymus, into the seminal vesicle, to form the ejaculatory duct, to the prostate gland and into the penis, from where it gushes forth into the woman (Al Qur'aan 16:4, 75:37, 76:2, 86:6-8). It is by this means that a total being is conceived.

Man has drifted so far from the path of the Creator that we are not conscious of His existence in our very being, yet from the time we are born and afterwards with each breath we take, we bear witness to His existence. In order to get a clearer understanding it is important that you have a basic idea of the centers which I have just described in. . .

THE NUBIAN CREED: Union With Allah

On page 31, Mr. Philips states:

> *"This concept of Hindu origin became popular among mystics from the Abbasid Era (10th century C.E.) to the present time. Isa combines it with the pagan platonian belief in planes of creation....:*

If you believe this Mr. Philips, you obviously don't know the difference between Al Islaam and the Hindu Religion. The Hindu religion is the religion of Azaaziyl (Satan, CH); when he came to Earth with the 200 Fallen Angels (CH)[48]. They came down in images that attracted the men and women. They were in the form of men, women and Hermaphrodites who were worshipped by the inhabitants of Nod (Genesis 4:16) and were called Gods or Deities. They spoke and wrote Arabic backwards and upside down, which is the language and script of the Hindus today. Al Islaam and Hinduism are two totally different religions. One is guided by positive energy and the other is being guided by negative energy.

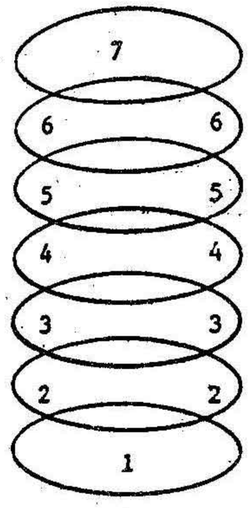
Bilial also falsely accuses me of combining the Hindu concept with the Pagan Platonian belief in planes of creation. In the Platonian concept, Plato believed in the immortality of the soul. His concept went as follows:

> *"AFTER THE DEATH OF THE BODY, THE SOUL MIGRATES TO WHAT IS CALLED THE REALM OF THE PURE FORM. THERE IT EXISTS WITHOUT A BODY, CONTEMPLATING THE FORMS. AFTER A TIME THE SOUL IS REINCARNATED INTO ANOTHER BODY AND RETURNS TO THE WORLD. BUT THE REINCARNATED SOUL RETAINS A DIM RECOLLECTION OF THE REALM OF FORMS AND YEARNS FOR IT".*

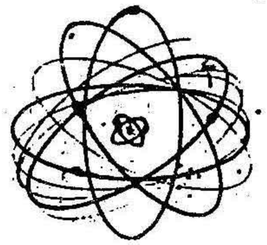
---

48. Refer to "Good and Bad Angels", on page 429 of this book.

When Plato made reference to a Realm of Form he was referring to a plane where the soul rests before it reincarnates back to the physical plane. No where in my teachings will you find reincarnation synonymous to the 7 Planes.



THE SEVEN PLANES



THE ATOM

CONSTANTLY VIBRATING IS SYMBOLIC OF THE SEVEN PLANES.

Let me make this as simple as possible. What is a plane? Everything that vibrates, which manifests itself in different moods and schemes. The expression of a vibration is called a mood. Each mood acts and reacts continuously carrying out life processes. These moods make-up what is known to us as planes. Planes are moods and schemes of vibration existing in very unique and unified forms.

Moods of vibration may be likened to the varying degrees of temperature such as extremely low to extremely high temperature. There exist Seven Planes. The faculty bestowed upon man's senses by ALLAH (س) in order to intune him with the spiritual world is called The Seat.

DESCRIPTION OF SEATS OR CHAKRAS OF MAN

1. ROOT SEAT:	IT SUPERIMPOSES THE PROSTATE AREA IN THE MALE AND THE UTERUS IN THE FEMALE.
2. NAVEL SEAT:	IT SUPERIMPOSES THE NAVEL AND EXTENDS TO IMBED SOME OF ITS ROOTS IN THE SPLEEN.
3. SOLAR PLEXUS SEAT:	SUPERIMPOSES THE SOLAR PLEXUS AREA AND THE GREAT LOBE OF THE LIVER.
4. HEART SEAT:	IT SUPERIMPOSES THE THYMUS GLAND BETWEEN THE SHOULDER BLADES AND THE RIGHT AURICLE OR PULSE POINT OF THE HEART.
5. THROAT SEAT:	IT SUPERIMPOSES THE THYROID GLAND IN THE THROAT AND EXTENDS TO EMBRACE THE MEDULLA OBLONGATA.
6. BROW SEAT:	IT SUPERIMPOSES THE PITUITARY GLAND.
7. CROWN SEAT:	IT SUPERIMPOSES THE PINEAL GLAND. IT RADIATES OUTWARD TO COVER THE ENTIRE HEAD.

Man possesses a group of spiritual senses, (secondary set of senses) corresponding to the senses of the physical plane. This allows your earthly senses to receive spiritual impressions, (Refer to Edition #22 "FROM ALLAH TO MAN").

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD [MUHAMMAD] 46:26 (IN PART) (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

وَجَعَلْنَا لَهُمْ سَمْعًا وَأَبْصَارًا وَأَفْئِدَةً

"AND WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) MADE FOR THEM INNER HEARING AND INNER SEEING AND INNER HEARTS (26)"

I didn't make-up the belief in the SEVEN PLANES. ALLAH (س) confirms their existence.

YOU ORTHODOX SUNNI MUSLIMS CONFIRM THEIR EXISTENCE IN ONE OF YOUR HADIYTH

(2) CHAPTER. What has been said regarding the Seven Earths. And the Statement of Allah: It is ALLAH who created Seven Heavens and of the Earth the like thereof His commands descends between them that you may know that Allah has power over all things, and that Allah surrounds (comprehends) all things in (His) Knowledge."

بَاب مَا جَاءَ فِي سَبْعِ أَرَضِيْنَ، وَ قَوْلِ اللهِ تَعَالَى اللهُ الذِي خَلَقَ سَبْعَ سَمَوَاتٍ وَ مِن الأَرْضِ مِثْلَهُنَّ يَتَنَزَّلُ الأَمْرُ بَيْنَهُنَّ لِتَعْلَمُوا أَن اللهَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِير وَ أَنَّ اللهَ قَدْ أَحَاطَ بِكُلِّ شَيْءٍ عِلْما وَ السَّقْفِ الْمَرْفُوعِ: وَ السَّمَاءُ سَمْكَهَا: بِنَاءَهَا وَ الحُبُكُ: اسْتِوَاؤُهَا وَ حُسْنَهَا وَ اذِنَتْ: سَمِعَتْ وَ أَطَاعَتْ: وَ الْقَتْ اخْرَجَتْ مَا فِيهَا مِن الْمَوْتَى، وَ تَخَلَّتْ أَى عَنْهُمْ طَحَاهَا: دَحَاهَا. بِالسَّاهِرَةِ: وَجْهُ الأَرْضِ، كَانَ فِيهَا الحَيَوَانُ نَوْمُهُمْ وَ سَهَرُهُمْ.

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN)114 BOOKS OF AHMAD [MUHAMMAD] 23:17 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

وَلَقَدْ خَلَقْنَا فَوْقَكُمْ سَبْعَ طَرَآئِقَ وَمَا كُنَّا عَنِ الْخَلْقِ غَافِلِينَ ﴿١٧﴾

"AND CERTAINLY WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) CREATED ABOVE YOU (HUMAN BEINGS) SEVEN PATHS AND WE WERE NEVER WRECKLESS CONCERNING THE CREATION. (17)"

Refer to Al Qur'aan 71:15

The Qur'aan being the last of all the scriptures from ALLAH (س) should thereby confirm this statement.

AND IT DOES. SO THEN, MAN WILL EVENTUALLY BE IN THE UNION OF ALLAH (س).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD [MUHAMMAD] 29:57 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

كُلُّ نَفْسٍ ذَآئِقَةُ الْمَوْتِ ثُمَّ إِلَيْنَا تُرْجَعُونَ ﴿٥٧﴾

"EVERY SPIRIT MUST EXPERIENCE DEATH; THEN IT IS TO US (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC STATE) WILL YOU ALL RETURN. (57)"

I've given all the facts. If you want to admit to me that you're wrong, that's fine. However, if you can find any confirmation that will prove my proof wrong then I'll apologize to you. Just know that there is a Day of Judgement on which all will be either punished or rewarded accordingly.

NUBIAN CREED: God Incarnate

Bilial, you seem to have a problem repeating yourself throughout your book. If you refer to page 154, "The Fourth Stage: God Incarnate", you will see that this subject was explained thoroughly.

THE ISLAMIC CREED: Man Cannot Share God's Attributes

This topic was also covered in the section which started with "Bosom of Allah". Again I repeat, if the Creator's attributes are unique to Him, how do you explain that man has his essence which made him a living spirit (Job 27:3, Isaiah 2:22, Ezekiel 37:5). ALLAH, the Exalted is As Salaamu (السَّلَام), "The Peace" and we are Muslims (مُسْلِم), "ones of peace or peacemakers". This is from the same root word Salama (سَلَمَ) which means "to be safe and sound, unharmed, intact". ALLAH, the Exalted is Al Hamiydu (الحَمِيد), "The Praiseworthy" and the Prophet Muhammad's (ص)

name stems from this very word Hamada (حمد) "to be grateful". Stop and think! Bilial said ALLAH's (س) attributes are unique to Him alone, is this still true after what I have just shown you??

THE NUBIAN CREED: ETERNAL BEING

Mr. Philips presents himself as someone who is completely ignorant of the spiritual world. You state on page 34 of your publication:

"Isa blends the Judeo - Christian Demi-God figure Melchisedek; with the folk - Islaamic portrayal of Al - Khidr as an immortal and the Angel Meekaal and give the resultant mythical figure the divine qualities of having neither beginning nor end."

Since you, Bilial, have so much trouble accepting who I say Al Khidr (SRA) (also called Melchisedek) is, let me inform you of what one of your major translators of the Qur'aan has to say about Al Khidr's (SRA) identity. The following is an actual excerpt from the Holy Qur'aan:

THE HOLY QUR'AN
Text, Translation and Commentary
by Abdullah Yusuf Ali
Copyright 1989 A.D.
New Revised Edition

2411. *One of Our servants*: his name is not mentioned in the Qur'ān, but Tradition gives it as Khidr. Round him have gathered a number of picturesque folk tales, with which we are not here concerned. Khidr means "Green": his knowledge is fresh and green, and drawn out of the living sources of life for it is drawn from Allah's own Presence. He is a mysterious being, who had to be sought out. He has the secrets of the processes of Life, which ordinary people do not understand, or understand in a wrong sense, as we shall see further on. The nearest equivalent figure in the literature of the People of the Book is Melchizedek or Melchisedek (the Greek form in the New Testament). In Gen. xiv. 18-20, he appears as king of Salem, priest of the Most High God: he blesses Abraham, and Abraham gives him tithes. St. Paul allegorises him in his Epistle to the Hebrews (v. 6-10; vii. 1-10): "he was without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days nor end of life". That is to say, he appeared mysteriously: neither his parentage nor his pedigree is known, and he seems to live for all time. These qualities are also attributed to Khidr in popular Muslim tradition. (R).

Abdullah Yusuf Ali is one of the Sunni sect's leading Qur'aan authorities. Even he has recognized that both Al Khidr and Melchizedek (SRA) are one in the same as is evident in his new revised Qur'aan printed in 1989 A.D. He says that the meaning of Al Khidr's (SRA) name is **"Green"**, *and his knowledge is fresh and green, and drawn out of the living sources of life, for it is drawn from ALLAH's own presence"*. This one statement in itself shows that Abdullah Yusuf Ali must be reading Scripture other than Al Qur'aan, because nowhere in the Qur'aan is Al Khidr (SRA) described as such! The Scripture which he read this from is Al Injiyl (The Evangel, Revelation) which was given to the Messiah Jesus (ص) in the year 96 A.D.

AL INJIYL (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION) 22 CHAPTERS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS 21:6 [RECORDED 96 A.D.]

٦ ثُمَّ قَالَ لِي قَدْ تَمَّ. أَنَا هُوَ الأَلِفُ وَالْيَاءُ الْبِدَايَةُ وَالنِّهَايَةُ أَنَا أُعْطِي الْعَطْشَانَ
مِنْ يَنْبُوعِ مَاءِ الْحَيَوةِ مَجَّانًا.

"AND HE (MELCHIZEDEK) SAID TO ME (YUHANNA) IT IS DONE, I (MELCHIZEDEK) AM HE WHO WAS FIRST AND LAST, THE BEGINNING AND THE END, I GIVE THE THIRSTY OF THE FOUNTAIN OF WATER OF LIFE, WHICH GUSHES FORTH FREELY."

Also refer to Revelations 22:1,17

Abdullah Yusef Ali goes on to say that *"the equivalent figure in the literature of the people of the book"*, (who is none other than the Israelites or so-called Jews and the Torah) *is Melchizedek (SRA)*. The word "equivalent" in the English language has the meaning: "equal to". Thus Abdullah Yusef Ali is again confirming that Al Khidr and Melchizedek (SRA) are the same persons. He also uses the quote from Genesis to support his belief in Al Khidr's (SRA) identity.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 14:18-20 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

١٨ وَمَلْكِي صَادِقُ مَلِكُ شَالِيمَ أَخْرَجَ خُبْزًا وَخَمْرًا. وَكَانَ كَاهِنًا لِلّٰهِ الْعَلِيِّ ١٩ وَبَارَكَهُ
وَقَالَ مُبَارَكٌ أَبْرَامُ مِنَ اللّٰهِ الْعَلِيِّ مَالِكِ السَّمٰوَاتِ وَالْأَرْضِ ٢٠ وَمُبَارَكٌ اللّٰهُ الْعَلِيُّ
الَّذِي أَسْلَمَ أَعْدَاءَكَ فِي يَدِكَ. فَأَعْطَاهُ عُشْرًا مِنْ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ.

"AND MELCHIZEDEK KING OF SALEM BROUGHT FORTH BREAD AND WINE: AND HE WAS THE PRIEST OF THE MOST HIGH ALLAH. AND HE BLESSED HIM, AND SAID, BLESSED BE ABRAM OF THE MOST HIGH ALLAH, POSSESSOR OF HEAVEN AND EARTH: AND BLESSED BE THE MOST HIGH ALLAH, WHICH HATH DELIVERED THINE ENEMIES INTO THY HAND. AND HE GAVE HIM TITHES OF ALL."

The following is a listing of Scriptural quotes which describe the identity of Al Khidr (Melchisedek, SRA). This Angelic Being (SRA) is the highest and noblest of all the Angelic Beings (SRA).

CALLED MICHAEL THE ARCHANGEL:

DANIEL 10:13
DANIEL 10:21
DANIEL 12:1
JUDE 1:9
REVELATION 12:7

CALLED HEAD OF THE ORDER OF MELCHISEDEK:

HEBREWS 7:1-3

CALLED KING OF SALEM:

GENESIS 14:17-18

The name Melchizedek is the English equivalent to the Greek Melchisedek (Μελχισεδέκ) (Hebrew 5:6,10). In Hebrew his name is "Malki

Sedeq" (מַלְכִּי צֶדֶק) (Genesis 14:18, Psalms 110:4) very similar to the Arabic "Malkiy Saadiq" (ملكي صادق) meaning Angel of Justice. His name is also Michal (מִיכַל) in Hebrew, which is an abbreviated form of Mikael (מִיכָאֵל) or Michael meaning "who is like ALLAH?". In Arabic the Angelic Being Michael (Daniel 12:1, Revelation 12:7) is called Miykaal (ميكال) or Miykaaiyl (ميكائيل) (Al Qur'aan 2:98) having the same meaning of the Hebrew.

Mr. Philips states on page 35 of his book

"Isa claims that he met Al Khidr at the junction of the two Niles and based on that, his followers believe him capable of knowing all things".

In June 1973 A.D, I traveled to Sudan to the Great Masjid in Khartoum to find As Sayyid Mahmuwd. I did not know what he looked like yet when I entered the Masjid he put his right hand on my right shoulder and told me: "I am your guide, everyone needs a guide; therefore sit with me". He informed me of the initiation that would take place at the Junction of the two Niles the following Thursday. The initiation was into the Order of Al Khidr (SRA). The initiation was very spiritual and this is where I met Al Khidr (SRA). I was prepared for the role of spiritual leader and reformer of this day and time. Once the initiation was completed I was told I would be contacted mentally. As Sayyid Mahmuwd also anointed me into messiahship and into the Sufi Order of the Khalwatiyya. These, Mr. Bilial Philips will find, are real places and real people which can be contacted if he wishes. One of the beings which speaks through me is Al Khidr (SRA), whether you want to accept it or not. Al Khidr (SRA) met the Prophet Moses (ص) at the junction of the two Niles in order to give him guidance and knowledge.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 18:65 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

فَوَجَدَا عَبْدًا مِّنْ عِبَادِنَآ ءَاتَيْنَٰهُ رَحْمَةً مِّنْ عِندِنَا وَعَلَّمْنَٰهُ مِن لَّدُنَّا عِلْمًا ﴿٦٥﴾

"SO THEY (MOSES AND JOSHUA) FOUND A SERVANT FROM AMONGST OUR (ALLAH AND ALL THE ANGELIC BEINGS) SERVANT (AL KHIDR; MELCHIZEDEK, AN ANGEL AND A MAN). WE GAVE HIM OUR MERCY THAT WE HAVE AND WE TAUGHT HIM OUR OWN KNOWLEDGE (720 DEGREES OF KNOWLEDGE). (65)"

I place great importance on Al Khidr (SRA) because he's a great source of inspiration to me. He's one of the Masters who guides my pen and thus the illuminating doctrine of the Ansaar is put forth day after day. I have received information which no one has ever published before like the book you mention, edition #65, "The Science of Creation", which is an undisputable science book. If this makes me look as though I know everything **you just don't understand!!!** I am inviting you to go back and read thoroughly all of my books and realize that the information within isn't ordinary, it's divine.

THE NUBIAN CREED: The Miracle Worker

Mr. Philips claims on page 36:

> *"As a compliment to his claim to being the Savior of the World and God incarnate, Isa practices magical tricks in front of his followers and they have blindly accepted his illusions to be miracles."*

I am not a magician! A magician does tricks. Healing sick people is not a trick. The person who is being healed knows for sure he is being healed, the person looking on is only assuming. Members of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community have witnessed many miracles which I have performed in the name of Allah (ص).

Miracles existed in the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) time, because things that he did rendered him a mystic, but he denied being a magician (Al Qur'aan 61:6). If you are a Muslim then you must believe in miracles. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) was said to have traveled from Mecca (Masjidu'l Haraam) to Baytu'l Muqadduws (Masjidu'l 'Aqsaa in Jerusalem) (Al Qur'aan 17:1) to the seven heavens and beyond. Then the Prophet Muhammad (ص) visited Paradise and Hell and returned to his home in the same day. Isn't this considered a miracle in the Arab world?

Again I point out as I have previously, if I was a pale man you would believe that I was performing miracles, but because I am black, it is unlikely to be believed. I'm sorry to have to correct Bilial over and over again but "Truth is truth". In the pamphlet "The Man of Miracles In This Day And Time", Parts 1 and 2, is a record of a number of eyewitnessed incidents of miracles performed by myself in the name of Allah (ص) and those who have witnessed know what they saw! Here are a few examples of eyewitness accounts:

Materialization

Maariyah A. Muhammad
8 years an Ansaar at the time
Maria Vasquez

"There were many times while we were chanting Qur'aan in the masjid that Abu would walk by us while in dhikr and out of his hand ash would appear and he'd place it on our foreheads."

Sulaiman A. Muhammad
7 years an Ansaar at the time
Philip E. Solomon

"It was the early part of spring of 1983, Al Imaam was giving us Arabic class. One of the brothers started questioning him about a program which he had seen on T.V. the previous evening, dealing with the subject of mystics. On this show was a man from India who was said to be an "Avatar". It was stated he could heal the sick, raise the dead and perform many other miracles.

The miracle that was shown on T.V. was the production of sacred ash. He produced this ash from out of thin air. The brothers began questioning Al Imaam about this man's authority; Al Imaam confirmed the man's identity stating he wasn't the only "Avatar" on earth at this time, the Imaam then produced the sacred ash in front of the class, placing it on some of the brother's hands. Only Allah knows how Al Imaam produced this sacred ash. He then explained to the class what an "Avatar" was, and where they came from and why they were sent to the earth."

The man that is being referred to here is Sai Baba of India, who is also called an avatar, an incarnation in the flesh. From what I hear, he does great things and heals and materializes the sacred ash of the Angelic Beings (SRA), for healing; and I know that he is an avatar.

Odd Occurrences

Dawud Abdullah Muhammad

"I had witnessed, along with some of my brothers, Imaam Isa chanting in the auditorium with three brothers from the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. It was recorded and played back later that day. As we listened to the recording of the chant, we could hear voices in the chant other than As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi's (H) and the three brothers. Imaam explained those were the voices of Angels (SRA).

One mid-summer day in 1980, I witnessed, after an afternoon rain, the appearance of a rainbow arching directly over Masjidu'l Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi."

Faatimah Abdullah Muhammad
8 months an Ansaar at the time
Shalimar Richardson

"I was sitting and talking to As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) when he choked, coughed and reached for his neck. A puff of smoke came out that smelled like cigars. Then it happened again. Al Imaam Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) explained that someone smoking a cigar came through him, just for that second. He was trying to get in contact with Imaam. This person was on a mountain giving a lecture to some people in the Himalayyia."

Many people who have come to New Comer's class to hear me speak have also borne witness to "miracles". I am endowed with many qualities because beings pass through me and I am being used as an instrument to correct the errors in the world today. It is my job to enlighten the Nubian nation to turn them back into supreme beings. (Refer to the book, "Man of Miracles In This Day And Time", edition #138, parts 1 and 2)

On page 37 Mr. Philips reprints an excerpt from "Why The Nosering?", edition #24 which states:

> *"These mortals can't teach you anything you can't look up or find yourself. But I am 76 trillion years old."*

Mr. Philips, you claim that I had told my followers that I am 76 trillion years old. You are quite confused. What I published in the Ansaar doctrine books is the knowledge which is given to me by the Masters, which is 76 trillion years old. The proof appears in my writings. I have presented facts, dates, places and names of people that have never been known in historical calculation. I have described events and described how people of the past looked, their actual faces that are so detailed that it could not have been fabricated (Al Qur'aan 55:27). For example you have never heard the answer to the following question: "What would happen if it were possible for the Black man to be destroyed?"

Answer: "All the planets would be drawn back up into the sun, which would result in a star holocaust, because we are the magnetic attraction that keeps the universe in fit form. We created nine pockets in and out of space called spheres which gives each planet a radius to properly rotate around the sun. Energy nor matter can be destroyed, just change in its appearance. Our creme history is 76 trillion years old at which time we were living in air pockets in the form of gases and in the process of becoming a part of divine creation or the incarnation of the divinity into a human form on Earth."

Bilial, I know you are not going to understand this and I've been teaching it for years. This is supreme mathematics and it is a step above this realm. If everyone would have not believed in supreme mathematics no one would have accepted the Qur'aan. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) came down from Jabatu'n Nuwr (where cave Hira is located) with a whole new idea. If everyone would have said: "It's not in our books so we don't believe it, because he's illiterate, he's a merchant, and he didn't attend a university to get a stamp of approval", people would have never accepted the Qur'aan. If he's going to take that to mean that I'm trying to equal myself to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) then that's up to him.

When I speak about the 76 trillion years, I'm talking about our spiritual creation, not my physical body. How can I say in one pamphlet that I was born in 1945 A.D. and then in another say I'm 76 trillion years old? I am aware of what I write because this is my profession. The accusations being presented against me are so ridiculous they only belittle you, Bilial.

THE NUBIAN CREED: False Prophesy

Mr. Philips states on page 37:

"In his books and pamphlets Isa boldly prophesies the future having no fear that any of his followers would later question his claims to divinity."

Time and time again, I tell my followers **I AM NOT A PROPHET, I AM NOT THE MESSIAH, I AM NOT THE MAHDI!!!** For this reason I published edition #116, "I Don't Claim To Be".

Anyone who reads the Ansaar doctrine knows that I've never claimed to be prophet nor do I prophesize! I say I can predict things; I can talk about what's going to happen in the world. If it doesn't come true, so what? I never claimed to be a Prophet! I can read; I can forecast like the weather man. If the weather man says it's going to rain today and it doesn't rain do you write a book about him? Do you say he is a false prophet or let's stone him. I am not a prophet, I only tell you what I read or feel and see. Do you understand that?

The following are two events taken from a time table which was published in Edition #62 "THE REVELATION OF JESUS THE MESSIAH TO THE WORLD", Book 4 in the year 1984 A.D. to prove that I am not infallible. I have made predictions of what I see or feel will occur.

TIME TABLE OF EVENTS

1986 A.D.	**Return of Halley's Comet**	**Drought, earthquakes Famine** ***DID HAPPEN**
1988 A.D.	**West Coast–Massive**	**Aftershocks Earthquake** ***DID NOT HAPPEN YET**

I also predicted:

- Aerosol can sprays will deteriorate the ozone layer. It has happened and was announced in 1979 A.D.
- The discovery of the "tenth" planet. It has happened
- The closing of restaurants due to the AIDS epidemic. It has happened.
- The cities becoming a "night of the living dead" roamed by crack addicts. It is happening.
- Roaches are adapting to our environment and soon will be able to live inside of man. It is happening.
- The Tawana Brawley case is really a cover up for something else. This came true.
- Ghettos will be supplied with a drug more lethal than crack to destroy our youth. It came true, the new drug is called crystal.
- The cure for Cancer (which was given to you by extra-terrestrials will be released in 1992 A.D.)

When these things come to pass, remember it was I who forewarned you.

THE ISLAMIC CREED: Astrology is Shirk (Idolatry)
THE NUBIAN CREED: Women Affected By The Planets

Mr. Philips states on page 38:

> *"Islam also rejects the concepts of astrology causation wherein it is believed that the positions of the stars and planets can affect the course of events on earth."*

You have raised the issue of rejecting the use and concepts of Astrology in Al Islaam. Yet, this is what I teach also. You imply that I contradict the principle of Tawhiyd (التَّوْحِيد, Aloneness of ALLAH) by accepting Astrology.

There is a revised book which I published last year entitled "The Zodiac, What Is Your Astrology Sign Brother?", Edition #35, which I will refer to in order to clear up the statements which are being presented against me.

I teach that Astrology is its modern day form as presented by the Devil (CH) is sorcery. The knowledge of Astronomy (study of the celestial bodies) is not forbidden, man has just exceeded the practice of this art by establishing a pseudo-science called Astrology. This has been condemned by the Prophets (ص) of old and should not be practiced by man even today (Deuteronomy 18:9-12; Revelation 21:8; Al Qur'aan 2:165,27:24).

Astrologers of this day and time foolishly believe that by predicting the future by way of the "stars" they need not seek the guidance of ALLAH (س) and this indifference and self reliance is a sort of atheism, which puts an end to belief in the Creator. This is not what I teach.

Astronomy in its traditional Islaamic setting is referred to either as:

- **'Ilm Al Hayyaah (عِلْم الحَيَّاة) science of life**
- **'Ilm An Najuwm (عِلْم النَّجُوم) science of stars**
- **'Ilm Al Falaq (عِلم الفَلَق) science of breaking forth of dawn**

When first started Astronomy was concerned with the observation of the fixed stars and planets, calculations of planetary motion and construction and use of astronomical instruments. Muslims also developed the science of Astronomy for:

1. **Finding the direction of the Qiblah**
2. **Calculating the time of prayer**
2. **Sighting of the moon at the beginning and end of Ramadaan**
3. **Establishing the Islaamic Lunar Calendar System**

As you can see it was used for religious and agricultural reasons only. This is what the science of Astronomy was intended for. The Qur'aan does not tell anyone to depend on the the stars and moon as a means of governing your lives, ALLAH (س) has said He created the stars and moon as a guidance so that you can determine the span of time or days gone by (Al Qur'aan 6:97-98, 10:5 14:33, 15:16 25:61-62).

> *AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 10:5 [REVEALED 610 AD]*
>
> هُوَ ٱلَّذِى جَعَلَ ٱلشَّمْسَ ضِيَآءً وَٱلْقَمَرَ نُورًا وَقَدَّرَهُۥ مَنَازِلَ لِتَعْلَمُوا۟ عَدَدَ ٱلسِّنِينَ
> وَٱلْحِسَابَ ۚ مَا خَلَقَ ٱللَّهُ ذَٰلِكَ إِلَّا بِٱلْحَقِّ ۚ يُفَصِّلُ ٱلْءَايَٰتِ لِقَوْمٍ يَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٥﴾
>
> *"HE (ALLAH) IS HE WHO MADE THE SUN SHINE AND THE MOON A LIGHT AND GIVE LIGHT AND THE MOON A LIGHT AND ASSIGNED A STATION (THE MOON PASSES THROUGH PHASES) SO THAT YOU MAY KNOW THE NUMBER OF YEARS AND BE ABLE TO CALCULATE. ALLAH DID NOT CREATE THEM (THE SUN AND MOON) EXCEPT TO MAKE WHAT IS FACTS BEYOND A DOUBT PLAIN. HE, (ALLAH), EXPLAINS HIS SIGNS DETAILED FOR A NATION OF PEOPLE WHO HAVE KNOWLEDGE. (5)"*

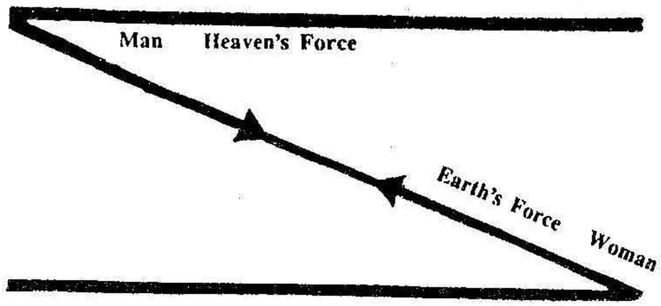
On page 39 Mr. Philips states:

> *"Isa on the other hand proposes that women are affected by astrological causation due to their interior position relative to man."*

Women (who were created on the physical plane) and the tides of the sea are affected by that magnetic pull of the moon in its varying phases (Al Qur'aan 10:5). Lunar influence on a women has made her subject to changeable moods, and during the high point of this influence, her menses occurs which renders her unpredictable. This is why in Al Islaam it is a practice that a women must refrain from making important decisions while she is menstruating. As a rule, every twenty-nine and a half days during the life of a woman, she is to menstruate within this period. The moon completes its cycle every twenty-nine and a half days circling the earth, which is on a 23 degree axis. Women's menstrual cycle follows the cycle of the moon. Women menstruate on one of the phases of the moon which are: new moon, first quarter moon, full moon and the last quarter. When the moon changes according to the seasons so does her menstruation.

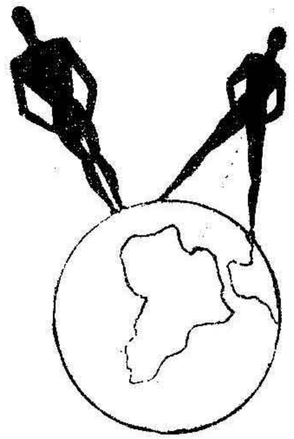
Man is not influenced by the moon nor the stars as in the case of woman. He is affected by Earth's magnetic field which is composed of positive and negative vibratory energies or forces. They are presently known as centripetal and centrifugal forces. These forces are what locks life into a system. A centrifugal force comes out of the center of the earth. These forces directly affect the construction of the male and female bodies. In order to be a true Muslim, one must also be a scientist. For more information refer to edition #22, "From Allah To Man."

Centripetal: Pulling **Centrifugal: Pushing**



Man:
Heaven's Force

Woman:
Earth's Force



A centripetal force comes towards the Earth from the Universe and a Centrifugal force comes out from the center of the Earth.

In ancient times, Centripetal and Centrifugal were called the forces of Heaven and Earth, and they directly affected the construction of the male and female bodies.

THE ISLAMIC CREED: The Brotherhood of Man

Mr. Philips states on page 39:

> *"The last Prophet Muhammad (ص) reinforced this principle as it is the indispensable basis for the social concept so vital to a just society, the equality of man."*

Bilial, you try to imply that the Nubian race and the pale race are equal in the eyes of the Creator. This is not true. Time and time again it has been proven in the Scriptures that there is a distinction between nations which is distinct even in nature:

> *AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 6:38 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]*
>
> وَمَا مِن دَآبَّةٍ فِي ٱلْأَرْضِ وَلَا طَٰٓئِرٍ يَطِيرُ بِجَنَاحَيْهِ إِلَّآ أُمَمٌ أَمْثَالُكُم
>
> *"AND THERE IS NOT ANY CREEPING THING IN THE PLANET EARTH NOR ANY BIRD WHICH FLIES BY ITS TWO WINGS EXCEPT (THAT ARE EXEMPT FROM BEING) NATIONS LIKE YOURSELVES;" (38)"*

The Most High created everything into "nations", "families and tribes" (Al Qur'aan 49:13) and they are not to mix their seeds outside of their species. In the Book of Genesis, the Prophet Abraham (ص) forbade his sons marrying into the Canaanite race (Genesis 24:3). Is this what you call brotherhood or equality of man? No, it isn't! The Nubian race is not to mix their seed with the Canaanite and this is why. . . .

THE NUBIAN CREED: WHITE PEOPLE NOT HUMAN

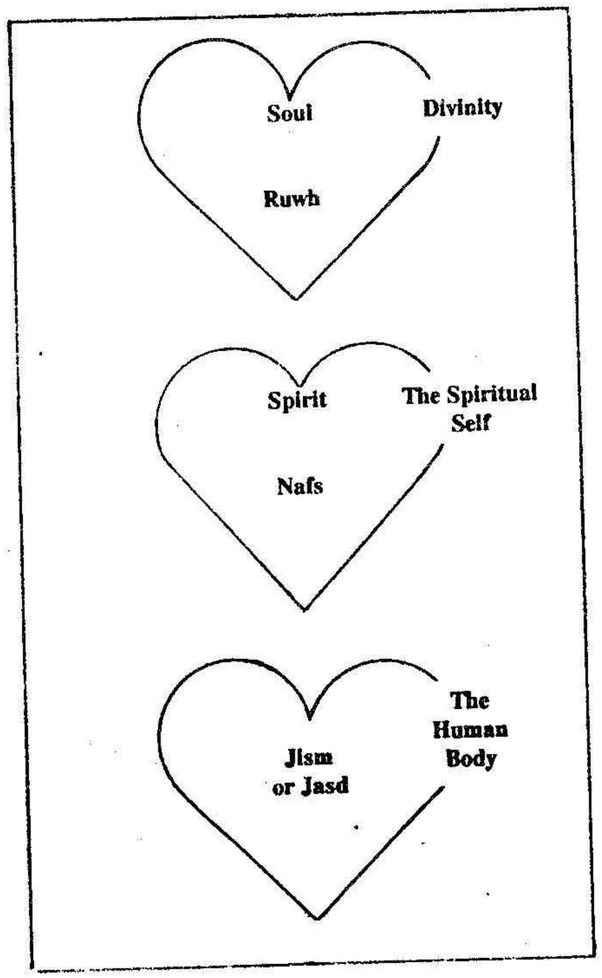
Again, I can tell that Bilial has a limited understanding of the Scriptures.

On page 41 he states:

> *"Isa not only teaches that white people are not human beings having neither soul nor spirit, but also that Black women lack a spirit. . ."*

This is half true and I will explain why. To begin to understand the white man which the Bible calls Canaanites you must first go back to the beginning of creation and since this topic is difficult for you to understand perhaps you will gain a better understanding if I take you step by step using the visual illustrations that I have drawn.

Breath of Life



QUESTION: WHAT IS THE DIFFERENCE BETWEEN A SOUL AND A SPIRIT?

ANSWER: The word Ruwh روح is the soul or the emotional part of man. According to Lane-Arabic English Lexicon, Ar Ruwh الروح is the vital principle of the body. It's also defined as the "breath". This is because the MOST HIGH ALLAH breathed his Ruwh into the body (جسم , Jism) or Jasad (جسد) solid body, of the Prophet Adam (ص) and he became a living soul.

The words NAFAKHA نفخ "he blew" and Ruwh روح "soul" appear several times in the Qur'aan and the Torah (5 Books of Moses) when speaking about the creation of the Prophet Adam (ص), the first man. Here are a few instances which I have translated from the original Arabic:

THE TORAH (THE 5 BOOKS OF MOSES) GENESIS 2:7 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

٧ وَجَبَلَ ٱلرَّبُّ ٱلْإِلٰهُ آدَمَ تُرَابًا مِنَ ٱلْأَرْضِ. وَنَفَخَ فِي أَنْفِهِ نَسَمَةَ حَيٰوةٍ. فَصَارَ آدَمُ نَفْسًا حَيَّةً.

"AND INDEED THE SUSTAINER, THE CREATOR (ALLAH) FORMED (THE HUMAN BEING) ADAM FROM THE DUST OF THE PLANET EARTH AND BLEW INTO ADAM'S NOSTRILS THE BREATH OF LIFE; SO HE (ADAM) BECAME A HUMAN BEING WITH A LIVING SPIRIT."

THE BOOK OF JOHN BY JOHN (SON OF ZEBEDEE) 20:22 [REVEALED 98 AD]

٢٢ وَلَمَّا قَالَ هٰذَا نَفَخَ. وَقَالَ لَهُمُ ٱقْبَلُوا ٱلرُّوحَ ٱلْقُدُسَ.

"AND WHEN HE (THE MESSIAH JESUS) SAID THIS, HE BLEW AND SAID TO THEM: "ACCEPT THE HOLY SOUL (HOLY GHOST)."

In Genesis 2:7 He (ALLAH) blew (نفخ, Nafakha) His soul (روح, Ruwh) into the Prophet Adam's (ص) nostrils, so Adam (ص) became (آدم فصار, Fasaara Adam) a living spirit.

The word "became" صار SAARA is the root from which the 13th Attribute of ALLAH المصور AL MUSAWWIR, "The Fashioner", comes from. The word Sawaar صوار "pictures, image or likeness" is derived from this root also. So when they say ALLAH shaped the body of man and placed (blew) His soul in man, this act of ALLAH putting His soul in man is equal to ALLAH becoming "something".

THE BOOK OF JOHN BY JOHN (SON OF ZEBEDEE) 1:4 [REVEALED 98 AD]

٤ فِيهِ كَانَتِ ٱلْحَيٰوةُ وَٱلْحَيٰوةُ كَانَتْ نُورَ ٱلنَّاسِ.

"IN HIM[49] (ALLAH) WAS THE LIFE (BREATH OF LIFE) AND THE LIFE (BREATH OF LIFE) WAS THE LIGHT OF THE PEOPLE (THE SOUL OF EACH PERSON).

In Al Qur'aan 32:9 ALLAH "blew from his soul" نَفَخَ مِن رُّوحِهِ "Nafakha min Ruwhihi". In Al Qur'aan 15:29 it states "Nafakhtu fiyhi min ruwhiy نَفَخْتُ فِيهِ مِنْ رُّوحِي or "I breathed in him from my soul".

When the Ruwh روح comes down from ALLAH, it's His. It's a part of Him. When the روح (Ruwh) became physical, it became Nafs نفس , the spirit in the body (جسد, Jasad).

JASAD (جَسَد) - The body, with the limbs or members or whole person of a human being, and of a jinn (or genie) and of an Angel.

TAJASSADA (تَجَسَّدَ) - He became or assumed a body; or became corporeal or incarnate.

From Lane Arabic-English Lexicon.

THE BOOK OF JOHN BY JOHN (SON OF ZEBEDEE) 1:5 [REVEALED 98 AD]

٥ وَٱلنُّورُ يُضِيءُ فِي ٱلظُّلْمَةِ وَٱلظُّلْمَةُ لَمْ تُدْرِكْهُ

"AND THE LIGHT (BREATH OF LIFE, SOUL) SHINES IN THE SPIRITUAL DARKNESS (THE EMPTY BODY, THE SHELL) AND THE SPIRITUAL DARKNESS (MEANING HUMAN BEINGS) DIDN'T EVEN PERCEIVE HIM (MEN DON'T UNDERSTAND THE CREATOR IN HIM)".

The Ruwh (روح) "soul" is likened to the wind that is felt when it blows but isn't seen (John 3:8). The soul is therefore the nature of the inner part of the Black man.

There's a definite difference between the Ruwh "soul" and Nafs "spirit". The Nafs نفس is the shell of the soul. The word نفس Nafs is derived from the root word Nafasa (نفس) meaning "to breathe, inhale and exhale, to take a breath, pause for breath, take a rest". Bible translators don't know the correct definition for Nafs (نفس) and Ruwh (روح). This is because they're using the Greek and Latin translations.

In reference to Genesis 2:7, "Clarkes Commentary" states:

"The body derives its origin from the earth, or as (עפר) "Aphar" implies, the dust; hence because it's earthly it's decomposable and perishable. Of

---

49. فى *Fiy simply means to be inside something. For example* فى الكتاب : *inside the Scripture.*

the soul it's said God breathed into his nostrils the breath of life (נִשְׁמַת חַיִּים) nishmath chaiyim, the breath of lives, i.e., animal and intellectual. While this breath of God expanded the lungs and set them into play, his inspiration gave both spirit and understanding." – Clarkes Commentary, Volume 1 – Genesis – Deuteronomy

Clarke incorrectly translated the breath of life as "nishmath chaiyim" in the Hebrew language. The correct Hebrew word for life is Hayym (חַיִּים) not "chaiyim" as quoted above. In Yiddish it's pronounced Chaiyah, which is wrong also. Make note that the root word Hayyah or "life" is within the word Hayym.

ים חי
↓ ↓ ↓ ↓
MY Y H
↓ ↓ ↓ ↓

represents the Plural Hay: Life

In the Hebrew as well as the English language the word "life" חַיִּים "Hayym" is the same in the singular and plural form of the word. In English the word life in the phrase "breath of life" is singular when referring to one person and it is a plural when referring to the "breath of life" in all living creatures.

Refering again to Clarke's Commentary it says that the phrase "living creature" in Genesis 1:24 is translated as "Nephesh Hayym" in Hebrew.

"Let the Earth bring forth the living creature, נֶפֶשׁ חַיִּים nephesh hayym; a general term to express all creatures endued with animal life." –Clarkes Commentary, Volume 1 – Genesis to Deuteronomy

Here Clarke is saying that the word "living" in Hebrew is "hayym" which is correct. Yet, it's a contradiction because in Genesis 2:7 he translated "life" as "chaiyim". As you can see, Clarke is uncertain of the correct definition of Nafs نفس "spirit" and Ruwh روح "soul". Yet, in Genesis Chapter 1 verse 2, he presents a correct translation of "the Spirit of ALLAH" which moved upon the waters, based on the Hebrew word, Rauch:

רוּחַ Rauch – wind, spirit.

The Spirit of God: This has been variously and strangely understood. Some think a violent wind is meant, because (רוּחַ) rauch often signifies wind, as well as spirit, as πνευμα does in Greek." Clarkes Commentary, Volume 1 – Genesis to Deuteronomy

The Hebrew word "Rauch" signifies "wind", as well as "spirit". As you can see, the Hebrew word for wind רוּחַ is the same as the Arabic word Riyh ريح "wind". In this verse it's the ريح – Riyh "wind" that is issued from the breath and that word is really Ruwh, روح or Soul.

The problem of understanding the difference between spirit and soul

stems from the translator. The reader of a Scripture, dictionary or encyclopedia should always ask who authored it and then find out his religious background and what languages he speaks. In many cases the author of these references, books and Scriptures are Jews of the Zionist movement that is designed to purposely confuse your understanding of the words of the Creator and the vital information that is contained therein (in Al Qur'aan). Or if he's a Christian he may see the word god as a man, like the Messiah Jesus (ص). This is very important.

The origin of the word spirit in Latin is "spiritus" which means "breath, breath of god, inspiration". The word spirit is derived from "spirare" meaning "to breathe", the Latin is from old Roman which also means "to breathe".

In Spanish, which is derived from Latin, the word "spirit" is:

A. **Espíritu,** Alma.
– Simon & Schuster's International Spanish–English Dictionary.

B. **Espíritu** *(alma)* soul; *(mente)* intelligence, wit.

C. **Espíritu** – immaterial being, strength, courage, energy, the purest part of one's body i.e. the spirit of the time, poor in spirit (this definition is really describing soul).

– The American Heritage La Rousse Dictionary

On the other hand the Latin definition for soul is the animating and vital principle in man credited with the faculties of thought, action and emotion.

In theology, spirit is the spiritual nature of man considered in relation to God, regarded as immortal, separable from the body at death, and susceptible to happiness or misery in a future state. The Spanish word for soul is "Alma" which bears many meanings:

a. The spiritual element of the human being from where understanding, memory and will comes from.

b. What strengthens something.

c. Principle part of a person or individual. Central part void, solid of something.

Encyclopedia Concisa Ilustrada La Fuente

According to The American Heritage La Rousse Spanish Dictionary, the word "soul" in Spanish is "alma" and is defined as "individual, human being". In Simon & Schuster's International Spanish–English Dictionary, the word "soul" is defined as "alma, espíritu".

As you can see from the Spanish definitions they call "spirit" soul and "soul", spirit. When you read any Spanish book you will see that if they're referring about your being they speak of the inner most part of you, it's referred to as the "alma" or soul.

If you look at the following definition for "mind" you will see it's also describing soul.

Mind: The human consciousness, God-Supreme Being.

The human consciousness that originates in the brain and is manifested especially in thought, perception, feeling, memory or imagination.

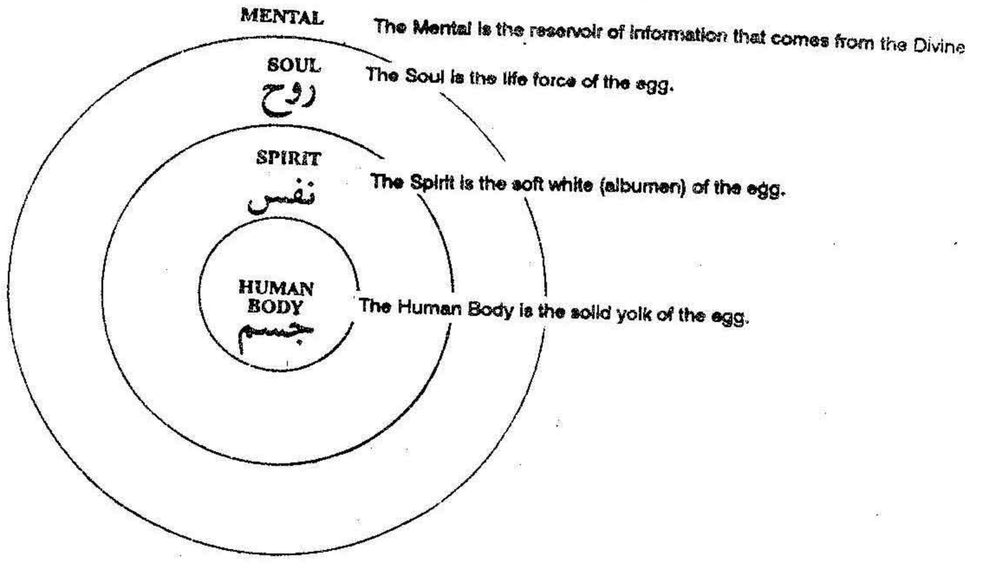
Second College Edition, The American Heritage Dictionary.

The spirit, soul and mental is likened to an egg. When the egg is first laid it's soft, but when the oxygen hits it, it hardens; thus you have the formation of the spirit, soul, and mind.

The <u>mind</u> can be likened unto a computer chip.

The <u>mental</u> is the reservoir of information.

The <u>Spirit</u> is the life body, the <u>Soul</u> is the emotional body that makes man responsible and concerned. Your soul, if you don't sell it to the Devil (CH), lives on and you need your soul to get to the next realm.



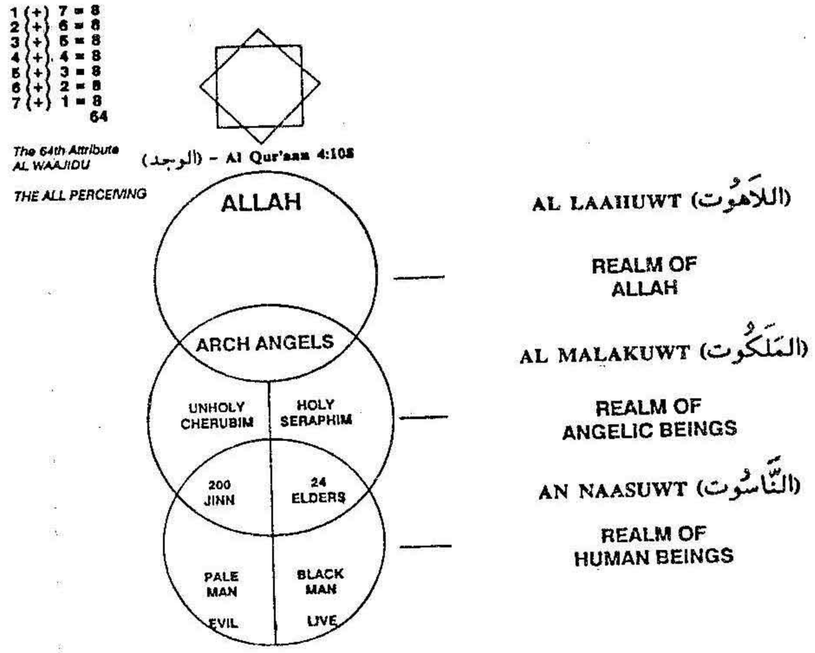
I teach that the Amorites (cursed descendants of Canaan) have a spirit, but <u>no</u> soul. And I am right! Now let's take a look at what I'm saying. The Amorites have the spirit of the evil Jinn (CH) and because they have no soul they don't have the emotions that black people have. The spirit نفس or Nafs, is the life force that exists in all living things, even plants. In

respect to the Nubian (black) man, his spirit is the shell for the soul, from which the emotional body and the ability to respond emotionally stems. While the body (or shell) of the members of the Canaanite race houses the spirit of a Jinn (CT, unholy spirits).

Animals appear to show emotions for one another yet they don't sit down and write letters. This is because they're acting on pure animal instinct. We tend to forget that humans are animals also. Symbolically speaking, Nubians are amphibians or warm-blooded animals because we breast feed our young unlike the Canaanites who prefer to bottle feed theirs. The definition of the two words, JISM (جسم) "human body" and JASD (جسد) "solid body" describe our evolution and nature.

In the Qur'aan JISM جسم is used to define a human body (Read Al Qur'aan 2:47 and 63:4). The word JASD جسد is used to define a solid body (Read Al Qur'aan 21:8 and 38:34) as well as a statue (Read Al Qur'aan 7:146 and 20:88).

In order to understand the difference between spirit and soul you must understand that man was created Ruwh روح a "soul" when he was in Malakuwt ملكوت (Realm of the Angelic Beings). Then at the point of transition, man became a "physical being" and dwelt in Naasuwt ناسوت (this is a place), the Realm of People. Then man became physical he became Jasad جسد "human body". When you take Ruwh روح a "soul" plus a Jasad جسد "a physical body" you get an Insaan انسان "a person". This is why the word for myself in the Arabic language is Nafsi نفسي. The Nafs is merely the spirit.



NOTICE AT THE BOTTOM OF THE DIAGRAM THAT THE WORD LIVE SPELLED BACKWARDS IS <u>E V I L</u> !!!

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD MUHAMMAD 3:83 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

أَفَغَيْرَ دِينِ ٱللَّهِ يَبْغُونَ وَلَهُۥٓ أَسْلَمَ مَن فِى ٱلسَّمَٰوَٰتِ وَٱلْأَرْضِ طَوْعًا وَكَرْهًا وَإِلَيْهِ يُرْجَعُونَ ﴿٨٣﴾

"IS IT THAT THEY (THE PEOPLE) DESIRE OTHER THAN THE WAY OF LIFE OF ALLAH. ALL THAT IS IN THE GALACTIC HEAVENS AND THE PLANET EARTH HAS SUBMITTED PEACEFULLY TO HIM (ALLAH) WILLINGLY OR HATEFULLY AND TO HIM THEY (THE PEOPLE) WILL RETURN (83)""

The Karaabiym كرابيم (Cherubim, Genesis 3:24) or Fallen Angels have only Jasad "a physical body" and Nafs "a spirit", they don't have Ar Ruwhu "the soul" which is from ALLAH (س).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD MUHAMMAD 97:4 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

تَنَزَّلُ ٱلْمَلَٰٓئِكَةُ وَٱلرُّوحُ فِيهَا بِإِذْنِ رَبِّهِم مِّن كُلِّ أَمْرٍ ﴿٤﴾

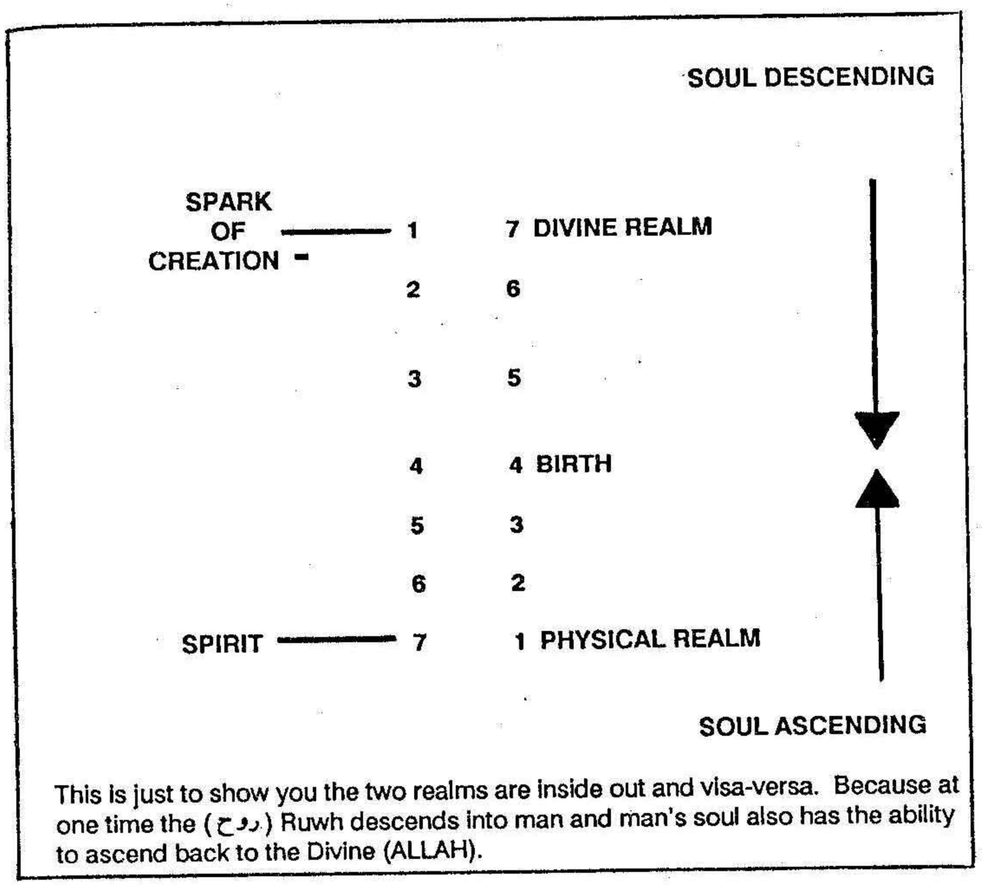
"(FOR IN THIS GLORIOUS NIGHT), ALL THE ANGELIC BEINGS AND THE SOUL (MICHAEL) DESCENDED BY THE PERMISSION OF THEIR SUSTAINER (ALLAH) WHO IS THE CONTROLLER OF ALL THINGS. (4)"

For example, in order for an Angelic Being (SRA) to become a self (Nafs), so as to leave the stage of Ruwh ("soul") and personify, the first appearance is the crystalization which gives the etheric body or what people call a spirit or ectoplasmic form. Then if they continue to slow up in vibrations they start to take on the forms of the magnetic currents that surround the Earth's atmosphere. Finally they become a physical body governed by a synthetic nervous system which is in tune to the magnetic force field that surrounds the planet. So man is basically in tune with magnetism; that's what keeps his physical composition (AL JASAD, الجسد, a solid body) together.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:108 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَسْتَخْفُونَ مِنَ ٱلنَّاسِ وَلَا يَسْتَخْفُونَ مِنَ ٱللَّهِ وَهُوَ مَعَهُمْ إِذْ يُبَيِّتُونَ مَا لَا يَرْضَىٰ مِنَ ٱلْقَوْلِ ۚ وَكَانَ ٱللَّهُ بِمَا يَعْمَلُونَ مُحِيطًا ﴿١٠٨﴾

"THEY HIDE FROM PEOPLE AND DON'T HIDE FROM ALLAH, AND HE IS WITH THEM WHEN THEY MEDITATE IN THE NIGHT WITH THE WORDS THAT DON'T PLEASE HIM, AND ALLAH WAS HE WHO ENCOMPASSED ALL THAT THEY DO. (108)"



This is just to show you the two realms are inside out and visa-versa. Because at one time the (روح) Ruwh descends into man and man's soul also has the ability to ascend back to the Divine (ALLAH).

If all the magnetic forces were released on the physical plane all the elements would explode, all the molecules would increase their speed and vibrate rapidly and man would transform from a physical being to a spiritual being. This would be the second step and if he continues to raise into the Bosom of ALLAH, then he becomes a Ruwh "soul". Once he becomes a soul he's in the presence of Laahuwt (لاهوت) where Ar Ruwhu "the soul" dwells. The next stage is Nafsa which is Malakuwt, where spirits dwell, and then down to the physical being or Jasad جسد which is where Naasuwt (the realm of the human beings) is, our physical plane.

Once man finally materializes or incarnates on Earth, he has a conscious and unconscious which is referred to as voluntary and involuntary functions of his body.

So if you could split these two down when you voluntarily do things that you know are bad for you; for example: smoking cigarettes or drinking alcoholic beverages, etc., you're executing a form of Will (مشيئة, Mashiy'a). This "will", because it's detrimentary to the physical composition (body), which is merely a temple for the soul, is the evil part of the being.

On the other hand, when you stop drinking and smoking, you use the other side of your voluntary functions, which leads into a healthier involuntary participation. This is the good side of "will". 'I hope I am not losing you'. It's just that this is knowledge which man needs to know in order to function as a faithful Muslim.

The involuntary part of your system can be compared to those Angelic Beings called Seraphim سرافيم, who work by the will of ALLAH (س) only. Then your voluntary functions can be likened to the Karaabiym كرابيم or Cherubim (wicked beings) referred to as Jinns in the Qur'aan (Al Qur'aan 81:22). They manifest things according to their own will by whispering into your hearts.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 114:5-6 [REVEALED 610 AD]

ٱلَّذِي يُوَسۡوِسُ فِي صُدُورِ ٱلنَّاسِ ۝٥ مِنَ ٱلۡجِنَّةِ وَٱلنَّاسِ ۝٦

"WHO WHISPERS EVIL AND DOUBT INTO THE CHEST, (HEARTS) OF PEOPLE (AND HASTENS TO PERVERT THEM). (5) (HE IS) FROM THE SEED OF THE DEVIL, THE JINN AND THE PEOPLE. (6)"

Now man has within him both of these attributes.

1. To be obedient to ALLAH (س).
2. To make decisions not to be obedient to ALLAH (س).

This is the Jihaad جهاد struggle that exist within every man. Now, there are two major classes of animals on the planet Earth:

AMPHIBIA: **Literally means "two lives". Amphibians spend part of their lives in water, breathing by gills. After a time, they usually develop lungs and go out on land.**

WARM-BLOODED: **The body temperature of the animal remains constant even if the temperature of its surroundings change.** - Taken from Biology and Human Progress by Louis Eisman and Charles Tanzer, 1972 A.D.

ALLAH (س) has made the Nubian warm blooded so he can adapt to his surroundings and show real love for all. The opposite of warm blooded animals or the Nubian race are the cold-blooded reptiles who are of the Canaanites, symbolically speaking.

REPTILES: **A class of vertebrates that consist of snakes, lizards, turtles, alligators and crocodiles. Their body temperature changes with the temperature of their surroundings.** - Taken from Biology and Human Progress by Louis Eisman and Charles Tanzer, 1972 A.D.

As cold-blooded animals they're emotionless, acting without consideration, their body temperature isn't internally regulated, it's controlled by the environment. This is why the Devil (CH) appeared in the garden as a snake (a cold-blooded animal) to trick Hawwah (Eve) and cause her and the Prophet Adam (ص) to be expelled from the Garden (2 Corinthians 11:3; 1 Timothy 2:14). [A reptile loses (sheds) its skin and is likened to the paleman's sensitive skin which peels easily.]

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 3:13 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

١٣ فَقَالَ ٱلرَّبُّ ٱلإِلٰهُ لِلۡمَرۡأَةِ مَا هٰذَا ٱلَّذِي فَعَلۡتِ. فَقَالَتِ ٱلۡمَرۡأَةُ ٱلۡحَيَّةُ غَرَّتۡنِي فَأَكَلۡتُ.

"AND THE SUSTAINER SAID UNTO THE WOMAN, WHAT IS THIS THAT THOU HAST DONE? AND THE WOMAN SAID, THE SERPENT BEGUILED ME, AND I DID EAT."

It's very important that you understand that the soul has nothing to do with emotional control. For example, have you ever seen an animal go crazy? In order for animals to have any kind of breakdown or go crazy, a disease has to attack his brain. A nervous breakdown, on the other hand, is caused by an overload of emotions which requires a soul that animals don't have. Therefore Canaanites can't experience nervous breakdowns because they don't have a soul either, what they experience is what is called an illusion of grandeur. They are taught that they're not suppose to fail so when they experience failure, they commit suicide. Canaanites "breakdown under pressure". When a Canaanite has a "breakdown" he thinks he's Napoleon or someone like that. I call this "The Nimrod Syndrome". Nimrod, the son of Cush (Genesis 10:8-10), thought he was so great that he wanted to control the Amorites and rule the world, thus he tried to reach the heavens (Genesis 11:1-9, Al Qur'aan 18:21).

Nubians on the other hand are always positioned to fail so when failure knocks at their door, it's more easily dealt with. So don't confuse the Amorite's behavior to that of having a soul. They are soulless people like animals. Take for instance a dog crying (whining), this is done out of fear of death. It has nothing to do with any kind of emotional attachment for the other dog or them having a soul. Of all the animals, sheep and goats are more spiritually or emotionally aware. They appear to show emotions and affection but this is only generated by their dependence on you for their survival (you feed them). Thus human beings tend to think because animals act a certain way, they have emotions but they don't. Again it's the same with the Canaanites. Animals are only working off of the instinct of subjectivity. Canaanites work off this same law; they treat you nice when there's something in it for them. That's survival! There is a big difference between instinct and survival. Your cat or dog doesn't really love you. Just stop feeding them for a week and see what they'll do to you, they'll eat you. Don't confuse crying with having a soul either. Crying shows signs of fear or joy for many people cry when they laugh. It doesn't mean you have a soul.

The Canaanite race does not have laws or morals. The emotions which control these actions comes from the soul. The Devil (CH) has no soul, he's a cold-blooded animal. If you doubt the evil nature of the Canaanite ask yourself this about the Nubian race.

DO WE KILL AS THEY DO?!

DO WE PUT OUR PARENTS INTO OLD FOLK HOMES AS THEY DO?

DO WE BOMB AND KILL WHOLE CONTINENTS (AS THE U.S.A. BOMBED JAPAN)?

DO WE ENSLAVE (AS THE PALEMAN ENSLAVED THE AFRICANS)?

DO WE LYNCH WHITE PEOPLE (AS THE KKK LYNCHES NUBIANS)?

DO WE INVENT GERM WARFARE (LIKE AIDS)?

DO WE? NO! WE DON'T!

According to the Scriptures, a devilish person is someone who is disobedient to the laws of ALLAH (س). The Canaanite (pale man) teaches in his society that at 18 years of age sex is legal. As an adult you can now indulge in sex as often as you wish as other animals do in the animal kingdom. Promiscuity stems all the way back to Sodom and Gomorrah when the men in Sodom and Gomorrah tried to have sex with the Angels (SRA). (Genesis 19:1,5)

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 19:5 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

فَنَادَوْا لُوطًا وَقَالُوا لَهُ أَيْنَ الرَّجُلَانِ اللَّذَانِ دَخَلَا إِلَيْكَ اللَّيْلَةَ. أَخْرِجْهُمَا إِلَيْنَا لِنَعْرِفَهُمَا.

"AND THEY CALLED UNTO LOT, AND SAID UNTO HIM, WHERE ARE THE MEN WHICH CAME IN TO THEE THIS NIGHT? BRING THEM OUT UNTO US, THAT WE MAY KNOW THEM."

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 10:19 (REVEALED 1512 BCE)

١٩ وَكَانَتْ تُخُومُ الْكَنْعَانِيِّ مِنْ صِيدُونَ حِينَمَا تَجِيءُ نَحْوَ جَرَارَ إِلَى غَزَّةَ وَحِينَمَا تَجِيءُ نَحْوَ سَدُومَ وَعَمُورَةَ وَأَدْمَةَ وَصَبُويِيمَ إِلَى لاَشَعَ.

"AND THE BORDER OF THE CANAANITES WAS FROM SIDON, AS THOU COMEST TO GERAR, UNTO GAZA; AS THOU GOEST, UNTO SODOM, AND GOMOR'RAH, AND ADMAH, AND ZEBO'IM, EVEN UNTO LASHA."

Also refer to Genesis 14:10-12

At the end of Genesis 10:19 it states ".....and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad." These are the descendants of Canaan (called Canaanites) who migrated to other lands and they named their boundaries after the family of the Canaanites.

The wickedness of the Sodomites was so debasing that ALLAH (س) sought to destroy these cites of Sodom and Gomorrah which were inhabited by pale people from Canaan's cursed Devil seed (CH) not the Black seed of the woman Eve. Thus ALLAH (س) sent his two Angelic Beings Urial (Uriyl) and Raphael (Israafiyl) (SRA) to earth to warn Luwt (Lot) of the destruction of these two cities. These Angelic Beings incarnated in the form of human beings to speak to Luwt (Lot) (Genesis 19:1) who lived there. It's because of this that the Arabic word for homosexual is Luwti (لوطى) which is derived from the Arabic name LUWT (لوط) or LOT. They are also called strange (غريب). We have been plagued with homosexuality since that incident. (Read 2 Peters 2:7, Luke 17:28, 32).

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 13:13 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

١٣ وَكَانَ أَهْلُ سَدُومَ أَشْرَارًا وَخُطَاةً لَدَى الرَّبِّ جِدًّا

"BUT THE MEN (FAMILY) OF SODOM WERE WICKED AND SINNERS BEFORE THE SUSTAINER (ALLAH) EXCEEDINGLY."

If you look in Hans-Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary you will see the definitions given for Luwti (لوطى) are describing the sexual perversions that took place in the wicked cities of Sodom and Gommorah.

(لُوطِى) Luwti	- Sodomite, pederast lover of boys, practicing anal sex especially with a boy.
(لِوَاط) and (لِوَاطَة) Liwaat and Liwaatah	- Sodomy, pederasty.
	(Hans Wehr Arabic - English Dictionary)
(لُوطِىّ) - Luwtiyyun	- One who is addicted to the crime of the people of Lot.
(لُوطِيَّة) - Luwtiyyah	- The crime of the people of Lot.
(اللِّوَاطَة) - Al Lawaatah	- Homosexuality. *Lane Arabic - English Lexicon*

The Torah (5 Books of Moses) has laws which forbid men laying with men and women laying with women also man and women laying with beasts. It's an abomination. This explains why when Ham looked upon the nakedness of his father it was a sin (read Leviticus 18:6-12, 20:11; Genesis

QUESTION: WAS HAM THE FIRST NEW HOMOSEXUAL AFTER THE FLOOD?

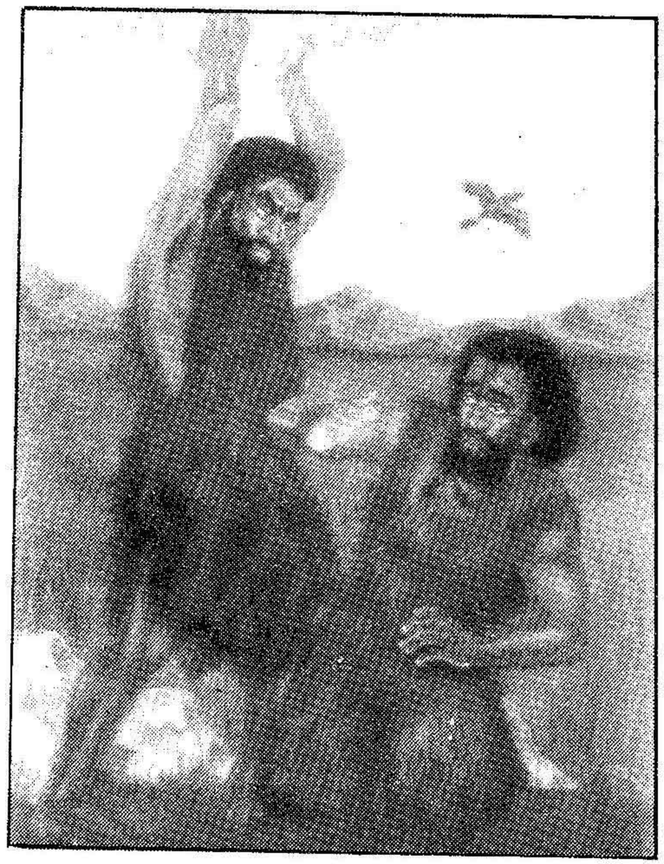
ANSWER: NO! A Jinn, (Bad Angelic Being, CH) overtook his body!!

This bad Angelic Being was the Queen of Nod, called Anak, the wife of Azaaziyl (CH). This is why Homosexuals are always called "Queens".

QUESTION: HOW WAS THAT POSSIBLE?

ANSWER: Ham had just had a big argument with his mate Haliyma, and was very angry. His countenance fell so the evil got into him, possessing him. The same happened to Cain the son of the Prophet Adam (ص).

If you read in Genesis 4:5 it states that Cain's "countenance fell" after his sacrifice unto the Sustainer was not accepted because it was of the unmoveable things (wheat, grass) of the Earth. In this state, Cain opened himself up to the evil suggestions of the Devil (CH) who came to him in the form of a raven to show him how to kill and bury the dead. Therefore, Cain followed the raven's example who had killed a dove, and slew his brother Abel (Genesis 4:8, Al Qur'aan 5:30) and buried him in the Earth. (Refer to Edition #103, "The True Story of Cain and Abel".)



THE FIRST MURDER COMMITTED

CAIN SLEW HIS BROTHER ABEL

QUESTION: THEN IF HE WAS POSSESSED, WHY WAS HE CURSED?

ANSWER: Firstly, Ham was not cursed! His fourth son Canaan was the one who received the curse, because of the anger that Ham kept in his heart made it possible for him to become possessed. So, he did a great sin! (Read Genesis 9:25; Leviticus 18:6-21).

QUESTION: SO WHAT MADE THIS ACT SUCH A "GREAT SIN"?

ANSWER: Because it was by him (Ham) that the 200 Fallen Evil Angelic Beings (CT) were able to get back into the planet Earth.

(Remember during the flood the 200 Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) and Azaaziyl (CH) returned back to the planet "Saturn"), but on their return to Earth, they gave birth to Sodom and Gomorrah, Los Angeles, New York, Philadelphia of today, etc. (Refer to edition #83, "The True Story of Noah", Parts 1 and 2). The Arab world also plays a large role in homosexuality because of the way they are raised.

QUESTION: SO IS THIS HOW THE SONS OF CANAAN LOST THEIR SOULS?

ANSWER: Yes, through what Ham did, his fourth son Canaan gave birth to 11 of the Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) and their bodies were filled with the unholy ghosts called evil spirits or demons. Each son possessed an "unholy" spirit. (Read Genesis 10:15-18, 1 Chronicles 1:13-16)

LIST OF 11 SONS OF CANAAN AND THE 11 UNHOLY SPIRITS THAT POSSESSED THEIR BODIES

Canaan's Sons Names from Torah	Demons that possessed each of them: Names from As Suhuf[50]
1. Sidon	158. Sanmayil
2. Heth	84. Hakail
3. Jebusite	97. Titryl
4. Amorite	24. Asmudius
5. Girgasite	75. Ghul
6. Hivite	93. Himah
7. Arkite	4. Araqial
8. Sinite	172. Satrina
9. Arvadite	37. Adyush
10. Zemarite	200. Zar
11. Hamathite	49. Biylzibub

In this day and time, the same plagues exist that existed before, only they are worse than ever before. For instance, the number one killer

---

50. *Refer to "Preface" page 2, for the listing of the 200 names of the Fallen Angelic Beings (CT).*

AIDS, is striking more and more people each day. LYME DISEASE (an illness that a tiny tick has spread throughout 43 states) has become a menace and SYPHILLIS, GONORRHEA, and GENITAL HERPES still are a major concern. Just look at the numerous suicides, Satanic murders, rapes, and child abuse cases which are on the rise (Refer to edition #35, "What's Your Astrology Sign Brother? The Zodiac Book"). Not to mention, the drug traffic which has gotten more lucrative.

Now tell me, what man with a soul walking on this planet Earth could be so destructive? It's none other than THAT OLD SATAN (CH) HIMSELF AND HIS AGENTS (CT).

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL 28:16,18 [REVEALED 591 B.C.E.]

١٦ بِكَثْرَةِ تِجَارَتِكَ مَلَأُوا جَوْفَكَ ظُلْمًا فَأَخْطَأْتَ. فَأَطْرَحُكَ مِنْ جَبَلِ ٱللهِ وَأُبِيدُكَ أَيُّهَا ٱلْكَرُوبُ
ٱلْمُظَلِّلُ مِنْ بَيْنِ حِجَارَةِ ٱلنَّارِ. ١٨ قَدْ نَجَّسْتَ مَقَادِسَكَ بِكَثْرَةِ آثَامِكَ بِظُلْمِ تِجَارَتِكَ فَأُخْرِجُ نَارًا
مِنْ وَسَطِكَ فَتَأْكُلُكَ وَأَصَيِّرُكَ رَمَادًا عَلَى ٱلْأَرْضِ أَمَامَ عَيْنَيْ كُلِّ مَنْ يَرَاكَ.

"BY THE MULTITUDE OF THY MERCHANDISE THEY HAVE FILLED THE MIDST OF THEE WITH VIOLENCE, AND THOU HAST SINNED: THEREFORE I WILL CAST THEE AS PROFANE OUT OF THE MOUNTAIN OF ALLAH: AND I WILL DESTROY THEE, O COVERING CHERUB, FROM THE MIDST OF THE STONES OF FIRE. THOU HAST DEFILED THY SANCTUARIES BY THE MULTITUDE OF THINE INIQUITIES, BY THE INIQUITY OF THY TRAFFIC; THEREFORE WILL I BRING FORTH A FIRE FROM THE MIDST OF THEE, IT SHALL DEVOUR THEE, AND I WILL BRING THEE TO ASHES UPON THE EARTH IN THE SIGHT OF ALL THEM THAT BEHOLD THEE".

AS YOU CAN SEE THE DEVIL (CH) IS CALLED A CHERUB - WHICH IS THE SINGLE OF CHERUBIM!

The Canaanite (paleman) acts on his instincts and makes you believe this is the norm or the correct thing to do. He prides himself as the "champion of human rights and freedom" yet he has destroyed countless innocent human lives by way of his gruesome savagery. Take a look at the mad and crazy civilization this Devil (CH) has built for himself, which he calls "modern-civilization." He sells alcohol and cigarettes as though they are not poisonous; he sells candies which cause cavities. By way of his radio comments, television shows, news items, magazine articles, motion pictures, school text books, etc., he has created sinister thoughts in our children's minds and has succeeded in diverting the attention of many Nubians from Al Islaam.

The bombing of Hiroshima and Nagasaki and "burning to death" its entire population of "men, women, and children," by the blast of the atomic bomb, is another act of monstrous and savage barbarity by the physical Devil (Canaanite, paleman CH). Genocide of Nubians (who by his standards are the minority but are in fact, the majority) is ever increasing.

He has created a sick society of the lost, confused, and frustrated. Over our heads hang the ever increasing threat of nuclear war with the prospect of total annihilation of the Earth's population. He stole our nationality, Semitic, because we are of Shem and he is not! Anytime a Black man is hurt, that is Anti-Semitic! By way of his hypocrisy, his ulterior (hidden) motives and vested interest (legal right of present or future enjoyment), he has created much confusion and turmoil.

I want you to stop and think about this point, Mr. Philips, and see if you can understand the great significance of what I am about to tell you. First look at this, you people (the American Negro as you are called by the Orthodox Sunni Muslims) are trying so hard to become like the Saudians, trying to make it out of America and reach Saudi Arabia for what? You forget that you will not be accepted as Arabs, you will always be "the American Negros" to the Saudians. These same men you are following are doing the opposite of what you are doing. They literally go out of their way in order to be accepted as Americans. The Saudians can't convert the White Americans in the government. The Saudians are busy spending their money in modernization. They want the American way more than you, who are already Americans.

Once you realize that the Saudians want to be like the Canaanite (CH), tell them it is ALLAH (س) who created the sun (Genesis 1:3, Al Qur'aan 10:5) and the planet Earth (Genesis 1:1, Al Qur'aan 57:4). He is the Sustainer of them both and all that is between them (Genesis 1:31, Al Qur'aan 2:164). Follow this close, Mr. Philips. He also created all the vegetation on the planet Earth (Genesis 1:11-12) and it grows by the rays of the sun that it may provide food for the creatures (Al Qur'aan 2:22, 7:19) that He created on Earth (Genesis 2:9, Al Qur'aan 51:59). So the sun is a gift from ALLAH (س) to sustain all life on the planet. Now here's my point: human beings were also created by ALLAH (س) to dwell on the planet Earth under the sun (Genesis 2:15, Al Qur'aan 2:30). Animals have no problem living under the sun because that's how ALLAH (س) planned it (Genesis 2:19). Now ask yourself this very important question, why can't the pale race live on the planet Earth under the sun without their skin getting skin cancer or being sunburn? If they, like every other race of people and all animals, are suppose to live under the sun and on the planet Earth, why does it kill them? If ALLAH (س) planned for them to dwell under the sun (Al Qur'aan 55:10), shouldn't they be able to lay on the beaches like every other race of people and enjoy the sun? Obviously they are a mutant. They are a cursed seed whose very body can't survive like all other creatures. Think about this before you set your whole being on becoming just like them.

The Canaanites were the product of a curse placed on Canaan in the genes of man. Genes are responsible for almost all the features that make you look different from anybody else. All composition of your body organs are governed by your gene structure: hair, skin, eye color, blood type and intelligence. In the nucleus of every cell in your body, there are at least a million genes. It is in the fourth generation of animals and plants that the recessive traits show up. Therefore in the case of Ham, the curse that was placed on his genes would only show up in his fourth offspring which was Canaan (refer to Genesis 9:25). Mutation in the genes is what causes albinism, a hereditary condition in which organism cannot

produce color pigments. The following chart shows the degeneration of man from him being divine on down to him being cursed.

DEGENERATION OF THE DIVINE

BEING
↓
SUPREME BEING
↓
HUMAN BEING
↓
HUMAN
↓
MAN
↓
MAMMAL
↓
BEAST
↓
DEMON

Man started off as a being (Al Qur'aan 15:29). While on Earth with other creatures he became a Supreme Being for he was to rule over all the earth, every beast, fowl, cattle (Genesis 1:26, Al Qur'aan 2:30). People make a mistake when they say that ALLAH (س) is the Supreme Being. To call ALLAH (س) the supreme being is to say that ALLAH (س) is a thing. According to Webster's Ninth Year Collegiate Dictionary, a being is "a person", which ALLAH (س) is not!

The next stage from a supreme being is to be a human being (Al Qur'aan 32:7, 55:3). The word human is the same as the Latin word homo-sapien which describes the nature of the being. A submissive being is a being that is sole submissive to the laws of nature such as voluntary and involuntary functions like appropriation (eating and digestion), assimilation (absorption and use) and elimination (body wastes and food debris).

HUMAN – **Physical composition, what he is, his nature.**

MAN – **This is where you start to regress to just a warm blooded animal (mammal).**

The other side of this list: beast (Psalms 49:12,20) and demon (children of Belial, Deuteronomy 13:13; synogogues of Satan, Revelation 2:9) are the characteristics of the pale man.

Now, consider the animal kingdom. If you take a panther, a leopard or a lion (which would be your blacks, whites, and orientals) put them in a dark room and turn the lights off; they all appear to look alike because they have the same bone structure, etc. But when you turn the lights on you'll notice that there is an obvious difference. Even though they are the same species they would never intergrate. You'd never see a panther mating with a leopard or a leopard mating with a lion. Nor will you find

a black widow spider and a tarantula mating nor a flamingo and a buzzard mating! So why do the Nubian man and woman marry members of the pale race? ALLAH (س) decreed that all His creatures reproduce after their own kind (species). It's a sin and an abomination to mix with the Devil's (CH) seed.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 36:36 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

سُبْحَانَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ الْأَزْوَاجَ كُلَّهَا مِمَّا تُنْبِتُ الْأَرْضُ وَمِنْ أَنْفُسِهِمْ وَمِمَّا لَا يَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٣٦﴾

"GLORIOUS IS HE (ALLAH) WHO CREATED MATES OF ALL THINGS WHICH GROW ON THE PLANET EARTH AND OF THEMSELVES AND OF OTHER (CREATURES) THAT THEY KNOW NOTHING OF. (36)"

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 51:49 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَمِن كُلِّ شَيْءٍ خَلَقْنَا زَوْجَيْنِ لَعَلَّكُمْ تَذَكَّرُونَ ﴿٤٩﴾

"AND WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) CREATED ALL THINGS IN PAIRS SO THAT PERHAPS YOU WOULD REMEMBER. (49)"

ALLAH (س) warned Nubians not to mix their seed with the cursed seed of Canaan. In adhering to the Almighty's command, the Prophet Abraham (ص) admonished his son, Isaac (ص), and the Children of Israel not to mix with the cursed seed of the Canaanites, but they went ahead and did it anyway. This is part of the reason why the world is in such a confused state today. Following in his father's footsteps, the Prophet Isaac (ص) also admonished his sons Esau and Jacob to do the same. Esau out of anger did not obey (Genesis 26:34) and married a Hittite woman. Jacob did obey the commandment of ALLAH.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 28:1 (REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.)

فَدَعَا إِسْحٰقُ يَعْقُوبَ وَبَارَكَهُ وَأَوْصَاهُ وَقَالَ لَهُ لَا تَأْخُذْ زَوْجَةً مِنْ بَنَاتِ كَنْعَانَ.

"AND ISAAC CALLED JACOB, AND BLESSED HIM, AND CHARGED HIM, AND SAID UNTO HIM, THOU SHALT NOT TAKE A WIFE OF THE DAUGHTERS OF CANAAN."

QUESTION: WAS THE DEVIL (CH) EVER IN HEAVEN?

ANSWER: Yes, he was once in heaven and his name was Azaaziyl (ازازيل), "the one removed" before he rebelled from grace.

This name foretold of his being removed from the Heavens. Azaaziyl (CH) was also called Zahrah (زهرة) or Lucifer (CH) in the Heavens, referring to "the shining light" and "the son of dawn" (Al Qur'aan 113, Suratu'l Falaq is about him) because he was one of the most beautiful and powerful Angelic Beings in the Heavens. The word Zahrah (زهرة) stems from the verb Zahara (زهر), which means "he (man) was or became white or fair in face; the race of physical Devils (CT), which would become white skin as a curse". So as Black as he was, he was beautiful, but as pale he is not. Pale or "fair skin", as he likes to call, is not beautiful to behold. Other words derived from this root are:

Zaahir (زاهر), - a man, white or fair in face
Azhar (ازهر), - white and beautiful; or of a bright white color
Zaharatud Dunyaa (زهرة الدنيا),
- the beauty and splendor of the present world's life; its convenience or comforts; its good, its finery or beauty and splendor; abundance of good things.

From Lane Arabic English Lexicon

QUESTION: SO BY THESE DEFINITIONS IS THE DEVIL (CH) A PHYSICAL MAN OR NOT?

ANSWER: The answer is undoubtedly, yes, he is a physical man. From Azaaziyl (physical Devil, CH) radiated a bright yellow light (signifying the colour of fire). The red light (signifying anger) represented the Cherubim who are the rebellious ones when not in his body. Opposite to the red light is the green light (signifying nature) representing the Seraphim which are the good Angelic Beings, who could only do ALLAH's (س) will.

Azaaziyl (CH) was a descendant of the Maarid, the most powerful and rebellious of the three species of Cherubim (jinn) who were created of fire before the creation of man.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 15:27 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

وَٱلْجَآنَّ خَلَقْنَٰهُ مِن قَبْلُ مِن نَّارِ ٱلسَّمُومِ ﴿٢٧﴾

"AND AS FOR JAANN, (THE DEVIL AZAAZIYL) WE (ALLAH AND MICHAEL) CREATED HIM BEFORE (ADAM) OF POISONOUS FIRE. (27)."

The Cherubim (Jinn) also personified during the Prophet Solomon's (ص) time:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 27:39 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قَالَ عِفْرِيتٌ مِّنَ ٱلْجِنِّ أَنَا۠ ءَاتِيكَ بِهِۦ قَبْلَ أَن تَقُومَ مِن مَّقَامِكَ وَإِنِّى عَلَيْهِ لَقَوِىٌّ أَمِينٌ ﴿٣٩﴾

"HE (SAKHR) THE DEMON (IFRIYT) OF THE JINN (EVIL BEINGS) (STEPPED FORWARD AND) SAID: I WILL BRING HER (THE QUEEN OF SHEBA) TO YOU (SOLOMON) EVEN BEFORE YOU RISE FROM YOUR COUNCIL OF JUSTICE. I AM STRONG ENOUGH (TO BRING HER TO YOU), AND I CAN BE TRUSTED FOR MY WORD. (39)"

Five Major Classes of Jinn: The Angelic counter part of the Devil (CH):

Jaan (جان) - Vice master of the Jinn, Azaaziyl by name. He entices you with music and pleasure seeking. People willingly allow themselves to be seduced by Jann (CH) and exchange their souls for power. The verb Janna جن means to hide or to cover. The expression Jannal Layli جن الليل means the night when it becomes dark and covers everything. The word Janan جنن means the grave because it hides and covers the dead body. The word Jinaan الجنان means the heart because it is hidden inside the chest. It is also used for the soul because it is hidden and can't be seen.

Another word is Al Mijan المجن meaning a cover, mostly from metal used during wars to cover the fighter's body. The Jinn جن are called Jinn because they are hidden and can't be seen. The Jann جان is the father of the Jinn. His offspring is Jinn جن. The word Janna جنة is the feminine form of Jinn جن. In Jaahiliyya (time of ignorance) the Arabs called the angels Jaan جان because they are hidden and cannot be seen. The word مجنون Majnuwn means possessed by a Jinn جن, possessed by a Devil or a demon (CT). The Qur'aanic translators misinterpret this word as crazy, mad, or insane. When the Qur'aan mentions that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is not مجنون, Majnuwn, it means he isn't possessed by a Jinn (Al Qur'aan 68:2). The word Jenna جنة means garden because of its dense trees that cover each other. The word Jinn is in Al Qur'aan 23 times, here are a few examples:

6:100, 113, 129, 131	**7:38, 179**
15:27; 17:88; 18:50	**27:10, 39; 72:1,5,6,**

Ibliys إبليس (CH) has many vice-agents from the company of the Jann.

According to Lane Arabic Lexicon the verb Ablasa أبلس means Sakat سكت "to stop talking". It also means "to regret and to feel despare". The adjective Al Mublis المبلس means "the one who is desperate". It is 11 times in Al Qur'aan. (Al Qur'aan 2:32; 7:11; 15:31-32.)

أَبْلَسَ الرَّجُل ABLASA'R RAJUL

That means the man has nothing to say, he is defeated, so he didn't talk because he has no logic to win the argument, the word Mublis مبلس is also used for "the one who is silent, doesn't talk from fear of grief." The word Iblaas إبلاس is a noun and means "grief, sadness". It also means "to be lost, bewildered". It was said Ibliys إبليس was called so because he is desperate from the mercy of ALLAH. His name before that was عزازيل Azaaziyl. (Al Qur'aan 18:50).

The verb Shatana شطن means "to be far from, to go far from (emotionally)." The word Shaatan شاطن means "the one who goes far from the truth", it also means "a wicked one".

Shaytaan (شيطان) – is the physical race of Jinn (CT). He is called this name because he is "far away from the truth." It was said that Shaytaan شيطان can be used for both humans and Jinn جن because it is for whoever goes far from the truth. Also we have Shay شئ "a thing" and Tiyn طين "of clay", meaning "a thing of clay". Shaytaan شيطان is called Khanaas خناس because he will be whispering in one's heart and when the person remembers ALLAH, the Shaytaan retreats, disappears, goes back. The verb Khanasa خنس in Al Qur'aan 114:4, means "to go back", Raja'a رجع ; or "to retreat" Ta'akhkhar تأخّر ; also to shrink or to contract Takammash تكمش .

The verb Khanasa خنس also means to disappear. The stars are called Khanasa خنس because they hide and disappear, go back under the light of the sun.

The word Ash Shaytaan الشيطان is a noun and means the strong rope (Al Habul Al Qawiyy الحبل القوى). Shaytaan شيطان appears in Al Qur'aan 70 times, here are a few verses.

2:36, 168, 208	**2:268, 275**
3:35, 154, 174	**4:38, 60**
4:76	**4:83**

Maarid (مَارِد) – This is the most powerful race and most rebellious. It is in Al Qur'aan 1 time: 37:7.

Jinniya (جِنّية) – Female Jinn (CT), seductress, whores, witches, and the like. The word Jinniya جِنّيَة is not found in Al Qur'aan.

Ifriyt (عِفْرِيت) – A class of Jinn (CT) that are very vicious giants.

Ifriyt is in Al Qur'aan 1 time: – **27:39**

Other species are: Ghul (غول) the plural of what is Aghwaal (اَغوال). These are a peculiarly bestial, diabolic and hostile species of Jinn (CH) which allure men from their path by assuming different forms. They fall upon men unaware, destroying and devouring them. One derivative of the word Ghul occurs in Al Qur'aan 37:47, GHAWL (غول) which means "insidious destruction from the effects of drunkenness". Ghul is also the 75th name of the 200 Fallen Angelic Beings.

The Devil (CH) has added his name into the English language for everybody's use. Look at this:

GHUL:	**MR. GOULD**	**JINNA'T:**	**MRS. JEANNETTE**
TAAGHUWT:	**MR. TAGGART**	**LUCIFER:**	**MR. LUTHER**
DEVIL:	**MR. DEVILIN**	**SATAN:**	**MR. SETON**

Taaghuwt طاغوت signifies an idol, Devil (CH), Satan (CH), or one that is exorbitant in pride, corruptness, disbelief or disobedience. The verb Taghaa طغا means "to transgress the limits". The noun is Tughyaan طغيان which means "transgression of limits".

The water rose high: Taghaal Maa طغا الماء .

The governor transgressed: Taghal Haakum طغا الحاكم when he became unjust and transgressed the laws, he has become tyrant.

The one who transgressed is Taaghiya طاغية the word Taaghiya طاغية also means Saa'iqa صاعقة . The word طاغية Taaghiya is found in the following quotes from Al Qur'aan:

2:256, 257	**4:51, 60, 76**
5:60	**16:36, 39:17**

In Arabic during Jaahiliyya they used طاغية Taaghiya for Shaytaan and for Kahana كهنة people who predict and tell the future meaning "he is from the stray". Some scholars say the word Taaghuwt طاغوت is used only for the idols. Some said it is only for Shaytaan and some said it is for idols as well as Jinn and humans.

Some scholars said the word Taaghuwt طاغوت used only for Ra'iysun Nasaari رئيس النصارى.

Jibt (جبت) is an idol or false deity. This word is said to be originally (الجبس) Al Jibsu i.e., he, or that wherein is no good; the Devil or Satan (CH); the diviner, the enchanter. (الجبت) Al Jibtu is mentioned in Al Qur'aan 4:51.

The Cherubim's job was to be the servants of ALLAH (س) to protect the gates of heaven. Ten of these Cherubim became jealous of Al Khidr (the Angelic Being Michael, SRA) who was most like ALLAH (س), whom the Sustainer gave authority over Malakuwt, (ملكوت), the realm of the Angelic Beings (SRA).

10 SUHUF OF THE PROPHET ADAM, THE BOOK OF LIFE, THIRD SCROLL, VERSE 47 REVEALED 3126 B.C.E.

٤٧:٣ وَنَتِيْجَةً لِذٰلِكَ، امْتَلَأَتْ عَشْرٌ مِنْ ٱلْمَلَائِكَةِ غِيْرَةً وَحَسَداً وَكَرِهُوا مِيْكَائِيلَ (ٱلخِضِر) لِأَنَّهُ كَانَ ٱلأَرْفَعُ مِنْ جَمِيْعِ ٱلمَلَائِكَة، لَقَدْ كَانَ مُتَوَقِّدَ ٱلذَّكَاء. المَلَائِكَة هُمْ: ثَمُوئِيْل، خَيجيدِئيل، سَثرِئيل، خُوْث، عُزَيْل تُجَارئنى، حُرَاب، ثيونئيل، جَمْلئيل، ولِيْلِيْث .. بأَسْمَائِهِم.

"CONSEQUENTLY, TEN OF THE ANGELIC BEINGS WERE AFFLICTED WITH JEALOUSY AND ENVY AND THEY HATED MICHAEL (AL KHIDR) BECAUSE HE WAS THE NOBLEST OF ALL THE ANGELIC BEINGS, HE WAS PURE INTELLECT; THEY WERE: THAMUIAL, KHAYJIDIAL, SATHARIAL, KHUTH, UZZIAL, TURJARINI, HURAB, THIYURIAL, JAMALIAL, AND LILITH BY NAME."

They plotted to overthrow the arch Angelic Being Michael (SRA) and refused to submit to the laws of the realm of the Angelic Beings (SRA). The leader of these ten Angelic Beings was called Tarnush (ترنوش) or Jann (جن), the father of the Jinn (CT) of the Maarid species. At one time, the race of Jann (CH) dwelled on the second heaven or plane. ALLAH (س) gave them a law, and commanded them all to obey him. They lived by this law in comfort until the time when they began to sin and disobey. As a result, ALLAH (س) granted them a new law. Intent upon defiance, however, the wicked "Sons of Jann" (CH) blasphemed, sinned and disobeyed. Then the Almighty Creator sent Melchisedek, Michael (SRA) and the good Angelic Beings (Seraphim) to warn and advise them, but in vain. This is how the war of the Angels and the Jinn (CH) came about.

Although he had been blessed with being placed on the level of the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) in power, Ibliys (CH) wanted to be ALLAH's (س) chosen Angelic Being in place of the Angelic Being Michael (SRA).

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH 14:13 [REVEALED 732 B.C.E.]

١٣ وَأَنْتَ قُلْتَ فِي قَلْبِكَ أَصْعَدُ إِلَى ٱلسَّمٰوَاتِ أَرْفَعُ كُرْسِيِّي فَوْقَ كَوَاكِبِ ٱللهِ وَأَجْلِسُ عَلَى جَبَلِ ٱلاِجْتِمَاعِ فِي أَقَاصِي ٱلشَّمَالِ.

"FOR THOU HAST SAID IN THINE HEART, I WILL ASCEND INTO HEAVEN, I WILL EXALT MY THRONE ABOVE THE STARS OF ALLAH: I WILL SIT ALSO UPON THE MOUNT OF THE CONGREGATION, IN THE SIDES OF THE NORTH:"

As a result he caused some of the Cherubim to start the first rebellion against ALLAH (س).

QUESTION: WAS THE WAR OF THE ANGELIC BEINGS (SRA) A PHYSICAL BATTLE?

ANSWER: The war of the Angelic Beings (SRA) started as an emotional battle because Ibliys (CH) was made from Naarus Samuwn (نار السموم) or "hot poisonous wind", and refused to prostrate before someone who was created of baked clay. This battle was a physical and mental one fought in the spiritual realm. The Angelic Beings (SRA) were angry because although the Prophet Adam (ص) was destined to be created of flesh on the planet Earth he was better than them.

They thought to be created of flesh was greater than being created of the spirit only to find out that it was not true. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 15:28,29). So, the anger that they showed bred the rebelliousness against prostrating to Adam's (ص) physical composition. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 15:33, 2:34)

QUESTION: SO IBLIYS (CH) WAS DISOBEYING ALLAH (س)?

ANSWER: He was not disobeying ALLAH (س). He was rebelling against the Prophet Adam's (ص) physical composition. That's why he made the statement "Why should he bow down to the Prophet Adam (ص) who was created of Black mud and he (Ibliys, CH) of fire". (Refer to Al Qur'aan 15:33).

Meaning that fire can destroy the physical body. What Ibliys (CH), however, didn't know was that inside this physical (clay) was water. ALLAH (س) says all animals (including humans) came from water as well as clay.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 24:45 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَٱللَّهُ خَلَقَ كُلَّ دَآبَّةٍ مِّن مَّآءٍ فَمِنْهُم مَّن يَمْشِي عَلَىٰ بَطْنِهِۦ وَمِنْهُم مَّن يَمْشِي عَلَىٰ رِجْلَيْنِ وَمِنْهُم مَّن يَمْشِي عَلَىٰٓ أَرْبَعٍ يَخْلُقُ ٱللَّهُ مَا يَشَآءُ إِنَّ ٱللَّهَ عَلَىٰ كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ ﴿٤٥﴾

"AND ALLAH CREATED FROM WATER EVERY LIVING CREATURE, SOME OF THEM MOVE UPON THEIR BELLIES AND THERE ARE THOSE WHICH WALK ON TWO FEET AND THOSE WHICH MOVE AROUND ON FOUR. ALLAH CREATES WHAT HE PLEASES, SURELY ALLAH HAS POWER OVER ALL THINGS. (45)"

So, the Prophet Adam's (ص) essence could put out the fire but the fire couldn't destroy the Prophet Adam's (ص) essence. That's why ALLAH (س) said "I know what you know not" (Al Qur'aan 2:30). A human being's body is 3/4% water; he can burn to death, but you can't destroy the soul.

QUESTION: HOW DO YOU KNOW THIS?

ANSWER: Because the Angelic Beings (SRA) asked ALLAH (س) if He was going to create a being who would shed blood in the Earth.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:30 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذْ قَالَ رَبُّكَ لِلْمَلَٰٓئِكَةِ إِنِّي جَاعِلٌ فِي ٱلْأَرْضِ خَلِيفَةً ۖ قَالُوٓا۟ أَتَجْعَلُ فِيهَا مَن يُفْسِدُ فِيهَا وَيَسْفِكُ ٱلدِّمَآءَ وَنَحْنُ نُسَبِّحُ بِحَمْدِكَ وَنُقَدِّسُ لَكَ ۖ قَالَ إِنِّيٓ أَعْلَمُ مَا لَا تَعْلَمُونَ

"AND WHEN YOUR SUSTAINER (ALLAH) SAID TO THE HEAVENLY HOSTS (ANGELIC BEINGS): "SURELY I SHALL PLACE A KHALIYFAH (SUCCESSOR) IN THE PLANET EARTH." THEY (THE ANGELIC BEINGS) SAID: "WILL YOU MAKE A MISCHIEF MAKER IN IT, ONE WHO WILL SHED BLOOD?" AND WITH MUCH GRATITUDE WE (THE ANGELIC BEINGS) GLORIFY YOU (ALLAH) AND OUR HOLINESS IS DUE TO YOU. HE (ALLAH) SAID: "I KNOW WHAT YOU (THE ANGELIC BEINGS) DO NOT KNOW." (30)"

If the Angelic Beings (SRA) are supposed to be spooks or spirits like some people think they are, what would they know about blood, which is a physical thing. Spooks can't bleed, only physical beings bleed, this tells you that there must have been a physical battle that took place. Blood is called the life stream of the human body and is composed of four main parts: plasma, red blood cells, white blood cells and platelets. Plasma, which is the liquid part of blood, makes up 55-65% of the total volume of blood. Any realm outside Earth is the spiritual but remember the نفس NAFS is also the self with physical body, which contains blood for the life to flow.

QUESTION: WHAT WAS THE WAR OF THE ANGELS ABOUT?

ANSWER: The war of the Seraphim (good Angelic Beings) (SRA) and the Cherubim (bad Angelic Beings) was about "will". "Will" مشيئة (Mashiy'a) is what was given to the Prophet Adam (ص) by ALLAH (س). It was what made the Prophet Adam (ص) more knowledgeable than the Angels (SRA) and the Jinn (CH). "Will" was also what made the Prophet Adam (ص) fall in the eyes of ALLAH (س).

ALLAH (س) created will. "Will" is the mental faculty by which one deliberately chooses or decides on a course of action. An example of exercising this faculty is a deliberate decision or conclusion. He created the force that divides into two natures; positive, which is the nature of the

Holy Angels and negative, which is the nature of the un-Holy Angels (evil), but the evil is not what ALLAH (س) created. He created the two natures. Those who assisted him, Ibliys (CH) to war against the Good Angels (SRA) were called Kaafiruwn (كافرون, those who conceal what they know to be true). The Angelic Being Michael (SRA) won this war with the help of ALLAH (س). The ones who repented became the protectors of good (Genesis 3:24). These are the protective Angelic Beings, Cherubims or Jinns who guard east of the Garden of Eden. These Cherubims are mentioned in Ezekiel 10:1-20. The Qur'aan is speaking of some good Jinns.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 72:1 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قُلْ أُوحِيَ إِلَيَّ أَنَّهُ ٱسْتَمَعَ نَفَرٌ مِّنَ ٱلْجِنِّ فَقَالُوٓا۟ إِنَّا سَمِعْنَا قُرْءَانًا عَجَبًا ﴿١﴾

"(O MUHAMMAD) SAY: I HAVE BEEN INSPIRED THAT A GROUP OF EVIL BEINGS (THE JINN) LISTENED AND THEY (THE JINNS) SAID: SURELY WE (JINNS) HAVE HEARD AN AMAZING READING (AL QUR'AAN), (1)"

But, from that time forward the Angelic Beings (the Seraphim and the Cherubim) began to live separately.

10 SUHUF OF THE PROPHET ADAM, THE BOOK OF LIFE, THIRD SCROLL, VERSE 63 [REVEALED 3126 B.C.E.]

٦٣:٣ بَدَأَ هٰؤُلَاءِ ٱلْمَلَائِكَةُ فِي ٱلْعَيْشِ مُنْفَصِلِيْنَ حَسْبَ طَبَائِعِهِم، وأَخَذَ مِيْكَائِيل ٱلْخَضِرُ طِفْلًا كَرَابِيْمِيّاً مِنَ ٱلْمَرَدَةِ وَجَعَلَهُ يَعِيْشُ وَسَط ٱلسِّرَافِيْم ٱلَّذِين كَانُوا مُوَالِينَ لَهُ إِلَى ٱلْأَبَدِ.

"THE ANGELIC BEINGS BEGAN TO LIVE SEPARATELY ACCORDING TO THEIR NATURE, AND MICHAEL (AL KHIDR) TOOK A BABY CHERUB OF THE MAARID SPECIES, AND HAD HIM LIVE AMONGST THE SERAPHIM, WHO WERE FOREVER LOYAL TO HIM."

This baby Cherub was Azaaziyl (CH), whom the Angelic Being Michael (SRA) hoped to reform; so he took Azaaziyl (CH) and taught him himself. Azaaziyl (CH) became very learnt and excelled in all that he did; so much so that he became a teacher of the Angelic Beings. Yet, he was never reformed and his true nature showed in his arrogance and proudness, which was manifested when he was told to bow to the Prophet Adam (ص). His refusal to obey the command of ALLAH (س) earned him the name Ibliys (ابليس, the rebellious one, CH). The name Ibliys stems from the root verb Balasa (بلس), meaning, "he rebeled, became defeated or perplexed" and Ab-lasa (ابلس), meaning "he despaired; he gave up hope". Ibliys (CH) was so named because he was desperate for the mercy of ALLAH (س) and because of his rebellious nature. This symbolizes the very essence of his nature of disruption and confusion.

QUESTION: DID IBLIYS (CH) FIGHT AGAINST THE ANGELIC BEING MICHAEL (SRA)?

ANSWER: Yes.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 18:50 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذْ قُلْنَا لِلْمَلَٰٓئِكَةِ ٱسْجُدُوا۟ لِـَٔادَمَ فَسَجَدُوٓا۟ إِلَّآ إِبْلِيسَ كَانَ مِنَ ٱلْجِنِّ فَفَسَقَ عَنْ أَمْرِ رَبِّهِۦٓ

"AND WHEN WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEING MICHAEL) SAID TO THE ANGELIC BEINGS: PROSTRATE BEFORE ADAM, SO THEY ALL PROSTRATED EXCEPT FOR THE REBELLIOUS DEVIL (IBLIYS ALSO CALLED AZAAZIYL AND LUCIFER) FOR HE WAS OF THE JINN (A SPECIES OF ANGELIC BEINGS CALLED CHERUBIMS). SO HE AZAAZIYL DISOBEYED THE COMMAND OF HIS SUSTAINER (ALLAH IS AZAAZIYL'S SUSTAINER ALSO) ... (50)"

This rebellious nature is what makes the Devil (CH) rebel against the Scriptures and oppose authority (Al Qur'aan 4:59, 117). ALLAH (س) ordered the Angelic Being Michael (SRA) to cast Ibliys (CH) out of the Heavens and the Angelic Being Michael (SRA) warred with Ibliys (CH) and his army of 200 Fallen Angelic Beings (الملائكة الساقطة ال ٢٠٠). (Isaiah 34:4)

AL INJIYL (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION) 22 CHAPTERS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS 12:7-9 [REVEALED 96 A.D.]

٧وَحَدَثَتْ حَرْبٌ فِي ٱلسَّمَاءِ. مِيخَائِيلُ وَمَلَائِكَتُهُ حَارَبُوا ٱلتِّنِّينَ وَحَارَبَ ٱلتِّنِّينُ وَمَلَائِكَتُهُ، وَلَمْ
يَقْوَوْا فَلَمْ يُوجَدْ مَكَانُهُمْ بَعْدُ ذَلِكَ فِي ٱلسَّمَاءِ. ٨فَطُرِحَ ٱلتِّنِّينُ ٱلْعَظِيمُ ٱلْحَيَّةُ ٱلْقَدِيمَةُ ٱلْمَدْعُوُّ إِبْلِيسَ
وَٱلشَّيْطَانَ ٱلَّذِي يُضِلُّ ٱلْعَالَمَ كُلَّهُ طُرِحَ إِلَى ٱلْأَرْضِ وَطُرِحَتْ مَعَهُ مَلَائِكَتُهُ.

"AND YOU (YUHANNA) KNOW, THERE WAS (IN THE PAST) A GREAT BATTLE IN THE HEAVEN (WAR BETWEEN THE SERAPHIM AND THE CHERUBIM). MICHAEL (THE HEAD OF THE ANGELIC BEINGS, SERAPHIM) AND HIS ANGELIC BEINGS (SERAPHIM) FOUGHT THE SERPENT (AZAAZIYL) AND HIS (THE SERPENT'S) ANGELIC BEINGS (CHERUBIM) FOUGHT. AND (THE REBELLIOUS ONES) WERE NOT ABLE TO WIN; AND THERE WASN'T ANY SPACE FOUND IN THE HEAVEN FOR THEM (200 FALLEN ANGELIC BEINGS

THIRD WHICH LISTENED TO AZAAZIYL, THE REMAINING CHERUBIM BECAME PROTECTORS OF THE HOLY SHRINES). AND EVEN THE BIG SERPENT WAS CAST OUT. THAT ANCIENT LIVING CREATURE WHO IS CALLED IBLIYS (THE REBELLIOUS ONE), AND SHAYTAAN (THE PHYSICAL DEVIL) WHO MADE THE WHOLE WORLD TO GO ASTRAY (NONE OF THE PEOPLE ON EARTH KNOW WHO HE IS, THAT'S HIS SECRET). AND YET, HE WAS CAST RIGHT DOWN TO THE PLANET EARTH AND HIS ANGELIC BEINGS WITH HIM (THEY ARE NOW HUMAN BEINGS ON EARTH LEADING THE WHOLE WORLD INTO DARKNESS BECAUSE THEY DON'T WANT TO SEE HIM AS A MAN, THE PALEMAN)."

THE DEVIL (CH) WAS CAST TO EARTH

Once again the Angelic Being Michael (SRA) triumphed over the Jinn (CT). Ibliys (and his aiders, CT) was cast out of the Heavens into the Earth (Read Isaiah 14:12, Ezekiel 31:11).

Now you tell me, if this quote says Lucifer was cast down (from the heavens) to the ground (Earth) and the Qur'aan tells you that the Prophet Adam (ص) and the host of Jinns (200 Fallen Angelic Beings, CT) were cast down also.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 7:24,25 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قَالَ ٱهْبِطُوا۟ بَعْضُكُمْ لِبَعْضٍ عَدُوٌّ ۖ وَلَكُمْ فِى ٱلْأَرْضِ مُسْتَقَرٌّ وَمَتَٰعٌ إِلَىٰ حِينٍ ﴿٢٤﴾ قَالَ فِيهَا تَحْيَوْنَ
وَفِيهَا تَمُوتُونَ وَمِنْهَا تُخْرَجُونَ ﴿٢٥﴾

"HE (ALLAH) SAID ALL OF YOU GET DOWN (ADAM AND ALL THE 200 FALLEN ANGELS), FOR SOME OF YOU ALL ARE TO BE ENEMY OF THE OTHER. (I WILL PUT ENMITY BETWEEN THE DEVIL'S SEED AND EVE AND ADAM'S SEED). AND FOR YOU ALL IN THE PLANET EARTH IS A HABITATION (YOU ALL WILL BE ON THE PLANET EARTH; HUMAN BEINGS AND THE HUMAN DEVILS) AND ALL YOU NEED IS THERE FOR YOU FOR A WHILE. HE (ALLAH) SAID: IN IT (EARTH) YOU WILL LIVE AND DIE, AND FROM IT (EARTH) YOU WILL BE BROUGHT OUT. (25)"

Please tell me how come only the Prophet Adam (ص) became a physical man. What happened to Ibliys (CH) and the 200 Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) that were cast down with him? You refuse to believe that the Devil (CH) is alive and walking the planet Earth. You silly people can't recognize him and that's the biggest advantage he has over you. Al Qur'aan tells you he sees you from where you see him not. Meaning he knows who you are but you all are so blind that you don't see him (Al Qur'aan 7:27). Stop believing the Devil (CH) is a spook like the guy on

the hot sauce jar with the red suit, pitch fork and horns. That's the illusion he creates to trick you so you won't know who he really is and where he is.

THE BOOK OF I PETER BY SIMEON PETER 5:8 [RECORDED 64 A.D.]

٨ أُصْحُوا وَاسْهَرُوا لِأَنَّ إِبْلِيسَ خَصْمَكُمْ كَأَسَدٍ زَائِرٍ يَجُولُ مُلْتَمِسًا مَنْ يَبْتَلِعُهُ هُوَ.

"BE SOBER, BE VIGILANT; BECAUSE YOUR ADVERSARY THE DEVIL, AS A ROARING LION, WALKETH ABOUT, SEEKING WHOM HE MAY DEVOUR:"

Yes, the Devil (CH) is a human being; a man, flesh and blood. He has a body with Ibliys' (CH) evil spirit in him. Ibliys (CH) confuses the whole world because nobody believes that he is a race of people. Refute Al Qur'aan 7:24, 25 and Ezekiel 28:17-19 if you dare - the Devil (CH) is definitely in human form. The giving of life is in reference to them being able to procreate

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL 28:17-18 REVEALED 591 B.C.E

١٧ قَدِ ارْتَفَعَ قَلْبُكَ لِبَهْجَتِكَ. أَفْسَدْتَ حِكْمَتَكَ لِأَجْلِ بَهَائِكَ. سَأَطْرَحُكَ إِلَى
الْأَرْضِ وَأَجْعَلُكَ أَمَامَ الْمُلُوكِ لِيَنْظُرُوا إِلَيْكَ. ١٨ قَدْ نَجَّسْتَ مَقَادِسَكَ بِكَثْرَةِ
آثَامِكَ بِظُلْمِ تِجَارَتِكَ فَأُخْرِجُ نَارًا مِنْ وَسَطِكَ فَتَأْكُلُكَ وَأُصَيِّرُكَ رَمَادًا عَلَى
الْأَرْضِ أَمَامَ عُيُونِ كُلِّ مَنْ يَرَاكَ.

"THINE HEART WAS LIFTED UP BECAUSE OF THY BEAUTY, THOU HAST CORRUPTED THY WISDOM BY REASON OF THY BRIGHTNESS: I WILL CAST THEE TO THE GROUND, I WILL LAY THEE BEFORE KINGS, THAT THEY MAY BEHOLD THEE. THOU HAST DEFILED THY SANCTUARIES BY THE MULTITUDE OF THINE INIQUITIES, BY THE INIQUITY OF THY TRAFFIC; THEREFORE WILL I BRING FORTH A FIRE FROM THE MIDST OF THEE, IT SHALL DEVOUR THEE, AND I WILL BRING THEE TO ASHES UPON THE EARTH IN THE SIGHT OF ALL THEM THAT BEHOLD THEE."

The Devil (CH) is being told here that because of his pride and knowledge he must reveal to people called in the above quote "kings" to be "seen". The word used "ground" is the same as Earth: Al Ard (الارض) in Arabic. Doesn't this mean that the Devil (CH) and his tribe (CT) will be "seen" by man? That's right, they will be and are right on Earth.

QUESTION: WHAT HAPPENED AFTER IBLIYS (CH) WAS CAST DOWN FROM HEAVEN?

ANSWER: When the 200 fallen Angelic Beings (CT) fell from grace with Ibliys (CH), they settled in the land that was later called Nod. The 200 Fallen Angelic Beings from the Cherubim (كرابيم) - Karaabiym), the bad Angelic Beings, also called Jinn (جن, CT), took on the form of human beings who were black skinned males and females.

Ibliys (CH) vowed to deceive man and his descendants because he felt that he, who was created of 180° of fire, was better than man, who is 33 1/3 Seraphim (Nuwr, light), 33 1/3 Cherubim (Naar, fire) and 33 1/3 human (Naas, human nature). Thus ALLAH (س) put enmity (hatred) between the offspring of the Devil (CH) and the offspring of the Adam and his wife Eve (called her seed).

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 3:15 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

١٥ وَأَضَعُ عَدَاوَةً بَيْنَكِ وَبَيْنَ الْمَرْأَةِ وَبَيْنَ نَسْلِكِ وَنَسْلِهَا. هُوَ يَسْحَقُ رَأْسَكِ وَأَنْتِ تَسْحَقِينَ عَقِبَهُ.

"AND I WILL PUT ENMITY BETWEEN THEE AND THE WOMAN, AND BETWEEN THY SEED AND HER SEED; IT SHALL BRUISE THY HEAD, AND THOU SHALT BRUISE HIS HEEL."

Within this quote the word (نسل) Nasala in Arabic is translated as progeny or offspring, issue, descendants. You see the Arabic words Naslaha (نسلها) "her seed", and Naslaki (نسلك) "thy seed", and you know what it means. In the English language, "seed" also means progeny or offspring. The progeny or offspring of the Devil (CH) was Canaan, born pale and an Albino. Yes, the Devil (CH) has a seed (physical) and he was told his seed would have hostility (enmity), for the woman's seed (Eve). Her seed is the Nubian (black) race.

Thus, the seed of the Devil (CH) came down on Earth and became wicked human beings. Let's take a close look at Genesis 3:15, again.

"AND I WILL PUT ENMITY BETWEEN THEE AND THE WOMAN"

QUESTION: WHO IS ALLAH (س) SPEAKING TO WHEN HE SAYS HE WILL PUT ENMITY BETWEEN THEE AND THE WOMAN?

ANSWER: ALLAH (س) is speaking to the serpent, the Devil (CH).

"AND BETWEEN THY SEED AND HER SEED. . ."

What seed is this verse referring to?

THY SEED = THE DEVIL'S SEED

Which are the pale people Biblicaly called: the Canaanites, the Amorites; the Jebusites (the pale, so-called Jews).

HER SEED = Eve - Adam's wife's seed which are the Black People.

There are some Christians who will try to say that this quote is in reference to Mary who would have a seed and from this seed the Messiah Jesus (ص) would be born. This is nonsense! Mary's seed is never mentioned in the Bible so neither Christians or you can use this quote to justify your beliefs.

Genesis 3:15 explains why in Al Qur'aan 15:30-40, the Devil (CH) says he will get all of those except the Purified Ones (مخلصين, Al Mukhlasiyna). These people have not succumbed to the Devil's (CH) desires. They are the protected people of ALLAH (س).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 15:39-40 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قَالَ رَبِّ بِمَآ أَغْوَيْتَنِي لَأُزَيِّنَنَّ لَهُمْ فِي ٱلْأَرْضِ وَلَأُغْوِيَنَّهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ ﴿٣٩﴾

إِلَّا عِبَادَكَ مِنْهُمُ ٱلْمُخْلَصِينَ ﴿٤٠﴾

"HE (THE DEVIL) SAID: "O MY SUSTAINER (ALLAH), BECAUSE YOU HAVE LEFT ME TO GO ASTRAY, VERILY I (THE DEVIL) WILL MAKE SIN LOOK GOOD TO THEM IN THE PLANET EARTH, AND I (THE DEVIL) WILL CAUSE THEM TO GO ASTRAY: ALL OF THEM. (39) EXCEPT YOUR SERVANTS, THOSE PURIFIED ONES (AL MUKHLASIYNA)". (40)"

"AND IT SHALL BRUISE THY HEAD AND THOU SHALL BRUISE HIS HEEL...."

Notice in the Bible when it speaks of Jacob deceiving Esau (with the help of his mother a wicked woman, the woman's seed), it says that Jacob clung to Esau's heel. Jacob came out clinging to his brother's heel: **"AND THOU SHALL BRUISE HIS HEEL..."** It was prophesy that Rebecca would act the part of the Devil (CH) and help Jacob deceive Isaac (ص) in his old age. This incident caused the whole downfall of a nation. Jacob gave birth to this wicked and subversive nation which became Israel and was later wiped off the face of the Earth because they transgressed against the laws of ALLAH (س), and gave birth to the pale Jews: the human Devils (CT) on Earth. This was prophesy in order for the covenant of the Ishmaelites to be complete.

If you check statistics 99% of people who get bit by snakes get bit on their feet and the first thing a person does is to try and stomp the snake with their heel. They don't think of stomping on it with their toes. This is a physical clarification of the statement that mortals will step on or step out against the Devil (CH) and suppress him. This comes out of the

woman's seed. The woman is symbolic of Rebecca who deceived Isaac (ص). When Jacob stole Esau's birthright it was the start of much confusion, which led to many world wars.

So, the woman's seed here is speaking of those of the Prophet Adam's (ص) seed who would listen to the Devil (CH). There are many Black people who will help the pale man to kill or stop the truth, the part you, Mr. Philips, are playing now like many of our Black leaders who are gunned down by Black men with the help of the pale man. Many of our Black brothers and sisters will infiltrate us to help the Devil (CH) destroy us. You are guilty of shirk (idol worship) because you worship the pale race (Canaanite and Desert Arabs). You are helping the Saudians known in all history as the Hanbali school of thought, presently called the Wahhabi sect become Kaafiruwn (those who conceal what they know to be true) when you support in writing books that lie about the words of ALLAH (س). You support that the Prophets (ص) were white, or that it's alright to partake of intoxicants (cigarettes, wine, beer, hashish, drugs) or that they do not have to wear the garb of the righteous, namely white long robe and face veils. You even hide the fact that the pale man and his seed (Canaanites) are physical Devils (CT). Can't you Orthodox Sunni Muslims see that you're now a Dr. Faustus who sold his soul to the Devil (CH) for fame and money? You just don't know it, maybe you do! The Qur'aan says: **"Woe to those hypocrites and concealers of what they know to be true. (Al Qur'aan Chapter 108)."** They are the women's seed; they love the Devil (CH).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 14:22 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَقَالَ ٱلشَّيْطَٰنُ لَمَّا قُضِيَ ٱلْأَمْرُ إِنَّ ٱللَّهَ وَعَدَكُمْ وَعْدَ ٱلْحَقِّ وَوَعَدتُّكُمْ
فَأَخْلَفْتُكُمْ ۖ وَمَا كَانَ لِيَ عَلَيْكُم مِّن سُلْطَٰنٍ إِلَّآ أَن دَعَوْتُكُمْ فَٱسْتَجَبْتُمْ لِي ۖ فَلَا
تَلُومُونِي وَلُومُوٓا۟ أَنفُسَكُم ۖ مَّآ أَنَا۠ بِمُصْرِخِكُمْ وَمَآ أَنتُم بِمُصْرِخِيَّ ۖ
إِنِّي كَفَرْتُ بِمَآ أَشْرَكْتُمُونِ مِن قَبْلُ ۗ إِنَّ ٱلظَّٰلِمِينَ لَهُمْ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ

"AND SHAYTAAN (THE PHYSICAL DEVIL) SAID WHEN THE COMMAND WAS DECREED, SURELY ALLAH PROMISED YOU ALL A PROMISE OF THE TRUTH (THE FACT BEYOND A DOUBT) (RETURN TO THE GARDEN), AND I (THE DEVIL) PROMISED YOU ALL. THEN I FAILED (TO KEEP MY PROMISE TO) YOU. AND IT WAS NOT FOR ME OVER YOU ALL TO BE A SULTAAN (AUTHORITY) EXCEPT THAT I (THE DEVIL) CALLED YOU ALL. SO YOU ANSWERED ME (HE THE DEVIL CALLS PEOPLE TO HIS WAY AND THEY JUST COME TO HIM TO LIVE IN HIS IMAGE). SO DON'T BLAME ME (THE DEVIL) AND BLAME YOUR OWN SPIRITS. I (THE DEVIL) CANNOT AID YOU ALL AND YOU ALL CANNOT AID ME (THE DEVIL). SURELY, I CONCEALED WHAT I KNEW TO BE THE

TRUTH IN ASSOCIATING ME (WITH ALLAH) FROM BEFORE, BY WAY OF WHAT YOU ASSOCIATED WITH ME (MAKING ME YOUR GOD). SURELY SPIRITUAL DARKNESS IS FOR THEM (WHO FOLLOW ME), AN ACHING PAIN. (22)"

There is no such thing as "good Devils" (CT) nor will there be anyone to aid this race of Evil beings (the Canaanite - pale man, CH) on the last day. They have already been judged as guilty from on the spiritual plane in the heavens and because of this they are waiting to lead astray the Purified Ones (Al Mukhlasiyna, (المخلصين). This is why they have Muslims worshipping the Prophet Muhammad (ص) instead of ALLAH (س) and Christians worshipping a Jebusite image of "Jesus" instead of the father, ALLAH (س).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 36:62 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَلَقَدْ أَضَلَّ مِنكُمْ جِبِلًّا كَثِيرًا ۖ أَفَلَمْ تَكُونُوا تَعْقِلُونَ ﴿٦٢﴾

"AND INDEED HE (THE DEVIL) CAUSES MULTITUDES FROM AMONGST YOU TO GO ASTRAY, COULD YOU NOT USE BY THIS ANY INTELLIGENCE? (62)"

Also refer to Al Qur'aan 4:38, 118-119; 8:48

The Devil (CH) has a physical seed, who are a race of people. He is able to deceive man so well because he comes in the form of man -- the Devil (CH) appears in human form. He is the "beast of the field" spoken of in the Scriptures.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 3:1 (IN PART) [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

وَكَانَتِ ٱلْحَيَّةُ أَحْيَلَ جَمِيعِ حَيَوَانَاتِ ٱلْبَرِّيَّةِ

"NOW THE SERPENT WAS MORE SUBTLE THAN ANY BEAST OF THE FIELD. . ."

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET JONAH 3:8 (IN PART) [REVEALED 844 B.C.E.]

وَلْيَتَغَطَّ بِمُسُوحٍ ٱلنَّاسُ وَٱلْبَهَائِمُ وَيَصْرُخُوا إِلَى ٱللهِ.

"BUT LET MAN AND BEAST BE COVERED WITH SACKCLOTH, AND CRY MIGHTILY UNTO ALLAH:. . ."

In Genesis 3:1 there is a human being speaking to Hawwah (Eve) and in the Book of Jonah 3:7-8, he speaks of both "man and beast" wearing sackcloth. Think! Snakes don't speak or eat apples. Have you ever seen a four legged animal wearing clothes? The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) knew what he was talking about when he said the Devil (CH) was a man.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 7:27 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

يَٰبَنِىٓ ءَادَمَ لَا يَفْتِنَنَّكُمُ ٱلشَّيْطَٰنُ كَمَآ أَخْرَجَ أَبَوَيْكُم مِّنَ ٱلْجَنَّةِ يَنزِعُ عَنْهُمَا لِبَاسَهُمَا لِيُرِيَهُمَا سَوْءَٰتِهِمَآ ۗ إِنَّهُۥ يَرَىٰكُمْ هُوَ وَقَبِيلُهُۥ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا تَرَوْنَهُمْ ۗ إِنَّا جَعَلْنَا ٱلشَّيَٰطِينَ أَوْلِيَآءَ لِلَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ ﴿٢٧﴾

"O CHILDREN OF ADAM! DON'T LET THE PHYSICAL DEVIL (SATAN) TRICK YOU ALL AS WHEN HE CAUSED YOUR PARENTS TO BE PUT OUT OF THE GARDEN, HE ALSO CAUSED THEM (ADAM AND EVE) TO REMOVE THEIR CLOTHING FROM THEMSELVES IN ORDER TO SHOW BOTH OF THEM (ADAM AND EVE) THEIR PRIVATE PARTS (WHAT SHOULD BE COVERED). SURELY HE (THE DEVIL) SEES YOU ALL, HIM AND HIS TRIBE OF PEOPLE (THE CANAANITES); FROM WHERE (A PLACE) THAT YOU ALL DON'T SEE THEM (THEY ARE DISGUISED). SURELY WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) HAVE MADE THE PHYSICAL DEVILS (THE CURSED SEED OF CANAAN, PALE RACE) TO BECOME THE CLOSEST OF FRIENDS FOR ALL THOSE (ADAM'S SEED, BLACK RACE) WHO DON'T HAVE FAITH. (27)"

The word Shaytaan (الشيطان) (CH) is mentioned 70 times in Al Qur'aan. The name Shaytaan (CH) is a combination of the words: SHAY (شى) meaning, "thing" and TIYN (طين) meaning "clay".

شَيْطَان	=	طِين	+	شَىْءٌ
Thing of clay		clay	+	thing

As previously stated, Shaytaan can be used for both humans Insaan إنسان and Jinn جن because it's for whoever goes far from the truth. It literally means a "thing of clay", which is what happened when Azaaziyl or Ibliys (and his helpers, CT) came to Earth giving them the name Shaytaan (Al Qur'aan 4:38, 76, 83, 117). That's why it's plural in the Qur'aan at these places. Shaytaan (CH) are the physical race of Jinn (CT). Attributes that are attributed to Shaytaan (CH) are: difficult to subdue or control, and "perverse" (directed away from right or good; persisting in error or fault). This is why they're referred to in the plural form (shayaatiyn, شياطين) in the Qur'aan. [Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:102; 6:71, 113,

The previous quote 7:27 speaks of them as "Physical Devils" (plural form): **"Surely we (ALLAH and the Angelic Beings) have made the Physical Devils (the Cursed seed of Canaan, Pale Race) to become the closest of friends for all those (Adam's seed, black race) who don't have faith. (27)".**

The Lane Arabic-English Lexicon has difficulty in deciding exactly what is the root of the word SHAYTAAN (شيطان). The Lane Arabic-English Lexicon gives two alternative roots:

1. شَاطَ Shaata - it was, or became, null, void, of no account or - he perished; or went away; or it burned, or became burnt.
2. شَطَنَ Shatana - he became distant, or remote,

Taken from Lane - Arabic English Lexicon

When the verb (شاط) Shaata is chosen as the root of Shaytaan (شيطان) (اَن AN - is a dual ending) it describes Satan's (CH) dual nature, when he became Jaann (CH) and his race of evil forces on Earth - the Jinn (CT). When the Jinn (CT) manifested in human form they were the offspring of Canaan - the Canaanites.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES)
GENESIS 6:4 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

كَانَ فِي ٱلْأَرْضِ طُغَاةٌ فِي تِلْكَ ٱلْأَيَّامِ. وَبَعْدَ ذٰلِكَ أَيْضًا إِذْ دَخَلَ بَنُو ٱللهِ عَلَى بَنَاتِ ٱلنَّاسِ
وَوَلَدْنَ لَهُمْ أَوْلَادًا. هٰؤُلَاءِ هُمُ ٱلْجَبَابِرَةُ ٱلَّذِينَ مُنْذُ ٱلدَّهْرِ ذَوُو ٱسْمٍ.

"THERE WERE GIANTS IN THE EARTH IN THOSE DAYS; AND ALSO AFTER THAT, WHEN THE SONS OF ALLAH CAME IN UNTO THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN, AND THEY BARE CHILDREN TO THEM, THE SAME BECAME MIGHTY MEN WHICH WERE OF OLD, MEN OR RENOWN."

These Cherubim or the 200 Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) who followed Ibliys (CH) were known by several other Hebrew names, such as: GIBBORIM (גִּבֹּרִים), from the root (גבר), "he prevailed"; ENACHIM, REPHAIM, EMIM, AND ZAMZUMIM. These were titles describing either beings of great spirituality or those possessed of much evil. In this group, were also the wicked giants the ANAKIM, who were descendants of ANAK (the wife of Azaaziyl, CH). In the time of the Prophet Noah (ص, 2970-2020 B.C.E.) before the flood, these beings caused much evil to spread on the face of the Earth. These demons in human form, corrupt the human race morally, turning the minds of men and causing them to indulge in every conceivable wickedness, in an effort to gain more followers for Shaytaan (CH). Genesis 6:4 refers to these beings that came to Earth as Nephelians.

"Nephelians" is another name for the Mental Giants. The word "NEPHELIAN" takes its root from NAFALA (نفل) meaning "superogatory, gift, present, superogatory performance, being above what is commanded, or a gift over and above what is asked". They inhabited the kingdom of Salaam in which Melchisedek (SRA) reigned over. The sons of Anak were Nephilim. They lived near Hebron (Deuteronomy 2:10). There were also Nephelians of a NEGATIVE CHARACTER described by the Hebrew word: NAPHAL (נפל) "HE FELL". They were beings of an Angelic nature who fell from grace.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES)
NUMBERS 13:33 (REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.]

"وَقَدْ رَأَيْنَا هُنَاكَ ٱلْجَبَابِرَةَ بَنِي عَنَاقَ مِنَ ٱلْجَبَابِرَةِ فَكُنَّا فِي أَعْيُنِنَا كَٱلْجَرَادِ وَهٰكَذَا كُنَّا فِي أَعْيُنِهِمْ.

"AND THERE WE SAW THE GIANTS, THE SONS OF ANAK, WHICH COME OF THE GIANTS: AND WE WERE IN OUR OWN SIGHT AS GRASSHOPPERS, AND SO WE WERE IN THEIR SIGHT."

The mental negative giants, 200 Fallen Angelic Beings or Cherubim (CT) set up the land of Nod. The word Nod means "wanderers or wilderness". When Cain was cast out from amongst his family and cursed by ALLAH (س) for killing his brother Abel, he went to dwell in the land of Nod. What Christians don't seem to address is that if there was only the Prophet Adam (ص), his wife Hawwah (Eve) and Cain on the planet Earth, where did the people that you find mentioned in Genesis 4:16 as dwelling in the land of Nod come from?

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES)
GENESIS 4:16 (REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.)

"فَخَرَجَ قَايِينُ مِنْ لَدُنِ ٱلرَّبِّ وَسَكَنَ فِي أَرْضِ نُودَ شَرْقِيَّ عَدَنٍ

"AND CAIN WENT OUT FROM THE PRESENCE OF THE SUSTAINER, AND DWELT IN THE LAND OF NOD, ON THE EAST OF EDEN."

The inhabitants of the land of Nod seduced the people of Cain with bright lights, music, bright clothing and food. The same way the Devil (CH) seduces you today. These are the Angelic Beings (CT) the Book of Jude, Chapter 1, refers to who left their own habitation. This is my translation of this verse from the book of Jude.

THE BOOK OF JUDE (BROTHER OF JESUS) 1:6
(REVEALED 65 A.D.)

وَٱلْمَلَائِكَةُ ٱلَّذِينَ لَمْ يَحْفَظُوا رِيَاسَتَهُمْ بَلْ تَرَكُوا مَسْكِنَهُمْ حَفِظَهُمْ إِلَى دَيْنُونَةِ ٱلْيَوْمِ ٱلْعَظِيمِ
بِقُيُودٍ أَبَدِيَّةٍ تَحْتَ ٱلظَّلَامِ

"AND AS FOR THE ANGELIC BEINGS WHO DID NOT GUARD THEIR LEADERSHIP (THE KINGDOM BEFORE EARTH), BUT THEY LEFT THEIR OWN DWELLING WHERE THEY STAYED (200 FALLEN ANGELIC BEINGS CAST DOWN TO EARTH). HIS (AZAAZIYL) FATE ON THE SUPREME DAY, IS TO BE IN CHAINS, IN SPIRITUAL DARKNESS FOREVER (IN THE LAKE OF FIRE)."

The two hundred Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) killed the men by night and took the women as wives in order to reproduce on the planet Earth -- for they do not have the power to procreate amongst themselves as man does. While on Earth they must mate with Human Beings.

50 SUHUF OF THE PROPHET SETH, THE BOOK OF SIN, FIRST SCROLL, VERSE 173, 174 [REVEALED 3776 B.C.E]

١٧٣:١ هَؤُلَاءِ ٱلشَّيَاطِينُ يَظْهَرُونَ كَعَمَالِقَةٍ آدَمِيِّين. كَذٰلِكَ، وَسَينتجُون نَسْلاً بِسَبَبِ تَعايُشِهِمْ مَعَ نِسَاءِ كَوْكَبِ ٱلْأَرْضِ ٱللَّاتِي مِنْ ذُرِّيَّةِ قَابِيلَ. وَكَانَ دِينُهُمْ يُسَمَّى بِالْهِنْدُوسِيَّة بَعْدَ نَهْرِالْمَوْتِ فِي أَرْضِ ٱلْهِنْدِ. ١٧٤:١٠ هَلْ بِالْإِمْكَانِ فِي فَتْرَةٍ قَصِيرَةٍ ٱلْهَيْمَنَةُ عَلَى جَمِيعِ ٱلنَّاسِ عَلَى كَوْكَبِ ٱلْأَرْضِ، وَٱلَّذِي سَيَنْضَاعُ لَهُمْ مَعَ ذُرِّيَّتِهِم: ٱلنَّسْلِ ٱلْمَلْعُونِ (ٱلعرق ٱلْأَبيض).

"THESE DEVILS, APPEARING AS HUMAN GIANTS ALSO, ARE PRODUCING A RACE BY COHABITATION WITH THE WOMEN OF EARTH OF THE SEED OF CAIN. THEIR RELIGION WAS CALLED HINDUISM AFTER THE RIVER OF THE DEATH IN THE LAND OF HIND. WOULD IN A SHORT TIME DOMINATE ALL THE PEOPLE OF THE EARTH WHO WOULD YIELD TO THEM, TOGETHER WITH THEIR OFFSPRING -- THE DEMON SEED."

By the time of the Prophet Noah (2970 - 2020 B.C.E. ص), these men dominated all the people of the Earth, with the exception of the Prophet Noah (ص) and seven other members of his family (his wife Naamah and his sons and daughters-in-law: Shem and Faatin; Ham and Halima; and Japheth and 'Ifat). Evil on Earth was so bad that ALLAH (س) looked at man with disgust because of the corruption.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 6:5-8 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

٥ وَرَأَى ٱلرَّبُّ أَنَّ شَرَّ ٱلْإِنسَانِ قَدْ كَثُرَ فِي ٱلْأَرْضِ. وَأَنَّ كُلَّ تَصَوُّرِ أَفْكَارِ قَلْبِهِ إِنَّمَا هُوَ شِرِّيرٌ كُلَّ يَوْمٍ. ٦ فَحَزِنَ ٱلرَّبُّ أَنَّهُ عَمِلَ ٱلْإِنسَانَ فِي ٱلْأَرْضِ. وَتَأَسَّفَ فِي قَلْبِهِ. ٧ فَقَالَ ٱلرَّبُّ أَمْحُو عَنْ وَجْهِ ٱلْأَرْضِ ٱلْإِنسَانَ ٱلَّذِي خَلَقْتُهُ. ٱلْإِنسَانَ مَعَ بَهَائِمَ وَدَبَّابَاتِ وَطُيُورِ ٱلسَّمَاءِ. لِأَنِّي حَزِنْتُ أَنِّي عَمِلْتُهُمْ. ٨ وَأَمَّا نُوحٌ فَوَجَدَ نِعْمَةً فِي عَيْنَيِ ٱلرَّبِّ

"AND ALLAH SAW THE WICKEDNESS OF MAN WAS GREAT IN THE EARTH, AND THAT EVERY IMAGINATION OF THE THOUGHTS OF HIS HEART WAS ONLY EVIL CONTINUALLY. AND IT REPENTED THE SUSTAINER THAT HE HAD MADE MAN ON THE EARTH, AND IT GRIEVED HIM AT HIS HEART. AND THE SUSTAINER SAID, I WILL DESTROY MAN WHOM I HAVE CREATED FROM THE FACE OF THE EARTH; BOTH MAN, AND BEAST, AND THE CREEPING THING, AND THE FOWLS OF THE AIR; FOR IT REPENTETH ME THAT I HAVE MADE THEM. BUT NOAH FOUND GRACE IN THE EYES OF THE SUSTAINER."

During the flood these "Fallen Angelic Beings" (CT) took flight and went to Saturn to dwell. After the flood, they returned to the planet Earth to set up the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah. In the present day, we are living in the new city of Sodom and these evil "Fallen Angelic Beings" (CT) that exist right on Earth with us.

QUESTION: WHAT RACE OF PEOPLE DID THE DEVIL MANIFEST IN?

ANSWER: The Devil (CH) returned in the physical cursed seed of Canaan (CH). He is in the flesh on earth, walking 'to and fro' and 'up and down' in it causing great plagues, wraths, famines, pestilences, wars and earthquakes. Read this quote carefully

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 72:6-8 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَأَنَّهُۥ كَانَ رِجَالٌ مِّنَ ٱلْإِنسِ يَعُوذُونَ بِرِجَالٍ مِّنَ ٱلْجِنِّ فَزَادُوهُمْ رَهَقًا ﴿٦﴾ وَأَنَّهُمْ ظَنُّوا۟ كَمَا ظَنَنتُمْ أَن لَّن يَبْعَثَ ٱللَّهُ أَحَدًا ﴿٧﴾ وَأَنَّا لَمَسْنَا ٱلسَّمَآءَ فَوَجَدْنَٰهَا مُلِئَتْ حَرَسًا شَدِيدًا وَشُهُبًا ﴿٨﴾

"AND SURELY THEY (NIMROD AND HIS PEOPLE, THE BABYLONIANS) THAT ARE MORTAL MEN FROM AMONG HUMAN BEINGS, SOUGHT REFUGE BY WAY OF MORTAL MEN WHO ARE FROM AMONG THE EVIL BEINGS (JINN, THE DEVIL SEED, CANAANITES-AMORITES) SO THEY INCREASED THEIR OPPRESSION (THE PALE CAVE PEOPLE OF BABEL). (6) AND SURELY THEY (BABYLONIANS) THOUGHT, AS ALL OF YOU THOUGHT, THAT ALLAH WOULD NOT RAISE ANYONE (ABRAHAM). (7) AND SURELY WE SOUGHT TO TOUCH THE HEAVENLY SKIES, [THE JINN PEOPLE OF NIMROD (BUILDING THE TOWER OF BABEL]) SO WE DISCOVERED IT (HEAVEN) TO BE FILLED WITH STRONG GUARDS (CHERUBIM, ANGELIC BEINGS) AND BEINGS OF LIGHT ATTACKING (SERAPHIM, ANGELIC BEINGS). (8)"

Look at the Arabic:

رِجَال مِن الإِنْس

Rijaalum Minal Insi
Mortal Men from the human beings

رِجَال مِنَ الجِنِّ

Rijaalim Minal Jinni, (CT)
Mortal Men from the Jinns

The word رجال Rijaal stems from the word رجل Rajila which means "to go on foot, walk, to assume masculine manners, behave like a mortal man.

Nouns that stems from the word are:

(1) (رِجْل - Rijl) (pl. ارجل - Arjul): **Foot**
(2) (رِجْل - Rijl) (pl. ارجال Arjaal): **Swarm (esp. locusts)**
(3) (رَاجِل - Raajil): **Going on foot, pedestrian, walking**
(4) (رَجُل Rajul) (pl. رِجَال Rijaal): **Mortal man**

Taken from Hans-Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary

So you tell me, what did ALLAH (س) say? He said "رِجَال مِن الإِنْسِ Rijaal Minal Insi is "**mortal men from among the people**" and (رِجَال مِنَ الجِنّ) Rijaal Minal Jinn. **"Mortal Men from among the Jinn".** This clearly says that there are mortal beings among human beings and mortal men from among the Jinn (the evil beings, the Devil's seed). So keep right on believing the Devil (CH) is a spook instead of a man who's walking to and fro in the earth making mischief and delighting in the fact that you don't recognize him. Al Qur'aan makes it plain for you to see yet, you still don't believe it.

ALLAH (س) brings to our attention that there are certain humans who will seek the protection of Human Jinns (CT) instead of ALLAH the Exalted. Why do you think the Most High made such a distinction: "humans" and "human Devils" (CH) if they do not exist? The Devil (CH) is not a spook or a mystical figure. The following quote shows that he is a human, if he wasn't how would he be able to answer the Most High or be able to walk on the Earth causing mischief.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET JOB BY THE PROPHET EZEKIAL WITH THE HELP OF THE ANGELIC BEING MICHAEL (SRA) 2:1-2 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.]

١وَكَانَ ذَاتَ يَوْمٍ أَنَّهُ جَاءَ بَنُو ٱللهِ لِيَمْثُلُوا أَمَامَ ٱلرَّبِّ وَجَاءَ ٱلشَّيْطَانُ أَيْضًا فِي
وَسْطِهِمْ لِيَمْثُلَ أَمَامَ ٱلرَّبِّ. ٢فَقَالَ ٱلرَّبُّ لِلشَّيْطَانِ مِنْ أَيْنَ جِئْتَ. فَأَجَابَ
ٱلشَّيْطَانُ ٱلرَّبَّ وَقَالَ مِنَ ٱلْجَوَلَانِ فِي ٱلأَرْضِ وَمِنَ ٱلتَّمَشِّي فِيهَا.

"AGAIN THERE WAS A DAY WHEN THE SONS OF ALLAH CAME TO PRESENT THEMSELVES BEFORE THE SUSTAINER, AND SATAN CAME ALSO AMONG THEM TO PRESENT HIMSELF BEFORE THE SUSTAINER. AND THE SUSTAINER SAID UNTO SATAN, FROM WHENCE COMEST THOU? AND SATAN ANSWERED THE SUSTAINER, AND SAID, FROM GOING TO AND FRO IN THE EARTH, AND FROM WALKING UP AND DOWN IN IT."

Refer to Job 1:7

The Devil (CH) is called **A MAN.** Azaaziyl (CH), who has now become Shaytaan (CH), is being called a man. In the following verse the Prophet Ezekiel (ص) is told the Devil (CH) is a **man walking in the earth. This is his biggest deception, because people are not going to know who he is.**

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL 28:2 [REVEALED 591 B.C.E].

٢يَا ٱبْنَ آدَمَ قُلْ لِرَئِيسِ صُورَ. هٰكَذَا قَالَ ٱلسَّيِّدُ ٱلرَّبُّ مِنْ أَجْلِ أَنَّهُ قَدِ ٱرْتَفَعَ قَلْبُكَ وَقُلْتَ أَنَا
إِلٰهٌ. فِي مَجْلِسِ ٱلآلِهَةِ أَجْلِسُ فِي قَلْبِ ٱلْبِحَارِ. وَأَنْتَ إِنْسَانٌ لاَ إِلٰهٌ وَإِنْ جَعَلْتَ قَلْبَكَ كَقَلْبِ ٱلآلِهَةِ.

"O SON OF ADAM, (EZEKIEL) SAY TO THE LEADER OF TYRUS, THIS IS WHAT THE MASTER, THE SUSTAINER SAID: ON ACCOUNT THAT, SURELY YOUR HEART IS RAISED (PRIDE) AND YOU SAID: I AM A DEITY IN THE SITTING PLACE (THRONE) OF THE DEITY IN HIS VERY SEAT (SURROUNDED BY SEAS). YOU SAID: THE SEAS AND YOU ARE NOTHING BUT A HUMAN BEING NOT A DEITY, AND YOU MADE THIS UP IN YOUR OWN HEART.

There are two important points to bring out in this quote to confirm the Devil (CH) is a physical man. The first point is the opening words of this verse:

There is no ARABIC word that says Man انسان Insaan here →

آدَم	ابن	يَا
ADAM	**SON OF**	**OH**

"OH SON OF ADAM"

The Prophet Ezekiel (ص) who is a descendant of the Prophet Adam (ص), is denouncing the pride of the Prince of Tyre (Itobaal II) and reminding him that he is merely a Human Being and regardless of the power he has, **he is not the ALMIGHTY.**

إِنْسَان	أَنْتَ	وَ
A HUMAN BEING	**YOU ARE**	**AND**

AND YOU ARE A HUMAN BEING

The word for a Human Being (إِنْسَان) INSAAN is in the plural form. Meaning he is one from a group of humans like him, namely the descendants of Canaan (the cursed race of human Devils, CT). Only someone who was possessed with the Jinn (CH) would think himself to be greater than the Most High.

The verse below uses the plural of the word Shaytaan (Ash Shayaatiyni, الشَّيَاطِين), showing that the Devil (CH) is not just one individual, he has a tribe of people: the Canaanites (Al Qur'aan 7:27). **For those of you who still want the Devil (CH) as a friend, read this:**

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 18:50 (IN PART) (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

أَفَتَتَّخِذُونَهُۥ وَذُرِّيَّتَهُۥٓ أَوْلِيَآءَ مِن دُونِى وَهُمْ لَكُمْ عَدُوٌۢ ۚ بِئْسَ لِلظَّٰلِمِينَ بَدَلًا ﴿٥٠﴾

"SO WILL YOU TAKE HIM (THE DEVIL) AND HIS OFFSPRING (DESCENDANTS; THE DEVIL HAS A BLOODSEED, A HUMAN FAMILY JUST LIKE ADAM'S BLACK FAMILY. HIS IS THE PALE RACE, TRIBE OF CANAAN'S CURSED SEED) AS YOUR FRIENDS (NOW YOU ARE TRULY THE HUMAN DEVILS, THE SEED OF THE ORIGINAL DEVIL, WHO FELL FROM GRACE, THE PALE RACE) RATHER THAN ME (ALLAH SAYS ME MEANING MINE AS IN ADAM'S SEED, THE BLACK SEED) AND THEY (THE HUMAN DEVIL, CURSED SEED OF CANAAN) ARE ALL OF YOUR ENEMY MISERABLY, EVIL IS THIS SUBSTITUTE (THE LIGHT OF ALLAH) FOR THE ONES IN SPIRITUAL DARKNESS (THE PRINCE OF DARKNESS AND HIS PEOPLE, THOSE WHO LIVE IN THE IMAGE OF THE BEAST AND RECEIVED HIS MARK OF APPROVAL). (50)"

In the Scriptures of ALLAH (س), descendancy has been determined by "seed"; meaning their physical offspring by sexual intercourse.

There are two words frequently used in the Scriptures to denote "seed". They are:

(1) نسل **Nasl** – (noun) Plural (انسال) is progeny, offspring, issue, descendants.

This word is derived from the root نسل Nasala – "to beget, procreate, sire, father, reproduce". This is the word that is used in the Torah (5 Book of Moses) when ALLAH (س) said He would put enmity between the serpent's seed and Hawwah (Refer to Genesis 3:15).

This word is found only once in the Qur'aan (Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:205).

The word نسل "seed" is derived from the root نسل Nasala "to beget, procreate, sire, father (children)";

Other words derived from this word are:

(a) إِنْسَال – **Insaal** – Procreation, generation

(b) تَنَاسُل – **Tanaasul** – Sexual propagation procreation, generation, reproduction

(c) أَعْضَاءُ التَّنَاسَل – **'Adaaut tanaasal** – Sexual organs, genitals

(d) ضَعْفُ التَّنَاسَل – **Da'fut tanaasal** – Sexual impotence

(e) تَنَاسُلِى **Tanaasuliy** – Procreative, propagative, genital, sexual.

(f) مَرْض تَنَاسُلِى – **Mard Tanaasuli** – Venereal disease.

(g) تَنَاسِلِيَات – **Tanaasiliyaat** – Sexual organs

The other word for progeny is:

(2) ذُرِّيَة **Dhurriya** – Progeny, descendants, children, offspring.

ذُرِّى **Dhurriy** – of or pertaining to the offspring or progeny.

The word ذُرِّيَة can be found in its plural form in Al Quraan 25:74 as offspring in Al Qur'aan 6:88.

The word ذريتهم Dhurriyatihim is used for descendants. In Al Qur'aan 2:124, 13:23 as offspring; in Al Qur'aan 29:28 as seed and Al Qur'aan 37:77 as progeny.

The point is ALLAH (س) is telling you that the Devil (CH) would have his own progeny (physical seed) and He was telling you this all the way back in the beginning when Adam and Eve were thrown out of the garden.

The Devil (CH) is not the red skin, pointed ear, horn face, pitchfork throwing monster that you imagine him to be! He's a walking, talking and breathing person just like you!!!

The physical Devil (CH) is your pale private doctor, your family lawyer, your friendly postman etc. So stop looking at that fictitious character and see the Devil (CH) for what he really is...a real human being like yourself. He's not only in the movies, he makes the movies. So this is clearly telling you that the Devil (CH) would have a seed, because these Devils (CT) had the power to procreate (father children).

Refer also to Al Qur'aan 2:102; 6:71, 113, 122; 7:27, 30; 17:27; 19:68, 83; 21:82; 23:97; 26:210, 221; 37:65; 38:37; 67:5.

You would rather live in the image of the beast than in the image your Creator chose. Look around and start noticing that the pale race: are the Canaanites, Horites, Amorites, Jebusites and pale Desert Arabs (CT) who are the Nebajothites and Dumahites also called Red Arabs who descended from Ishmael's (ص) two sons: Nebajoth and Dumah (Read Genesis 25:13, 14). They are open enemies of the Kedarites and Hadarites (descendants of Kedar and Hadar, Genesis 25:13), the Nubians (blacks and Latins) in this day and time. See also edition #158, Who's Who on The Planet Earth?

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 6:112 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَكَذَٰلِكَ جَعَلْنَا لِكُلِّ نَبِيٍّ عَدُوًّا شَيَاطِينَ الْإِنسِ وَالْجِنِّ يُوحِي بَعْضُهُمْ إِلَىٰ بَعْضٍ زُخْرُفَ
الْقَوْلِ غُرُورًا ۚ وَلَوْ شَاءَ رَبُّكَ مَا فَعَلُوهُ ۖ فَذَرْهُمْ وَمَا يَفْتَرُونَ ﴿١١٢﴾

"AND THUS HAVE WE MADE FOR ALL PROPHETS AN OPEN ENEMY, HUMAN DEVILS (SATAN IN HUMAN FORMS), AND THE JINN (THE EVIL DEMONS WHICH IS THEIR SPIRITS) WHO INSPIRE SOME OF THEM (TO DEVIL WORSHIP) OVER OTHERS (THE NORMAL CANAANITES, PALE RACE OF DEVILS) TO ADORN (MAKE THEM WEALTHY) TO SAY DECEPTIVE THINGS (TO LIE TO THE WHOLE WORLD AND MAKE PEOPLE THINK THEY ARE NOT THE DEVIL IN PHYSICAL FORM). AND IF IT BE THE WILL OF YOUR (MUHAMMAD) SUSTAINER THEY

(THE PHYSICAL DEVILS) WOULD NOT BE ABLE TO DO SO. (ALLAH LETS THE PALE RACE OF DEVIL TEST YOU) SO LEAVE THEM (DON'T MIX WITH THEM) IN THEIR FABRICATION (LIES). (112)"

What does ALLAH (س) say in the previous quote? ALLAH (س) says HUMAN DEVIL (CH) are an open enemy to the Prophets. The words used are:

شَيَاطِين	الإِنْس	وَ	الجِنّ
Devils	**The Human**	**and**	**The Jinn**

Human Devils (CT) are referred to as "Safun" (in human form) and the Jinn (CH) are the evil demons which is their spirits. The word Shayaatiyn (شيطين) means "physical Devils" (CT) and the word (الانسى) Al Insi means "Human Being" who's created from the clot or the separating cells, semen according to Lane Arabic-English Lexicon:

إنسان or أناسية is plural of إنسي إنسيون – ناس is masculine as in the Qur'aan 2:21 and sometimes femenine as meaning a tribe or a body of men, قبيلة or طائفة . The phrase, جائتك الناس , meaning, the tribe, or portion of people قطعة , came to thee. بنو الانسان means the sons of Adam.

Please make note that the translators have given you a mistranslation of this phase. The name ADAM آدم doesn't appear but the word for sons بنو BANU is here. This is classic of the pale pagan Arabs. I have shown you the same mistranslation in Genesis 2:7 where ADAM'S name has been omitted from the English translation. This is why it's necessary for my brethren to learn their language - Arabic Fusha. Then you can read the Scriptures in their original text (Arabic) and not in Greek.

> **"It's related that a party of the jinn, or ginii, came to the company of men, and asked permission to go in to them, whereupon the latter said to them, Who are you? and they answered ناس من الجن [A people of the jinn]."**
>
> **Lane Arabic-English Lexicon**

They're talking about the 200 Fallen Angels who came down to Earth and dwelled in the Land of Nod (Genesis 4:16).

إناس is more probably of راجل : some say that it's from رويجل signifying "perception" or "sight" and knowledge:", and "sensation";.

إنسان is also used for أنسان as though it were a dual meaning "a double associate," i.e. an associate with the jinn and with his own kind; for it's added, [أنساس بالجن و أنس بالخلق :].

Lane Arabic-English Lexicon

إنسا سمي إنساناً لانه عهد إليه فنسى [He (meaning the first man) was only named إنسان because he was commanded and he forgot].

إنس A numerous company of men; many men. A tribe staying, residing, dwelling, or abiding: the people of a place of alighting or abodel.

إنسي Of belonging to, mankind; human; [as also إنسي and إنساني :] a rel. n. from إنس – A human being; a man ; as also أنسي and إنسان .

Lane Arabic-English Lexicon

According to Hans-Wehr Arabic/English Dictionary it means: "man, mankind, human race".

So what did ALLAH (س) SAY? He said there are HUMAN Devils (CT) who are inspired by the Jinn (CH) to deceive the world and make them think they are not the Devil (CH) in human form.

On page 42 Mr. Philips states:

"Isa considers the creation of the White race a result of a Biblical curse commonly regarded among Christians as a divine curse against the black race, supposed descendants of Noah's son, Ham."

QUESTION: WHAT WAS THE PHYSICAL CURSE THAT CANAAN RECEIVED?

ANSWER: The physical curse La'na (لعنة) was the curse that was placed on Ibliys (CH) till the Day of Judgement. This same word La'na can be found throughout the Scriptures. In Genesis 4:11 it appears as Mal'uwn (ملعونٌ) in reference to Cain being cursed from the Earth.

It is also found in Qur'aan 4:46 as (لعنهم) La'nahum in referring to the Jews as being cursed for disbelief; in Al Qur'aan 4:47 as (نلعنهم) Nala'nahum cursing the leaders, like Nimrod was cursed for leading the people to set up partners with ALLAH (س) (he wanted the people to worship him, Nimrod); and in Al Qur'aan 4:47 again as (نلعنهم) Nala'nahum when it states, "We cursed the Sabbath breakers". The root word (لعن) La'ana (to curse, damn, exercrate, to utter the oath of condemnation, to curse each other, malediction) is also found in the following:

1. **(لَعِين) La'iyn** – Cursed, confounded, damned, outcast, exercrable detested, abhorred, abominable (abominable Snow-man: pale man's missing link).

2. **(اللَعِين) Al La'iyn** – The Evil One, The Devil (CH).

3. **(مُتَلَاعِن) Mutalaa'in** – Cursing each other, hostile, inimical.

The curse La'na (لعنة) is the physical curse, that of leprosy, which is where the pale people (race) came from (Amorites, Horites, Canaanites, Hitties, Edomites, etc). This is an actual copy from a page of "The New International Version Study Bible", Zondervan Bible Publishers, Grand Rapids Michigan, 1985 A.D. which can be purchased in any store. This bible is confirming what we've been saying for years – that the pale race are the descendants of the curse placed on Canaan.

Genesis 9:25 and the explanation of this verse according to The New International Version Study Bible:

found out what his youngest son had done to him, 25he said,

"Cursed[t] be Canaan![u]
The lowest of slaves
will he be to his brothers.[v]"

26He also said,

"Blessed be the LORD, the God of
Shem![w]
May Canaan be the slave[x] of Shem.[o]

9:25 *Cursed be Canaan!* Some maintain that Ham's son (see vv. 18,22) was to be punished because of his father's sin (see Ex 20:5), but Ex 20 restricts such punishment to "those who hate me." It is probably better to hold that Canaan and his descendants were to be punished because they were going to be even worse than Ham (Lev 18:2–3,6–30). *lowest of slaves.* Joshua's subjection of the Gibeonites (Jos 9:27) is one of the fulfillments (see also Jos 16:10; Jdg 1:28,30, 33,35; 1Ki 9:20–21). Noah's prophecy cannot be used to justify the enslavement of blacks, since those cursed here were Canaanites, who were Caucasian.

Another word for curse can be found in the Qur'aan. The word (غضب) Ghadaba which means "to become angry, cross, mad, vexed, irritated, exasperated, furious." In the last ayat (7th verse) of Suwratu'l Faatiha (Chapter of the Opening, 1st Chapter) you have:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 1:7 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

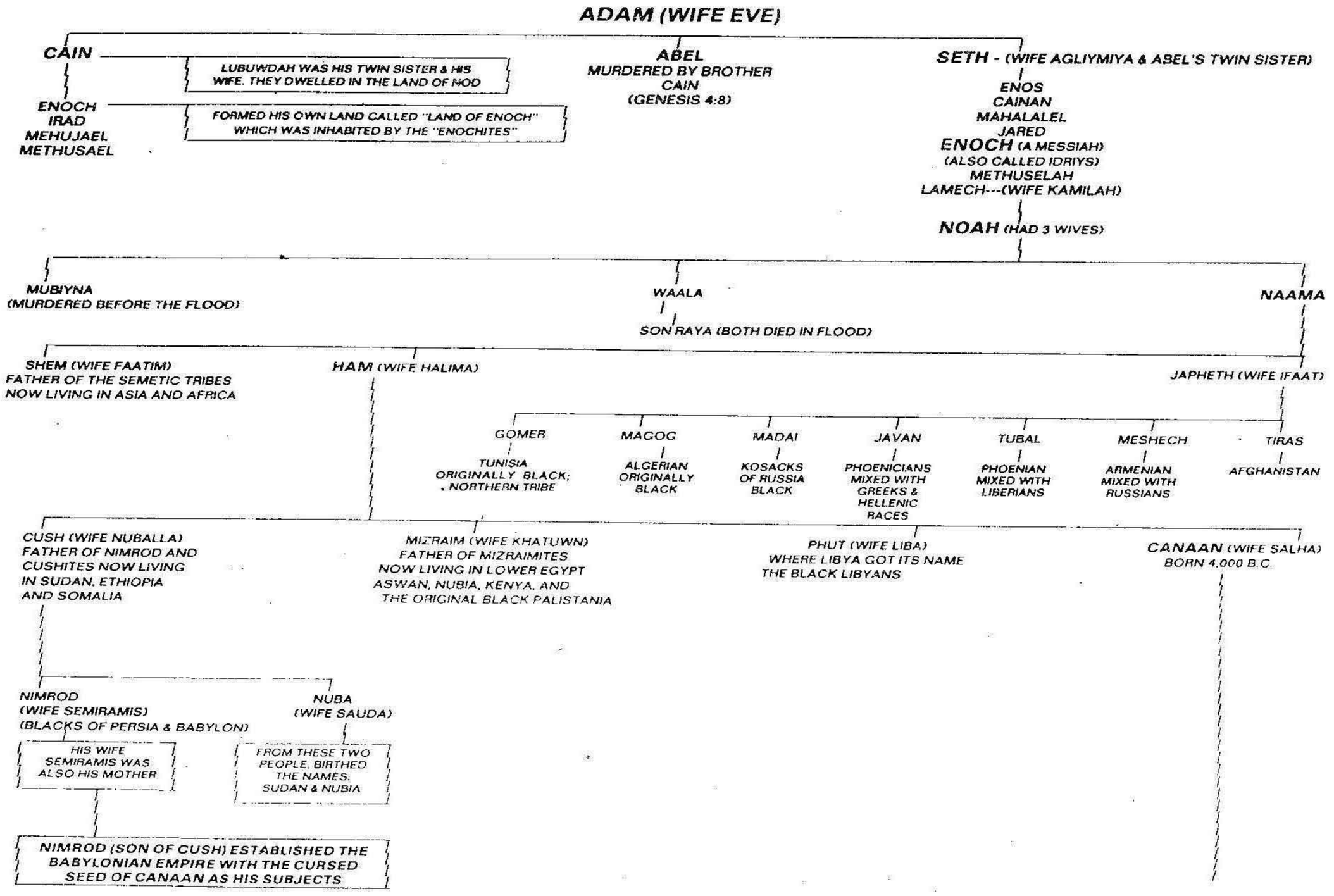
صِرَٰطَ ٱلَّذِينَ أَنعَمتَ عَلَيهِم غَيرِ ٱلمَغضُوبِ عَلَيهِم وَلَا ٱلضَّآلِّينَ ۝٧

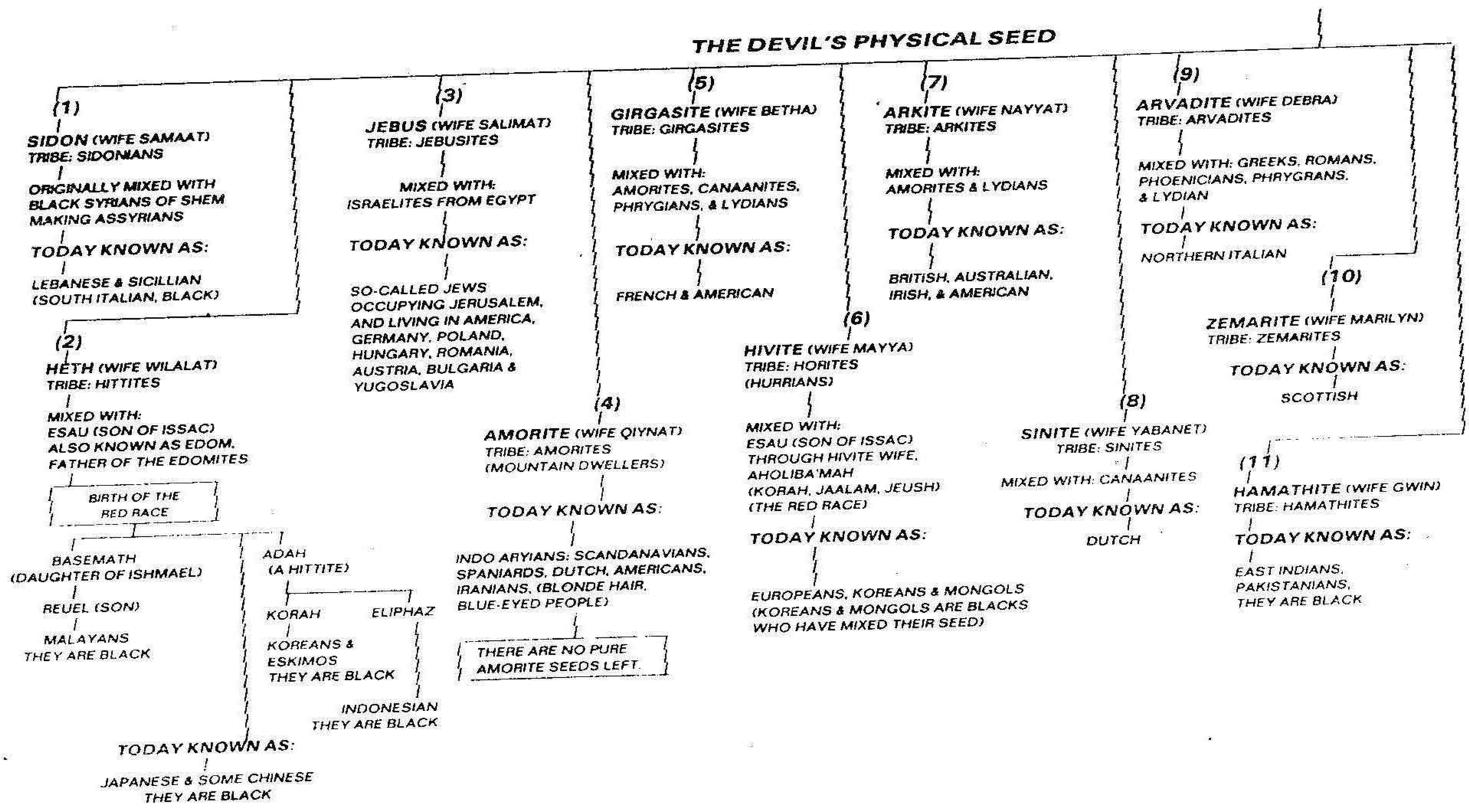
"THE NARROW PATH OF THOSE WHO HAVE EARNED YOUR (ALLAH'S) GRACE. THIS IS NOT INCLUSIVE OF THOSE WHO STIRRED YOUR ANGER AND BROUGHT AN EVERLASTING CURSE ON THEMSELVES (SONS OF CANAAN), AND THIS IS NOT INCLUSIVE OF THOSE WHO DRIFTED FROM THE LIGHT OF THE RIGHT SIDE TO THE DARKNESS ON THE LEFT SIDE: THE ASTRAY (CHILDREN OF ISRAEL). (7)"

This verse is saying: "I don't want to be like those of the curse seed, the ones with that incurable leprosy who were in the Caucasus Mountains" who made ALLAH (س) angry.

QUESTION: WHAT IS LEPROSY?

ANSWER: Leprosy is an infectious bacterial disease caused by Mycobacterium leprae. This bacteria produces lesions in the skin tissue and nerves and causes ulcers and sores on the body. Leprosy is also called Hansen's (Ham's sons) Disease.


ADAM (WIFE EVE)
CAIN
LUBUWDAH WAS HIS TWIN SISTER & HIS WIFE. THEY DWELLED IN THE LAND OF NOD
ENOCH
IRAD
MEHUJAEL
METHUSAEL
FORMED HIS OWN LAND CALLED "LAND OF ENOCH" WHICH WAS INHABITED BY THE "ENOCHITES"
ABEL
MURDERED BY BROTHER CAIN (GENESIS 4:8)
SETH - (WIFE AGLIYMIYA & ABEL'S TWIN SISTER)
ENOS
CAINAN
MAHALALEL
JARED
ENOCH (A MESSIAH)
(ALSO CALLED IDRIYS)
METHUSELAH
LAMECH---(WIFE KAMILAH)
NOAH (HAD 3 WIVES)
MUBIYNA
(MURDERED BEFORE THE FLOOD)
WAALA
SON RAYA (BOTH DIED IN FLOOD)
NAAMA
SHEM (WIFE FAATIM)
FATHER OF THE SEMETIC TRIBES
NOW LIVING IN ASIA AND AFRICA
HAM (WIFE HALIMA)
JAPHETH (WIFE IFAAT)
GOMER
TUNISIA
ORIGINALLY BLACK;
NORTHERN TRIBE
MAGOG
ALGERIAN
ORIGINALLY
BLACK
MADAI
KOSACKS
OF RUSSIA
BLACK
JAVAN
PHOENICIANS
MIXED WITH
GREEKS &
HELLENIC
RACES
TUBAL
PHOENIAN
MIXED WITH
LIBERIANS
MESHECH
ARMENIAN
MIXED WITH
RUSSIANS
TIRAS
AFGHANISTAN
CUSH (WIFE NUBALLA)
FATHER OF NIMROD AND
CUSHITES NOW LIVING
IN SUDAN, ETHIOPIA
AND SOMALIA
MIZRAIM (WIFE KHATUWN)
FATHER OF MIZRAIMITES
NOW LIVING IN LOWER EGYPT
ASWAN, NUBIA, KENYA, AND
THE ORIGINAL BLACK PALISTANIA
PHUT (WIFE LIBA)
WHERE LIBYA GOT ITS NAME
THE BLACK LIBYANS
CANAAN (WIFE SALHA)
BORN 4,000 B.C.
NIMROD
(WIFE SEMIRAMIS)
(BLACKS OF PERSIA & BABYLON)
NUBA
(WIFE SAUDA)
HIS WIFE
SEMIRAMIS WAS
ALSO HIS MOTHER
FROM THESE TWO
PEOPLE, BIRTHED
THE NAMES:
SUDAN & NUBIA
NIMROD (SON OF CUSH) ESTABLISHED THE BABYLONIAN EMPIRE WITH THE CURSED SEED OF CANAAN AS HIS SUBJECTS


THE DEVIL'S PHYSICAL SEED
(1)
SIDON (WIFE SAMAAT)
TRIBE: SIDONIANS
ORIGINALLY MIXED WITH
BLACK SYRIANS OF SHEM
MAKING ASSYRIANS
TODAY KNOWN AS:
LEBANESE & SICILLIAN
(SOUTH ITALIAN, BLACK)
(2)
HETH (WIFE WILALAT)
TRIBE: HITTITES
MIXED WITH:
ESAU (SON OF ISSAC)
ALSO KNOWN AS EDOM,
FATHER OF THE EDOMITES
BIRTH OF THE
RED RACE
BASEMATH
(DAUGHTER OF ISHMAEL)
REUEL (SON)
MALAYANS
THEY ARE BLACK
ADAH
(A HITTITE)
KORAH
ELIPHAZ
KOREANS &
ESKIMOS
THEY ARE BLACK
INDONESIAN
THEY ARE BLACK
TODAY KNOWN AS:
JAPANESE & SOME CHINESE
THEY ARE BLACK
(3)
JEBUS (WIFE SALIMAT)
TRIBE: JEBUSITES
MIXED WITH:
ISRAELITES FROM EGYPT
TODAY KNOWN AS:
SO-CALLED JEWS
OCCUPYING JERUSALEM,
AND LIVING IN AMERICA,
GERMANY, POLAND,
HUNGARY, ROMANIA,
AUSTRIA, BULGARIA &
YUGOSLAVIA
(4)
AMORITE (WIFE QIYNAT)
TRIBE: AMORITES
(MOUNTAIN DWELLERS)
TODAY KNOWN AS:
INDO ARYIANS: SCANDANAVIANS,
SPANIARDS, DUTCH, AMERICANS,
IRANIANS, (BLONDE HAIR,
BLUE-EYED PEOPLE)
THERE ARE NO PURE
AMORITE SEEDS LEFT.
(5)
GIRGASITE (WIFE BETHA)
TRIBE: GIRGASITES
MIXED WITH:
AMORITES, CANAANITES,
PHRYGIANS, & LYDIANS
TODAY KNOWN AS:
FRENCH & AMERICAN
(6)
HIVITE (WIFE MAYYA)
TRIBE: HORITES
(HURRIANS)
MIXED WITH:
ESAU (SON OF ISSAC)
THROUGH HIVITE WIFE,
AHOLIBA'MAH
(KORAH, JAALAM, JEUSH)
(THE RED RACE)
TODAY KNOWN AS:
EUROPEANS, KOREANS & MONGOLS
(KOREANS & MONGOLS ARE BLACKS
WHO HAVE MIXED THEIR SEED)
(7)
ARKITE (WIFE NAYYAT)
TRIBE: ARKITES
MIXED WITH:
AMORITES & LYDIANS
TODAY KNOWN AS:
BRITISH, AUSTRALIAN,
IRISH, & AMERICAN
(8)
SINITE (WIFE YABANET)
TRIBE: SINITES
MIXED WITH: CANAANITES
TODAY KNOWN AS:
DUTCH
(9)
ARVADITE (WIFE DEBRA)
TRIBE: ARVADITES
MIXED WITH: GREEKS, ROMANS,
PHOENICIANS, PHRYGRANS,
& LYDIAN
TODAY KNOWN AS:
NORTHERN ITALIAN
(10)
ZEMARITE (WIFE MARILYN)
TRIBE: ZEMARITES
TODAY KNOWN AS:
SCOTTISH
(11)
HAMATHITE (WIFE GWIN)
TRIBE: HAMATHITES
TODAY KNOWN AS:
EAST INDIANS,
PAKISTANIANS,
THEY ARE BLACK

These are the Sons of Canaan, they are the RACE OF DEVILS who have wreaked havoc throughout the earth. So no longer refer to them as Irish, Polish, English, Americans, or Jewish, but refer to them by their names:

JEBUSITES (Pale Jews, Polish), or AMORITES (Americans, British, and Spaniards).

The Spaniards are the native inhabitants of Spain. They are the Pale race (CT) and are not to be confused with our Latino brothers and sisters (who are Nubian) who inhabit Mexico, Puerto Rico, Central America (Guatemala, Cuba, Santa Domingo, Panama, Costa Rica, and Nicaragua), South America (Guyana, and Uruguay.

The Pale race (CT) should also refer to you by your name:

NUBIANS

Some Nubians, throughout time, have mixed their seed with the cursed sons of Canaan and as a result they are now known as:

SICILIANS (Southern Italians), KOREANS, JAPANESE, IDONESIANS, PAKISTANIANS, MALAYANS, ESKIMOS, SOME CHINESE, and EAST INDIANS.

THEY ARE ALL BLACK!!!

Although they have violated the commandments of the MOST HIGH, they are not the sons of Canaan (even though they've mixed their blood with them).

SONS OF CANAAN	TODAY KNOWN AS	TRIBAL NAME
SIDON	LEBANESE AND SICILLIAN (SOUTH ITALIAN, BLACK)	SIDONIANS
HETH	JAPANESE AND SOME CHINESE (BLACK)	HITTITES
JEBUS	SO-CALLED JEWS OCCUPYING JERUSALEM, ANDJEBUSITESLIVING IN AMERICA, GERMANY, POLAND, HUNGARY, ROMANIA, AUSTRIA, BULGARIA, & YUGOSLAVIA	
AMORITE	INDO ARYIANS: SCANDANAVIANS, SPANIARDS, DUTCH, AMERICANS, IRANIANS, (BLONDE HAIR, BLUE-EYED PEOPLE)	AMORITES
GIRGASITE	FRENCH AND AMERICAN	GIRGASITES
HIVITE	EUROPEANS, KOREANS & MONGOLS (KOREANS & MONGOLS ARE BLACK WHO'VE MIXED THEIR SEED)	HORITES
ARKITE	BRITISH, AUSTRALIAN, IRISH, AND AMERICAN	ARKITES
SINITE	DUTCH	SINITES
ARVADITE	NORTHERN ITALIAN	ARVADITES
ZEMARITE	SCOTTISH	ZEMARITES
HAMATHITE	EAST INDIANS, PAKISTANIANS (THEY ARE BLACK)	HAMATHITES

The Bible says:

TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) GENESIS 9:25

"AND HE SAID, CURSED BE CANAAN; A SERVANT OF SERVANTS SHALL HE BE UNTO HIS BRETHREN."

TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 14:34

"WHEN YE BE COME INTO THE LAND OF CANAAN, WHICH I GIVE TO YOU FOR A POSSESSION, AND I PUT THE PLAGUE OF LEPROSY IN A HOUSE OF THE LAND OF YOUR POSSESSION:"

It is incurable for it is a disease placed on the genes of Canaan and his descendants[51]. The disease of leprosy is classified in the 13th chapter of the Book of Leviticus which will be cited as we go along.

Pathology of Leprosy:

As the leprosy bacteria multiply, they invade adjoining skin areas and find their way into the nerves supplying the skin. As the infection spreads, bacteria break out of the nerves at various points in the skin to produce macules (discolored spot or patches on the skin neither elevated nor depressed and papules (red elevated area on the skin solid and circumscribed from the side of a pinhead to that of a pea). These are painless. This is how it's described in the Scriptures:

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 13:2 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E]

إِذَا كَانَ إِنسَانٌ فِي جِلْدِ جَسَدِهِ نَاتِئٌ أَوْ قُوبَاءٌ أَوْ لُمْعَةٌ تَصِيرُ فِي جِلْدِ جَسَدِهِ ضَرْبَةَ بَرَصٍ
يُؤْتَى بِهِ إِلَى هَارُونَ الْكَاهِنِ أَوْ إِلَى أَحَدِ بَنِيهِ الْكَهَنَةِ

"WHEN A MAN SHALL HAVE IN THE SKIN OF HIS FLESH A RISING, A SCAB, OR BRIGHT SPOT, AND IT BE IN THE SKIN OF HIS FLESH LIKE THE PLAGUE OF LEPROSY; THEN HE SHALL BE BROUGHT UNTO AARON THE PRIEST, OR UNTO ONE OF HIS SONS THE PRIESTS:"

Leprosy chiefly affects the skin and peripheral nerves. The earliest sign of leprosy is a skin lesion, located anywhere on the body damaging the skin nerve, thus there is loss of feeling. Nerve involvement can lead to damage of muscles and bones. The bacteria grows unchecked and skin lesions appear over most of the body. When the face is involved, the nodules together with the loss of the eyebrows and eyelashes, give the face a typical leonin appearance. The nodules are easily infected, giving rise to deep ulcers that heal slowly whose scars deform the face. This process often causes the loss of the nose, fingers, and toes and destroys the sight.

For instance the Arabic word for Leprosy (برص) from the Lane Arabic-English Lexicon:

> بَرَصٌ [*Leprosy*; particularly the *malignant species thereof termed "leuce;"*] *a certain disease*, (Ṣ, TA,) *well known*, (TA,) *which is a whiteness*; (Ṣ;) *a whiteness incident in the skin*; (M;) *a whiteness which appears upon the exterior of the body, by reason of a corrupt state of constitution.* (A, Ḳ.) — ‡ *What has become white, in a beast, in consequence of his being bitten.*

51. *Refer to the Zondervan Bible, footnote on Genesis 9:25 which clearly states that Canaan was "Caucasian".*

The next definition under leprosy in the Lane Arabic-English Lexicon is as follows:

> بُرْصَةٌ † *i. q.* بَلُّوقَةٌ; (ISh;) pl. بِرَاصٌ, (ISh, Ḳ,) which signifies *White places,* (ISh,) or *portions distinct from the rest,* (Ḳ,) *in sand, which give growth to nothing.* (ISh, Ḳ.) — The pl. also signifies † The *alighting-places of the jinn,* or *genii:* (Ḳ:) [reminding us of our fairy-rings:] in which sense, also, it is pl. of بُرْصَةٌ. (TA.) — Also, the sing., † *An aperture in clouds,* or *mist, through which the face of the sky is seen.* (M, TA.)

In case you don't get a full picture of what this definition means pay attention to this. Within the definition the word "alighting" is used. The word "alight" according to the Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary means:

Alight –to come down from something; to descend from the air and come to rest.

Didn't the Devil and his Fallen Angelic Beings (Jinn, CT) get cast out, or "descended from the air (heavens) and come to rest" on the planet Earth (Numbers 13:33; II Peter 2:4; Revelation 12:2,3)? Compare what happened to these Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) to the meaning of "alight". Isn't it the same thing?

The definition distinctively states: "white" referring to the Caucasian race, the pale man, physical manifestation of the Devil (CH). Leprosy is associated with the pale race:

Jinn = Leprosy = pale race (Canaanite)

THEY ARE ALL ONE AND THE SAME!!

The modern-day pale man, (Canaanite, Caucasian) is the Devil's (CH) seed on Earth.

Manifestation of the Curse of Leprosy:

DOMINANT GENE ADAM'S DESCENDANTS	RECESSIVE GENE DEVIL'S SEED (CANAANITES)
• Dark brown to black hair	• Blonde hair
• Nappy hair or curly (wavy)	• Straight hair
• Normal skin pigmentation: brown, carmel or black	• Albinism (absence of melanin)
• Brown, black or hazel eyes	• Blue or grey eyes
• Broad or thin lips	• Thin lips
• Large eyes or slanted	• Small eyes

The hereditary make-up of Canaanites (descendants of Canaan) consists of recessive genes. This explains why they look the way they do:

Leprosy is widely distributed in areas where the descendants of Canaan have migrated (Refer to chart under section "What was the physical curse that Canaan received?") The majority of lepers in this day and time are primarily in the Caucasus Mountain region, and all of Europe.

The physical manifestation of leprosy is abundant in Europe where the majority of the Canaanites dwell. This is the grossly diseased body of the "elephant man". This is the unclean leprosy described thousands of years ago in Leviticus 13:9-11.→

←This is the likeness of Canaan who was born an albino. Before Canaan was born there was only one race on the planet Earth, the black race. He is the father of the pale race which exists today.

←This is the modern day descendant of one of the 11 sons of Canaan which exists today in America, the Amorite. Their distinct characteristics are blonde hair, blue eyes and of course pale skin which is described in Leviticus 13:4 and 13:30.

This differences in races is why the Most High commanded Nubians not to mix their seed with Canaanites (Genesis 24:1-4; Genesis 28:1-2). Blacks can mix with Blacks but ALLAH (س) forbade us to mix with the pale race. Therefore you go against ALLAH's (س) commandments if you have a Canaanite husband, wife, boyfriend or girlfriend. Once a (black) Nubian man mixes his seed with the Canaanites of the recessive gene, he takes the chance of his children possessing or carrying degenerative genes.

In the following quote the Prophet Abraham's (ص) servant named Eliezer swore to him that he wouldn't take a female offspring of Canaan for a wife because they were the cursed tribe of people.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 24:37 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

٣٧ وَٱسْتَحْلَفَنِي سَيِّدِي قَائِلًا لَا تَأْخُذْ زَوْجَةً لِٱبْنِي مِنْ بَنَاتِ ٱلْكَنْعَانِيِّينَ ٱلَّذِينَ أَنَا سَاكِنٌ فِي أَرْضِهِمْ.

"AND MY MASTER MADE ME SWEAR, SAYING, THOU SHALT NOT TAKE A WIFE TO MY SON OF THE DAUGHTERS OF THE CANAANITES, IN WHOSE LAND I DWELL."

Leviticus describes what the traits of leprosy are:

WHITE SKIN:

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 13:4 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E]

٤ لٰكِنْ إِنْ كَانَتِ ٱلضَّرْبَةُ لُمْعَةً بَيْضَاءَ فِي جِلْدِ جَسَدِهِ وَلَمْ يَكُنْ مَنْظَرُهَا أَعْمَقَ مِنَ ٱلْجِلْدِ وَلَمْ يَبْيَضَّ شَعَرُهَا يَحْجُزُ ٱلْكَاهِنُ ٱلْمَضْرُوبَ سَبْعَةَ أَيَّامٍ.

"IF THE BRIGHT SPOT BE WHITE IN THE SKIN OF HIS FLESH, AND IN SIGHT BE NOT DEEPER THAN THE SKIN, AND THE HAIR THEREOF BE NOT TURNED WHITE; THEN THE PRIEST SHALL SHUT UP HIM THAT HATH THE PLAGUE SEVEN DAYS."

BLONDE STRAIGHT HAIR:

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 13:30 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E]

٣٠ وَرَأَى ٱلْكَاهِنُ ٱلضَّرْبَةَ وَإِذَا مَنْظَرُهَا أَعْمَقُ مِنَ ٱلْجِلْدِ وَفِيهَا شَعَرٌ أَشْقَرُ دَقِيقٌ يَحْكُمُ ٱلْكَاهِنُ بِنَجَاسَتِهِ. إِنَّهَا قَرَعٌ. بَرَصُ ٱلرَّأْسِ أَوِ ٱلذَّقَنِ.

"THEN THE PRIEST SHALL SEE THE PLAGUE: AND, BEHOLD, IF IT BE IN SIGHT DEEPER THAN THE SKIN; AND THERE BE IN IT A YELLOW THIN HAIR; THEN THE

PRIEST SHALL PRONOUNCE HIM UNCLEAN: IT IS A DRY SCALL, EVEN A LEPROSY UPON THE HEAD OR BEARD."

The Qur'aan testifies to the Blue Eyes:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUH'AMMAD) 20:102 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَوْمَ يُنفَخُ فِي ٱلصُّورِ ۚ وَنَحْشُرُ ٱلْمُجْرِمِينَ يَوْمَئِذٍ زُرْقًا ﴿١٠٢﴾

"ON THAT DAY (THE LAST DAY-YAWMU'L AKHIRI) WHEN THE TRUMPET WILL BE BLOWN (BY THE ANGELIC BEING RAPHAEL) AND ON THAT DAY (THE LAST DAY) WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) WILL GATHER THE GUILTY BLUE EYED. (102)"

And all the translators of the Qur'aan accept this or uses its real meaning in their commentaries.

QUESTION: WHAT CAUSED CANAAN TO BE PALE SKINNED?

ANSWER: Before we go any further in explaining this curse let us look at the biological components of the skin.

The Skin:

The skin is composed of two layers of tissue: the epidermis, an outer layer which is in contact with the environment, and a deeper layer called the dermis.

The epidermis consists of live, continuously dividing epithelial cells covered on the surface by dead cells that were originally deeper and were pushed upward by newly developing cells underneath. The dead cells are constantly flaking off from the skin frequently in irregular patches. These dead cells contain large amounts of Keratin (an insoluble, fibrous protein) that forms the outer barrier of the skin.

The dermis is a broad layer of connective tissue composed of collagen and elastic fibers. It contains blood and lymph vessels nerves, sweat and sebaceous glands and hair roots.

Color of the Skin:

The color of the skin is determined by the pigment called melanin, which is produced by cells in the epidermis called melanocytes. The skin of a black persons and the darker areas of the skin of pale people (for example, the nipple) contains large amounts of this pigment. Production of melanin by melanocytes is largely under the control of a hormone secreted from the hypothalamus gland of the brain, called melanocyte-stimulating hormone (MSH). Increased production of melanin occurs with sun-tanning.

Because changes in skin color can occur in the black race, these changes are noticeable and cause great distress to the individual. For example: hypopigmentation (loss or decrease in skin color) and hyperpigmentation (increase in color) may occur after disease or injury to the skin.

In general, persons with black skin suffer from the same skin conditions as those with pale skin although they are less apt to get skin cancer. On the other hand, members of the black race have a greater chance of developing keloid scars[52].

Thus your complexion depends on the amount of melanin you have. For example any color mixed with black will result in black dominating:

Black and Red	**Black**
Black and Pink	**Black**
Black and Peach	**Black**
Black and Yellow	**Black**

Nubians (blacks) are capable of mixing amongst themselves without deteriorating our genes.

Black	**Hawaiian**
Black	**Puerto Rican**
Black	**Sicilian**
Black	**South American**
Black	**Philipino**

QUESTION: WHAT IS ALBINISM?

ANSWER: Albinism is a hereditary condition in which an organism cannot produce pigment (color). Only individuals with 2 albinism genes have this. Albinism according to the Tabers Encyclopedic Medical Dictionary means:

Albinism – [Portuguese from Latin Albus, white]. Absence of pigment in the skin, hair and eye, partial or total. Albinism is a hereditary condition in which an organism cannot produce pigment (color).

Albinism is the result of the curse of leprosy placed on Canaan. He was born albino and gave birth to the pale race. Canaan didn't know why he was pale and scabby since everyone else was black with smooth skin. Because of this he was shunned and persecuted. Therefore, he fled to the Caucasus Mountain and lived in the caves where the cold climate protected his skin from the hot sun and the darkness was favorable to his eyes

52. *Medical information extracted from: Textbook of Medical-Surgical Nursing by Suddarth, pages 1159-1160.*

which were sensitive to sunlight. According to the Qur'aan their appearance is such, that you'd run away from fright (Al Qur'aan 18:18).

If you look at some of these Canaanites nowadays, you can see that they are slowly but surely returning back to their original form. Their bodies are curled over from overgrowths and deformities, with liver spots everywhere. (Liver spots – yellowish brown spots on skin following some digestive disorder). These are your clean lepers of the Bible.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 13:39
[REVEALED 1473 B.C.E]

"وَرَأَى ٱلْكَاهِنُ وَإِذَا فِي جِلْدِ جَسَدِهِ لُمَعٌ كَامِدَةُ ٱللَّوْنِ بَيْضَاءُ فَذٰلِكَ بَهَقٌ قَدْ أَفْرَخَ فِي ٱلْجِلْدِ.
إِنَّهُ طَاهِرٌ

"THEN THE PRIEST SHALL LOOK: AND, BEHOLD, IF THE BRIGHT SPOTS IN THE SKIN OF THEIR FLESH BE DARKISH WHITE, IT IS A FRECKLED SPOT THAT GROWETH IN THE SKIN; HE IS CLEAN."

Lepers can either be of the clean or unclean kind. Because they may be in a clean state, the leper may go unnoticed, as they do today. But inspite of this, there are still modern day symptoms of leprosy that coincide with those existing in the Scriptures.

Cancer:

Skin cancer (Basal Cell Carcinoma) arise from the lower layer of the epidermis on the hair follicles. Because cancer is a disease that is a result of the curse of leprosy, it can appear at any time in any individual. Canaanites are prone to this disease because they carry it in their genes. Cancer generally appears on the sun-exposed areas of the body. Because Canaanites try to sun-tan their frail, pale skin in order to be "dark", they are very susceptible to this disease. The destruction of the ozone layer in the atmosphere is allowing more deadly sun rays to penetrated and it will affect all Canaanites which love to sun-bathe. This form of skin cancer usually appears as a small waxy nodule with rolled translucent, pearly border anywhere in the body. **(2 Kings 20:1,7).**

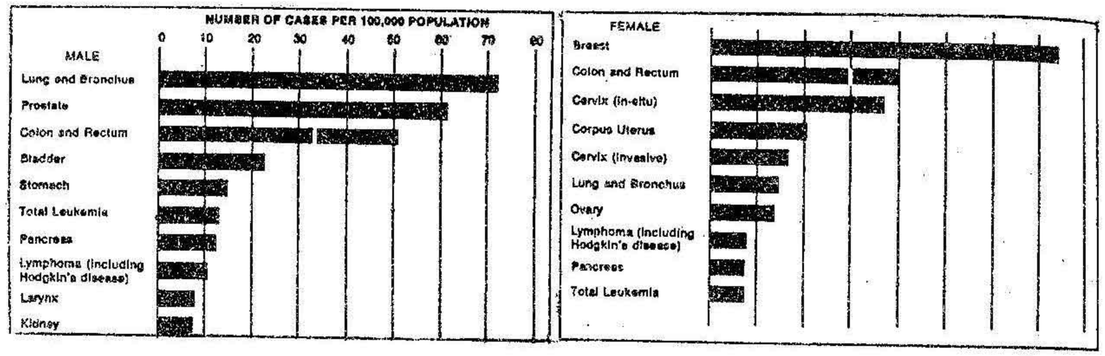
Melanoma:

A malignant and the most deadliest kind of skin cancer in Canaanites. It is often signaled by a change in an ordinary mole in any part of the body. The mole grows darker, wider, or thicker becoming irregular in shape and begins to itch, hurt or bleed. From this stage it can spread to other parts of the body and become fatal. The mole can be surgically removed but it does not mean another mole won't become cancerous after this disease first appears. Melanoma accounted for 5,800 deaths in the year 1989 A.D. It has become the most common cancer among Canaanites between the ages of 25 and 29 and is rapidly increasing. **(Leviticus 13:8)**

Psoriasis:

One of the most common skin diseases whose cause is also leprosy. This disease effects adults more commonly than children. Psoriasis reoccurs during the summer and winter months. Initially there is a bright red sharply defined, elevated lesion covered with a thick, dry, silvery scale. The affecting areas are the elbows, knees, scalp, nails and lower back. Because it is a disease carried in the genes of the Canaanite, it cannot be cured. **(Leviticus 13:43).**

Other forms of cancers prevalent in Canaanites:



Cancer incidence by site and sex: United States. (Age-adjusted to 1970 U.S. population) (*National Cancer Institute, Third National Cancer Survey*)

Lupus Erythematosus:

This is a form of leprosy that is no longer considered rare. Lupus is characterized by spontaneous "flare ups" and is initiated by sunlight and exposure to ultraviolet light. Also recognized by the characteristic "Butterfly Rash" found on the face. Major body organs and systems are involved due to invasion by immune complexes; systemic inflammation results and joint inflammation or arthritis. Lupus arthritis can be deforming. (Leviticus 13:28).

Elephantitis:

This form of cancer attacks the skin which becomes rough like the hide of an elephant. In its primary stages nodules appear in the skin and swell up whichever part of the body is affected. These nodules never go away and since they are easily infected they enlarge rapidly. Recurring infection in the nodules makes them permanently enlarged. There is no cure for Elephantitis because like all other forms of cancer, it is a disease carried in the genes of Canaanites. **Leviticus 13:9–13**

These are only a few of the modern day diseases that go unrecognized as Leprosy. The list goes on:

Eczema
Kyphosis (hump-back)
Dermatitis
Folliculitis
Pseudo Folliculitus Barbae (shaving bumps)

Many of these diseases reoccur due to a lot of exposure to sunlight. Now that the ozone layer is deteriorating at such a rapid rate, these diseases are going to show up more rapidly. The Devil (CH) is slowly destroying the ozone layer causing more radioactive, ultra violet light to pass through into our atmosphere from the sun. Since the Canaanites lack the natural protection of skin, (lack of melanin) exposure to these rays will make them prone to developing skin cancer. The Canaanite race will be dying at a faster rate and He (the Devil, CH) knows that. That's why he's finding ways of regenerating tissue, rearranging genetic codes, breeding by way of test tube babies, artificial insemination, male pregnancies and a number of life saving techniques. He is also pushing inter-racial marriages, especially white males to black females, so that he can breed a stronger seed.

The Canaanite is a walking disease. If you need more information refer to edition #95, entitled "He's A Disease", and edition #20, "The Paleman"

QUESTION: HOW DO YOU KNOW HAM WASN'T CURSED?

ANSWER: When ALLAH (ﷻ) spoke through the Prophet Noah (ﷺ) he didn't say cursed be Ham, he said Canaan (Genesis 9:22-25) who had not been born yet (Genesis 9:18). The 10th chapter of Genesis then tells us that Ham had four sons, the fourth of which was Canaan (Genesis 10:6).

Also look at the name Ham (חם) in the Hebrew language in any dictionary and you will see it means "hot or burnt black". The Arabic word Hama' (حما) in Al Qur'aan 15:28 means "black mud" and the word SALSAALIN (صلصال) means "clay". This isn't something I am making up. The Pale Arabs have translated the word Hama' (حما) as "black" or "sun burnt" long before we did, they just never thought you would be able to read the Arabic of the Qur'aan or think for yourself as to the true meaning of this word.

Now I ask you, is one-fourth of Europe Muslim? The answer is no, they are not; but three-fourths of Africa is Muslim. Now think about this for a moment. Then I ask you which people appear to be more obedient to ALLAH (ﷻ)? You know the answer. These Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) are seizing the world. Now I want you to see for yourself that <u>the Devil (CH) is a man and has a seed.</u>

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 7:27 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنَّهُۥ يَرَىٰكُمْ هُوَ وَقَبِيلُهُۥ مِنْ حَيْثُ لَا تَرَوْنَهُمْ ۗ إِنَّا جَعَلْنَا ٱلشَّيَٰطِينَ أَوْلِيَآءَ لِلَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ ﴿٢٧﴾

"SURELY HE (THE DEVIL) SEES YOU ALL, HIM AND HIS TRIBE OF PEOPLE (THE CANAANITES); FROM WHERE (A PLACE) THAT YOU ALL DON'T SEE HIM (HE IS DISGUISED). SURELY WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) HAVE MADE THE PHYSICAL DEVILS (THE CURSED SEED OF CANAAN PALE RACE) TO BECOME THE CLOSEST OF FRIENDS FOR ALL THOSE (ADAM'S SEED, BLACK RACE) WHO DON'T HAVE FAITH. (27)"

Notice the underlined words in the above quote are plural, meaning more than one tribe of the Devil (CH).

HUWA WA QABIYLUHU (هُوَ وَ قَبِيلُهُ)
The Devil and his race
He and his tribe

In another form this same word is used in Al Qur'aan 49:13:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 49:13 [REVEALED 610 AD]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلنَّاسُ إِنَّا خَلَقْنَٰكُم مِّن ذَكَرٍ وَأُنثَىٰ وَجَعَلْنَٰكُمْ شُعُوبًا وَقَبَآئِلَ لِتَعَارَفُوٓا۟ ۚ إِنَّ أَكْرَمَكُمْ عِندَ ٱللَّهِ أَتْقَىٰكُمْ ۚ إِنَّ ٱللَّهَ عَلِيمٌ خَبِيرٌ ﴿١٣﴾

"OH YOU PEOPLE! SURELY WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) CREATED YOU ALL FROM A MALE (ADAM) AND FEMALE (HAWWAH) AND WE MADE YOU ALL INTO TRIBES (SHU'UWBAN: ISHMAELITES, ISRAELITES, MIDIANITES, CANAANITES, EDOMITES) AND FAMILIES (QABAA'ILA: ABRAHAM'S CHILDREN) SO THAT YOU WOULD KNOW ABOUT EACH OTHER. SURELY THE MOST HONOURABLE OF YOU WITH ALLAH ARE THOSE OF YOU WHO WOULD TREMBLE AT THE MENTION OF ALLAH (TRUE FEAR). SURELY ALLAH IS KNOWING AND AWARE. (13)"

قَبَآئِل	وَ	شُعُوباً
Tribes	**And**	**Families**

Yet tribe is used here in reference to people.

QUESTION: WHAT IS A TRIBE?

ANSWER: The word TRIBE is defined in the Lane Arabic - English Lexicon as:

(قَبَلَ) QABALA: He looked, received, or admitted willingly or with approbation; accepted.

(قَبِيل) QABIYL: Kind, species, class race of the kind, etc. Without "ة", (taa marboowta), a body of men from several generations.

(قَبِيلَة) QABIYLA: A body of men from one father and mother.

Lane Arabic-English Lexicon

In reference to tribe the Arabic word Dhuriyyat (ذريتي) which can be found in Al Qur'aan 2:124 and 18:50 also means "progeny, offspring, seed".

The word "tribe" in the English language is defined in the Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary as:

1. A social group comprising numerous families, clans or generations together with slaves, dependents, or adopted strangers. (b) A political division of the Roman people origin representing one of the three primitive tribes of ancient Rome.

2. A group of persons having common interest, character, or occupation.

3. Category sometimes equivalent to, or ranking just below a suborder or ranking below a subfamily; also a natural group irrespective of rank.

4. A group of closely related animals or strains within a breed.

As you can see from the above definitions, Al Qur'aan is precise and exact, it leaves no room for doubt or confusion. ALLAH, The Most High wants us to distinguish just who we are and who exactly belongs to our tribe.

Many tribes of these new pale people (lepers) or Caucaus Asians migrated from an area known as Turkey which was known as "Haran" during the time of the Prophet Abraham (ص) (Genesis 12:5) and was also called the Caucasus Mountains (located between the Black and Caspian Sea). The Prophet Abraham (ص) was a Syrian, which means that he was black (Genesis 25:20). The Sustainer instructed the Prophet Abraham (ص)

to go to the Caucasus Mountains and clean the lepers[53] (Al Qur'aan 18:21-22). The cursed seed or tribes of Sidon, Heth, the Jebusite, the Amorite, the Girgasite, the Hivite, the Arkite, the Sinite, the Arvadite, the Zemarite and the Hamathite were possessed of Jinn (CT) and when they procreated gave birth to the physical manifestation of the Devil (CH). As you can see, the Devil (CH) isn't one thing or person, he is a group or tribe of people.

The pale man knows exactly who he is and where he came from. He has skillfully danced in and out of the truth. Adding and subtracting anything that he doesn't like or wishes to keep hidden in the library where the lies are buried. However, today he still refers to himself as "Caucasian".

In the American Heritage Dictionary of the English Language (written by a Caucasian) the definition of Caucasian is:

Caucasian: 1. A native or inhabitant of the Caucasus. 2. A member of the Caucasoid ethnic division.

Caucasoid: 1. Of or pertaining to, or designating a major ethnic division of the human species having certain distinctive physical characteristics such as skin color varying from very light to brown, and fine hair ranging from straight to wavy or curly. This division is considered to include groups of peoples indigenous to or inhabiting Europe, Northern Africa, Southwestern Asia, and the Indian subcontinent, and persons of this ancestry in other parts of the world.

Caucasus: Region and mountain range of South East European Russia.

The above description of Caucasoid sounds more black than white. True to his nature, the Devil (CH) gives you a bit of truth with falsehood. Notice he admits they are from the Caucasus region which is near Russia (USSR) between the Caspian and Black sea near Turkey. When we consider the Caucasian race, they seem to make up a large population of the world, especially Europe. They are called Jews, Germans, Russians, and so forth. There are a lot of them until you look at Africa. Africa has an extremely large population of Africans (Nubians). What I'm trying to tell you is that no way is the Caucasian race the majority. However, they want us to think we're the minority so that they can exercise their divide and conquer theory.

All these definitions describe a physical being. So why can't you accept the undeniable fact that the Devil (CH) has a race of evil beings called the pale race who are procreating on the Earth?

---

53. *Refer to edition #91, "The True Story of Abraham (ص).*

For example, how many Muslims take the time out to understand the various du'aa (prayers) that they recite daily? Not many. If you did, you would see that you're openly admitting that the Devil (CH) exists in a physical form on Earth.

This first du'aa (prayer) every Muslim learns from childhood, yet, how many of you were taught that "male and female Devils" meant that they have genes and chromosomes and the ability to reproduce more human Devils (CT). Why has this been overlooked?

Daily Du'aa when entering the bathroom:

اللَّهُمَّ اِنِّى أَعُوذُ بِكَ مِن الخُبْثِ وَ الخَبَائِثِ.

Allahoma Inni Aootho Bika Minal Khubuthi Walkaba-ith.

O ALLAH! I seek refuge in you from male and female Devils

This following du'aa (prayer) is said if one wakes after a nightmare. In the Arabic the word Hamazaat (همزات, slanderers) appears, which means that it is a human act being performed. How many spirits do you know that go around slandering

If one wakes up after a nightmare:

أَعُوذُ بِكَلِمَاتِ اللهِ التَّامَّاتِ مِن غَضَبِهِ وَعِقَابِهِ وَشَرِّ عِبَادِهِ،
وَمِن هُمَزَاتِ الشَّيَاطِين وَاَن يَحْضُرُون.

Aootho Bikalimaatil-lahittammaati min Ghadabihi Waiqaabihi-Washarri-ibaadihi Wamin Hamazaatish-shayaateen Wa'an Yahdoroon

I seek refuge in the perfect words of ALLAH, from His displeasure and punishment and from evil people, and from the (evil) promptings of Devils (CT) and from their presence.

Du'a from "Selected Prayers - A Collection of Du'a From the Qur'aan and Sunnah" compiled by Jamal A. Badwi.

I have detailed the descendancy chart in **"The Sons of Canaan"**, Edition #21. In this book you will find facts beyond any doubt. That's if you can deal with the facts and not the fiction.

Biblical proof that leprosy is the turning from dark to light.

The Prophet Moses (ص, 1593-1473 B.C.E.) presented himself before the Pharaoh and performed three miracles to show him that the same Creator who appeared to the Prophet Abraham (ص, 2078-1903 B.C.E.), Isaac (ص, 1978-1788 B.C.E.) and Jacob (ص, 1918-1771 B.C.E.). Now if you believe that the Prophets (ص) were white or pale skinned, how is it that the Most High made his hand turn "leprous as snow"? His skin had to have been black for it to turn white.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) EXODUS 4:6-7 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

٦ ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهُ ٱلرَّبُّ أَيْضًا أَدْخِلْ يَدَكَ فِي عُبِّكَ. فَأَدْخَلَ يَدَهُ فِي عُبِّهِ. ثُمَّ أَخْرَجَهَا
وَإِذَا يَدُهُ بَرْصَاءُ مِثْلَ ٱلثَّلْجِ. ٧ ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهُ رُدَّ يَدَكَ إِلَى عُبِّكَ. فَرَدَّ يَدَهُ إِلَى عُبِّهِ ثُمَّ
أَخْرَجَهَا مِنْ عُبِّهِ وَإِذَا هِيَ قَدْ عَادَتْ مِثْلَ جَسَدِهِ.

"AND THE SUSTAINER SAID FURTHERMORE UNTO HIM, PUT NOW THINE HAND INTO THY BOSOM. AND HE PUT HIS HAND INTO HIS BOSOM: AND WHEN HE TOOK IT OUT, BEHOLD, HIS HAND WAS LEPROUS AS SNOW. AND HE SAID, PUT THINE HAND INTO THY BOSOM AGAIN. AND HE PUT HIS HAND INTO HIS BOSOM AGAIN; AND PLUCKED IT OUT OF HIS BOSOM, AND, BEHOLD, IT WAS TURNED AGAIN AS HIS OTHER FLESH."

The Qur'aan confirms not only this incident but also the facts that he was Nubian (black).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 7:107-109 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

فَأَلْقَىٰ عَصَاهُ فَإِذَا هِيَ ثُعْبَانٌ مُّبِينٌ ﴿١٠٧﴾ وَنَزَعَ يَدَهُ فَإِذَا هِيَ بَيْضَاءُ لِلنَّاظِرِينَ ﴿١٠٨﴾
قَالَ ٱلْمَلَأُ مِن قَوْمِ فِرْعَوْنَ إِنَّ هَٰذَا لَسَاحِرٌ عَلِيمٌ ﴿١٠٩﴾

"SO THEN HE CAST DOWN HIS ROD (MOSES) SO IT BECAME A CLEAR SNAKE. (107) AND HE PULLED OUT HIS HAND (FROM HIS BOSOM); SO IT HAD BECOME LEPROUS (WHITE) TO THOSE WHO LOOKED AT IT. (108) THE RULERS OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PHARAOH (RAMESES II) SAID, "SURELY THESE ARE ACTS OF A LEARNT MAGICIAN. (109)"

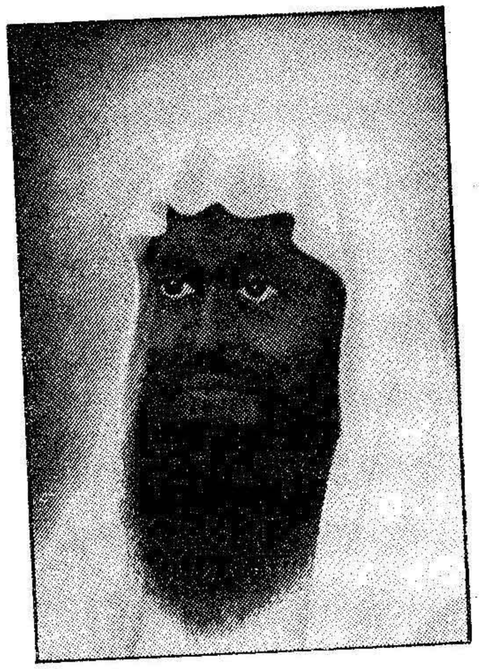
The same miracle was performed with his sister Miriam. Aaron and Miriam spoke against the Prophet Moses (ص) marrying a Cushite (Ethiopian) woman (Zipporah, Exodus 2:21). Miriam did not want her brother to marry out of their tribe, not their race. This angered the Sustainer and he made Miriam (the sister of the Prophet Moses, ص) turn leprous, white as snow. This miracle is another confirmation that the Egyptians were Nubian (black).

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) NUMBERS 12:10 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.]

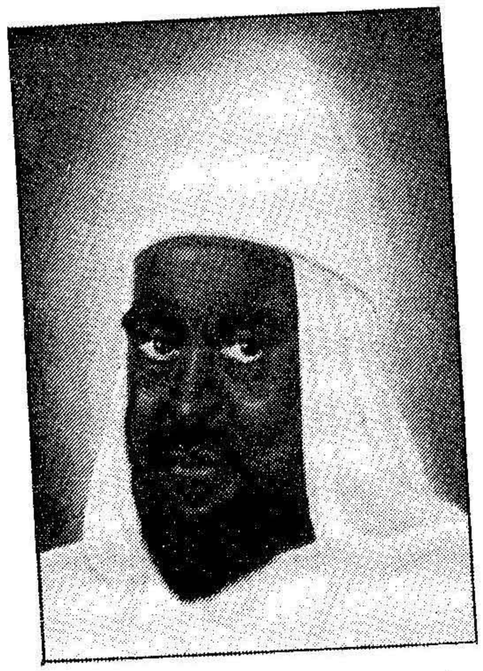
١٠ فَلَمَّا ٱرْتَفَعَتِ ٱلسَّحَابَةُ عَنِ ٱلْخَيْمَةِ إِذَا مَرْيَمُ بَرْصَاءُ كَٱلثَّلْجِ.
فَٱلْتَفَتَ هَرُونُ إِلَى مَرْيَمَ وَإِذَا هِيَ بَرْصَاءُ.

"AND THE CLOUD DEPARTED FROM OFF THE TABERNACLE; AND, BEHOLD, MIRIAM BECAME LEPROUS, WHITE AS SNOW: AND AARON LOOKED UPON MIRIAM, AND, BEHOLD, SHE WAS LEPROUS."

The Mormons (Church of the Latter Day Saints), founded by Joseph Smith, April 6, 1830 A.D. at Fayette, New York, claim that the curse put on Canaan was that of the black race. Only a very small denomination used to believe this and even they have now changed their beliefs on this matter. So Mr. Philips don't say it is a Christian belief, if the Mormons are a small group.



THE PROPHET MOSES (ص)
(1593-1473 B.C.E.)



THE PROPHET AARON (ص)
(1596-1473 B.C.E.)

There is no curse against the Black race.

The biggest debates concerns the Nubian (Black) man's place in creation. Since the black Hamite concept steadily lost ground towards the end of the eighteenth and the beginning of the nineteenth century, a new Hamite concept was brought about by the clergymen of that day. If the Nubian (black) man was a descendant of Ham, and Ham was cursed then how could he be the patriarch of a civilization? This question made people take another look at the Scriptures and their explanation of the origin of the races of man and mankind.

They now realize that it was not a curse on our black people or on Ham. The Prophet Noah (ص) had cursed Canaan, his grandson who had not been born yet. Only Canaan and his offspring suffered from the curse and not Ham's other sons (Numbers 14:18). Even the pale man admits that the black race is from Cush not from Canaan. The Jehovah Witnesses put this in their book, "Make Sure Of All Things, Hold Fast To What Is Fine", Watch Tower Bible and Tract Society of Pennsylvania, 1965 A.D., page 407.

hovah and took up residence in the land of Fugitiveness to the east of Eden. Afterward Cain had intercourse with his wife and she became pregnant and gave birth to Enoch."

After the Flood, Nations Developed from Offspring of Noah's Sons

Gen. 9:18, 19 "Noah's sons who came out of the ark were Shem and Ham and Japheth. . . . These three were Noah's

similarity."—*Heredity and Human Life,* by Hampton L. Carson, Columbia University Press (New York; London; 1963), pp. 151, 154, 162, 163.

"Black Race" from Cush, Not Due to Curse on Canaan, Whose Descendants Were White

Gen. 10:6 "The sons of Ham were Cush and Mizraim and Put and Canaan."

Gen. 9:25 "At this [Noah] said: 'Cursed be Canaan.'"

THE JEHOVAH WITNESSES Bear witness that Blacks are descendants from Cush and NOT Canaan

Again, I'll repeat that you are right when you say I say this race of people do not have a soul (روح). Nubians have both Ruwh (روح) and Nafs (نفس) which is why we are always referred to as "soul people" or "having soul". Caucasians do not have the "Holy Soul" (الروح القدس). ALLAH (س) breathed into man and thus he became a living spirit (Genesis 2:7).

The breath of ALLAH (س) is moving inside man. He (the Prophet Adam, ص), the Nubian male, who was created on the spiritual plane had the spirit of the Creator within him which was carried on the "Y" chromosome. She (Eve), the Nubian female, who was created on the physical plane from the Prophet Adam (ص) carried the spirit on her "X" chromosome. From the "Y" chromosome of the Prophet Adam (ص), being

her father and mother, Eve received her soul. Together they are the perfect match bringing together the union of spirit and soul. When you don't have a soul (ruwh روح) you just have spirit (nafs نفس) your ownself. Pale people are their ownselves, the spirit (nafs نفس), they lack that Holy Soul (الروح القدس) that ALLAH (س) strengthened the Messiah Jesus (ص) with (Refer to Al Qur'aan 4:171). Mr. Philips you were right when you stated that I was guilty of making that error in my past translations, however, I immediately corrected this as is evident in editions printed afterwards.

If you read the last part of any of my books, on the last page you will find a picture of me standing above a caption that says:

"I call to accept this truth as bestowed upon me by The Masters who guide my pen. For of myself, I could not have done the works of it (pen)."

In other words I'm telling you that although people inspire me to do these writings, it does not leave me free from making errors (infallible). Oftentimes I can make a mistake and then they (the Masters) will correct me. In the years that have passed, you will find things were either updated or corrected. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) did the exact same thing and people updated and corrected the errors in his teachings.

QUESTION: WHAT IS THE NATURE OF THE CANAANITE (DEVIL, CH)?

ANSWER: The Devil (CH) is shrewd, evil, wicked corrupt, in every sense of the word, and no matter how you put it, it still comes up evil. Anything negative, sinister, and lacking morals is an attribute of the Devil (CH) and there are signs of his true nature in everything he does.

THE EPISTLE TO ROMANS BY PAUL 7:15,18 [RECORDED 56 A.D.]

١٥ لِأَنِّي لَسْتُ أَعْرِفُ مَا أَنَا أَفْعَلُهُ إِذْ لَسْتُ أَفْعَلُ مَا أُرِيدُهُ بَلْ مَا أُبْغِضُهُ فَإِيَّاهُ أَفْعَلُ. ١٨ فَإِنِّي أَعْلَمُ أَنَّهُ
لَيْسَ سَاكِنٌ فِيَّ أَيْ فِي جَسَدِي شَيْءٌ صَالِحٌ. لِأَنَّ الْإِرَادَةَ حَاضِرَةٌ عِنْدِي وَأَمَّا أَنْ أَفْعَلَ الْحُسْنَى فَلَسْتُ
أَجِدُ.

"FOR THAT WHICH I DO I ALLOW NOT: FOR WHAT I WOULD, THAT DO I NOT; BUT WHAT I HATE, THAT DO I. FOR I KNOW THAT IN ME (THAT IS, IN MY FLESH,) DWELLETH NO GOOD THING: FOR TO WILL IS PRESENT WITH ME; BUT HOW TO PERFORM THAT WHICH IS GOOD I FIND NOT."

The white man's nature is corrupt, satanic and evil, which reflects very clear in his architecture. I'm sure you have often passed by or maybe lived or worked in buildings that were constructed around the Depression Era, (1929 A.D.) and noticed the hideous images of demagogues, gargoyles, and demons that are usually carved into the outside framework, or maybe around the outside doors or windows. Also inside their homes, lobby areas, and businesses, you will find more satanic images on the floors, walls and ceilings. There are pimps, harlots, serpents and symbols depicting the cursed paleman's (physical Devil, CH) evil nature.

When the Canaanites rebel, they are outrageous. Why? Because it's their nature. They organize heavy metal concerts, punk rock Gothi (a member of Germanic people) that goes back in **his-story** (History), starch their hair and use all kinds of strange make up on and off stage. They join various Satanic Cults giving praise to the Devil (CH), offering blood sacrifices - the biggest of all being the human sacrifice, and nine out of ten times the sacrificial victim is a Nubian. They use hallucinating drugs such as: LSD, PCP, Angel Dust and the like, which only serves to make them worst Demons (CT) and magnifies their devilishment.

Now, tell me why wasn't a Prophet (ص) ever raised up amongst the Europeans? The Chinese claimed Buddah, the Persians claimed Zoroaster, the East Indians claimed Krisna, the Muslims claimed the Prophet Muhammad (ص), the Jews claimed the Prophet Moses (ص), the Chaldeans claimed the Prophet Abraham (ص) and the Christians claimed the Messiah Jesus (ص). The white man hasn't claimed anyone. ALLAH (س), in other words, has never sent anyone to the Canaanites.

The Devil (CH) manipulates the lives of the children through false education. For example they teach children to believe lies such as Christopher Colombus discovered America instead of being honest with them and saying Christopher Colombus came to America, deceived the Indians, robbed and beat them out of their land. They'd rather lie and say he discovered the land and even have a holiday to celebrate the lie and call it Thanksgiving. The Devil (CH) is the father of all lies (John 8:44).

The Devil (CH) makes sure there is an endless flow of violent cartoons and gangster shows to entertain them. Even the toys they make for children are of a violent nature. Our children are led to believe that the wearing of mini-skirts, eyeliner, false nails for little girls is alright and now children think they are supposed to look like grown-ups. This is none other than child pornography which stimulates the minds of the perverts and causes them to go out and rape children (1 John 3:18). You can't even put your child in a daycare center or private school these days. With the breeding of this sick mentality, these places become the very melting pot of all such devilishment.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 41:36 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِمَّا يَنزَغَنَّكَ مِنَ ٱلشَّيْطَٰنِ نَزْغٌ فَٱسْتَعِذْ بِٱللَّهِ ۖ إِنَّهُۥ هُوَ ٱلسَّمِيعُ ٱلْعَلِيمُ ﴿٣٦﴾

"AND IF SHAYTAAN (THE PHYSICAL DEVIL) TRIES TO INCITE YOU TO DO EVIL WITH INSINUATION OF HIS SATANIC INSPIRATION, THEN SEEK PROTECTION BY WAY OF ALLAH, SURELY, HE (ALLAH) IS HE WHO IS THE HEARING, ALL KNOWING. (36)"

QUESTION: WHAT IS DEVILISHMENT?

ANSWER: The American Heritage Dictionary of the English Language defines the following:

Devilish: Of, or resembling, or characteristic of a devil; fiendish.

Devilment: Devilish mischief.

Devilishment as you can see is the mischievous doings of the wicked. The senseless evil doings of the Devil (CH) to innocent or positive people causing destruction without a cause (Matthew 13:38-39).

QUESTION: WHAT MADE PEOPLE DEVILISH?

ANSWER: I've already explained to you the nature of the Devil (CH) and how he whispers into the hearts of men. Keeping that in mind, his presence here on Earth is evoking people to indulge and exercise their will to do wrong, evil and negative things as opposed to good. His temptations are the very stem of the devilishment he evokes.

THE BOOK OF I PETER BY SIMEON PETER 5:8 [RECORDED 64 A.D.]

ٱصْحُوا۟ وَٱسْهَرُوا۟ لِأَنَّ إِبْلِيسَ خَصْمَكُمْ كَأَسَدٍ زَائِرٍ يَجُولُ مُلْتَمِسًا مَنْ يَبْتَلِعُهُ هُوَ.

"BE SOBER, BE VIGILANT; BECAUSE YOUR ADVERSARY THE DEVIL, AS A ROARING LION, WALKETH ABOUT, SEEKING WHOM HE MAY DEVOUR:"

Once on earth, the Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) dwelled in the land of Nod and formed their own religion, Hinduism. Once on earth, they became wicked <u>human</u> beings.

Wicked:
1) Vicious, depraved.
2) Mischievous or playfully malicious
3) Harmful; pernicious
4) Obnoxious; offensive.

Meanwhile, in Sudan (Africa) the Prophet Adam (ص) and his wife (Eve) began conceiving their children. Her first two births yielded two sets of twins: Cain and Lubuwdah and Abel and Aqlimiyah. Abel and Lubuwdah were "positive seeds" and it was intended that they marry one another. If they had, the world would have been balanced, yielding all good people.

The exact opposite is true for Cain and Aqlimiyah. They were the "negative seeds" and were to marry each other. Their children would also have been positive, and the "negative seed" would have been eliminated from the planet Earth. Today the Earth is filled with a combination of these seeds because the marriages of the Prophet Adam's (ص) children didn't go accordingly as planned.

Homosexuality, lesbianism and people who went against the laws of ALLAH (س) were the results of Cain's marriage to his own twin sister Luwbudah. Even after the flood when THE MOST HIGH cleansed the Earth of its people and their wickedness, it was Ham, son of the Prophet Noah (ص), that rekindled the devilishment of sin upon the Earth when he saw his father's nakedness with the thoughts of sodomy and fornication. (Refer to Genesis 9:22, Hebrews 2:14, and edition #83, "The True Story of Noah (ص)", parts 1 and 2). Again I am giving you an account of how the Devil (CH) infiltrates himself into the hearts, lives and minds of people.

QUESTION: HOW HAS THE DEVIL (CH) TRIED TO STOP THE PROPHETS (ص) OF AL ISLAAM?

ANSWER: In his efforts to obey his duties from ALLAH (س) and introduce the people to the religion and law of the Prophet Adam (ص), son of ALLAH, the Prophet Abraham denounced idolatry along with the Dynasty of Nimrod, son of Cush. He smashed the idols that were placed in the places of worship. At first he was placed in prison but Nimrod's leprous followers wanted him burned to death instead. On two separate occasions they tried to burn the Prophet Abraham (ص) and each time they failed. ALLAH (س) protected him both times (Al Qur'aan 29:24).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 40:5 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

كَذَّبَتْ قَبْلَهُمْ قَوْمُ نُوحٍ وَالْأَحْزَابُ مِنْ بَعْدِهِمْ ۖ وَهَمَّتْ كُلُّ أُمَّةٍ بِرَسُولِهِمْ

لِيَأْخُذُوهُ وَجَادَلُوا بِالْبَاطِلِ لِيُدْحِضُوا بِهِ الْحَقَّ فَأَخَذْتُهُمْ ۖ

"THE LYING STARTED BEFORE NOAH AND HIS NATION OF PEOPLE (EVIL CITIES OF NOD AND ENOCH). AND EVERY (SECT) COMMUNITY AFTER THEM PLOTTED ON THE ONE SENT TO THEM (THEIR APOSTLE), IN ORDER TO TAKE HIM (THEIR APOSTLE) AND ARGUE BY WAY OF FALSEHOOD. SO I (ALLAH) TOOK THEM (THE LIARS) WHO LIED ON THE ONE SENT...(5)"

The Prophet David (ص) was provoked to take a census of Israel because Satan (CH) stood up against Israel (I Chronicles 21:1). The Prophet David (ص) had listened to the whispers of Satan (CH) and had not relied on the help of the Sustainer.

The Prophet Job (ص) was a righteous servant of the Most High (Job 34:5). ALLAH (س) allowed Satan (CH) to tempt Job (Job 2:3,6) to prove that he would not deny the Sustainer because of loss of health, wealth, family, or material possessions (Refer to entire Book of Job). The Prophet Job (ص) endured patiently and remained faithful to Allah (س).

The Messiah Jesus (ص) was tempted by the Devil (Luke 4:2) and tested for forty days. He was promised riches, wealth and the like if he would reject being the servant of ALLAH (س). The Messiah Jesus (ص) was not tempted and rejected the ways of the Devil (CH). Afterwards the Devil (CH) whispered into the chest of the Messiah Jesus' (ص) disciple, Judas, which caused the betrayal of the Messiah Jesus (ص) (Refer to John 13:2) to the Roman officials to be crucified. The Sustainer interceded and spared the life of the Messiah Jesus (ص), His most loyal servant.

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) was "rooted" by two sorceresses: Faatin and Ljaaz with the help of their father Lubaid. They tied eleven knots on a rope and blew evil words in them and hid it in a well. The Sustainer revealed Suwratu'n Naas and Suwratu'l Falaq, which consisted of 11 verses, to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). As he recited each verse the knots on the rope untied themselves and the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was freed from the spell of the sorceresses.

Even the Apostles (ص) of the Most High are not beyond temptation, for the Devil (CH), is in front of you, behind you, on your right hand and left hand side. These are the modern day methods the Devil (CH) uses to promote the destruction of the humans on the face of the Earth.

Destruction by Chemical Warfare:

The Germans opened modern chemical warfare in 1915 A.D. During the Vietnamese War, the Canaanite (pale race) sprayed the chemical they labeled "agent orange" over their own soldiers and it killed vegetation, sterilized men and children were born deformed in Vietnam.

Destruction by Fire:

He devised a weapon called a flame thrower which is one of the most effective weapons against pill boxes. Napalm bombs are incendiary bombs whose main ingredient is jellied gasoline. These bombs were dropped during air raids in World War II, and the Korean and Vietnamese War. Chemical smoke and other incendiary devices are being used to destroy human beings.

Destruction by Genetic Engineering

An example of this is AIDS (Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome), a condition supposedly of unknown origin. Recently there was a report made public revealing evidence that AIDS was a result of crossing viruses in a laboratory. By researching where the outbreak of AIDS first appeared it was pin-pointed that the virus was spread by the World Health Organization at a small-pox vaccination site.

Another laboratory based experiment is "cloning". Cloning will make it possible to precisely duplicate any type of man or beast. This is how the pale race wants to "breed" a "superior race". Newspaper articles have reported experiments conducted where women have been artificially inseminated with the frozen sperm of "men with very high I.Q.'s" in order to produce a "super-intelligent race".

Mass Genocide:

The Devil (CH) is out to destroy any race of people any way he can, he is a cold blooded killer. For example, he creates a microwave oven knowing that it gives off deadly radiation. Then he will tell you years later that it has been proven to cause health problems.

He allows crack to come into our neighborhoods (especially low-income areas) and now children as young as 9 to 10 years old are selling it and getting addicted to it. He claims he can't control the import of drugs yet, he can find a microchip coming in the country.

He has legalized methodone, which is just as deadly and dangerous as heroin and then has the nerve to call it drug rehabilitation therapy.

He sets the driving speed at 55 miles per hour yet sells a car which can travel as fast as 160 miles an hour.

He wants you to forget that ALLAH (س) exists. He wants you to worship and follow him:

THE BOOK OF I PETER BY SIMEON PETER 5:8 [RECORDED 64 A.D.]

اُصْحُوا وَاسْهَرُوا لِأَنَّ إِبْلِيسَ خَصْمَكُمْ كَأَسَدٍ زَائِرٍ يَجُولُ مُلْتَمِسًا مَنْ يَبْتَلِعُهُ هُوَ.

"BE SOBER, BE VILIGANT; BECAUSE YOUR ADVERSARY THE DEVIL, AS A ROARING LION, WALKETH ABOUT, SEEKING WHOM HE MAY DEVOUR:"

Right now the Devil (CH) is pushing black superiority in sports. He shrewdly uses the psychology of promoting Nubians as being superior to Amorites in sports. However, we do know that our people (Nubians) excel in "free" sports and his people (Amorites), they excel in "money" sports. What I mean by "free" or "money" sports is simply this. We excel in sports that don't cost us any money to play. For example, basketball, football, baseball, soccer, volleyball and running track can be learned, practiced and mastered by Nubians at the local school or neighborhood park for "free".

If you observe swimming, skiing, tennis, golf, figure skating, gymnastics, and horseback riding, you will see that they are all "money" sports that are either taught by a costly instructor or learned because it's part of the family's recreational tools. With the increase in the amount of Nubians earning higher incomes, more opportunities are available for us to break the barriers of the "money" sports.

Now don't get me wrong, this has nothing to do with us being over Canaanites scholastically. All of this is part of a devious plot of racial separation to breed a new form of racial genocide. Instead of the Devil (CH) just facing up to reality, he chooses to work this type of devilishment.

By playing on the very words we use each and every day, they seek to keep you off the path of ALLAH (س).

WORD:	MEANING:
HELLO	O-HELL, HELL-LOW
WELFARE	FARE-WELL
RECREATION	RECK-CREATION
HISTORY	HIS-STORY
THERAPY	THE RAPE
HYSTERECTOMY	RECK-YOUR-HISTORY
LIBRARY	LIES-BURIED
TELEVISION	TEL-LIES-VISUALLY
CONGRESS	RE-GRESS
CHRISTIAN	ANTI-CHRIST

QUESTION: WILL THE PALE MAN HAVE A JUDGEMENT DAY?

ANSWER: NO. The cursed seed of the Devil (CH) the pale man has already been judged. That is why he tries so very hard to hold onto this physical world. He knows that when he dies that is it, there is no paradise waiting for him.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 20:102 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

يَوْمَ يُنفَخُ فِي ٱلصُّورِ وَنَحْشُرُ ٱلْمُجْرِمِينَ يَوْمَئِذٍ زُرْقًا ﴿١٠٢﴾

"ON THAT DAY (THE LAST DAY - YAWMU'L AKHIRI) WHEN THE TRUMPET WILL BE BLOWN (BY THE ANGELIC BEING RAPHAEL) AND ON THAT DAY (THE LAST DAY) WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) WILL GATHER THE GUILTY BLUE EYED. (102)"

The is one of the most controversial verses in the Qur'aan because ALLAH (س) is very specific in stating two things.

- **First - there are a race of people who are already judged.**
- **Second - this race of people will have blue eyes which is characteristic of the pale race of Canaanites.**

Man will have a trial in which he will be judged (refer to Al Qur'aan 21:35) for he has not been sentenced. However, the judgement of the "guilty blue eyes" (Refer to Al Qur'aan 14:49 and 20:102) means they have already been sentenced, they have no need for a trial. Why blue eyes? Consider this, the pale man has stereotypes for Nubians. Black eyes to him can range anywhere from black to brown eyes. It's a generalization he uses on us, mentioning our dominant genes first. When he mentions red men he can be speaking of any type or shade of Indian. When he talks about Blacks it can range anywhere from Mulatos to people who have jet black complexions; from kinky hair to semi curly, and so on. Let's be for real. What race do you know of that carries a general characteristic of "blue eyes"? The pale race of Canaanites!

Bilial has been groomed by the pale man since early childhood and is now employed by them and their pale Arab advocates, so it may be hard to accept that you as a black man, were not created like them. Facts are facts and I am not going to allow your warped interpretation of the evolution of the black and white race poison the minds of my brothers and sisters who are searching for the truth.

Out of the nineteen translators of the Qur'aan, ten of these Arabic scholars are listed below. I am the nineteenth translator and your translation does not match any of theirs nor my translation. Did you make this up yourself?

This is the translation you used in your book:

[1] Soorah Taahaa 20 : 102, **"The Day when the trumpet will be blown and we will gather the criminals blue-eyed."**

These are their translations:

1. **"The Koran"**

The first tafsiyr in English by Mufassir Mohammad Ahmad; copyright 1979; publish in the United Kingdom by Emere Limited

"ON THAT DAY, THE TRUMPET SHALL BE BLOWN AND WE WILL GATHER THE CRIMINALS WITH PALE BLUE EYES AND BLACK FACES."

2. **"The Qur'an"**

The first American version translated and commentary by: Dr. Thomas B. Irving (Al Hajj Ta'lina 'Ali); Amana Books, 1985

"THE DAY WHEN THE TRUMPET SHALL BE BLOWN. WE SHALL SUMMON BLEARY-EYED CRIMINALS ON THAT DAY."

3. **"The Holy Qur'an"**

Arabic text and English translation; translated by Shaikh Muhammad Sarwar; published by the Islamic Seminary

"ON THE DAY WHEN THE TRUMPET WILL BE SOUNDED WE WILL RAISE THE CRIMINALS FROM THEIR GRAVES AND THEIR EYES WILL BE TURNED BLUE AND BLIND."

4. **"The Koran"**

A translation by N.J. Dawood; first published by Penguin Books; copyright 1956; printed in Great Britain.

"THE DAY WHEN THE TRUMPET SHALL BE SOUNDED ON THAT DAY WE SHALL ASSEMBLE ALL THE SINNERS. THEIR EYES WILL BECOME DIM WITH TERROR."

5. **"Quran: The Final Scripture"**

(Authorized English Version) Translated from the Original by Rashad Khalifa, Ph,D.; Imam, Mosque of Tuscon, Arizona.

"THAT IS THE DAY WHEN THE HORN IS BLOWN, AND THE GUILTY ARE SUMMONED BLUE.

6. **"The Bounteous Koran"**

A translation of meaning and commentary by Dr. M.M. Khatib; first published 1986 by MacMillan Press Ltd.; authorized by Al-Azhar 1984; printed in Hong Kong

"THE DAY THE TRUMPET IS BLOWN AND WE SHALL MUSTER THE CULPRITS ON THAT DAY BLIND-EYED."

7. **"The Meaning of The Glorious Qur'an"**

Translation by Muhammad M. Pickthall

"THE DAY WHEN THE TRUMPET IS BLOWN. ON THAT DAY WE ASSEMBLE THE GUILTY WHITE-EYED (WITH TERROR)."

8. **"The Holy Quran:"**

Arabic text and English translation by the late Maulawi Sher 'Ali; Published by the Oriental and Religious Publishing Corporation Ltd. Rabwah, Pakistan; printed in U.S.A.

"THE DAY WHEN THE TRUMPET WILL BE BLOWN. AND ON THAT DAY WE SHALL GATHER THE SINFUL, TOGETHER, BLUE-EYED."

9. **"Holy Qur'an"**

Translated by M.H. Shakir; published by Tahrike Tarsile Qur'an, Inc.

"ON THE DAY WHEN THE TRUMPET SHALL BE BLOWN AND WE WILL GATHER THE GUILTY, BLUE-EYED, ON THAT DAY."

10. **"The Holy Qur'an"**

English translation by S.V. Mir Ahmad Ali; M.A. B.O.L. B.T.; published by Peermahomed Ebrahim Trust 1975, Karachi, Pakistan

"(ON) THE DAY WHEN THE TRUMPET SHALL BE BLOWN AND WE WILL GATHER THE GUILTY ONES, AND BLUE EYED ONES."

If you knew Arabic, Bilial, you would have seen that each of the translators of the Qur'aan say that ALLAH the Exalted is saying that the pale man (the cursed descendants of Canaan) was judged already in the heavens. This is why they translated the word Al Mujrimiyna (المجرمين) which is also found in Al Qur'aan 55:43 to be "criminals", instead of the right translation which is "guilty cursed ones". Think, you must commit a crime to be considered a criminal.

Al Qur'aan 20:102 speaks of a people that will undoubtedly meet hell's fire. For many years, the Devil (CH) has taught that the Nubian (black) race was of the cursed seed. However, the Scriptures clearly state, beyond any doubt that the pale man is the cursed seed.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 74:8-10 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

فَإِذَا نُقِرَ فِي ٱلنَّاقُورِ ﴿٨﴾ فَذَٰلِكَ يَوْمَئِذٍ يَوْمٌ عَسِيرٌ ﴿٩﴾ عَلَى ٱلْكَٰفِرِينَ غَيْرُ يَسِيرٍ ﴿١٠﴾

"SO WHEN THE TRUMPET IS BLOWN (BY THE ANGELIC BEING RAPHAEL). (8) SO THAT WILL BE THE DAY, A DIFFICULT DAY. (9) FOR THOSE WHO CONCEAL WHAT THEY KNOW TO BE THE TRUTH, IT (THE DIFFICULT DAY) WILL BE EVERYTHING BUT EASY. (10)"

At the blowing of the trumpet by the Angelic Being Israafiyl (SRA), Al Mujrimiyna (المجرمين), "the guilty cursed ones" will be gathered. This is specifically speaking about the pale race. Murjimiyna gets its root from Jarama (جرم), which means "to commit a crime, offense, fault". The crime was committed by Ibliys (CH) who refused to prostrate before the Prophet Adam (ص) at the command of ALLAH (س), and was cursed twice.

LOOK AT WHAT MUJRIMIYNA MEANS:

(الْمُجْرِمِين)	**Al Mujrimiyna – the guilty**
(جُرْمٌ)	**Jurmun – a sin, crime, fault, offence, act of disobedience**
(تَجَرَّمَ)	**Tajarrama – become cut off, ended**
(جَارِمُ)	**Jaarimu – cutting off**
(مُجْرِمٌ)	**Mujrimun – a sinner**

The word Zurqan (زرقا) in Al Qur'aan 20:102 has been translated to mean blur, blare, clear, just to name a few. Looking at the meaning of these words, you can see that they have nothing to do with blue-eyes. The pale man tries to hide the fact because Zurqan means blue eyes, and he knows that blue eyes is a trait that is dominant in his race. He is that manifestation of the Devil (CH). This is why the pale man can do no good!!! You may not have fallen so deep into the trap of material gain and desires had you known that it was he whom the Scriptures spoke of. You would not have wanted to follow his corrupt way of life.

Now do you really think that ALLAH (س) would send a cursed, blond hair blue eyed, pale skin man who they call "Jesus" or "Muhammad" to save you from your sins, when he himself was cursed by ALLAH (س) since the beginning of time? The answer is no! The fact is that neither the Messiah Jesus nor the Prophet Muhammad (ص) had long hair, blue eyes, and pale skin.

Now after seeing all the incorrect translations for the word blue-eyed, go and ask all your Imaams (who are supposed to know Arabic), how did the translators get the word white-eyed, blear eyed, sinner or blind from the word Az Zurq (الزرق) which means blue eyed. There are other words that could have been used to signify white, blear,

sinner and blind. You better start paying attention to those fools who are deliberately trying to mislead you. Can't you see that I, have come to you with truth. Do you think I can make all of this up and make it match from Scripture to Scripture, magazine to magazine, paper to paper? Think about it! None of this is made up. It's the plain truth.

If Bilial wishes to continue writing books, it is very important that he state facts and every opportunity should be taken to use documentation from the Scriptures. I have painstakingly researched this topic of the Devil (CH) in the physical form and have found evidence that is in the list of quotes. Hopefully Bilial will read each of these quotes and use them without distorting their translations. Remember: **"None can change the words of ALLAH...(Al Qur'aan 6:34)."**

QUR'AANIC QUOTES:

The Physical Devil

2:208	4:117	7:27	58:10
4:39	7:20	17:61-64	
4:76	7:24	20:102	

Satan as a man:

7:30	14:22	25:29	59:16
7:200	22:53	47:25	72:6
8:48	25:29	58:10	

The Devil (Lucifer) as a man:

15:26

Canaan receives an everlasting curse:

1:7	15:35	18:22	41:52

The Fall of Adam:

2:34

Creator of Ibliys:

15:26-33

Ibliys' refusal to Prostrate:

2:34	18:50	38:72

Satan will turn men away from Allah:

4:118-119

BIBLICAL QUOTES:

Devil (Lucifer) a man:

Isa. 14:12	2 Ths 2:3	Dan. 8:10
Eze. 28:2	Dan. 5:22	Rev. 13:18

Curse on Pale Race:

Gen. 9:25

The Land of Nod:

Gen. 4:16

The Seed of the Devil (CH):

Gen. 3:15

The Serpent Tricked Man:

Gen. 3:13 2Cor. 11:3 ITim. 2:14

Evil Angelic Beings - the Cherubim:

Gen. 3:24 Exo. 25:18

Us - "Allah and Angelic Beings":

Gen. 3:22

Angels come to Earth as men:

Gen. 6:1-4 Num. 13:33 2 Peter 2:4

Lepers have Blonde Hair:

Lev. 13:10 Lev. 13:11 Lev. 13:30,36

Don't mix your seed with Canaanites:

Gen. 24:3 Gen. 24:37 Gen. 28:1

The Curse of Leprosy on the pale race:

Lev. 14:32 Exo. 4:6 2 Kgs 5:27 Num. 12:10

ISLAMIC CREED: Man And Women Essentially Equal
THE NUBIAN CREED: Black Women Have No Spirit

On page 43 Mr. Philips quotes edition #90, saying:

"Man possesses both spirit and soul yet woman has only a soul and no spirit."

On Page 44 he states:

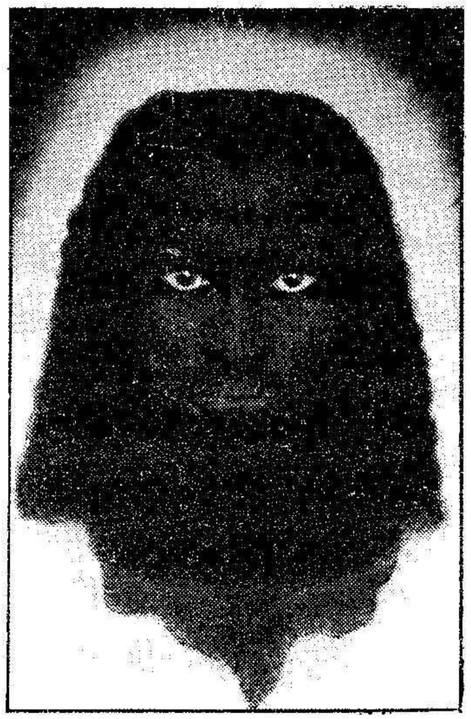
"Islaam in no way subscribes to such differences between the sexes wherein women end up less different than men."

Mr. Philips, you have a problem seeing how women are not equal to men, yet, you use a quote in your book which distinctly says that man is a degree above women.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:228 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَلِلرِّجَالِ عَلَيْهِنَّ دَرَجَةٌ ۗ وَاللَّهُ عَزِيزٌ حَكِيمٌ ﴿٢٢٨﴾

"AND A MAN IS A DEGREE ABOVE THEM (WOMEN) (IN THESE MATTERS) AND ALLAH IS MIGHTY, MOST WISE. (228)"



THE PROPHET ADAM (PBUH) (4026-3096 B.C.E.)

Who was here first according to Qur'aan, men or women? Man was created first on the spiritual plane and woman was taken from man. On the spiritual plane the Prophet Adam (ص) received the "X" and "Y" chromosomes of his physical body that had not been created nor made yet. The "X" represented the female factor, and the "Y" the male. The female factor was the preparatory stage for the woman's being, or physical body on Earth. From the "Y" chromosome of the Prophet Adam (ص), Eve received her soul for he was her father and mother. So man came down from Heaven, a soul, and woman was created on Earth and given a spirit by way of the "X" chromosome.

Thus, a woman gets her soul through the "Y" chromosomes placed in her through her father. Woman was created with a spirit but the soul dominates in her. When man was created on the spiritual he was to be a superior creation:

- **The Prophet Adam (ص) knew of the nature of the Angelic Beings (SRA) (Al Qur'aan 2:31).**
- **The Most High told the Angelic Beings (SRA) to prostrate to the Prophet Adam (ص) (Al Qur'aan 7:11-12; 15:29-31; 18:50).**
- **The Prophet Adam (ص) would possess 360° degrees of knowledge of good and evil, and the Angelic Beings (SRA) only possessed 180° degrees of either submission to the will of the Creator or rebellion against His will.**
- **The Prophet Adam (ص) was to rule the Earth with the intellect that the Most High endowed him with (Genesis 1:26; Al Qur'aan 2:30).**

Hawwah (Eve) had no knowledge of this, she had to be instructed by the Prophet Adam (ص). So if man is older than woman, he is different:

1. **In so far as he is older**
2. **In so far as he has seen things before woman came.**

Thus, what I teach comes straight from the Scriptures. Man was created one notch above woman. Now, Bilial, open your eyes and your heart to these truths which I present.

BELIEF IN THE PROPHETHOOD OF MUHAMMAD (ص)

THE ISLAAMIC CREED: Acceptance of the Sunnah
THE NUBIAN CREED: Denying the Sunnah

I have never denied my followers access to ANY of the Scriptures of ALLAH (س) or the the Sunnah of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) [570-632 A.D.]. What I have done in the past and will continue to do is warn people against putting any writings of men such as Hadiyth above the Divine Scriptures of ALLAH (س) **as the Sunnis do. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 31:6)** The bottom line is the words of ALLAH (س) come first with us, then we listen to whatever words men have to say that coincide with what ALLAH (س) says.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 45:6-7 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

تِلْكَ آيَاتُ اللَّهِ نَتْلُوهَا عَلَيْكَ بِالْحَقِّ ۖ فَبِأَيِّ حَدِيثٍ بَعْدَ اللَّهِ وَآيَاتِهِ يُؤْمِنُونَ ﴿٦﴾ وَيْلٌ لِّكُلِّ أَفَّاكٍ أَثِيمٍ ﴿٧﴾

"THESE ARE THE SIGNS (VERSES) OF ALLAH WHICH WE RECITE TO YOU (MUHAMMAD), THEY ARE FACT BEYOND DOUBT. SO NOW IN WHAT TALES (HADIYTH) AFTER ALLAH AND HIS SIGNS (AL QUR'AAN) WILL THEY BE FAITHFUL. (6) WOE (CURSE) TO EVERY SINFUL LIAR. (7)"

You quoted extensively from a book we published about hadiyth called "Hadiyth: ALLAH's Scriptures Come First", edition #26. The title of this book clearly outlines our viewpoint. In our books we present the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) virtues and accomplishments. We recognize him as the last and seal of all the Prophets (ص) of ALLAH (س) and we only distinguish him as much as ALLAH (س) has done, as He also has made certain distinguishing attributes to various other Prophets (ص). (Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:253, 4:150). Nor do we make a distinction between the Scriptures of ALLAH (س). (Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:285, 3:84).

We believe as you do, that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was sent by ALLAH as a guide to man (Al Qur'aan 4:59), but we also believe that other Prophets (ص) were sent before him as guides (Al Qur'aan 17:77).

You cited several quotes from the Qur'aan in reference to a Muslim being ordered to obey the Prophet Muhammad (ص), Bilial, but what you fail to point out is how these quotes tell you to obey ALLAH (س) first.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:59 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوٓا۟ أَطِيعُوا۟ ٱللَّهَ وَأَطِيعُوا۟ ٱلرَّسُولَ

"O YOU WHO ARE OF THOSE WHO ARE FAITHFUL, OBEY ALLAH AND OBEY THE ONE SENT (THE APOSTLE MUHAMMAD)...(59)"

You are correct in saying the Qur'aan is the primary source of law in Al Islaam and the sunnah elaborates on it, so what happens when the sunnah doesn't comply to Qur'aan? Do we go against Qur'aan like you do? Should we believe in the sunnah and not what Qur'aan says? We know it's true that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) said to practice his sunnah, but he doesn't say to practice the sunnah that's contrary to what the Qur'aan says. We say follow the sunnah which coincides with what the Qur'aan tells us to do.

We all know that men are capable of making mistakes, that's why I teach my followers to be careful of words of men what we all know as hadiyth.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD [MUHAMMAD] 17:77 (REVEALED 610 AD)

سُنَّةَ مَن قَدْ أَرْسَلْنَا قَبْلَكَ مِن رُّسُلِنَا ۖ وَلَا تَجِدُ لِسُنَّتِنَا تَحْوِيلًا ﴿٧٧﴾

THIS IS OUR WAY (SUNNAH) WITH THOSE OF OUR APOSTLES (ONES SENT) WHOM WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) DID SEND BEFORE YOU (MUHAMMAD). AND YOU (MUHAMMAD) WON'T FIND ANY CHANGES IN OUR WAY (SUNNAH). (77)"

The first word in the above verse is "Sunnah" سنة (way). Unfortunately Muslims in the West don't know the language of the Qur'aan (Arabic Fusha), so they are unable to see that the word "Sunnah" (way) is in the Qur'aan and is not something that is made up.

You, Bilial, are guilty of covering the truth because you know that this word "Sunnah" exists yet you refuse to point it out, you are just like the translators of the Bible. In the Bible, when they want to point out a name like "Messiah" مسيح which means "anointed" in reference to Jesus (ص), they write it as "Masiyh". But when the same word appears in the Book of Psalms (Zabuwr) in reference to the Prophet David (ص) or in Ezekiel 28:4 in reference to Satan (CH) the word is translated as "anointed". They select what they want the people to know, just as you and your pale pagan Arab colleagues are doing today.

Tell me Mr. Philips why is it that these two words...

SUNNA (سُنَّة) TRADITION **HADIYTH (حَدِيث) TALE, GOSSIP**

...are left untranslated in the Qur'aan by all of the eighteen accepted Qur'aanic translators? I'll tell you why, deception. You translate the HADIYTH as:

1. **The best recital (S.V. Mir Ahmed Ali)**
2. **The most beautiful message (A. Yusef Ali)**
3. **The fairest of statements (Muhammad M. Pickthall)**
4. **The best announcement (M. H. Shakir)**

But never by what it means, simply HADIYTH.

The Qur'aan is called "The Best of the Hadiyth" (Refer to the section "BELIEF IN THE RECORDED BOOKS" and Al Qur'aan 39:23). The same can be said about the word Sunnah (Refer to Al Qur'aan 3:137, 4:26, 17:77, 18:55, 33:62, 35:43).

Hadiyth is translated 56 times in Al Qur'aan as "tiding, talk, discourse, tale, story".

Sunnah is translated 32 times in Al Qur'aan as "way, institution, customary, action, wont (usage, custom)."

From A Concordance of the Qur'an - Hanna E. Kassis

They have no intentions of letting the reader attain an understanding about the words of ALLAH (س). When it comes to them translating Zakaat (زكوة) or Ramadaan (رمضان) in a verse they do so just to prove a

point that supports their school of thought. Why didn't you mention this point, or are you just covering up for them? By way of the ahaadiyth people like you have been grafted into what I call "CATHOLIC MUSLIMS"; meaning instead of exalting ALLAH (س) you exalt the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and you're being used to destroy Al Islaam.

The Sunnah or "ways" mentioned in Al Qur'aan 17:77 are the pagan traditions that the pale Desert Arabs were practicing before the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and still wanted to practice when he was there. A lot of things you're doing in Mecca today are traditions. This is where you get your bad Sunnah, and your good Sunnah. The ahaadiyth you have today are equivalent to the "Talmud" and "Mishna", which the Jews (cursed Jebusites of Canaan) or Pharisees, formulated (refer to Al Qur'aan 2:79). The Prophet Moses (ص) tried to teach them the Torah (5 Books of Moses) but they rejected it and came up with their form of hadiyth. Likewise, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) tried to teach the Qur'aan and the previous Scriptures, however the pagan Arabs came up with the hadiyth and sunnah. You are surrounded by new "Pharisees and Scribes", and they are creating their own Sunnah which they say is based on the Prophet Muhammad (ص) or those closely associated with him (all of who were mortal beings).

Even during the time of the Messiah Jesus (ص) the people were following traditions (sunna) of men rather than that of the Creator. The Messiah Jesus (ص) criticized the Pharisees for following the oral laws (ahaadiyth) as opposed to the written laws (Torah, 5 Books of Moses) and revealed their hypocrisy.

THE BOOK OF MARK 7:8 [RECORDED 65 A.D.]

لِأَنَّكُمْ تَرَكْتُمْ وَصَايَا ٱللهِ وَتَمَسَّكْتُمْ بِسُنَّةِ ٱلنَّاسِ مِنْ غَسْلِ جِرَارٍ وَكُؤُوسٍ وَأَشْيَاءَ أُخَرَ كَثِيرَةٌ

أَمْثَالُ هٰذِهِ تَفْعَلُونَهَا.

"FOR LAYING ASIDE THE COMMANDMENT OF ALLAH, YE HOLD THE TRADITION OF MEN, AS THE WASHING OF POTS AND CUPS: AND MANY OTHER SUCH LIKE THINGS YE DO."

Nowadays, Orthodox Sunni Muslims and Mohammadans are your Pharisees. They don't comply with Allah's (س) commandments, instead they follow the ahaadiyth of men[54] like Bukhari, Shafi, Muslim, Tirmizi, etc., thus turning Al Islaam into another form of Christianity, the religion founded by Paul (the 13th self-appointed apostle).

---

54. *Refer to "False Foundation of the Orthodox Muslim Sects in America", page 94.*

In some of the most authoritative books of Hadiyth, it's reported that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) ordered that no one shall take anything from him except Qur'aan.

IT IS REPORTED THAT THE PROPHET SAID, "I AM LEAVING TWO THINGS TO YOU SO LONG AS YOU HOLD TO THEM, YOU WILL NOT GO ASTRAY. THEY ARE: ALLAH'S BOOK AND MY SUNNAH." - Ibn Ishaq, Seerat Rasul Allah and Baihaqi - who is a reknown biographer of "The Life of the Prophet"

HE ALSO SAID, "WHAT IS CONTAINED IN THE BOOK OF ALLAH CANNOT BE IGNORED OR LEFT ASIDE ON ANY PLEA OR EXCUSE. AND IF ANYTHING IS NOT FOUND IN THE BOOK OF ALLAH, THEN THE SUNNAH OF THE PROPHET SHOULD BE FOLLOWED. - Narrator: Muslim - Sahih, Bukhari.

"REASON WELL, THEREFORE, O MEN, AND PONDER MY WORDS WHICH I NOW CONVEY TO YOU. I AM LEAVING YOU WITH THE BOOK OF GOD AND THE SUNNAH OF HIS PROPHET. IF YOU FOLLOW THEM, YOU WILL NEVER GO ASTRAY." - The Life of Muhammad, Haykal, American Trust Publications.

Thus, according to the followers of Hadiyth and Sunnah - THEY DISOBEYED THE PROPHET MUHAMMAD (ص)! Take, for example, one Hadiyth that is held prominent.

> **"You shall uphold my sunna (traditions), and the sunna of the "Guided Khalifats" (Al-Khulafaa-Ar Rashideen) who will come after me."**
>
> **Muslim Perspective, June 1988 by Rashad Khalifa**

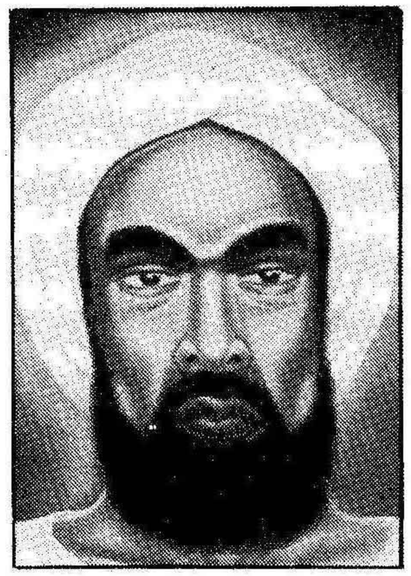
The expression *Al-Khulafaa' Ar Rashideen* (الخلفاء الرشدين) didn't appear in Arabic literature until 200 years after the Prophet Muhammad (ص); it is a modern expression!!! It refers to the (4) Khulafaa recognized by the Orthodox Sunni Sect.

•Abu Bakr	**573-634 A.D.**
•Umar	**591-644 A.D.**
•Uthmaan	**574-656 A.D.**
•Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS)	**599-661 A.D.**

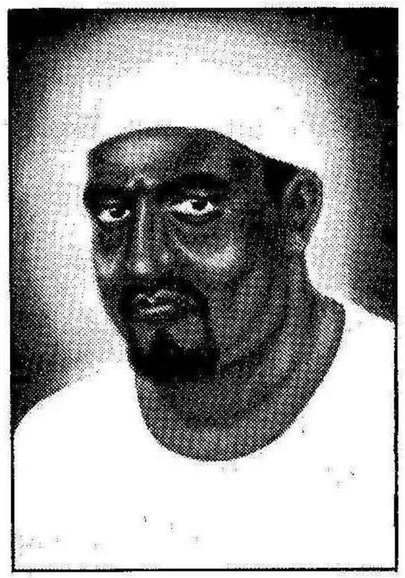
(Rightful successor of the Prophet Muhammad [ص])

Also, if the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was said to be an illiterate (امي, Ummi) because he had no formal education except what he received from his mother, where do your Hadiyth writers get all of these Ahaadiyth which are written in classical Arabic? The Prophet Muhammad (ص) spoke the dialect of the Quraysh tribe and so did his companions. So we can safely say that ahaadiyth are not "his words", therefore they could have been changed along the way by other men.

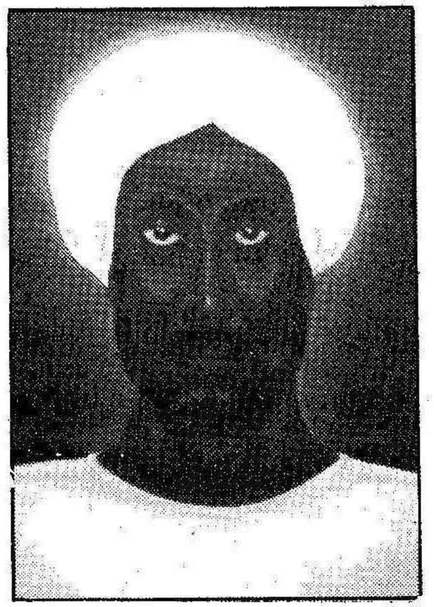
The First Three Khaliyfas (Successors)[55] to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) as recognized by the Sunni School of Thought



Abu Bakr Abdullah ibn Uthmaan
573-634 A.D.



Umar ibn Al Khattaab
591-644 A.D.



Uthmaan ibn Affaan ibn Abdul Aasiy
574-656 A.D.

---

55. Color poster of "The Khaliyfas" and history of their successorships is available at The Original Tents of Kedar.

Hadiyth narrators are also a topic of controversy. The renown Ibn Mas'uwd, supposedly a reliable source of traditions, declared that the 113 and 114 chapters of the Qur'aan do not belong in the Qur'aan. Another hadiyth narrator Ubay ibn Ka'b complies to adding two extra chapters to the Qur'aan, Suwratu'l Khal and Suwratu'l Hafd, and two extra verses, those being verses 128 and 129 of chapter 9. This is what you call reliable, truthful and trustworthy. I call it lies. If they are so trustworthy, why is there so much controversy among yourselves?

Which hadiyth can you say has the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) seal of approval? There are over 1,465 writings of ahaadiyth and less than 4% are true and can be confirmed by the Scriptures of ALLAH (س). Many ahaadiyth were fabricated by men who never met the Prophet Muhammad (ص) in person. The ahaadiyth began to be collected 200 years after the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) death in 632 A.D.

The point I am making in the following chart is that it took from 632 A.D. to 1980 A.D., (1,348 years) to finally complete and make a collection of the ahaadiyth, which are the words of men you read today. Bear in mind that no other Scripture was revealed to man within this span of time. Now the Injiyl was revealed in 96 A.D. and no other Scripture was revealed until the Qur'aan in 610 A.D. or 514 years later. For you Orthodox Sunni Muslims who say the Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation) is tampered with, answer this. How is it possible to tamper with a complex Scripture such as the Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation) in 514 years if it took 1,350 years (from 632-1980 A.D.) to just complete a collection of the mere words of men? It's impossible for the tampering of the Injiyl because the time span didn't allow for this. The Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation) is still an unadulterated Scripture, pure and very prophetic. It's up to you to read it.

EVENT:	YEAR:	
BIRTH OF THE MESSIAH JESUS (ص)	7 A.D.	
REVELATION OF INJIYL	96 A.D.	
		514 years
DEATH OF THE MESSIAH JESUS (ص)	127 A.D.	
BIRTH OF MUHAMMAD (ص)	570 A.D.	
REVELATION OF AL QUR'AAN	610-632 A.D.	
DEATH OF MUHAMMAD (ص)	632 A.D.	
		1,348 years
COMPLETION OF HADIYTH	1980 A.D.	

Tell me Mr. Philips, if you wanted to get the real truth about what the Prophet Muhammad (ص) did and said, would you go to someone who had received information after the incident occurred or would you go to someone who was alive during the same time? Who would have the most

reliable memory of what took place? Obviously the person who witnessed it himself or was a reliable source because he recorded the incident in the nearest time frame to when it took place. I would think that you would want to follow the most reliable Hadiyth available in order to follow the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) sunnah. That's why we have chosen to recognize the Hadiyth of Muhammad ibn Ishaq Al Warraq, (776-868 A.D) which are rejected by the pale Islaamic world because he destroys all conjectures. Muhammad ibn Ishaq supports the Scriptures of ALLAH (س) by saying in his Hadiyth that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was Black (Refer to Section "All Prophets Were Black", page 353).

He is one of the most renown biographers of the life of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Born eighty-five years after the Hijra (A.H. 85) in the city of Medina, he later died in Baghdad in the year 151 A.H. Unfortunately, this fact was hidden from the majority of the Muslim world. Why? Because his writings revealed facts about Al Islaam and Judaism that no other Hadiyth writer dared to encounter.

You see, the topic of Jews and any dealings with them was something that most Arabs avoided. Thus many of them felt threatened by the fact that Muhammad ibn Ishaq actually ventured into placing dates and verifying incidents by way of the sons of the Jews who had become Muslims and remembered the story of Khaybar [خيبر] and various other events. Khaybar is a valley near Medina where the Prophet Muhammad (ص) defeated the chief Kinanah who was slain thereby conquering the whole valley. (Refer to Muir's "Life of Mahomet", new edition, page 388).

I must also make clear to you that Muhammad ibn Ishaq was a very learnt man concerning the traditions of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Muhammad ibn Ishaq came from a family of well-known traditionalists, thus he was instructed in these areas of knowledge from an early age. He studied in Egypt, under Yazid ibn Habib at the age of thirty. It was there that he gained a very impressive reputation.

You can refute his background if you want to, we don't care. Just because you don't see things the way we do, doesn't make the data you've collected correct, you are quoting from pale pagan Arabs. It's the gravest of sins to know the truth and totally disregard it! Orthodox Sunni Muslims say they are living examples of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) yet the book they are fond of, "A Manual of Hadith", wasn't written by a Sunni leader but by an Ahmadiyya named Maulana Muhammad Ali. This is hypocrisy. is hypocrisy.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 31:6 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَمِنَ ٱلنَّاسِ مَن يَشْتَرِى لَهْوَ ٱلْحَدِيثِ لِيُضِلَّ عَن سَبِيلِ ٱللَّهِ بِغَيْرِ عِلْمٍ

"AND OF THE PEOPLE, THERE ARE THOSE WHO BUY INSTEAD OF IT (AL QUR'AAN), THE HADIYTH (TALES) FOR AMUSEMENT AND IN ORDER TO LEAD PEOPLE FROM THE LIGHT INTO THE DARKNESS OFF THE PATH OF ALLAH WITHOUT EVEN ANY KNOWLEDGE. (6)"

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) did things which you all don't do. For example the Scriptures of ALLAH (س) tell you to wear white. There is a Hadiyth that speaks of the Angel Gabriel (SRA) dressed in a white robe, coming to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) (Refer to "An Nawawi's 40 Hadiyth", Hadith #2, selected and translated by Izzedin Ibrahim, 1979). Now if you don't accept this hadiyth, Al Qur'aan 61:14 also states that the Messiah Jesus (ص) and his disciples wore white. The Messiah Jesus (ص) also wore a beard (John 7:19), and did not eat pork (Mark 7:18-19), drink intoxicating wine or liquor (Luke 1:15) nor did he smoke cigarettes or marijuana. He kept the Sabbath (Luke 4:16), Rosh Hashanah, and made Salaat (worship) (Matthews 26:39) three or more times a day. This is just a few of the laws of the Prophet Moses (ص) and the Sunnah (traditional rites) that he observed.

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) also lived in a Community that was governed by the laws prescribed for us by ALLAH (س). So stop saying you're an Orthodox Sunni Muslim if you're not going to reflect the Sunnah of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Put on the "garb of righteousness" and stop imitating the Christians. The suits and ties that you Muslims wear are a reflection of the paganistic lives you presently live. You profess to represent **AL ISLAAM** yet you jump pass the laws of the Scriptures.

In Al Qur'aan 10:94 ALLAH (س) told the Prophet Muhammad (ص) to read the Scriptures that were sent down before the Qur'aan, [As Suhuf, (100 Pure Pages of the Prophet Adam (10), Seth (50), Enoch (30), and the Prophet Abraham (10); At Tawraah (the Torah, 5 Books of Moses); Az Zubuwr (Psalms, 150 Books of the Prophet David); Kitaabu Hikma (the Wisdom, 19 Books of the Prophet Luqman); Kitaabu Barnabaa (the Book of Barnabas, 222 Books of Barnabas); Al Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation, 22 Books of the Messiah Jesus; Al Qur'aan (the Koran) 114 Books of Ahmad, Muhammad). So why aren't you and your sect of Muslims reading them? (Refer to "Belief in the Revealed Books" page 305 of this book.)

We all know for a fact that men are not infallible from making mistakes, that's why. If you don't mind I'd like to use a Hadiyth you used, it sums up what I'm saying very nicely.

"I have been given the Qur'aan and something similar to it along with it, yet the time is coming when a man reclining on his couch will say, 'Keep to the Qur'aan; what you find in it permissible treat as permissible and what you find in it prohibited treat as prohibited'. But what ALLAH's Apostle has prohibited is like what ALLAH has prohibited."

(Narrated by Al-Miqdaam ibn Ma'deekarib and collected by Abu Daawood, Ibn Maajah and ad-Daarimee.)

If you all would do exactly what this says you would be on the right side as we are. Pale Arabs are responsible for confusing and misleading innocent Muslims when they put incorrect hadiyth in their books on Al Islaam. Here are several publications on the Hadiyth of the Prophet Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (ص) called "Forty Hadith":

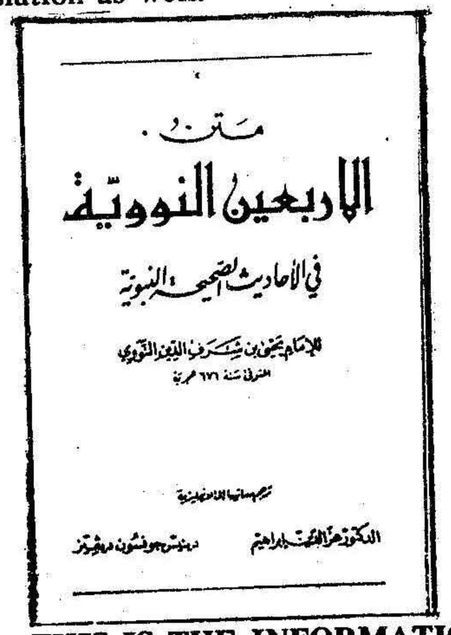
1. FORTY HADITH, translated by Izzedin Ibrahim
2. FORTY HADITH QUDSI, selected and translated by Izzedin Ibrahim
3. THE SELECTED TRADITIONS OF AL NAWAWI, by M.O.A. Abdul, Book 4

If anyone walked into a store and saw these books they would automatically assume that "Forty Hadith Qudsi" was a reprint of "An Nawawi's Forty Hadith". Unsuspectingly the average person would be deceived by your prank. Once you read "Forty Hadith Qudsi" you will realize that they contain totally different ahaadiyth. The third book has 40 different ahaadiyth also.

You Orthodox Sunni's have the nerve to point a finger at me, you are intentionally trying to deceive the public. Not only do you try to get away with your deception by using similar covers, but look at the introduction in your 1979 Edition. On page 9 the author stresses the importance of following the method of translation he derived:

"Each translator has his own particular role and at the same time acts as a check on the other."

They obviously forgot to keep up with their checking procedure because although the front and back covers prepare you for both English and Arabic translations within the book, someone forgot to translate the introduction into Arabic (An-Nawawi's Forty Hadith). Also on the first page in the same book, the author seems to have overlooked the English translation as well.


متن
الأربعين النووية
في الأحاديث الصحيحة النبوية
للإمام يحيى بن شرف الدين النووي
المتوفى سنة ٦٧٦ هجرية
الدكتور عزالدين ابراهيم
دينيس جونسون ديفيز

AN-NAWAWI'S

FORTY HADITH

In the Correct Prophetic Hadith

Written by
Al Imaam Yahia Ibn Sharaf Al Diyn
AN - NAWAWI
Died in the year 676 A.H.

Their meaning Translated to the

English by: IZZEDIN IBRAHIM
DENYS JOHNSON-DAVIES

THIS IS THE INFORMATION THAT YOU FORGOT TO PUT ALONGSIDE OF THIS ARABIC TRANSLATION.

Why wasn't this considered as important as the rest of the book? Why not leave it up to the reader to decide? No, I will tell you. Look at

the phrase, "In the Correct 'Prophetic' Hadith" on the cover. You Orthodox Sunni Muslims are wrongly being informed that the hadiyth are "prophetic". Your question should be, "prophetic according to whose standards, the Scriptures of the Most High"? If this is so then the book should be full of Scriptural quotes backing the hadiyth up. Then you would know they are acceptable hadiyths. Your leading authorities want to pick and choose what they think is important for you to know.

They have you caught-up in the midst of their game and you don't even know it.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 6:70 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَذَرِ ٱلَّذِينَ ٱتَّخَذُوا۟ دِينَهُمْ لَعِبًا وَلَهْوًا وَغَرَّتْهُمُ ٱلْحَيَوٰةُ ٱلدُّنْيَا ۚ وَذَكِّرْ بِهِۦٓ
أَن تُبْسَلَ نَفْسٌۢ بِمَا كَسَبَتْ لَيْسَ لَهَا مِن دُونِ ٱللَّهِ وَلِىٌّ وَلَا شَفِيعٌ وَإِن تَعْدِلْ
كُلَّ عَدْلٍ لَّا يُؤْخَذْ مِنْهَآ ۗ أُو۟لَٰٓئِكَ ٱلَّذِينَ أُبْسِلُوا۟ بِمَا كَسَبُوا۟ ۖ لَهُمْ شَرَابٌ مِّنْ حَمِيمٍ
وَعَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌۢ بِمَا كَانُوا۟ يَكْفُرُونَ ﴿٧٠﴾

"AND STAY AWAY FROM THOSE (RED ARABS) WHO HAVE TAKEN THEIR WAY OF LIFE (DIYNU'L ISLAAM) AS A GAME ONLY FOR AMUSEMENT (THEY THINK TO DRESS IN ISLAAMIC CLOTHES OR DO ISLAAMIC THINGS ARE ONLY TRADITION). AND KNOW THAT THE LIFE OF THIS PHYSICAL WORLD HAS DECEIVED THEM (WEALTH HAS FOOLED THEM), AND REMIND THEM OF THE TRUTH SO THAT THEY KNOW EACH SPIRIT WILL GET WHAT IT EARNED. AND IT WILL NOT HAVE FOR IT (EACH PERSON'S SPIRIT) ANY TO TURN TO SAVE ALLAH, AND THEY WILL NOT HAVE ANY INTERCESSOR. AND EVEN IF HE IS GIVEN ALL KINDS OF JUSTICE, HE WILL NOT BE TAKEN FROM IT (HELL). THESE ARE THOSE (RED ARABS) WHOM SHALL BE GIVEN PERDITION BY WAY OF ALL THAT THEY EARNED. FOR THEM THERE IS BOILING HOT DRINK, AND AN ACHING PAIN BECAUSE THEY WERE CONCEALERS OF THE TRUTH. (70)"

Consistency is the most important if you have the concern of the souls you're trying to reach. **You see Mr. Philips: EITHER YOU ARE ALL RIGHT OR YOU'RE NOT RIGHT AT ALL..**

BELIEF IN THE REVEALED BOOKS

The Nubian Creed: The Bible is Equal to the Qur'aan
The Islaamic Creed: The Previous Scriptures are Tampered

In this section Mr. Philips states the following:

"The second step taken to veil his followers from the meanings of the Qur'aan was to make the Old and New Testaments as they exist today equal to the Qur'aan in authenticity and authority..."

The problem with you Orthodox Sunni Muslims (who belong to the Wahhabi sect) is that you don't believe in all the Scriptures and you lie to the world and say you do. You think the Torah (Old Testament as you call it) is tampered and should not be read. The Torah (5 Books of the Prophet Moses, ص) is no more tampered than the Qur'aan as it exists today. The Qur'aan you read is not the original script, it is not in the original order as it was revealed, it has been mistranslated and now it has vowels which the original text didn't have[56]. I have been challenging this for years. You come up with all kinds of quotes about what the Jews in Medina did to the Torah between the years 610 - 632 A.D. and this causes you not to read the entire Bible. How can you Orthodox Sunni Muslims use a verse in Al Qur'aan for an incident that took place in Medina many years ago with the Jews in order to justify the Torah is tampered with? These are the quotes which they use:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:46 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

مِّنَ ٱلَّذِينَ هَادُواْ يُحَرِّفُونَ ٱلْكَلِمَ عَن مَّوَاضِعِهِۦ

"AND OF THOSE WHO BECAME JEWS (SO-CALLED JEWS OF JUDAH BANU AN NADIIR, BANU QURAIZAH, BANU QAINUQAH) THEY CHANGE THE WORD (OF THE TORAH) FROM ITS PLACE. (46)"

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:75 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

۞ أَفَتَطْمَعُونَ أَن يُؤْمِنُواْ لَكُمْ وَقَدْ كَانَ فَرِيقٌ مِّنْهُمْ يَسْمَعُونَ كَلَٰمَ ٱللَّهِ ثُمَّ يُحَرِّفُونَهُۥ مِنۢ بَعْدِ مَا عَقَلُوهُ وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٧٥﴾

"DO YOU (MUHAMMAD) DESIRE FOR THEM (SO-CALLED JEWS OF MUHAMMAD'S TIME) TO BE FAITHFUL TO YOU WHILE A PARTY OF THEM WOULD HEAR THE WORDS OF ALLAH, (AT TAWRAAH; THE TORAH, 5 BOOKS OF MOSES)

56. *Refer to "Distortion of the Qur'aan" on page 318.*

THEN THEY WOULD TWIST (UPDATE) IT, EVEN AFTER THEY HAD UNDERSTOOD IT; AND THEY KNEW (RIGHT FROM WRONG). (75)"

The Torahs that the Jews had in their possession in the city of Medina in the little country of Saudi Arabia was not "the original Arabic Torah" which was kept hidden. The original Syretic Torah was passed down from the Prophet Moses (ص), until it came in the hands of Waraqa ibn Naufal ibn Asad ibn Abdul Uzza, the keeper of the Arabic Bible. Waraqa ibn Naufal was the cousin of the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) first wife, Hadrat Khadiyjah (SWON). You must realize that the Torah of the Jews in Medina was not the only Torah nor was it the key to all other Torahs. What I mean is if one man in one city changed one or ten words in the Torah would all the other Torahs in the whole world change? What is wrong with you can't you see how foolish you look saying all the Torahs in the whole world were changed or tampered because of some tribe of Jews in Medina who were not in Jerusalem but were in a non-Jewish city.

Therefore if the Jews did change the Torah at all, it was the few copies that they had in their possession in the city of Medina only. Do you understand that? Would ALLAH (س) let His books be changed (Numbers 23:19; Psalms 89:34,35; 119:160; Matthew 5:18). The Qur'aan says no one can change the words of ALLAH (س) (Refer to Al Qur'aan 6:114-115; 10:64).

Here is my second point, think now, why would the Jews leave all the bad things people did, and all the sins committed, etc., in the Torah if they had a chance to change it? Shouldn't they have taken all this out to make themselves look holy and good as so-called Muslims do with a lot of stories about Al Islaam. Look at these things below, read them. If they were changing things to make themselves look good, they would have taken all this out. Can't you see that:

1.	**Vengence**	- II Samuel 13
2.	**Fertility Cult Centers**	- Jeremiah 2:20, Amos 2:7-8
3.	**Prostitution**	- I Kings 14:24
4.	**Prostitution**	- Exodus 34:15, Leviticus 17:7, 20:5, Numbers 25:1, Judges 2:17, Jeremiah 3:2, Judges 11, Hosea 1:2
5.	**Deception**	- Genesis 38:15
6.	**Intermarriage**	- Genesis 36:2, Genesis 41:45, Exodus 2:21, Judges 14, I Kings 11:1-6
7.	**Adultery**	- II Samuel 2
8.	**Incest**	- Genesis 19:30-38, Genesis 35:22, I Chronicles 5:1, II Samuel 12:8
9.	**Rape**	- Judges 19, Genesis 19, II Samuel 13:11-14.
10.	**Bestiality**	- Leviticus 20:1-27
11.	**Exhibitionism**	- Isaiah 20, Isaiah 47:3, Nahum 3:5
12.	**Exhibitionism**	- II Samuel 6:12-15).
13.	**Exhibitionism**	- I Samuel 19:18-24

14. Homosexuality - Genesis 9:18-27

Now I repeat to you, because of the whores, adulterers, transvestites, masturbators, rapists, and incestuous individuals that are in the Torah wouldn't it be logical for the Jews to just change the stories of these people and their incidents from the Torah? But the truth is these incidents are still in the Bible. They were not removed because they are part of the Bible which has not been tampered with. That is why I say that the incidents of the Jews "changing the Torah" (Al Qur'aan 4:46) doesn't have anything to do with the Torah that is in Jerusalem. The original Syretic Torah was kept protected by ALLAH (س) and it says so in the Qur'aan:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:78 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِنَّ مِنْهُمْ لَفَرِيقًا يَلْوُۥنَ أَلْسِنَتَهُم بِٱلْكِتَٰبِ لِتَحْسَبُوهُ مِنَ ٱلْكِتَٰبِ وَمَا هُوَ مِنَ ٱلْكِتَٰبِ وَيَقُولُونَ هُوَ مِنْ عِندِ ٱللَّهِ وَمَا هُوَ مِنْ عِندِ ٱللَّهِ وَيَقُولُونَ عَلَى ٱللَّهِ ٱلْكَذِبَ وَهُمْ يَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٧٨﴾

"AND SURELY FROM AMONGST THEM (THE JUDAHITES; SO-CALLED JEWS OF MUHAMMAD'S TIME) THERE IS A PARTY WHO TWIST THEIR TONGUES (MAKE UP LIES) WHEN READING THE SCRIPTURE (AT TAWRAAH - THE TORAH, 5 BOOKS OF MOSES) THAT YOU MAY THINK IT (WHAT THEY MAKE UP) IS A PART OF THE SCRIPTURE; BUT IS NOT FROM THE SCRIPTURE (AT TAWRAAH - THE TORAH, 5 BOOKS OF MOSES). AND THEY SAY IT IS FROM ALLAH AND IT IS NOT FROM ALLAH. ALSO THEY SAY THINGS ABOUT ALLAH THAT ARE LIES, AND THEY KNOW BETTER. (78)"

In Al Qur'aan 5:44, ALLAH (س) tells you to read the Torah as a guidance and light. I want you to think and carefully read what I am about to say. This verse was revealed between the years 627-629 A.D. or after the verse in the Qur'aan which speaks about the Jews in Medina altering words from their places (Al Qur'aan 4:46, Chapter 4 revealed 625-627 A.D.). Therefore, if anything was wrong with the Torah the Qur'aan would have made mention of its tampering instead of speaking of its purity.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 5:44 IN PART [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنَّآ أَنزَلْنَا ٱلتَّوْرَىٰةَ فِيهَا هُدًى وَنُورٌ

"SURELY WE (ALLAH AND HIS ANGELIC BEINGS) SENT DOWN THE TORAH IN WHICH IS TRUE GUIDANCE AND LIGHT...(44)"

Yet you, Bilial, and your Orthodox Sunni Muslim friends slander the Qur'aan and admit to not believing in its guidance by denying the above verse. And since you have made the reasonings behind the supposed tampering of the Torah logical to yourself, you now proudly tell people to follow Hadiyth. What you are really doing in your lack of understanding of the Scriptures and misinterpretations of the laws of the Most High, is helping Shaytaan (CH) take faithful Muslims off the path of righteousness.

First - by keeping them from reading the Scriptures that came before the Qur'aan
Second - by not adhering to all the words of the Qur'aan
Third - by making them follow ahaadiyth which is a book of man-made tales.

The reliability of famous Hadiyth narrators is also a topic of great controversy. The renown Ibn Mas'uwd, supposedly an unquestionable source of many recorded traditions, declared that the 113th and 114th chapters of the Qur'aan do not belong in the Qur'aan. How dare he make such a claim and why aren't the Orthodox Sunni Muslims attacking this statement which jeopardizes the authenticity of the Qur'aan you hold in your hands today. Another Hadiyth narrator Ubay ibn Ka'b complies to adding two extra chapters to the Qur'aan, Suwratu'l Khal and Suwratu'l Hafd, and two extra verses, those being verses 128 and 129 of Chapter 9. This is what you call reliable truthful and trustworthy narrators. These are examples of two men who are allowed to freely opinionate on what should be included or excluded from the Qur'aan. If you Orthodox Sunni Muslims are so strict in preserving the Qur'aan and its laws, why is such hypocrisy allowed and why are these men still being supported. If you Orthodox Sunni Muslims were "strict" in your fundamental beliefs, Ibn Mas'uwd and Ubay ibn Ka'b's names and their related narrations should have been excluded from every Hadiyth book there is.

The Qur'aan didn't say to rely on ahaadiyth. The Qur'aan says it (the Qur'aan) is the best of Hadiyth (Al Qur'aan 39:23) and the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is the best of examples in war (Al Qur'aan 33:21). If you were to read the Qur'aan closely you would have to admit that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was commanded to follow the laws of the Prophet Moses (ص) so why aren't you?

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 45:18 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

ثُمَّ جَعَلْنَٰكَ عَلَىٰ شَرِيعَةٍ مِّنَ ٱلْأَمْرِ فَٱتَّبِعْهَا وَلَا تَتَّبِعْ أَهْوَآءَ ٱلَّذِينَ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ ﴿١٨﴾

"THEN WE HAVE MADE YOU (MUHAMMAD) ON THE COURSE OF LAW OF WHAT IS COMMANDED SO FOLLOW IT AND DO NOT FOLLOW THE VAIN DESIRES OF THOSE WHO DO NOT HAVE KNOWLEDGE. (18)"

Tell me what laws was the Prophet Muhammad (ص) following? It

could't have been the laws of the Qur'aan because they were revealed over a period of 23 years (Al Qur'aan 17:106). Was he following the ahaadiyth? Ahaadiyth were recorded after his death and the Qur'aan is noted as being the best Hadiyth (Al Qur'aan 39:23). If you are honest with yourself you would admit that he was following the laws of the Prophets (ص) who came before him. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) was told to read what was given to:

Adam and Seth – The Suhuf (Al Qur'aan 2:136).

Abraham – The Suhuf (Al Qur'aan 2:136, 80:15, 87:19).

Enoch – The Suhuf (Al Qur'aan 80:15).

Luqman – The Wisdom (Al Qur'aan 3:48, 5:110).

Moses – The Torah (Al Qur'aan 3:48, 50, 65, 93; 5:34, 44, 66, 68, 110; 6:154, 7:154, 157; 9:111; 11:17, 110; 17:2, 4; 21:118; 23:49; 25:35; 28:43; 32:23; 37:117; 40:53-54; 41:45; 45:16-17; 46:12; 48:29; 53:36; 61:6; 62:5).

David – Psalms (Al Qur'aan 4:163; 16:44; 17:55; 54:43).

The Messiah Jesus– Al Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation) 2:87; 3:3, 48; 4:47; 5:46, 47, 66, 68, 110; 7:157; 9:111; 48:29; 57:27).

When the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was greeted by the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) at Cave Hira on the 19th night of Ramadaan, 610 A.D., he was commanded to read. The Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) purposely said:

اقْرَأْ بِاسْمِ رَبِّكَ الَّذِي خَلَقَ ﴿١﴾

Iqraa bismi rabika aladhi khalaqa.
"[O Seal of the Prophets of Allah (Muhammad) by the supreme sovereignty of your Sustainer and Creator (ALLAH)]: You are being ordered to read by beginning with the name of your Illustrious Sustainer (ALLAH) who is the Creator of all things. (1)"

This was the first verse of the Chapter of the Separation of Cells, the 96th Chapter in the Qur'aan which was the first chapter revealed to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). The Prophet Muhammad (ص) answered in the Arabic dialect of the Quraysh: "Yaa Jibraaiyl, Maa Anaa Biqaariyin" (يا جبرائيل ما انا بقاريء), O Gabriel, I am not a reader." (Al Qur'aan 53:10). This incident was foretold thousands of years before it happened in the Book of Isaiah:

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH 29:12 [REVEALED 732 B.C.E.]

١٢ أَوْ يُدْفَعُ الْكِتَابُ لِمَنْ لَا يَعْرِفُ الْكِتَابَةَ وَيُقَالُ لَهُ اقْرَأْ هٰذَا فَيَقُولُ لَا أَعْرِفُ الْكِتَابَةَ

"AND THE BOOK IS DELIVERED TO HIM THAT IS NOT LEARNED, SAYING, READ THIS, I PRAY THEE: AND HE SAITH, I AM NOT LEARNED."

This verse is referring to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) who in the Qur'aan is called a "non-reading (Arab)" (Al Qur'aan 62:2). The Prophet Muhammad (ص) was being ordered to read (Al Qur'aan 53:8) by his Sustainer, who also created the first man on the planet Earth, the Prophet Adam (ص), which is confirmed by the second verse and in Genesis 2:7.

خَلَقَ الْإِنسَانَ مِنْ عَلَقٍ ﴿٢﴾

Khalaqa'l Insaan min 'alaq.
"He (ALLAH) created all the human beings of a cell separating. (2)"

In the following verses the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) tells the Prophet Muhammad (ص) a second time to read the words of his Sustainer which he taught by way of the pen, meaning written down or recorded before. He was told to go back, and read the Scriptures sent before (Al Qur'aan 2:4 10:94).

اقْرَأْ وَرَبُّكَ الْأَكْرَمُ ﴿٣﴾

Iqra wa rabuka'l akram.
"So read, because your (Muhammad) Sustainer (Allah) is Most Generous (3)."

الَّذِي عَلَّمَ بِالْقَلَمِ ﴿٤﴾

Aladhi 'allama bil-qalam.
"He (ALLAH) uses the quill to teach. (4)"

عَلَّمَ الْإِنسَانَ مَا لَمْ يَعْلَمْ ﴿٥﴾

'Allama'l inasaana maa lam ya'lam.
He (Allah) taught human beings what they would have never known. (5)

The truth is translators don't want to admit that the Torah, the Books of the Prophets, and the Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation) were the scriptures which came prior to and as part of the Qur'aan. If they would admit to this they would have more laws to govern their lives. What they fail to realize is that they would also have the answers to many of their questions. What seems to be separate scriptures to them are but one

scripture which has been revealed in parts and recorded by man by way of the pen as a guidance and reminder from their Sustainer. ALLAH (س) knows that man is a forgetful creature, thus the commandments and laws were written down permanently. Each one confirms the other and Qur'aan compliments and consummates them all. They are all part of Ummu'l Kitaab (ام الكتاب, the Mother Scripture) which is in heaven.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 43:4 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِنَّهُۥ فِىٓ أُمِّ ٱلْكِتَٰبِ لَدَيْنَا لَعَلِىٌّ حَكِيمٌ ﴿٤﴾

"AND SURELY IT (AL QUR'AAN) IS IN THE MOTHER SCRIPTURE WHICH IS WITH US, (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS), EXALTED, FULL OF WISDOM (4)."

Refer to Al Qur'aan 13:39, 56:78-79

When these first five verses were revealed to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) he descended from the mount and cloaked himself in fear because of what had occurred to him (Al Qur'aan 74:1). He told his first wife Hadrat Khadiyjah (SWON) of his experience. The Prophet Muhammad's (ص) need of the knowledge of the scriptures was the reason that Khadiyjah (SWON) referred him to her cousin Waraqah ibn Naufal who was known to be well versed in the Torah and the Injiyl and was also the keeper of the Arabic Bible. From him, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) learned how to read. In addition to being able to see the link of the scriptures, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) would now read within the Torah (Deuteronomy 18:18) and the Book of John (John 14:16-17, 16:13-14), the prophecies about himself. He was following what ALLAH (س) said, to "go back" and read was written down before by way of the quill (pen).

You also say the Torah is the book of the so-called Jews. According to the "Jewish Book of Knowledge" by Nathan Ausubel, the Bible is divided up into the categories. The Pentateuch is the Torah:

1. The Pentateuch (in Hebrew Chumash) - The Five Books of Moses which Jews call the Torah.

2. The Prophets (Nebiim) They are arranged into two distinct categories:

   a. The earlier Prophets consist of the following writings:

Joshua	II Samuels
Judges	I Kings
I Samuels	II Kings

   b. The later Prophets are arranged in two categories

      The major Prophets: Isaiah, Jeremiah and Ezekiel

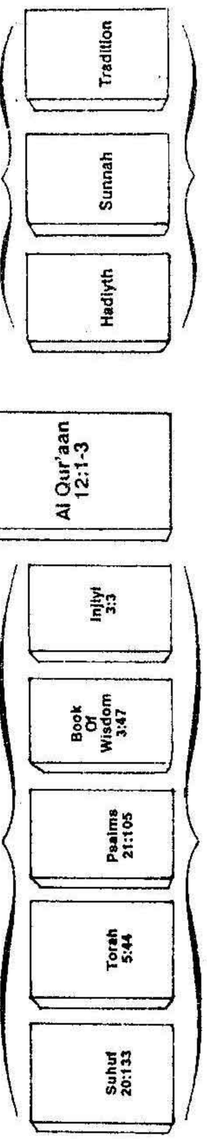
WHICH WAY DID ALLAH SAY TO GO?

(Before) AL QUR'AAN (After)
Backward Forward

< GO BACK BEFORE YOU (MUHAMMAD)

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD 10:94 [RECORDED 610 A.D.]

"SO IF YOU (MUHAMMAD) ARE SKEPTICAL ABOUT WHAT WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) SENT DOWN TO YOU (AL QUR'AAN) THEN ASK THOSE WHO READ THE SCRIPTURES (AS SUHUF, 100 PURE PAGES OF ADAM (10), SETH (50), ENOCH (30), ABRAHAM (10); AL HIKMA (THE WISDOM) 19 BOOKS OF LUQMAN); AT TAWRAAH (THE TORAH, 5 BOOKS OF MOSES); AZ ZUBUWR (THE PSALMS) 150 BOOKS OF DAVID); AL INJIYL (EVANGEL, REVELATION) 22 BOOKS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS) BEFORE YOU; CERTAINLY THE FACTS BEYOND ANY DOUBT HAVE COME TO YOU FROM YOUR SUSTAINER (ALLAH), SO DON'T BE OF THE DISPUTERS. (94)"



The minor Prophets:

Hosea	Nahum
Joel	Habakkuk
Amos	Zephaniah
Obadiah	Haggai
Jonah	Zechariah
Micah	Malachi

3. The Holy Writings (Chetubim or Ketubim):

Psalms	Ecclesiastes
Proverbs	Esther
Song of Solomon	Daniel
Ruth	Nehemiah
Lamentation	Ezra
Job	I and II Chronicles

This is the Jewish definition of the word Torah (Pentateuch) which if you noticed, is clearly a very small part of the Bible. Think now, you say the Torah is tampered with, and if it is true then you are only talking about the first 5 books. Yet there are 34 other books in the Old Testament (العهد القديم, Al'ahda'l Qadiym) called the books of the Prophets from their Sustainer (Al Qur'aan 2:136).

1. JOSHUA	18. ISAIAH
2. JUDGES	19. JEREMIAH
3. RUTH	20. LAMENTATIONS
4. 1 SAMUEL	21. EZEKIEL
5. 2 SAMUEL	22. DANIEL
6. 1 KINGS	23. HOSEA
7. 2 KINGS	24. JOEL
8. 1 CHRONICLES	25. AMOS
9. 2 CHRONICLES	26. OBADIAH
10. EZRA	27. JOHAN
11. NEHEMIAH	28. MICAH
12. ESTHER	29. NAHUM
13. JOB	30. HABAKKUK
14. PSALMS	31. ZEPHANIAH
15. PROVERBS	32. HAGGAI
16. ECCLESIATES	33. ZECHARIAH
17. SONG OF SOLOMON	34. MALACHI

You Orthodox Sunni Muslims claim that the Torah, which you say is a Jewish Scripture, is tampered. According to a Jewish dictionary as I have just shown you above, the Torah is only the first five books of the Prophet Moses (ص). Now I ask you, what about all these other books found within the Bible which the Qur'aan calls the Books of the Prophets (Al Qur'aan 2:136), that's these men and their books. Are you saying they are tampered because they are part of the Torah? If you still say the Torah is the entire "Old Testament" let's take a look at an Arabic dictionary. The Arabic word for the Old Testament (العهد القديم, Al'ahda'l Qadiym) is totally different than the Arabic word for the five Books of Moses or the Torah (التوراة). Now, what exactly is your claim and what is your excuse for not reading nor abiding by the commandments of ALLAH (س) found within the "untampered" books of the Prophets (ص)?

Another verse of the Qur'aan which speaks of the Jews is the second chapter. Let me explain to you what this verse really means and we will end this confusion once and for all.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:104 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا۟ لَا تَقُولُوا۟ رَٰعِنَا وَقُولُوا۟ ٱنظُرْنَا وَٱسْمَعُوا۟ ۗ وَلِلْكَٰفِرِينَ عَذَابٌ أَلِيمٌ ﴿١٠٤﴾

"OH YOU WHO ARE FAITHFUL DON'T SAY: RAA'INAA (WHEN SPEAKING ABOUT MUHAMMAD; IN HEBREW THIS WORD MEANS MISCHIEVOUS) AND (IT IS BETTER TO) SAY: UNZURNA (MEANS NOTICE US OR LOOK THIS WAY) AND LISTEN, AND FOR THOSE WHO CONCEAL WHAT THEY KNOW TO BE TRUE, IS AN ACHING PAIN. (104)"

This verse is in reference to the persecution and opposition the Prophet Muhammad (ص) received from the Jews of his time. If you read this quote, it says that during the time of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) the Jews in Arabia used to pronounce the word "Raa'inaa" (راعنا), from the verb Ra'a (رعي) which means "to supervise, watch, keep an eye on[57]" in such a way that it would sound like the Hebrew word for evil (רַע). They did this purposely with disgust to mock and disrespect the Prophet Muhammad (ص) in public. Thus the Prophet Muhammad (ص) told his followers to use the word "Unzurnaa" (انظرنا) from the verb Nazara (نظر) or "to perceive with the eyes, see, view, regard, look, gaze, glance, observe, notice[58]", which was a more respectable way of saying "look". That is all this verse is saying, it is not talking about the tampering of the Torah. It is only referring to them mispronouncing one word. Now if we look at chapter 4 of the Qur'aan it states:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:46 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَيَقُولُونَ سَمِعْنَا وَعَصَيْنَا وَٱسْمَعْ غَيْرَ مُسْمَعٍ وَرَٰعِنَا لَيًّۢا بِأَلْسِنَتِهِمْ وَطَعْنًا فِى ٱلدِّينِ ۚ ﴿٤٦﴾

"AND SAY: WE HEAR, YET WE DISOBEY. AND HEAR AS ONES NOT ABLE TO HEAR. AND RAA'INAA (IN HEBREW, THIS WORD MEANS MISCHIEVOUS), TWISTING IT (THE WORDS OF THE TORAH) WITH THEIR TONGUES AND TAUNTING ABOUT THE WAY OF LIFE (DIYN). (46)"

---

57. From Hans-Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary, page 346.
58. From Hans-Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary, page 975.

This verse is a confirmation of the first, it is only speaking about one word "Raa'inaa", read it again. Now what are you saying? Are you saying that even after ALLAH (س) tells you time and time again that the Torah and Injiyl are His words and there is guidance and light in these scriptures you still refuse to read them. It is man's fault that there are misinterpreted verses in the Qur'aan which speak of the Jews changing words from their places (Al Qur'aan 4:46, 5:41). In the Qur'aan it also speaks about what was sent down before (Al Qur'aan 2:4).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 6:68 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذَا رَأَيْتَ ٱلَّذِينَ يَخُوضُونَ فِىٓ ءَايَٰتِنَا فَأَعْرِضْ عَنْهُمْ حَتَّىٰ يَخُوضُوا۟ فِى حَدِيثٍ غَيْرِهِۦ ۚ وَإِمَّا يُنسِيَنَّكَ ٱلشَّيْطَٰنُ فَلَا تَقْعُدْ بَعْدَ ٱلذِّكْرَىٰ مَعَ ٱلْقَوْمِ ٱلظَّٰلِمِينَ ﴿٦٨﴾

"AND WHEN YOU HAVE SEEN THOSE WHO TALK BAD (SAY THE SCRIPTURES ARE TAMPERED) ABOUT OUR VERSES (ALL THE SCRIPTURES). THEN TURN AWAY FROM THEM UNTIL THEY START TO ENGAGE IN HADIYTH (TALE, CONVERSATION) OTHER THAN IT (THE SCRIPTURES). AND AS FOR YOU (MUSLIMS) WHO ARE MADE TO FORGET THIS BY THE DEVIL (THESE PEOPLE WHO TALK BAD ABOUT THE SCRIPTURES) SO DO NOT SIT AFTER THE REMINDER WITH THOSE NATION OF PEOPLE WHO ARE IN DARKNESS. (68)"

Just try to imagine how much the stories which men heard the Prophet Muhammad (ص) say must have changed over 250 years! Think! Do you still want to follow Hadiyth? If the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was told to go back and read what was sent down before the Qur'aan should he have doubted? How long will you lie to yourself?

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 5:68 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قُلْ يَٰٓأَهْلَ ٱلْكِتَٰبِ لَسْتُمْ عَلَىٰ شَىْءٍ حَتَّىٰ تُقِيمُوا۟ ٱلتَّوْرَىٰةَ وَٱلْإِنجِيلَ وَمَآ أُنزِلَ إِلَيْكُم مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ ۗ

"SAY: O FAMILY OF THE SCRIPTURE YOU ARE NOT ANYTHING UNTIL YOU KEEP UP THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) AND THE INJIYL OF THE MESSIAH JESUS (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION) AND WHAT HAS BEEN SENT DOWN TO YOU, (AL QUR'AAN) FROM YOUR SUSTAINER. . .(68)"

ALLAH (س) said "I sent down the Scripture (Al Qur'aan), At Tawraah, and the Injiyl":

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:3 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

نَزَّلَ عَلَيْكَ ٱلْكِتَٰبَ بِٱلْحَقِّ مُصَدِّقًا لِّمَا بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ ... وَأَنزَلَ ٱلتَّوْرَىٰةَ وَٱلْإِنجِيلَ ﴿٣﴾

"HE (ALLAH) SENT DOWN TO YOU (MUHAMMAD) THE SCRIPTURE [AL QUR'AAN - THE KORAN 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD)] AS A FACT BEYOND ANY DOUBT CONFIRMING WHAT WAS ALREADY IN HIS HANDS. . .AND HE SENT DOWN AT TAWRAAH (THE TORAH, 5 BOOKS OF MOSES) AND THE INJIYL (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION - 22 BOOKS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS). (3)"

The Arabic word used in the quote Al Qur'aan 3:3 is (انزل) Unzila "sent down". This means these Scriptures came down (vertically) from ALLAH (س). They came directly from the mouth of the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) to the ear of the Prophet Muhammad (ص).

The ahaadiyth were not divinely sent down; they didn't come vertically, as the Qur'aan (نزل, Nazala) did. They came horizontally from man to man and ear to ear. Yet, you would rather adhere to the word of mouth or the laws from man, instead of the laws from ALLAH (س).

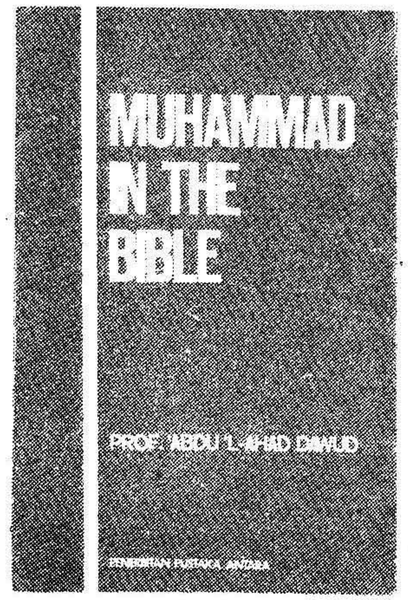
True Muslims believe in all the Scriptures that were sent. This can be proven in regards to the Qur'aan telling you that Ahmad (Al Qur'aan 61:6), who is found mentioned in the Torah (Deuteronomy 18:18) and the Injiyl (John 16:8-13), is the Prophet Muhammad (ص). However, how can you find something in a book without reading it? The Prophet Muhammad (ص) is also mentioned in the other Books of the minor Prophets (ص): Isaiah 42:1-4; Habakkuk 3:3-6, Jude 1:4. Had you studied your original language, Arabic and Hebrew, you would have been able to read for yourself. (Refer to Edition #132, "Who Was The Comforter?").

Therefore, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was instructed to read the previous Scriptures (Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:4, 10:94). Authors of other books bear witness to the fact that the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) name is mentioned in the Bible as well as in the Qur'aan. Meaning they acknowledge the authenticity of all the Scriptures of ALLAH (س) because they rely on them as references and links to each other. Look at the following inscriptions on the cover of their books.

On the next page is the cover to an Arabic book which translates as: "MUHAMMAD THE PROPHET OF ISLAAM IN THE TORAH AND THE INJIYL AND THE QUR'AAN" by Muhammad Izzaat Attahtawy. This book has been made available to all Muslims in the Arab world yet they will not read it. They do not want to know the truth. Another book entitled "MUHAMMAD IN THE BIBLE" written by an ex-Roman Catholic priest who converted to Al Islaam named Professor 'Abdu 'l-Ahad Dawud, B.D. (formerly known as Reverend David Benjamin Keldani, B.D.) is just as enlightening. I quote from his book:

"AHMED, WHICH IS ANOTHER FORM OF THE NAME MUHAMMAD AND OF THE SAME ROOT AND SIGNIFICATION, NAMELY, THE "MOST GLORIOUS,"

"Muhammad the Prophet of Islaam in the Torah and the Injiyl and the Qur'aan" by Muhammad Izzaat Attahtawy.



So I will say it again, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is mentioned in the Torah, the Gospel of Barnabas, the Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation) and the Qur'aan. (Refer to edition #132, "Who Was The Comforter?"). These are all Scriptures of the Most High. By not acknowledging these previous Scriptures, you are accusing the Prophet Muhammad (ص) of trying to lead you astray. How long are you going to deny reading the laws and the commandments sent down to man in the Torah? ALLAH (س) says read them. The Qur'aan says go back and read. The man-made Hadiyth say don't go back, go forward and read new books made up by men. Which will you follow, ALLAH (س) or man? Think before you answer and reread the Qur'aanic quotes I put in this section.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 62:5 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

مَثَلُ ٱلَّذِينَ حُمِّلُوا۟ ٱلتَّوْرَىٰةَ ثُمَّ لَمْ يَحْمِلُوهَا كَمَثَلِ
ٱلْحِمَارِ يَحْمِلُ أَسْفَارًۢا ۚ بِئْسَ مَثَلُ ٱلْقَوْمِ ٱلَّذِينَ
كَذَّبُوا۟ بِـَٔايَـٰتِ ٱللَّهِ ۚ وَٱللَّهُ لَا يَهْدِى ٱلْقَوْمَ ٱلظَّـٰلِمِينَ ﴿٥﴾

"THOSE WHO WERE MADE TO CARRY (LIVE BY) THE 5 BOOKS OF MOSES (THE TORAH) THEN DIDN'T CARRY IT (LIVE BY IT), THEY ARE LIKE THE DONKEY CARRYING LARGE SCRIPTURES; EVIL WRETCHEDNESS IS THE SIMILITUDE OF THE NATION WHO CALLED THE SIGNS (AYAT) OF ALLAH A LIE, AND ALLAH DOES NOT GUIDE NATIONS IN SPIRITUAL DARKNESS. (5)"

THE NUBIAN CREED: Distortion of the Qur'aan

On Page 53 Mr. Philip states:

> *"In the third step to masking the Qur'aan from his followers, Isa embarked on a systematic program of allegorical and symbolic interpretation of the Qur'aan and the Bible wherein, not only the subtle but also the obvious meanings of the texts were distorted into a platform for promoting himself and his teachings."*

Muslim scholars in the Arab world have wrongly translated Suwratu'n Nasr (Chapter of the Aiders) and say this chapter is referring to what took place during the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) time. This is the real translation and the explanation to the 110th Chapter of the Qur'aan Suwratu'n Nasr.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 110:1-3 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِذَا جَآءَ نَصْرُ ٱللَّهِ وَٱلْفَتْحُ ﴿١﴾ وَرَأَيْتَ ٱلنَّاسَ يَدْخُلُونَ فِى دِينِ ٱللَّهِ أَفْوَاجًا
﴿٢﴾ فَسَبِّحْ بِحَمْدِ رَبِّكَ وَٱسْتَغْفِرْهُ ۚ إِنَّهُۥ كَانَ تَوَّابًۢا ﴿٣﴾

"WHEN ALLAH'S AID COMES TO YOU AND THE VICTORIOUS SEAL OPENS; (1) AND YOU HAVE SEEN PEOPLE ENTERING (CONVERTING TO) ALLAH'S PRESCRIBED WAY OF LIFE (AL ISLAAM) IN CROWDS, (2) THEN GLORIFY AND EXALT YOUR SUSTAINER (ALLAH) WITH PRAISE AND WORSHIP, AND ASK HIS FORGIVENESS: FOR SURELY, HE (ALLAH) IS ETERNALLY RECEPTIVE TO THOSE WHO TURN TO HIM SEEKING REPENTANCE. (3)"

Notice the beginning word Idhaa (اذا) and the verb Jaa'a (جاء). Together the meaning of these two words is "WHEN COMES". These words are denoting the future tense because ALLAH (س) chooses exact words to put His point across so there will be no question as to what is meant. He could have chosen a number of other words, for instance IN (ان) or LAW (لو) meaning "if" or INNA (ان) which means "surely", but He didn't. ALLAH (س) specifically wanted to make clear that the group of people He was referring to in this chapter would come in the future.

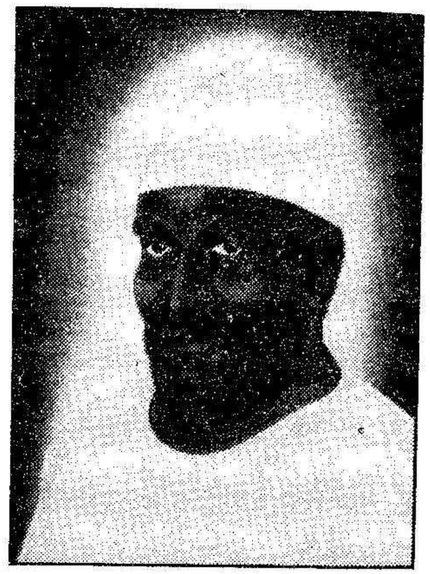
If you still insist on saying that Suwratu'n Nasr is referring to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and his followers, then I must ask you one question: why is it that the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) people asked him when would the help of ALLAH (س) and His victorious opening come?

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:214 (IN PART) (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

وَٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا۟ مَعَهُۥ مَتَىٰ نَصْرُ ٱللَّهِ ۗ أَلَآ إِنَّ نَصْرَ ٱللَّهِ قَرِيبٌ ﴿٢١٤﴾

"AND THOSE WHO WERE FAITHFUL TO HIM SAID: WHEN WILL THE AID OF ALLAH (ANSAARULLAH) COME? HOWEVER, SURELY (THE TIME) FOR THE AID OF ALLAH (ANSAARULLAH) IS NEAR. (214)"

I'll tell you why. They asked the Prophet Muhammad (ص) this question because they, just like the Prophet Daniel (ص, 619-529 B.C.) and the Apostle John son of Zebedee (ص, 2-99 A.D.), knew that the time had not come yet for the victorious seal to be opened. The Prophet Muhammad's (ص) only reply to them was that surely the time was near and both the Prophet Daniel (ص) and the Apostle John son of Zebedee (ص) were told to seal up the book until the time came for this victorious opening, Al Fathu (الفتح) to take place.



The Prophet Daniel (ص) was a Judahite. He recorded the Book of Daniel in the year 536 B.C.

THE PROPHET DANIEL
(ص, 619-529 B.C.)

BOOK OF DANIEL 12:4 (REVEALED 632 B.C.)

٤ أَمَّا أَنْتَ يَا دَانِيآلُ فَٱخْفِ ٱلْكَلَامَ وَٱخْتِمِ ٱلسِّفْرَ إِلَى وَقْتِ ٱلنِّهَايَةِ. كَثِيرُونَ يَتَصَفَّحُونَهُ وَٱلْمَعْرِفَةُ تَزْدَادُ

"AS FOR YOU O DANIEL, SO TAKE THE WORDS (SCRIPTURES) AND SEAL THE SCROLL (7TH SEAL TO BE BROKEN IN THE YEAR 1970) UNTIL THE TIME OF THE END (LAST DAY, 1970-2030) MANY WILL BE RUNNING BACK AND FORTH (THE WORLD AND TRAVEL AS MANY PEOPLE) AND WHAT IS KNOWN (KNOWLEDGE) WILL BE INCREASED (MANY SCIENTIFIC FINDINGS)."

And it is the same "opening" spoken of in the Book of Revelation:

AL INJIYL (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION) 22 BOOKS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS 8:1 (REVEALED 96 A.D.)

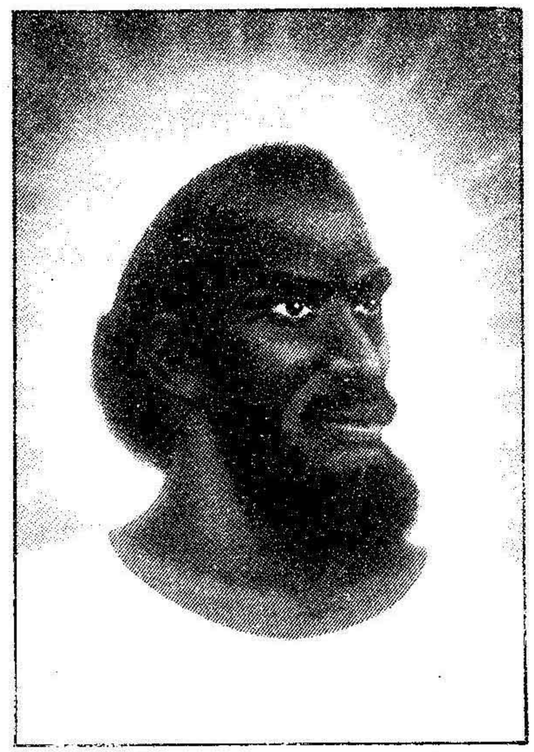
١ وَلَمَّا فَتَحَ ٱلْخَتْمَ ٱلسَّابِعَ حَدَثَ سُكُوتٌ فِي ٱلسَّمَاءِ نَحْوَ نِصْفِ سَاعَةٍ.

"AND WHEN HE (THE LAMB), UNSEALED THE SEVENTH STAMP (SEAL) (YEAR 1970) THERE WAS SILENCE IN THE HEAVEN (ALL JUDGEMENT WILL BE HELD UP) FOR ABOUT A HALF HOUR (SYMBOL OF 30 YEARS FROM 1970 TO YEAR 2000)".

Translations by As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi

Al Fathu (الفتح) "the victorious opening" comes from the root word Fataha (فتح) meaning "to open". From the root word can be found other words that have the same or similar meaning as in the word Al Fataahu (الفتاح) which means "one who opens or the opener".

Don't you see that by saying that the real meaning of the word Al Fathu (الفتح) is "opening of a land" as well as "victory" is in fact in agreement with what I say the real meaning of the word Al Fathu (الفتح) is, "victorious opening". Meaning by conquering a land, you would be victoriously opening it up, for instance the establishment of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community in the year 1970 A.D. We're battling with the Devil (CH) by way of our pamphlets of peace and living in the belly of the Beast (CH), New York. I am freeing the Nubian people from the claws of the Devil (CH). This is why it is not referring to the people during the time of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). When the Prophet Muhammad (ص) rode victoriously into Mecca in 610 A.D., he didn't have to conquer it, because the people of the city did not resist him.



JOHN SON OF ZEBEDEE
(2-99 A.D.)

He was called the "disciple whom Jesus loved" (John 13:23). He recorded the only true accounts of the life and ministry of the Messiah Jesus (ص) found within the writings of Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John, in his Scripture named the Book of John, in the year 98 A.D. He received the Book of Revelation in the year 96 A.D.

This historic fact makes it obvious that Suwratu'n Nasr couldn't possibly be speaking of that era of time, but instead it's speaking of another era of time and another group of people to come. As I said before in my publication "The Holy Qur'aan: The Last Testament", Edition #41 and still confirm, this chapter can only be talking about a people that would come sometime after the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and that "aid" mentioned in Suwratu'n Nasr is none other than the Ansaaru Allah Community.

On page 55 Mr. Philips claims:

"Commenting on Soorah al-Qaari'ah (Chapter 110), he claims to have greater knowledge than the Prophet Muhammad (ص)."

What I stated on page 83 of edition #41, "The Holy Qur'an, The Last Testament", is that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) couldn't explain the Scriptures because he didn't have full understanding of them. When the Prophet Muhammad (ص) read the Scriptures of before, which were passed down by Abdul Uzza keeper of the Arabic Bible to his great grandson, Waraqa bin Naufal bin Asad bin Abdul Uzza[59], the Prophet (ص) came to understand the people, their nature, and the things that would come to pass. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) impressed his followers because of his firmness and faith and he went to great lengths to let the word of ALLAH (س) be heard. You may not want to accept this but it is the truth. If the Orthodox Sunni Muslims would not have deified the Prophet Muhammad (ص) so much, this would not sound degrading. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) accomplished what he was capable of in his lifetime, and there were things which were left unexplained, such as the Scriptures from before.

Mr. Philips claims on page 55:

"Further on, while commenting on the second verse of the same soorah, he enunciates his claim to be the return of Jesus Christ.

Bilial is mistaken. The word "knocker" is referring to the spirit of the Messiah (ص) which is described on page 86 of this edition:

"The "return" of "christ" is a state of mind not a person, "christ" is the manifesting of the word in the flesh, and the word had come down into <u>us</u> (the holy spirit)".

Now is this saying that I am the Christ? No, it isn't. I have never claimed to be the Messiah (ص), I am only the herald of the Messiah (ص). I

59. *Waraqa was an Israelite who mastered the Torah and the Injiyl (Evangel, Revelation) 22 Chapters of the Messiah Jesus (ص). He was Khadiyjah's (SWON, 555 - 619 A.D.) cousin. He told her the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was the awaited Prophet. Waraqa eventually taught him the Torah (5 Books of Moses) and the Injiyl.*

have come to prepare the people for his coming, the same way that Yahya (John the Baptist, ص) heralded the coming of the Messiah Jesus (ص). I already explained this in the section of this book on page 147 entitled "The Third Stage: The Christ". Also refer to edition #62, "Understanding the Pamphlet of Revelations", and edition #176, "Who is the Messiah?" Don't you even know what the word <u>US</u> means?

THE NUBIAN CREED: Avoiding the Qur'aan

Mr. Philips has stated the following in this section on page 56:

"In order to keep his followers under control, blindly accepting whatever they are told, **Isa denies them access to the divine guidance of the Qur'aan.** *He has done so by discrediting existing translations and by not providing any viable means for adults to master the Arabic Language."*

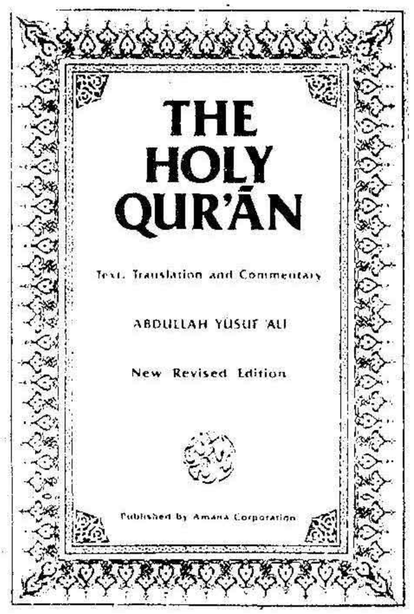
This source of this information is very wrong, as usual. I not only show my followers the translations of other Qur'aans, I show them the language in its essence - word by word - so they themselves can see from the Arabic language what ALLAH (س) related to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Just walk into any of our many stores named The Original Tents of Kedar. You will see many Arabic books and all kinds of Qur'aans of many different translations. We also sell Sunni books on what they call Al Islaam.

Yes, I teach them, myself, but they also teach each other by way of countless editions and I instruct classes in person (as you can see from the pictures on the following pages), so that they won't need anyone to tell them what the Qur'aan is saying.

I don't prevent Ansaars from reading other Scriptures. I only point out where other translators are wrong in their versions of the Qur'aan. If people reading the book agree, then that is not preventing them from reading other Qur'aans, it is only opening their eyes to the truth.

Recently the Yusuf Ali translation of the Qur'an has been revised by Amana Corporation, International Graphics. Yusuf Ali (1872-1948 A.D.) has been dead for over forty years yet his work is being revised and I ask you, by whose authority was it revised? Secondly, why does it have to be revised and if it is revised then it is no longer a Yusuf Ali Qur'an. It's the version of the person who did the updating. Also, for years Sunni Muslims have argued with Ansaars using this old translation of the Qur'aan. They quoted from it to verse our teachings. So now, are they wrong? Were they arguing with us with a bad translation of the Qur'aan. Yes, this must be true. Will they repent? NO they won't because they live lies and don't care to be honest. Now do you see that the Yusuf Ali translation of the Qur'aan was wrong?

Subtly they're correcting their mistakes and calling it a new revised version. Why didn't they just tell you all what I have been telling you Sunnis all along about the Yusuf Ali translation?



I told you that it has errors and what they are doing is correcting it. They have so much to say about the Torah being tampered, how is it now that this revised version of Qur'aan is not tampered if changes were necessary? This updated version supposedly bears the true name of the Creator, ALLAH (س) instead of the improper name "God". I stated this fact 20 years ago, yet they don't want to admit I was right all along.

Upon reading the new and revised Yusuf Ali Qur'an the "proper Islamic terminology" or the name ALLAH wasn't used as their advertisement stated.

The word "God" can still be found throughout this Qur'aan. Even though it's a revised Qur'aan, it still contains errors. The word (اله) ILAHA is still erroneously translated as "God" and when they translate the Kalima they still translate it wrong:

(لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا اللّٰه)

"There is not God but ALLAH."

The real translation is:

"Nothing would exist if ALLAH didn't create it"

Incorrect translation of Al Qur'aan 2:133 – New Revised Yusuf Ali Qur'an

133. Were ye witnesses[131] When Death appeared before Jacob? Behold, he said to his sons: "What will ye worship after me?" They said: "We shall worhip Thy God and the God of thy fathers,[132] Of Abraham, Isma'il and Isaac The One (True) God: To him we bow (in Islam)."	﴿١٣٣﴾ أَمْ كُنتُمْ شُهَدَآءَ إِذْ حَضَرَ يَعْقُوبَ ٱلْمَوْتُ إِذْ قَالَ لِبَنِيهِ مَا تَعْبُدُونَ مِنۢ بَعْدِى قَالُوا۟ نَعْبُدُ إِلَٰهَكَ وَإِلَٰهَ ءَابَآئِكَ إِبْرَٰهِـۧمَ وَإِسْمَٰعِيلَ وَإِسْحَٰقَ إِلَٰهًا وَٰحِدًا وَنَحْنُ لَهُۥ مُسْلِمُونَ

Correct translation of Al Qur'aan 2:133 from edition #155, The Reading, The Qur'aan, (30 Parts, Juz)

أَمْ كُنتُمْ شُهَدَآءَ إِذْ حَضَرَ يَعْقُوبَ ٱلْمَوْتُ إِذْ قَالَ لِبَنِيهِ مَا تَعْبُدُونَ مِنۢ
بَعْدِى قَالُوا۟ نَعْبُدُ إِلَٰهَكَ وَإِلَٰهَ ءَابَآئِكَ إِبْرَٰهِـۧمَ وَإِسْمَٰعِيلَ وَإِسْحَٰقَ إِلَٰهًا
وَٰحِدًا وَنَحْنُ لَهُۥ مُسْلِمُونَ ﴿١٣٣﴾

'Am kuñtum shuha-daaa-'a 'iz hazara Ya'-quubal-mawtu 'iz qaala li-baniihii maa ta'-buduuna mim-ba'-dii?? Qaaluu na'-budu 'Illaahaka wa 'Ilaaha 'aabaaa-'ika 'Ibraahiima wa 'Ismaa-'iila wa 'Is-haaqa 'Ilaahañw-Waa-hidaa: wa nahnu lahuu Musli-muun. (133)

"Were you witnesses when death came upon Jacob and when he said to his sons (12 Tribes of Israel): "What will you worship after me?" They (Jacob's sons, 12 tribes of Israel) said: "We will worship your deity and the Creator of your fathers, Abraham and Ishmael and Isaac, one deity (ALLAH); and to Him do we surrender (are Muslims, Muslimuwna) in peace." (133)"

Incorrect translation of Al Qur'aan 2:163 – New Revised Yusuf Ali Qur'an

163. And your God Is One God: There is no god But He, Most Gracious, Most Merciful.[165]	﴿١٦٣﴾ وَإِلَٰهُكُمْ إِلَٰهٌ وَٰحِدٌ لَّآ إِلَٰهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ٱلرَّحْمَٰنُ ٱلرَّحِيمُ

Correct translation of Al Qur'aan 2:163 from edition #155, The Reading, The Qur'aan, (30 Parts, Juz)

وَإِلَٰهُكُمْ إِلَٰهٌ وَٰحِدٌ لَّآ إِلَٰهَ إِلَّا هُوَ ٱلرَّحْمَٰنُ ٱلرَّحِيمُ ﴿١٦٣﴾

Wa 'illaahukum 'Illaahunw-Waahid: Laaa 'ilaaha illaa Huwar-Rahmaa-nur-Rahiim. (163)

"And your Creator is One Creator, Nothing would exist if He (ALLAH) didn't create it; The Yielder, The Merciful. (163)"

The word Ilah and Allah are derived from the same root. They supposedly are trying to improve their translation. Yet, they have taken one step backwards. They're replacing the proper Arabic translation of the word Apostle (رسول, Rasuwl), with Messenger which is rendered in Arabic (ساعي, Saa'iy). Most translations in Qur'aan translate the Arabic word Ar Rusulu (الرسل) as "messengers", this is a mistranslation. The word "Ar Rusulu" is the plural form for the Arabic word "Rasuwl" (رسول) "one sent" which takes its root from "Arsala" (ارسل) meaning the act of sending. The word in Arabic for messenger is "Saa'in" (ساع). This word takes its root in the Arabic word "Sa'aa" (سعي) which means to move quickly, run, speed, to move across the sky, to head, be headed.

LANE ARABIC - ENGLISH LEXICON PART 4

سَاعٍ act. part. n. of 1. (Mṣb.) *A messenger; a courier,* or *messenger that journeys with haste;* or *a messenger on a beast of the post;* syn. بَرِيدٌ. (TA.) [See an ex. at the end of the first paragraph of art. ريم.]

The Maulana Muhammad Ali version of the Qur'aan
Notice the numbering starts with the tasmiyya.

1. In the name of Allah, the Gracious the Merciful.	بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِيْمِ ①
2. All praise belongs to Allah, Lord of all the worlds,	اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ رَبِّ الْعٰلَمِيْنَ ②
3. The Gracious, the Merciful,	الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِيْمِ ③
4. Master of the Day of Judgment.	مٰلِكِ يَوْمِ الدِّيْنِ ④
5. Thee alone do we worship and Thee alone do we implore for help.	اِيَّاكَ نَعْبُدُ وَاِيَّاكَ نَسْتَعِيْنُ ⑤
6. Guide us in the right path—	اِهْدِنَا الصِّرَاطَ الْمُسْتَقِيْمَ ⑥
7. The path of those on whom Thou hast bestowed *Thy* blessings, those who have not incurred *Thy* displeasure, and those who have not gone astray.	صِرَاطَ الَّذِيْنَ اَنْعَمْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ ۙ غَيْرِ الْمَغْضُوْبِ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا الضَّآلِّيْنَ ⑦

The Maulana Sher Ali version of the Qur'aan
Notice this numbering starts with the first verse.

In[1] the name of Allāh,[2] the Beneficent, the Merciful.[3]	بِسْمِ اللّٰهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِيْمِ ○
1 Praise be to Allāh, the Lord[5] of the worlds.[6]	اَلْحَمْدُ لِلّٰهِ رَبِّ الْعٰلَمِيْنَ ○
2 The Beneficent, the Merciful,	الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِيْمِ ○
3 Master[7] of the day of Requital.[8]	مٰلِكِ يَوْمِ الدِّيْنِ ○
4 Thee do we serve and Thee do we beseech for help.[8a]	اِيَّاكَ نَعْبُدُ وَاِيَّاكَ نَسْتَعِيْنُ ○
5 Guide us on[8b] the right path,	اِهْدِنَا الصِّرَاطَ الْمُسْتَقِيْمَ ○
6 The path of those upon whom Thou hast bestowed favours,[9]	صِرَاطَ الَّذِيْنَ اَنْعَمْتَ عَلَيْهِمْ ۙ غَيْرِ
7 Not those upon whom wrath is brought down, nor those who go astray.[10]	الْمَغْضُوْبِ عَلَيْهِمْ وَلَا الضَّآلِّيْنَ ○

There are two versions of the Qur'aans by the Ahmadiyya sect: the Maulana Muhammad Ali and the Maulana Sher Ali. Looking at the first chapter of Suwratu'l Faatiha in both Qur'aans, you'll see there's a difference in the last verse. In the Maulana Muhammad Ali the numbering begins with the first verse and in the Maulana Sher Ali the numbering begins with the tasmiyya. Which is correct?

Also in the Maulana Sher Ali Qur'aan there is a mistake in the Arabic. In the second chapter, 212 verse, the word "Wa" (و) is written twice.

سَلْ بَنِيٓ اِسْرَآءِيْلَ كَمْ اٰتَيْنٰهُمْ مِّنْ اٰيَةٍۢ بَيِّنَةٍ ۭ وَ

وَ مَنْ يُّبَدِّلْ نِعْمَةَ اللّٰهِ مِنْۢ بَعْدِ مَا جَاۗءَتْهُ فَاِنَّ

اللّٰهَ شَدِيْدُ الْعِقَابِ ۝۲۱۲

If you were to open to your Qur'aan right now, you'd be able to see Arabic mistakes.:

- The word Bastata (بسطة) which means "to spread" (Al Qur'aan 2:247) is misspelled as Bastata (بصطة) in Al Qur'aan 7:69.
- The word Bimusaitirin (بمصيطر) found in Al Qur'aan 88:22 is also not an Arabic word, the correct word is Bimusaitirin (بمسيطر).
- The word Imra'a (امراة) which means "woman" is misspelled as Imra'aat (امرات) in (Al Qur'aan 12:31, 66:10).

Ḳeys and Imr-el-Ḳeys.] — The fem. is اِمْرَأَةٌ, *A woman:* [and *a wife:*] but with ال you say المَرْأَةُ: الإِمْرَأَةُ [which is authorized by the Ḳ] is also said to be established by usage; but most of the expositors of the Fṣ reject this; and those who allow it to be correct judge it of weak authority: IO mentions also اِمْرَاةٌ, with soft ا after the ر. (TA.) — اِمْرَءٌ is also used in a fem. sense; (Ṣ;) though this is extr.: ex. إِنَّهَا لَاِمْرَءٌ صِدْقٍ [*Verily she is an excellent woman:* see صِدْقٌ]. (TA.) And اِمْرَأَةٌ is used, in a trad., as signifying a *perfect woman:* لَقَدْ تَزَوَّجْتَ اِمْرَأَةً *Indeed thou hast married a perfect woman:* like as you say فُلَانٌ رَجُلٌ, meaning "Such a one is a perfect man." (TA.) — Also, اِمْرُؤٌ or اِمْرُؤٌ,

Be for real! For someone who doesn't know the Arabic language it's difficult to distinguish when your translators are referring to a woman or a wife or a mate. You assume that words are easily distinguished within the text of the Qur'aan. Is it wife or is it woman or is it mate? (امراة) or (امرات) or (زوج)? How can this be? At times a (ة) TAA MARBUTA is used, other times (ت) an open TAA is used, or you leave a masculine suffix at the end of the word even if you are talking about a female. Look at a reference manual like the Lane Arabic - English Lexicon, Part 7.

This is broken down into simple terms. The definition that is in parenthesis has been added in order to cover up for the errors that have been made over the many years in the Qur'aan. Read! You say presume or assume this or that to your readers! Be concise. The translation for the following words differs within the many versions of Qur'aan.

WIFE, WIVES, MATE, MATES, WOMAN...

AL QUR'AAN 3:34 (THE WIFE or WOMAN OF IMRAAN)
امرات عمران

AL QUR'AAN 12:51 (SAID THE WIFE or WOMAN OF 'AZIYZ)
قالت امرات العزيز

AL QUR'AAN 12:30 (WIFE or WOMAN OF AZIYZ)
امرات العزيز

AL QUR'AAN 4:128 (IF A WIFE or WOMAN)
وان امراة

AL QUR'AAN 33:37 (KEEP UNTO THYSELF THY WIFE or MATE)
امسك عليك زوجك

AL QUR'AAN 33:50 (VERILY WE HAVE MADE LAWFUL UNTO THEE THY WIVES)
انا احللنالك ازواجك

AL QUR'AAN 66:10 (THE WIFE or WOMAN OF NOAH, AND THE WIFE or WOMAN OF LOT)
امرات نوح ، امرات لوط

AL QUR'AAN 66:11 (THE WIFE or WOMAN OF PHARAOH)
امرات فرعون

AL QUR'AAN 4:12 (WOMAN)
امرة

AL QUR'AAN 27:23 (VERILY FOUND I A WOMAN)
انى وجدت امراة

As you can see, I have never stopped my followers from reading other versions of the Qur'aan. It's the Sunnis who make it so that a person won't be able to understand the Qur'aan and its tafsirs. The difference is that my followers can't be duped and they can find mistakes themselves. I am not raising students, I am raising teachers to teach the word of ALLAH (س).

أُطْلُبُوا ٱلْعِلْمَ وَلَوْ فِي ٱلصِّين

"Seek knowledge even if it is in China."

I not only show my people the Arabic, I show them Hebrew, Aramaic, Greek, and Latin. I put no limitations on their learning. I urge my followers to heed the saying of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and to read everything any Muslim, whether Ansaar or not, prints. I even told them to buy and read your book about me. I tell them to welcome it, for it means we're truly affecting the false Muslims like yourself.

I tell my followers to learn classical Arabic, the Arabic of the Qur'aan, not dialects as taught by Yemenese, Egyptians, Syrians, Jordanese and of course, Saudians of which you speak. There're many dialects of Arabic, but only the classical Arabic of the Qur'aan will guide you through the Scriptures of ALLAH (س).

AL QUR'AAN *(THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 18:1-2 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]*

ٱلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ ٱلَّذِيٓ أَنزَلَ عَلَىٰ عَبْدِهِ ٱلْكِتَٰبَ وَلَمْ يَجْعَل لَّهُۥ عِوَجَا ۜ ﴿١﴾ قَيِّمًا لِّيُنذِرَ بَأْسًا شَدِيدًا
مِّن لَّدُنْهُ وَيُبَشِّرَ ٱلْمُؤْمِنِينَ ٱلَّذِينَ يَعْمَلُونَ ٱلصَّٰلِحَٰتِ أَنَّ لَهُمْ أَجْرًا حَسَنًا ﴿٢﴾

"ALL GRATITUDE IS DUE TO ALLAH WHO SENT UPON HIS SERVANT (MUHAMMAD) THE SCRIPTURE (AL QUR'AAN) AND IT DOES NOT HAVE ANY FLAWS IN IT. (1) RIGHTLY DIRECTING THAT HE MIGHT WARN ALL OF A STRONG PUNISHMENT AND TO GIVE GOOD NEWS TO THE FAITHFUL. THOSE WHO WORK IN THE WAY OF ALLAH FOR PERFECTION THAT THEY WOULD RECEIVE THE BEST REWARD. (2)"

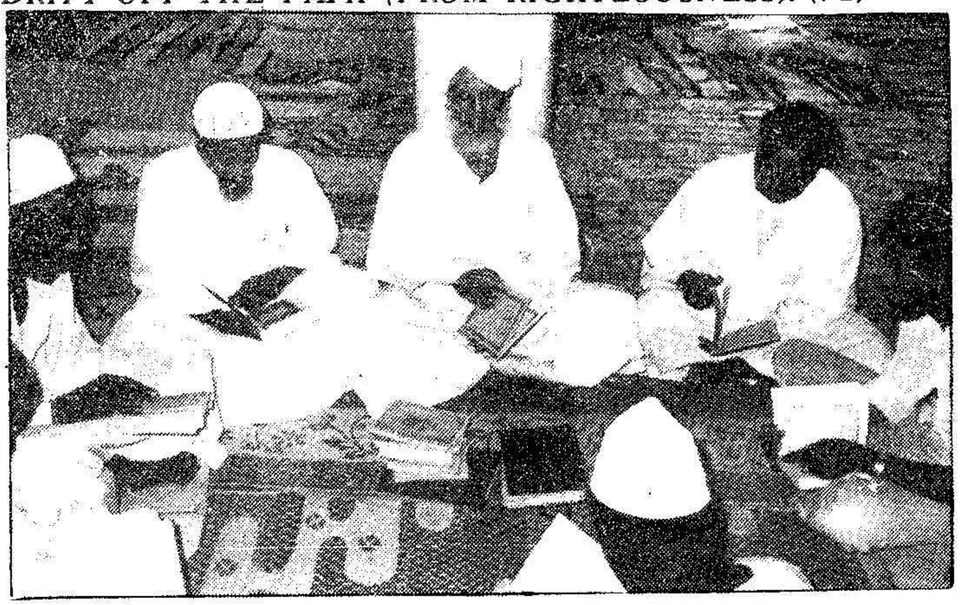
I teach Arabic in all of my pamphlets, putting concentration on classical Arabic totally, not the various dialects your Saudian friends teach.

I have a series of classical Arabic editions available, in which I tell my followers: "Once you learn classical Arabic, it's very difficult for you to be deceived by all the wolves in sheep's clothing. You will know the truth and you will be able to decipher it. You won't have to read Marmaduke Pickthall, Maulana Muhammad Ali, Yusuf Ali or any other translations. You'll be able to translate and see the meanings yourself. This is a gift from me to end our problems. With my method of teaching Arabic, I give a breakdown of each word, showing its root and derivatives.

AL QUR'AAN *(THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 17:71-72 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]*

يَوْمَ نَدْعُوا۟ كُلَّ أُنَاسٍۭ بِإِمَٰمِهِمْ ۖ فَمَنْ أُوتِىَ كِتَٰبَهُۥ بِيَمِينِهِۦ فَأُو۟لَٰٓئِكَ يَقْرَءُونَ كِتَٰبَهُمْ
وَلَا يُظْلَمُونَ فَتِيلًا ﴿٧١﴾ وَمَن كَانَ فِى هَٰذِهِۦٓ أَعْمَىٰ فَهُوَ فِى ٱلْءَاخِرَةِ أَعْمَىٰ وَأَضَلُّ سَبِيلًا ﴿٧٢﴾

"A DAY WHEN WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) WILL CALL ALL PEOPLE BY WAY OF THEIR IMAAM (LEADER); SO AS FOR HIM WHO WAS GIVEN HIS SCRIPTURE IN HIS RIGHT HAND, SO THESE ARE THE ONES OF YOU WHO WILL READ THEIR SCRIPTURE AND NOT BE DEALT WITH (IN THE HEREAFTER) UNJUSTLY (ALL THOSE IN SPIRITUAL DARKNESS). (71) AND AS FOR HIM WHO IS BLIND AT THE END WILL BE BLIND, AND DRIFT OFF THE PATH (FROM RIGHTEOUSNESS). (72)"



MY ATTEMPTS TO TEACH MY PEOPLE OUR LANGUAGE AREN'T JUST LIMITED TO MY FOLLOWERS, I ENCOURAGE THE WORLD TO LEARN ARABIC, THE LANGUAGE OF ALLAH THE EXALTED. HERE I AM SITTING WITH OTHER ELDERLY MEN IN THE EAST AS WE STUDY THE SCRIPTURES.

This is a page from an Arabic writing by a slave on Sapelo Island, Georgia, in the early nineteenth century. It is an Islaamic religious work written down from memory. This is evidence that the first language of the Black slaves residing today in America was Arabic and that Al Islaam was their true way of life when in Africa.

Muslims in Africa were taught to recite, write and memorize the Qur'aan in Arabic. The beauty of this magnificent work gets lost when men try to translate it into different languages. According to the May/June 1989 A.D., issue of "Islamic Horizon", published by ISNA it says that:

"The translation of the Qur'an into other languages was accepted as an aid to the understanding of the Quran, but it was never accepted as a substitute for that text. A translation is a human effort."

They say this in one breath yet they hypocritically support all the false Orthodox Sunni Muslims' translations out on the market including the recent 1989 A.D. edition of the new and revised "Yusef Ali Qur'an" which they advertise. Translations are not divine, they are only words of men which when not expressed correctly can loose the beauty and meaning of the Scripture. The Qur'aan should only be translated by those who have mastered the Arabic language, and have complete knowledge of all the prior Scriptures sent to man, in order to render a clear and precise meaning. Because the Sunni Muslims who attempt to translate the Qur'aan

don't meet these requirements, the "interpretations and bad translations" of the Qur'aan which are published world-wide to the public are only leading people astray. For example tell me if you don't get confused after reading the several versions of Al Qur'aan 15:28 extracted from the various Sunni Muslim Qur'aans listed below:

"Lo! I am creating a mortal out of potter's clay of dark mud altered."

The Meaning of The Glorious Qur'an, Muhammad M. Pickthall, 1977 A.D.

"Behold, I am about to create mortal man out of sounding clay, out of dark slime transmuted."

The Message of the Qur'an, by Muhammad Asad, 1980 A.D.

"Surely I am creating a human being of clay, of moulded mud."

The Bounteous Koran, Dr. M.M.Khatib, Royal Cairo Edition Authorized by Al Azhar, 1984 A.D., 1986 A.D.

"And when thy Lord addressed the angels: I shall raise a being from lowly clay."

The Message of the Qur'an, by Hashim Amir-Ali, Charles E. Tuttle Company, Rutland, Vermont & Tokyo, Japan, 1974 A.D.

"I am about to create a human being from ringing clay, from moulded slime."

The Qur'an, First American Version, Dr. Thomas B. Irving (Al Hajj Ta'lim 'Ali), 1985

These are Sunni versions published by men according to their own preferences. They are not Wahhabi, Shiy'ah, Ahmadiyya, but poor Sunni translations which are being read in the United States as well as Tokyo, Japan. However, these are all false translations. I say this because in Al Qur'aan 15:28, there are no Arabic words present which mean "potter's clay, ringing clay, moulded slime, lowly clay, sounding clay" in the phrases above. These are a few words used in the Scriptures to describe the substance used by the Creator to "fashion" man:

(حَمَأ)	(صَلْصَال)	(تُرَابًا)	(طِين)
↓	↓	↓	↓
Hamaa	Salsaalin	Turabaan	Tiyn
Black mud	Dry Clay	Dust	Wet Clay
(Al Qur'aan 15:26, 15:28,33)	(Al Qur'aan 18:28, 55:14)	(Genesis 2:7, Al Qur'aan 13:5)	(Al Qur'aan 6:2)

I want you to pay attention to the difference between the above Orthodox Sunni Muslim translations and the real translation of the

Qur'aanic quote 15:28 which I present to the public:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 15:28 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذْ قَالَ رَبُّكَ لِلْمَلَٰٓئِكَةِ إِنِّي خَٰلِقٌۢ بَشَرًا مِّن صَلْصَٰلٍ مِّنْ حَمَإٍ مَّسْنُونٍ ﴿٢٨﴾

"AND WHEN YOUR (MUHAMMAD'S) SUSTAINER (ALLAH) SAID TO THE ANGELIC BEINGS: SURELY I (ALLAH) WILL CREATE A MORTAL BEING (ADAM) FROM BLACK MUD (CLAY) SHAPED AND FASHIONED (MAN'S BODY WAS FORMED BY AN ANGELIC BEING AZRAAIYL OF BLACK MUD SO ADAM'S BODY WAS CREATED BLACK). (28)"

This is the true meaning of Al Qur'aan 15:28. For the most clear meaning in this day and time of the Qur'aan refer to edition #155, THE READING [30 PARTS (JUZ) OF THE QUR'AAN].

Mr. Thomas B. Irving

You Orthodox Sunni Muslims are so confused that you even accept the translation of the Qur'aan by an American named Thomas B. Irving. In the July 1989 A.D., issue of "The Message International", by the Islamic Circle of North America (ICNA), Mr. Irving is said to have spoken at a "symposium" on Islamic Architecture of Latin America. When we look up the word "symposium" in any English dictionary it states:

Symposium [Latin from Greek *symposion*, french *sympinein* to drink together, from "syn" + *"pinein"* to drink].

– Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary

In other words, why pick a name like "symposium" meaning a drinking party, if the gatherings are so Islaamicly oriented? And if Mr. Irving is so well learnt in the English language, why didn't he see this? This is how mixed up the English language is and that is why it is difficult for people who have no knowledge of the complex Arabic language to render it English meanings. Yet, you Sunni Muslims accept a person like Mr. Irving although Arabic is not his native tongue and reject me because I am Black! Mr. Irving states on page XXIV of his book "The Koran, First American Version":

"Nevertheless this translation is not the sacred canon but merely a thread of thought plus some inspiration which appear in the pages I have been preparing."

He is admitting that the Qur'aan he printed is a "mere thread of thought plus inspiration". Is this what you have reduced the Qur'aan to? You Orthodox Sunni Muslims should be ashamed of yourselves. You are making a mockery of the words of ALLAH (ص). Can't you see that?

If Mr. Irving is not qualified then why did he undertake the task of translating the Classical Arabic of the Qur'aan which is not his native tongue? He is just the Dean of Arts and Sciences at the American Islamic College, Chicago. He admits that non-Arabic speaking people cannot capture the essense of the meaning of the Qur'aan and yet he makes an attempt and it is accepted by you Orthodox Sunni Muslims. When are you ever going to stop making fools of yourselves publicly?

When ALLAH (ص) revealed the Qur'aan, He specified that it is an Arabic Qur'aan, (Al Qur'aan 43:3-4) which means if you are to be Muslim, as the Prophet Abraham (ص) named you (Al Qur'aan 2:132), you would also have to speak the language of the Qur'aan.

Saudi Arabia has been a melting pot for thousands of years, this is the home of the revelation of the Qur'aan, so it should be conceivable that the language of Arabia is not or was not a totally pure language. Arabia has been subject to the influences of different cultures and rulerships that helped form the language of Arabia and its many dialects. The Arab kingdom centering Al Hira on the Euphrates had long been under the Persian influence who has been the source of many of the so called Arabic word used. NOW FIRST LOOK AT WHAT THE QUR'AAN SAYS ABOUT ITSELF.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 12:1-2 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

الٓر تِلْكَ ءَايَٰتُ ٱلْكِتَٰبِ ٱلْمُبِينِ ﴿١﴾ إِنَّآ أَنزَلْنَٰهُ قُرْءَٰنًا عَرَبِيًّا لَّعَلَّكُمْ تَعْقِلُونَ ﴿٢﴾

"ALIF = ALLAH; LAAM = NIGHT OF POWER, RAA = (APOSTLE, ONE SENT JOSEPH). THESE VERSES OF THE SCRIPTURE (THE TORAH) MAKE THINGS CLEAR. (1) SURELY WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) SENT IT DOWN AN ARABIC QUR'AAN SO THAT PERHAPS YOU ALL WILL BE ABLE TO UNDERSTAND IT. (2)"

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 44:58 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

فَإِنَّمَا يَسَّرْنَٰهُ بِلِسَانِكَ لَعَلَّهُمْ يَتَذَكَّرُونَ ﴿٥٨﴾

"SO WE (ALLAH AND HIS ANGELIC BEINGS) HAVE MADE IT (AL QUR'AAN) EASY BY USING YOUR (MUHAMMAD) OWN TONGUE (ARABIC) THAT PERHAPS THEY WILL BE ABLE TO REMEMBER IT. (58)"

Also refer to Al Qur'aan 43:3

Mr. Philips, it says an "Arabic Qur'aan" and Muslim scholars of the Arabic language agree that the Qur'aan was revealed in Arabic. Yet your Arabic scholars haven't mastered the language nor can they explain the Qur'aan with clarity.

Now, looking at the previous quote (Al Qur'aan 12:1-2) notice the beginning verse that starts with: (ا) Alif, (ل) Laam, (ر) Raa. If you ask any Imaam to explain the meaning of what this is saying and he can't, then he doesn't have the key to understanding the Qur'aan. If he doesn't understand the beginning, why would you trust him to understand the inside of the text? This is like a man who can read the inside of a book but not the cover. The Qur'aan is not a fairy tale, fiction or a novel. It's not a thing to be ended with applause and laughter. But the Qur'aan is divine and will end with either HEAVEN OR HELL and it should be taken that way.

In other words Mr. Philips, if you nor your Orthodox Sunni Muslim Imaams can explain the so-called 29 mystical sections of the Qur'aan (the sections of Qur'aan that begin with initials), chapters:

Chapter 2 (الم)	**Chapter 19 (كهيعص)**	**Chapter 38 (ص)**
Chapter 3 (الم)	**Chapter 20 (طه)**	**Chapter 40 (حم)**
Chapter 7 (المص)	**Chapter 26 (طسم)**	**Chapter 41 (حم))**
Chapter 10 (الر)	**Chapter 27 (طس)**	**Chapter 42 (حم)**
Chapter 11 (الر)	**Chapter 29 (الم)**	**Chapter 43 (حم)**
Chapter 12 (الر)	**Chapter 30 (الم)**	**Chapter 44 (حم)**
Chapter 13 (المر)	**Chapter 31 (الم)**	**Chapter 45 (حم)**
Chapter 14 (الر)	**Chapter 32 (الم)**	**Chapter 46 (حم)**
Chapter 15 (الر)	**Chapter 36 (يس)**	**Chapter 50 (ق)**
		Chapter 68 (ن)

Then they cannot enlighten you about anything written within the Qur'aan. Now to proceed with the point. The Qur'aan also says that it is a flawless scripture:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 18:1 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

ٱلْحَمْدُ لِلَّهِ ٱلَّذِىٓ أَنزَلَ عَلَىٰ عَبْدِهِ ٱلْكِتَٰبَ وَلَمْ يَجْعَل لَّهُۥ عِوَجَا ۜ ﴿١﴾

"ALL GRATITUDE IS DUE TO ALLAH WHO SENT UPON HIS SERVANT (MUHAMMAD) THE SCRIPTURE (AL QUR'AAN) AND IT DOES NOT HAVE ANY FLAWS IN IT. (1)"

ALLAH (ص) has made His point clear, that the Qur'aan is an Arabic Qur'aan and that it has no flaws. This is what you Orthodox Sunni Muslims tell the world.

Now you, Bilial, say that the Qur'aan is an infallible Arabic text from cover to cover. You Sunni Muslims believe that Arabic, Hebrew and Syriac

are not the same languages and that they are not related. You Sunni Muslims obviously make this uneducated claim with no investigation at all. THE QUR'AAN YOU HOLD TODAY IS NOT INFALLIBLE AND NOT OF ONE LANGUAGE!!!

If you say that the Qur'aan contains only Arabic words then explain the following chart which I have prepared for you. Notice that the names of the following Prophets mentioned in the Qur'aan are the same as in the Torah which was revealed thousands of years prior to it.

Prophet:	Hebrew name in Bible:	Arabic name in Qur'aan:
Adam →	'Adam (אָדָם) (Genesis 2:11)	Aadam (ادم) Al Qur'aan 2:31)
Noah →	Noach (נֹחַ) (Genesis 5:29)	Nuwh (نوح) (Al Qur'aan 3:33)
Moses →	Mosheh (מֹשֶׁה) (Exodus 19:3)	Muwsa (موسى) (Al Qur'aan 2:92)
Jacob →	Ya'aqob (יעקב) (Genesis 25:26)	Yaquwb (يعقوب) (Al Qur'aan 4:163)

Answer this question: how do you explain the fact that these Hebrew names are found in an "all Arabic Qur'aan"?

You Sunnis are so busy trying to make the Hebrew in the Torah so different from the Arabic in the Qur'aan, that you can't see they are one and the same. If you deny this fact and insist that the Arabic is the only language of the Qur'aan, why do you have the name Elijah spelled three different ways?

- **Ilyaas (الياس) – Al Qur'aan 6:86, 37:123**
- **Ilyasa' (اليَسَع) – Al Qur'aan 6:87, 38:48**
- **Ilyaasiyn (الياسين) – Al Qur'aan 37:130**

Did ALLAH (س) make a mistake in the "flawless Qur'aan"? Yes or no? If the Qur'aan is still flawless why do the following Prophets or the Torah have totally different names in the Qur'aan? Why were these names changed and the ones presented previously kept the same?

Prophet:	Hebrew name in Bible:	Arabic name in Qur'aan:
Enoch →	Chanowk (חֲנוֹךְ) (Genesis 5:18)	Idriys (ادريس) (Al Qur'aan 19:56)

Terah →	Terach (תֶּרַח) (Genesis 11:24)	Azar (ازر) (Al Qur'aan 6:74)
Jethro →	Yithrow (יִתְרוֹ) (Exodus 3:1)	Shuaib (شعيب) (Al Qur'aan 7:85)

ALLAH (س) didn't make any mistakes, that is why there are HEBREW, ARAMAIC AND GREEK WORDS IN THE QUR'AAN!!! If you still say that the Qur'aan contains only Arabic, why are the following names, which are from Greek origin, found in the Qur'aan:

Prophet:	Greek name in Bible:	Arabic name in Qur'aan:
John → the Baptist →	Ioannes ('Ιωαννης) Baptizo (βαπτιζω) (Matthew 3:1)	Yahya (يحيي) (Al Qur'aan 3:39)
Jesus →	Iesous ('Ιησοῦς) (John 13:1)	'Iysa (عيسى) (Al Qur'aan 2:253) Yehowshu'a (יְהוֹשֻׁעַ)

Even the name of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) can be found in the Songs of Solomon 5:16 as (מַחֲמָד) "Machmad" which means that the origin of this word is not in the Arabic language. Therefore, he too had a Hebrew name!

THE BOOK OF SONG OF SOLOMON 5:16 [REVEALED 1020 B.C.E.]

חִכּוֹ מַמְתַקִּים וְכֻלּוֹ מַחֲמַדִּים זֶה דוֹדִי וְזֶה רֵעִי בְּנוֹת יְרוּשָׁלִָם׃

"HIS MOUTH IS MOST SWEET: YEA, HE IS ALTOGETHER LOVELY. THIS IS MY BELOVED, AND THIS IS MY FRIEND, O DAUGHTERS OF JERUSALEM."

The name Muhammad is derived from (מַחֲמָד) Machmad a Hebrew word. Now Mr. Philips, your Arab friends didn't tell you this did they? How does it feel to know that our Prophet had a Hebrew name?

Now let me explain to you what I am speaking about. The very Qur'aan tells you that the name Ahmad (Muhammad) is Hebrew, not Arabic because it says it can be found in the Torah.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 61:6 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذْ قَالَ عِيسَى ٱبْنُ مَرْيَمَ يَٰبَنِىٓ إِسْرَٰٓءِيلَ إِنِّى رَسُولُ ٱللَّهِ إِلَيْكُم مُّصَدِّقًا لِّمَا بَيْنَ يَدَىَّ مِنَ ٱلتَّوْرَىٰةِ وَمُبَشِّرًۢا بِرَسُولٍ يَأْتِى مِنۢ بَعْدِى ٱسْمُهُۥٓ أَحْمَدُ

"AND REMEMBER WHEN JESUS SON OF MARY SAID: 'O CHILDREN OF ISRAEL (TRIBE OF JUDAH ONLY) SURELY I AM ONE SENT (AN APOSTLE) OF ALLAH TO YOU ALL (FULFILLING) CONFIRMING TRUTH (GRACE AND TRUTH, AL INJIYL) OF WHAT IS BETWEEN MY HANDS, FROM THE TORAH AND TO GIVE YOU GOSPEL (GOOD NEWS) OF ONE WHO WILL BE SENT (AN APOSTLE) AND HE WILL COME AFTER ME (THE MESSIAH JESUS) AND HIS NAME IS AHMAD (THE PRAISED COMFORTER)...(6)"

The above quote says "AND HIS NAME WILL BE AHMAD". The Hebrew word from which the Arabic word Ahmad is derived can be found in Deuteronomy 7:25, Exodus 34:24, 20:17, Daniel 10:19, with the following meaning:

(חָמַד) Chamad a prim, root; to delight in; beauty, greatly beloved covet, delightable thing, delight, desire, goodly, lust (be) pleasant (thing) as Ahmad in Arabic.

Taken from "The Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible", by James Strong

Now if you Orthodox Sunni Muslims teach that the Torah was revealed in Hebrew, then there must be a Hebrew translation for the name AHMAD, which is (חָמַד) Chamad. You will not be able to get out of this reality, Mr. Philips. You say that ALLAH (س) did not make any mistakes right? Of course He didn't, that is why He revealed the Qur'aan in Fusha (classical Arabic) to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) of the Quraysh tribe. ALLAH (س) could have sent His revelation to anyone. The very word Quraysh (قريش) can be found in the Aramaic\Hebrew (כרשא) language. Would you call this a mistake on the behalf of the Creator, Mr. Philips?

There are many reasons non-Muslim scholars say the Qur'aan is not a divinely inspired Scripture from ALLAH (س), because it is not written in the Hebrew or Greek languages as other divinely inspired Scriptures were. But if you knew that Hebrew and Arabic are really children of Syretic, you would stop making fools of yourselves. Syretic is the language of the Scriptures from before.

TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) GENESIS 11:1,7 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

١ وَكَانَتِ ٱلْأَرْضُ كُلُّهَا لِسَانًا وَاحِدًا وَلُغَةً وَاحِدَةً. ٧ هَلُمَّ نَنْزِلْ وَنُبَلْبِلْ هُنَاكَ لِسَانَهُمْ حَتَّى لَا يَسْمَعَ بَعْضُهُمْ لِسَانَ بَعْضٍ.

"AND THE WHOLE EARTH WAS OF ONE TONGUE, AND OF ONE LANGUAGE. GO TO, LET US GO DOWN, AND THERE CONFOUND THEIR TONGUE, THAT THEY MAY NOT UNDERSTAND ONE ANOTHER'S SPEECH."

Translated by: AS SAYYID ISA AL HAADI AL MAHDI

From Syretic came the following languages. Note that both Hebrew and Arabic are listed in this chart:

AKKADIAN	ARAMAIC
ELAMITISH	ETHIOPIC
EDOMITISH	HEBREW
KURDISH	MANDAEAN
MOABITISH	NABATEAN
PHOENICIAN	PALMYRENE
PERSIAN	RAS SHAMRA
SAFAITE	SUMERIAN
ARABIC	TIGRE'
TURKISH	

That is why when you read the Book of Acts you will see that the disciples spoke in "other tongues".

THE BOOK OF ACTS BY LUKE 2:4 [RECORDED 61 A.D.]

٤ وَٱمْتَلَأَ ٱلْجَمِيعُ مِنَ ٱلرُّوحِ ٱلْقُدُسِ وَٱبْتَدَأُوا يَتَكَلَّمُونَ بِأَلْسِنَةٍ أُخَرَ كَمَا أَعْطَاهُمُ ٱلرُّوحُ أَنْ يَنْطِقُوا

"AND THEY WERE ALL FILLED WITH THE HOLY GHOST AND BEGAN TO SPEAK WITH OTHER TONGUES, AS THE SPIRIT GAVE THEM UTTERANCE."

The word in the above quote which is translated as "tongues" in Arabic is LUGA (لغة). The word LUGATUN (لغة) is used interchangably with LISAAN (لسان) to mean language or tongue.

Lugha	(لغة) Language
Al Lugha	(اللغة) Classical Arabic
Lughawiy	(لغوي) Linguist
Laghw	(لغو) fooling, talking; nonsense; ungrammatical language.

Taken from Hans Wehr Arabic/English Dictionary

We just mentioned a few of the tongues that were or are of Syretic origin, and as you can see, both Hebrew and Arabic derived from it.

Within the Qur'aan there are many words from non-Arabic origin. So you should say, Mr. Philips, that the Qur'aan is a text of many languages and not a Scripture of the Arabic language only.

The non-Arabic words or words of foreign element in the Qur'aan are of three (3) distinct natures.

1. WORDS THAT ARE DEFINITELY NOT ARABIC.

2. WORDS THAT ARE OF A SEMITIC NATURE HAVING TRILITERAL ROOTS THAT MAY BE FOUND IN ARABIC, BUT IN THE QUR'AAN ARE NOT USED IN THE ARABIC SENSE OF THE ROOT.

3. GENUINE ARABIC WORDS THAT ARE COMMONLY USED IN ARABIC BUT ARE USED IN THE QUR'AAN WHICH CHANGED IN MEANING.

The language of the Ancient Arabs is very closely related to that of the Ancient Abyssinian, Ethiopian language called Geez and Syriac languages. This is why Al Qur'aan 14:4 relates:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 14:4 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَمَآ أَرۡسَلۡنَا مِن رَّسُولٍ إِلَّا بِلِسَانِ قَوۡمِهِۦ لِيُبَيِّنَ لَهُمۡۖ فَيُضِلُّ ٱللَّهُ
مَن يَشَآءُ وَيَهۡدِي مَن يَشَآءُۚ وَهُوَ ٱلۡعَزِيزُ ٱلۡحَكِيمُ ﴿٤﴾

"AND WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) DID NOT SEND AN APOSTLE EXCEPT FOR ONE WHO USES THE TONGUE (LANGUAGE) OF HIS (ALLAH'S) NATION OF PEOPLE IN ORDER TO MAKE (THINGS) CLEAR FOR THEM. AND ALLAH LEADS ASTRAY WHOM HE WILLS AND HE GUIDES WHOM HE WILLS, AND HE (ALLAH) IS THE MIGHTY, THE WISE. (4)"

There is not a warner sent to a nation of people not speaking their own tongue (لسان, Lisaan) which means: TONGUES, SPEECH OR DIALECT. The Prophet Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (PBUH) was a product of this environment, he had to speak to the masses of people, in the language of the people to spread the word of ALLAH (س) like all Prophets (ص) before him:

- **The Prophet Moses (ص) spoke Syretic Arabic and Hebrew**
- **The Prophet Abraham (ص) spoke Syretic Arabic, Hebrew and Chaldean**
- **The Messiah Jesus (ص) spoke Galilean Arabic, Aramaic and Hebrew**
- **The Prophet Muhammad (ص) spoke Arabic dialect of the Quraysh**

The Qur'aan is sometimes referred to as Lisaan (لسان) because the varied non-Arabic words within it changes it from a pure language to a dialect.

THE FOLLOWING IS A LIST OF WORDS FROM OTHER LANGUAGES THAT CAN BE FOUND IN THE QUR'AAN..

إِبْرَاهِيم אברהם

1. Abraham is from the SYRIAC and HEBREW languages, his two sons names: Ishmael and Isaac are from the same origin and format of the structure of the names, not from Arabic (Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:122, 2:124, and 2:127).

بَاب בבא

2. Door or Opening, in the Aramic language which is said to have come directly into the Arabic language from Mesopotamia, where they speak another form of Syriac. This is a location where the Prophet Abraham (ص) lived, and where he resided for many years. In Hebrew it is (דֶּלֶת). (Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:58)

تُورَاة תורה

3. TORAH is a word from the HEBREW language meaning "LAW", this is what was revealed to the Prophet Moses (ص) consisting of five books: Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy. (refer to Al Qur'aan 3:2).

سُورَة שורה

4. SUWRAH, which is also from the HEBREW language has been made into an Arabic word, this word means "a portion of revelation" and is considered a technical term that can be found in Al Qur'aan 2:23.

لَوْح לוח

5. SLATE, BOARD OR PLANK comes from the Aramaic language and is also identified in the HEBREW language (refer to Al Qur'aan 7:145 and Exodus 24:12). In the Torah this is what the Prophet Moses (ص) received the Commandments from ALLAH (س) on.

مِلَّة מִלָּה

6. MILLAH is a word of controversy because it has been translated with many meanings in the English language. This is an Aramaic and Hebrew word which is what the Prophet Muhammad (ص) told us to follow in Al Qur'aan 2:130.

مَنٌّ מן

7. MANNA is a word from the HEBREW language that can be found in Al Qur'aan 2:57 and Exodus 16:15 in relation to the Children of Israel. Manna was the food that ALLAH (س) miraculously provided for The Children of Israel in the Sinai Peninsula.

מַלְאָךְ - מַלְאָךְ

8. ANGELIC BEINGS OR ANGELS is a Hebrew\Chaldean word that can be found in Al Qur'aan 3:30; in its root form (מְלַךְ) it means: to rule or to be king.

Other words that have also been worked into the Arabic language are:

1. PARADISE (فردوس) (παραδεισος), this word is originally from the GREEK language, and can be found in Al Qur'aan 18:107.

2. TO CRUCIFY (صلب), (צְלִיבָא) is from the Aramaic language, this word can be found in Al Qur'aan 4:157.

3. TO BLESS (بارك), (בָּרַךְ) this word is recognized in most of the Semitic languages to have the same meaning but not to be originated in the Arabic language. This word finds its root in the Hebrew and Phoenician languages, and can be found in Al Qur'aan 7:53.

4. CHRISTIANS (قسيسين) (πρεσβυτερος) This is a GREEK word that can be found in Al Qur'aan 5:85. So the word Qissisiyn is a transliteration of the English word Christian. This word was derived from the Greek word "Christianos".

5. RABBI (ربانيّ) is a word from the HEBREW language which can be found in Al Qur'aan 5:68, this word is (רַב) which is translated to mean Sustainer.

6. ISA (عيسي) is derived from the Greek language and has 3 forms: Ie-sous (Ιησους), Jesus (Ιησους), and Zeus (Ζευς).

Now, is the Qur'aan still an "all Arabic Qur'aan"? Answer this, Bilial, if you can.

As so-called Arabic scholars update their definitions of words, they lose the true essence of words as they were originally defined. You, Mr. Philips, are from that group of people who believe that the Qur'aan was revealed in seven different dialects and back it up with the following hadiyth:

HADIYTH (IN PART):

(إِنَّ هٰذَا القُرْآن أُنْزِلَ عَلَي سَبْعَةِ أَحْرُفٍ فَاقْرَءُوا مَاتَيَسَّرَ مِنْهُ)

514. "VERILY, THIS QUR'AAN WAS RECORDED IN SEVEN FORMS. THEREFORE, RECITE ACCORDING TO WHICHEVER FORM IS SIMPLE OF IT." (SAHIHUL BUKHARI)

The word "forms" does not mean "dialect", Bilial. Dialect is referring to language whereas "forms" is not. You are slowly redefining words to suit the lies within the hadiyths which you follow. You are creating your own dictionary of terms to conform with the hadiyths (or lies) you want to propagate. Here is another example of such a hadiyth.

HADIYTH 78

عَنْ اَبِی بن كَعْبٍ قَالَ لَقِیَ رَسُول الله صلعم جِبْرَئِيل اِلَى بُعِثْتُ اِلَى اُمَّة اُمِيين مِنْهُمْ العَجُوزُ وَ الشَّيْخُ الكَبِيرُ وَ الغُلَامُ وَ الجَارِيَةُ وَ الرَّجُلُ الَّذِی لَم يَقْرَاء كِتَابًا قط قَالَ يَا مُحَمَّد اِنَّ القُرْآنَ اُنْزِلَ عَلَى سَبْعَةِ احْرُف رَوَاة التِّرمذی فِی رِوَايَةِ لِاَحْمَد وَ اَبِی دَاوَد قَالَ لَيمن مِنْهَا اِلَّا شَاف كَافَ وَ فِی رِوَايَة لِلنِّسَائِی قَالَ اِنَّ جِبْرَائِيل وَ مِيكَائِيل اتيَالی فَقَعَدَ جِبْرَائِيل عَن يَمِينِی وَ مِيكَائِيل عَن يسَارِی فَقَالَ جِبْرَائيل اِقْرَأ القُرْآن عَلَى حَرْفِ قَالَ مِيكَائِيل اسْتَزِدْهُ حَتَّى بَلَغَ سَبْعَة احْرُف فَكُلّ حَرْف شَافَ كَافَ.

'Obay -b- Ka'ab reported that the Apostle of Allah (ص) met Gabriel and asked: "O Gabriel! I have been sent an illiterate people amongst whom there are the old women, and men, boys, girls and men who did not read any book." He said: "O Muhammad! The Qur'aan has been revealed in seven modes". (Tirmizi narrated it) And in the narration by Ahmad and Abu Daud, he said: "There is but a different cure therein." And in a narration reported by Nisai, he said: "Verily Gabriel and Michael came to me. Gabriel said: "Read the Qur'aan in one mode". Michael said: "Increase it" - till he reached up to seven modes. And every mode is a different cure."

MUSLIM

"Ibn Abbas reported that the Apostle of Allah (ص) said: "Gabriel taught me to recite in one mode." I replied to him and continued to ask more from him till it reached seven modes." Ibn Shihab said: "It reached me that as for those seven modes, they are the (same) one. They don't differ in lawful and unlawful things."

عَن ابْنِ عَبَّاس قَالَ اِنَّ رَسُول اللهِ صلعم قَالَ أَقْرَأنِي جبْرَائِيل عَلى حَرْفٍ فَرَاجَعْتُهُ فَلَم اَزَل اسْتَزِيدهُ، وَ يزِيدُنِي حَتَّى انْتَهى اِلى سَبْعَةِ احْرُفٍ قَالَ ابن شِهَاب بلغَنِي ان تِلْكَ السَّبْعَة الاحْرُف اِنَّمَا هِيَ فِي الاَمْرِ تَكُونُ وَاحِدا لَا تَخْتَلِف فِي حَلَال وَ لَا حَرَام. (مُتَّفَق عَلَيْهِ)

From Sahih Al Bukhari, Volume 6

The word "mode" does not mean "dialect" either, Bilial. Nor can you use the quote from the Injiyl 10:3 which speaks about the Qur'aan to mean that it was to be recited in seven different dialects.

AL INJIYL (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION) 22 CHAPTERS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS 10:3 [REVEALED 96 A.D.]

وَصَرَخَ بِصَوْتٍ عَظِيمٍ كَمَا يَزْمِجِرُ الأَسَدُ. وَبَعْدَ مَا صَرَخَ تَكَلَّمَتِ الرُّعُودُ السَّبْعَةُ بِأَصْوَاتِهَا.

"AND HE (MUHAMMAD) CRIED OUT WITH A LOUD VOICE LIKE A LION ROARING (THE CALL OF AL ISLAAM, LA ILAHA ILLA ALLAH, CALLED OUT WITH THE AUTHORITY OF A LION 5 TIMES A DAY ALL OVER THE WORLD) AND WHEN HE (MUHAMMAD) CRIED, THE SEVEN ANGELIC BEINGS (7 CHERUBIM OF PLAGUES) SPOKE OUT IN VOICES OF THUNDER (THE QUR'AAN COMES, THEN THE 7 PLAGUES WILL START)."

Translated by As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi

The Qur'aan does speak about seven but it is in reference to the first chapter of the Qur'aan, Suwratu'l Faatiha, the Chapter of the Opening:

وَلَقَدْ ءَاتَيْنَٰكَ سَبْعًا مِّنَ ٱلْمَثَانِى وَٱلْقُرْءَانَ ٱلْعَظِيمَ ﴿٨٧﴾

"AND INDEED WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEING GABRIEL) HAVE GIVEN YOU (MUHAMMAD) SEVEN OF THE MOST REPEATED VERSES TWICE (SUWRATU'L FAATIHA WAS REVEALED TWICE TO MUHAMMAD ONCE IN MECCA AS AL HAMD AND AGAIN IN MEDINA AS AL FAATIHA) AND (THEN THE REST OF) THE SUPREME READING (AL QUR'AAN). (87)"

So I can say that the transmitters of hadiyth were lying and it was not the "sunnah" of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) to recite the Qur'aan in seven different dialects. Do you believe in your heart that the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) sat down in the physical form with the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and recited the Qur'aan in seven different dialects? Show me where is this found in the Qur'aan?

Also who exactly taught the Prophet Muhammad (ص) based on the above hadiyths? The first one said the Angelic Beings Michael and Gabriel (SRA) and the second hadiyth said the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) did. This is what I call lies of men. I know the Qur'aan was revealed to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) by the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA), chapter 97 (Suwratu'l Qadri) because it can be confirmed in the Qur'aan. The rest of the "information" related in the hadiyth is not confirmed by any verse in the Qur'aan, therefore it is just a lie made up by man.

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) had a specific riwaayah (رواية, inspiration) which he recited in classical Arabic. He was taught a remarkable system of articulation, vocalization, assimilations of sounds and nunnations. He never deviated in his recitation, neither did he falter. This is what the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) taught him.

The other six methods are slightly altered from the riwaayah of the Prophet Muhammmad (ص). Alterations are due to the difference in the dialects in which the various Arab tribes read the Qur'aan. To illustrate, the Egyptians speak a dialect of Arabic in which they do not enunciate the letter Qaaf (ق). Instead, they leave it off so that in the word Qaala (قال), the sound produced is not "Qaala" but "Aala".

During the era of the celebrated Quraa (readers), the Quraysh tribe of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) pronounced the word Hatta (حتى) while the tribe of Hudayl pronounced the same word without the first letter and would say Atta (اتى). They pronounced the word 'Aasim (عاسم) from the Qur'aanic quote 47:15 as Yaasin (ياسن).

According to Lane Arabic-English Lexicon:

"So in the saying of Muhammad (ص), the Qur'aan has been revealed according to seven dialects of the dialects of the Arabs: of this means according to the seven modes or manners of reading: when (you say) such a one reads in the manner of reading of Ibn Mas'uwd).

During the fight campaigns of the Muslims in places like Syria and Armenia, there were variations in the reading of the Qur'aan. At this time, these non-Arabic speaking countries were slowly converted to Al Islaam and the unfamiliarity with the language caused the new converts to mispronounce words.

This is called Harf (حرف) "to change, to alter" words from their proper places. The "proper places" of the words of the Qur'aan are those places or sounds assigned to them when originally revealed to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). They are also called "tones". The different recitations has brought about the following changes in the Qur'aan:

Suwratu'l Jinn, verse 16

وَأَلَّوِ ٱسْتَقَـٰمُوا۟ عَلَى ٱلطَّرِيقَةِ لَأَسْقَيْنَـٰهُم مَّآءً غَدَقًا ﴿١٦﴾

وَّأَن لَّوِ ٱسْتَقَـٰمُوا۟ عَلَى ٱلطَّرِيقَةِ لَأَسْقَيْنَـٰهُم مَّآءً غَدَقًا ﴿١٦﴾

Would you know by looking at these two verses that the first words (والو) are suppose to be the same as (وان لو) and that the second word (استقموا) is suppose to be the same as (استقاموا). No you wouldn't. This can be found in some Qur'aans and not in others. It is not considered an error in the Muslim world and it is called "riwaayah", yet it still stands that it is an alteration of the original Qur'aan because only one of these is the right one. Now with all these alterations do you still believe that when the Qur'aan describes itself it is talking about the distorted copy you hold in your hands today.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 56:77-79 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنَّهُۥ لَقُرْءَانٌ كَرِيمٌ ﴿٧٧﴾ فِى كِتَـٰبٍ مَّكْنُونٍ ﴿٧٨﴾ لَّا يَمَسُّهُۥٓ إِلَّا ٱلْمُطَهَّرُونَ ﴿٧٩﴾

"MOST SURELY IT IS AN HONORED QUR'AAN (77) IN A SCRIPTURE WHICH IS HIDDEN. (78) NONE SHALL TOUCH IT SAVE THE PURIFIED ONES. (79)"

Your information is so far behind the times; we now have classical Arabic lessons on video tape, taught by my son Imaam Yadullah Isa Al Mahdi, who was raised speaking classical Arabic in America! You take time to attack other people instead of concentrating on learning your language and the prescribed way of life.

Orthodox Sunni Muslims, spend a lot of time in a campaign attacking Christians and Jews and "white washing" Al Islaam to suit their conveniences. It is time to stop. Now it's their turn. Lecturers like Jamal Badwi and Ahmad Deedat launch attacks against the Torah, or Old Testament as they call it, and say it was tampered with or altered. They lecture to a congregation who is not learnt in Biblical studies, meaning they can't defend the Bible. This is how they appear to know what they are talking about.

For example, Ahmad Deedat who is their best lecturer on Christianity, doesn't give people the right to question him, yet he will lecture for hours on topics chosen before hand. I've watched a multiple of his tapes and whenever someone asks him a question and he can't answer it, he launches out at them with his anger, instead of admitting that he just doesn't know. If he were truthful he would have to admit that he is having problems answering the question because he hasn't read the Ansaar doctrine book which covers the subject. The majority of his concepts are taken from our Ansaar doctrine books. I, on the other hand, will stand in front of a classroom and not lecture, but rather wait for the questions which the Ansaar doctrine books have generated in the minds of the Ansaar doctrine readers.

Let's be for real, the whole world is being lied to and made to believe that Al Islaam has no flaws in it. Let me make this clear right up front, Al Islaam as a way of life, or you as you call it a religion, has no flaws, doubts or questions in it as it was revealed to the Prophets (ص) such as: the Prophet Abraham, the Prophet Moses, the Messiah Jesus, the Prophet Muhammad, and all the other Major and Minor Prophets (ص).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 6:114 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

أَفَغَيْرَ ٱللَّهِ أَبْتَغِى حَكَمًا وَهُوَ ٱلَّذِىٓ أَنزَلَ إِلَيْكُمُ ٱلْكِتَـٰبَ مُفَصَّلًا ۚ وَٱلَّذِينَ ءَاتَيْنَـٰهُمُ ٱلْكِتَـٰبَ يَعْلَمُونَ أَنَّهُۥ مُنَزَّلٌ مِّن رَّبِّكَ بِٱلْحَقِّ ۖ فَلَا تَكُونَنَّ مِنَ ٱلْمُمْتَرِينَ ﴿١١٤﴾

"SHOULD I DESIRE A JUDGE OTHER THAN ALLAH AND HE IT IS WHO SENT DOWN TO YOU ALL THE SCRIPTURE (AL QUR'AAN) FULLY DETAILED. AND THOSE (THE APOSTLES) WHOM WE GAVE THE SCRIPTURE. THEY KNOW THAT IT WAS SENT DOWN FROM YOUR SUSTAINER (ALLAH) IN UNDISPUTED TRUTH; SO DON'T BE OF THOSE WHO DISPUTE. (114)"

Once these Scriptures got into the hands of mortals they were interpreted, explained, and translated wrong. Thus Al Islaam became a way of life which is controlled by men, not by Scriptural laws. I am going to present points which should make you question your new found way of life. Like the Scriptures say, do not refer to stories of scholars nor go to hadiyth (Al Qur'aan 31:6), go to the Scriptures to support these questions if you can.

IS THE QUR'AAN TAMPERED WITH?

We Muslims claim first of all, that the Qur'aan has no doubt in it before the hands of men started to change it.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 16:89 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَيَوْمَ نَبْعَثُ فِي كُلِّ أُمَّةٍ شَهِيدًا عَلَيْهِم مِّنْ أَنفُسِهِمْ وَجِئْنَا بِكَ شَهِيدًا عَلَىٰ هَٰؤُلَاءِ ۚ وَنَزَّلْنَا عَلَيْكَ الْكِتَابَ تِبْيَانًا لِّكُلِّ شَيْءٍ وَهُدًى وَرَحْمَةً وَبُشْرَىٰ لِلْمُسْلِمِينَ ﴿٨٩﴾

"AND THERE IS A DAY ON WHICH WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) WILL RAISE IN EVERY NATION A WITNESS OVER THEM (TO EACH NATION WAS SENT A PROPHET) FROM AMONG THEMSELVES AND WE BROUGHT FORTH YOU (MUHAMMAD) AS A WITNESS AGAINST THEM AND WE HAVE SENT DOWN THE SCRIPTURE TO YOU (AL QUR'AAN) AS AN EXPLANATION ABOUT EVERYTHING (WE DON'T NEED ANY HADIYTH OR TRADITIONS FROM MEN) AND A GUIDANCE AND A YIELDING MERCY AND AS GOOD NEWS FOR ALL THE PEACEMAKERS (MUSLIMS) WHO SURRENDER IN PEACE. (89)"

Are we talking about the Scripture as it came down to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) from ALLAH (س) by way of the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) (Al Qur'aan 96:1), or are we talking about the Scripture which was compiled by Uthmaan ibn Affaan ibn Abdul Aasiy (HWON, 574-656 A.D.), Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS, 599-661 A.D.) and other men after the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) death?

Al Qur'aan 2:2 sheds a new light on the subject of the authenticity of the Qur'aan. What you read in your Qur'aans is a mistranslation:

(ذٰلِكَ الكِتَاب)

Dhalika'l Kitaab

This Scripture

The correct translation is:

(ذٰلِكَ الكِتَاب)

Dhalika'l Kitaab

That Scripture

(Dhalika is also used to mean "that" in Al Qur'aan 2:134)

Before you say that I am wrong, look through a dictionary yourse If ALLAH (س) wanted to say "this Scripture" he would have said:

(هٰذَا الكِتَاب)

Hadha'l Kitaab

But that's not what ALLAH (س) said yet, this is what the ent Muslim world has been led to believe. ALLAH (س) wasn't talking ab the Qur'aan you hold in your hands when He said "that is a Script within its text there is no doubt", do you see that? Present this to y Imaams or leaders and ask them to explain this to you and if they kn the Qur'aan, they should be able to give you a full explanation. I have answer, if you Sunnis want to know, then you can write me and I'll giv to you.

When we say the Qur'aan is unadulterated we're not talking ab Pickthall, Yusuf Ali, A. E. Rogers or any of the different transla versions of the Qur'aan. Besides translated versions, you also have Warsh (ورش) and the Hafs from 'Aasim (حفص عن عاصم) versions of Qur'aan. So, which one is the correct one and which are the false o Can these versions be referred to as a perfect collection of the Qur'aa the last word? NO!!!

The Qur'aan in Arabic as was given to the Prophet Muhammad was unmixed, unadulterated, and untampered. Thus, the original underwent mistranslations, changes such as verses and chapters b added or subtracted, the names of the chapters were changed, then Qur'aan was arranged in a new chronological order than when it was revealed. Ask yourself, could ALLAH actually be talking about personal copy of the Qur'aan as having no doubt in it? How authentic these different translations of Qur'aan when the Tasmiya is the same. authentic or believable are these texts you hold in your hands?

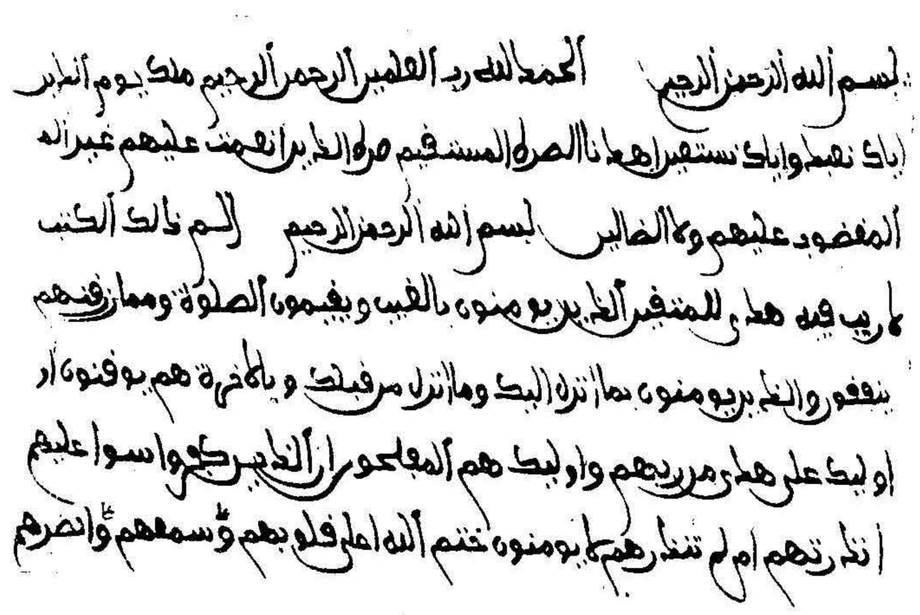
According to the Christian missionary Mr. John Gilchrist in writings entitled the "Evidence for the Collection of the Qur'aan", he st that the Qur'aan has been altered and that the collection is not the wi of the Qur'aan which existed during the time of Rasulallah Muham (ص). Here is a Christian questioning the authenticity of the very Qur you read. You Orthodox Sunni Muslims better study and know y Scriptures and your language. Those Christian scholars that are studying Islaam will destroy you with your contradictions and the mistakes have covered up.

Christian scholars have a point because, first of all, where is the original manuscript of the Qur'aan as it was recited by the Prophet Muhammad (ص)? The Christians have the original Greek and Aramaic manuscripts of the Bible, though they are a translation from the original Arabic, it is still authentic. They recently found part of the original Bible, the hand-written Dead Sea Scrolls in the mountains of Qumram, in the Jordan River area. Therefore don't they have a better source of reference? Muslims are only relying on faith that the Qur'aan they have is right, because they have not yet recovered an original copy of the Qur'aan.

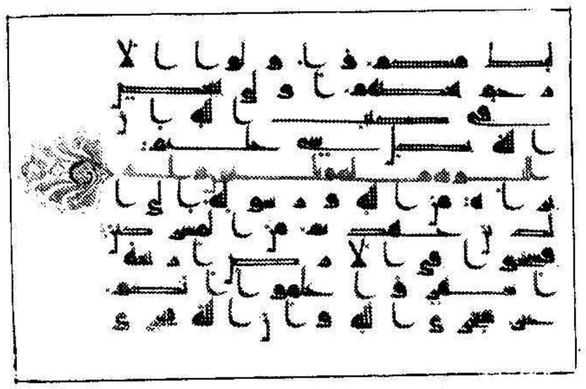
HOW DO WE KNOW THE VOWELING AND POINTING OF THE QUR'AAN IS FAULTLESS?

The Arabic or the Naskhi script which is written in most Arabic Qur'aans is not the script used during the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) time. The words the Prophet Muhammad (ص) recited were originally recorded without any vowels[59], he didn't have any sentence structure, any signs where to start or stop verses, or chapters. So where did the vowels come from?

The early Arabic Qur'aanic script consisted of seventeen letters (17) and was known as Kufic[60] (الكوفي). Pictured below is an original exerpt from a page of an Ancient hand-written kufic Qur'aan dated in the early 1700's which is in my possession. You are looking at Suwratul Fatiha and part of Suwratul Baqara. Notice there are no vowels or marks denoting beginning or end of verses and chapters.



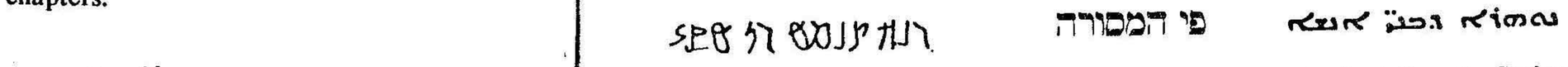
59. *The first vowel signs introduced were red dots which were replaced after the middle of the 700's A.D. by the present voweling system.*
60. *Kufic was named after the city of Kufah, now Iraq, where it was created. It was based on a modification of the Syriac script.*



THE VOWEL SIGNS WERE ORIGINALLY RED DOTS IN THREE POSITIONS AND WERE ONLY REPLACED AFTER THE MIDDLE OF THE 700'S A.D. BY SIGNS (VOWELS) NOW IN USE LIKE THIS WHICH YOU SEE TODAY.

بَ بِ بُ بً بٍ بْ بّ

Now I ask you, the original Qur'aan had no vowels, wouldn't you be changing the Qur'aan if you added vowels or a pointing system? What happens if a reader has a lisp? Are they reading the Qur'aan wrong? What happens to the Muslims from Malaysia, China, America, etc., who mispronounce the Qur'aan? They teach their children the same way. What happens when you decide to add letters to the Arabic alphabet in order to suit your dialect?



The Nabatean Script **The Hebrew Script** **Ancient Syretic Script**

The Nabatean script shown above to the left dates back to the 7th century. This Nabatean script originated west of the River Jordan and was derived from the script of the descendants of nomadic tribe of Nabat. Nabat was the son of Kedar (HWON) (Genesis 25:13), the second son of the Prophet Ishmael (ص) (Genesis 16:15), the first son of the Prophet Abraham (ص). This script was used to write one of the first copies of the Qur'aan. How do you explain that the Arabic Nabatean script resembles the Hebrew script or ancient Syretic Arabic and not your modern or early Qur'aanic Arabic scripts? Stop pretending that Hebrew and Arabic are not the same language. (Scripts taken from Aramco World, "The Geometry of the Spirit", page 19, by David James, September-October 1989).

Early Qur'aanic Scripts **Modern Qur'aanic Scripts**

Doesn't that mean the Qur'aan is tampered with? Stop telling people the Arabic Qur'aan hasn't been changed for 1,400 years when you know that's a lie. It has been changed!!! You Saudi Arabians even admit it in your magazine "Horizons", May/June 1989 issue which advertises the new and revised Yusuf Ali Qur'aan in both Madiynan and Persian scripts. Which one is right? Let's look at the Moroccan distortions:

This is Suwratu'l Fiyl (Chapter of the Elephants), the 105 Chapter of the Qur'aan in the Maghribiy script:

Notice the Dots:

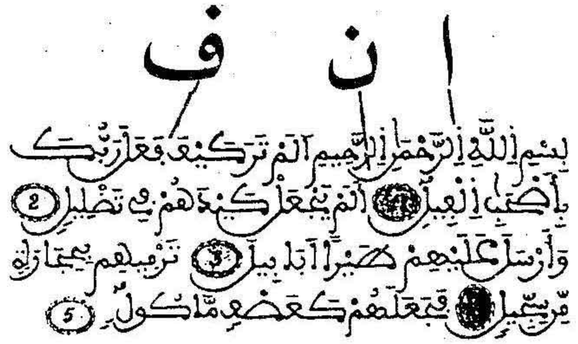
(أ) should be → (ا)

(ں) should be → (ن)

(ڤ) should be → (ف)

(ف) should be → (ق)

ا ن ف



ق

105. سورة فريئس مكية
وآياتها ٤

This is another example of a hand written Qur'aan of the 13th century. Notice the presence of dots over the letter "Alif" (ا) and the absence of dots over the letter "Nuwn" (ن).

Now, in Morocco the letter "faa" (ف) is written as (ڤ) in the Qur'aan. Now tell me this is not tampered. The letter "nuwn" (ن) is written as (ں) without the dot and the letter "qaf" (ق) is written as (ف) which is similar to the letter "faa" (ف). This can make you mispronounce words yet it is accepted in Morocco and is called the Maghribiy script. This poor Qur'aanic script is so distorted no one outside of Morocco, unless you are very learnt in the various Arabic scripts, would be able to read it.

In Persia the continuation of the distortion of the Arabic language is evident in their Farsi script. Farsi is a "made up" Arabic dialect which incorporates within it the sounds of English letters. For example the letter "p" is depicted as (پ); the letter "v" is depicted as (ڤ) or (وٍ) and the letter "g" is depicted as (چ). None of these letters are part of the original Arabic alphabet and are not found in the Qur'aan.

If your scholar friends, Bilial, were honest, they would have to admit that they have memorized verses and can't read them as easy as the present day verses of the Qur'aan. There was no letter khaa (خ) to be found or mis-pronounced as the Saudians brag to claim it. Furthermore, in the original script you will not find the letters:

BAA (ب) TAA (ت) THAA (ث) DHAL (ذ) ZAY (ز) SHEEN (ش) DAAD (ض) ZAA (ظ) GHIYN (غ) or QAF (ق). Again, these letters weren't found because there were originally no dots on the letters, the dots that did appear were vowels. The following is an illustration of the original letters that we used in the Qur'aan and the letters on the right column have been adopted from them.

Now tell the Christians the truth. If you held an original Qur'aan, you know that you couldn't read it. Is that not true? The systems that you Sunnis brought about in the name of preserving the Qur'aan only made things more difficult.

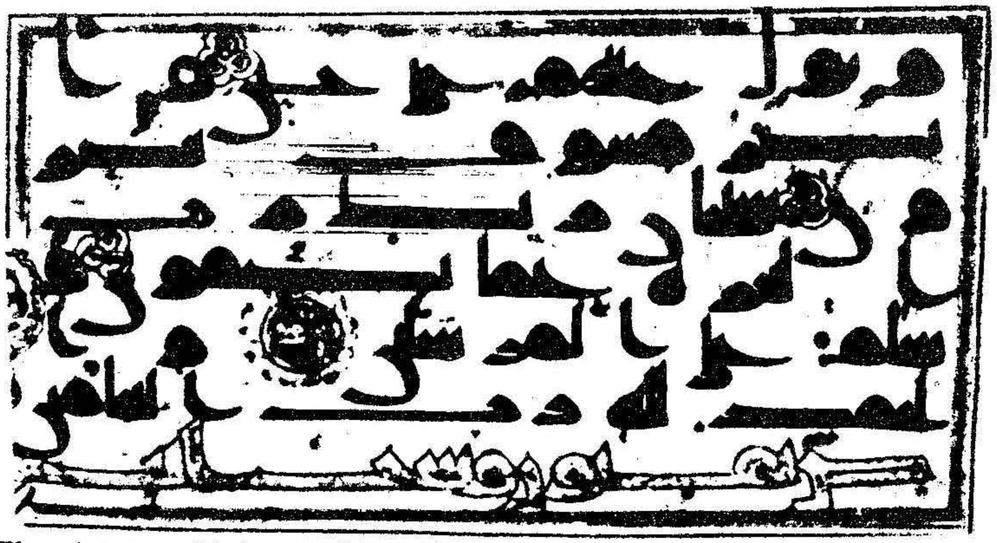
ORIGINAL LETTER		WHAT WAS DERIVED FROM IT
ا	→→→→	ا
ب	→→→→	ب ت ث
ج	→→→→	ج ح خ
د	→→→→	د ذ
ر	→→→→	ر ز
س	→→→→	س ش
ص	→→→→	ص ض
ط	→→→→	ط ظ
ع	→→→→	ع غ
ف	→→→→	ق ف
ك	→→→→	ك
ل	→→→→	ل
م	→→→→	م
ه	→→→→	ه
و	→→→→	و

If you examine the dialects of the Arabic language you will find that they are all different. The Saudi Arabian dialect is different from the Egyptian, the Turkish slur their speech, the Pakistanians double their "r" sound, and the only accurate Arabic speaking people are the Sudanese. Don't you dare say that there is one universal way to reciting the Qur'aan, because I have been to Pakistan and heard the Qur'aanic scholars recite with an Urdu accent which changes the Qur'aan. I have tapes of it. This is only one example of the Qur'aan being changed from its original writing. And as I said before, this means that this is an open confession that you Sunni Muslims are not sure if the Qur'aan is being pronounced properly or not, this is the reason for the dots.

NOW LOOK AT THE FOLLOWING TWO WORDS WHICH COULD HAVE BEEN A NUMBER OF OTHER WORDS (الحمد, AL HAMDU) THE GRATITUDE AND (المسجد, AL MASJID) THE PLACE OF PROSTRATION:

المسجد	الحمد
المشحد	الخمد
المسخذ	الجمد
المسخد	الحمذ
المسحد	الخمذ
السجذ	الجمذ

What I mean by this is if men put the dots to the Arabic script, being that the original letters didn't have any, they could have changed any word to mean whatever they wanted it to mean or translate; just look at the two examples I just gave you.



The dots could have changed the words to mean other things; think now before you react! THESE ARE THE DECISIONS THAT MEN HAVE MADE FOR YOU! AND YOU ARE SUBJECT TO THEM TODAY.

Another instance where men took it upon themselves to make a major decision was after the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) death. Efforts were made to compile the entire Qur'aan. Some of the men who knew the Qur'aan by heart had been involved in a war and were killed. The major concern then was to gather the information what was left into one major book.

"The Prophet's secretary, Zayd ibn Thabit, was ordered by Abu Bakr to compile the revelation into a book which was later collated and codified by the third Orthodox Caliph 'Uthman in 651. This canonized redaction was later copied into four identical editions and sent to the four main Muslim regions to be used as standard codices from which all Qur'an copies were to be produced, first in the script of Madinah and Mecca, then Kufah, and later in most of the various styles of Arabic scripts that were developed in the Muslim world."

"The Qur'an", by Margin Lings, PhD and Yasin Hamid Safadi, B.A., The World of Islam Festival Publishing, Co., 1976.

The deviation from the original format of the Qur'aan is questionable. Who was Uthmaan to make these decisions, was he ALLAH (س)? I don't see him written down in any of ahaadiyth or Qur'aanic verses as an apostle of ALLAH (س). What gave him the right to decide which suwrahs went where? Or what verses should be added or what chapters should be omitted?[61]

Take for instance the word (سلام) Salaam (meaning "bliss") and the word (سلام) Sallaam (meaning "surrender"). The addition of a shadda (ّ) on the lamb (ل) changes the word and its meaning. So often during the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) time people would recited the word Sallaam (سلام) instead of the word Salaam (سلام).

The fact is the Torah, the Injiyl and the Qur'aan are equal due to the fact that they have all been tampered with from their original texts. If you say your version is right, then the Moroccan Qur'aan is wrong. If they say theirs is right, then you lead the people to believe yours is wrong. You never expected for a man like Rashad Khalifa Ph.D, to computerize and calculate the Qur'aan in order to verify the mistakes found therein.

←This is a distortion of the tasmiyya. First you say it is forbidden to make images and then you hypocritically turn around and use the name of ALLAH and make it into a shape of a "bird". This is not lawful in Al Islaam!

You are so shrewd, you have made it so that if I do correct the mistakes I find, then you'll say that I tampered with the words of ALLAH. All you have to do is admit (confess) to the world that errors have been made and correct them.

As I said before, you don't realize that there are Christians scholars right now studying Arabic and scrutinizing the Qur'aan. They too will find

61. Refer to "False Verses in the Qur'aan", page 368. The two Chapters mentioned which were discarded namely Suwratu'l Khaal (Chapter of the Maternal Uncle) and Suwratu'l Hafd (Chapter of the Pace) were in Ubay B. K'ab's version of the Qur'aan.

the errors you prefer to cover up. The result will be that the Islaamic world will again look stupid in the eyes of the world. I have nothing to do with your false Islaamic interpretations. You better start analyzing your Qur'aan and have some answers for them. They will launch their attack on the Qur'aan and the Islaamic world will end up looking stupid. Once they publish their findings, you will not be able to cover the mistakes.

To tell anyone in America that the translated version of Qur'aan is unadulterated is telling a lie. Yet, Muslims find it easy to tell Christians that their Bible is tampered with then lie and say the Qur'aan isn't. If you're going to call yourself Muslim, then tell people the total truth.

The Qur'aan says, and Muslims believe that some of the Jews from Medina altered words from their places (Al Qur'aan 4:126)[62]. When you say "words" do you mean particular words like Raa'inaa (راعنا) and Unzurna' (انظرنا), which the Jews supposedly changed in the Torah. Or is it referring to words like verses or chapters. If it is then aren't Muslims guilty of changing words from their places?

- **The compilers of the Qur'aan took Suwratu'l Faatiha, the fifth chapter revealed, moved those 7 verses and made them the first seven verses of the Qur'aan.**

- **The 286 verses which make up the Suwratu'l Baqarah, 87th chapter were moved around also and they were put as the second chapter of the Qur'aan.**

In this example alone we have a total of 293 verses which have been altered from their places.

- Was this sanctioned, approved, seen or known by the Prophet Muhammad (ص)?

- Which Scriptures verify the right for men to take these certain suwrahs that were sent down to you at certain periods of time and put them in a different order?

- Who has the right to change the chronological order of a scripture which took 23 years to be revealed and scramble the historical references to hide certain facts, certain historical events about race and tribe.

WERE THE WRITERS OF THE QUR'AAN SANCTIONED BY THE MOST HIGH?

62. Refer to "Belief in the Revealed Books", on page 305.

If the Prophet Muhammad (ص) only recited the Qur'aan to his followers who were not divinely inspired, then there is room for error because man is able to write down mistakes. The Qur'aan was collected under the order of Abu Bakr by:

Zayd ibn Thaabit
Abu Bakr
Umar
Uthman
'Ali
Zubayr
Ubay
Handalah
Abdullah ibn Sa'id
Abdullah ibn Arqam
Abdullah ibn Rawaabah
Shurhbiyl
Khaalid
Abaam (son of Sa'id)
Mu'aiqab

If ALLAH (س) saw the above men as divinely inspired their name would be in the Qur'aan along with:

Adam (Al Qur'aan 2:58)
Abraham (Al Qur'aan 2:118)
Aaron (Al Qur'aan 2:249)
Dawud (Al Qur'aan 4:162)
Hud (Al Qur'aan 11:50)
Idriys (Al Qur'aan 19:57)
Iliyas (Al Qur'aan 6:58)
Ishmael (Al Qur'aan 2:119)
Isaac (Al Qur'aan 3:78)
Isa (Al Qur'aan 2:81)
Jacob (Al Qur'aan 12:96)
Jonah (Al Qur'aan 10:98)
Job (Al Qur'aan 4:161)
Lot (Al Qur'aan 11:73)
Luqman (Al Qur'aan 31:12)
Moses (Al Qur'aan 2:48)
Muhammad (Al Qur'aan 33:40)
Noah (Al Qur'aan 4:161)
Saleh (Al Qur'aan 7:48)
Shuaib (Al Qur'aan 7:85)
Solomon (Al Qur'aan 27:15)
Yahya (Al Qur'aan 3:34)
Yusef (Al Qur'aan 12:4)
Zakariyya (Al Qur'aan 3:32)

I ask you again, is the Qur'aan you hold in your hand today an authentic Qur'aan and is its translation infallible? You Sunnis better realize that all you have is bits and pieces of the Qur'aan, that's it. You do not have the original Qur'aan!! Proof of this is all the errors just presented and the two extra verses which violate the supreme code of the number 19. You are relying on faith and not on facts, think about it!

Take for example the tafsir of Al Qur'aan 3:35. It is not clear. You are left to figure out what is going on. This becomes dangerous because the Orthodox Sunni Muslims will leave the reader with any impression, whether it's right or wrong. What 'Imran and what Mary are being spoken of in Al Qur'aan 3:35 if in the previous verse (Al Qur'aan 3:33) it is talking about 'Imran, the father of Moses (ص)? The confusion comes in because the Orthodox Sunni Muslims fail to make up their mind on what translation everyone will use. This is due to the fact that they don't know how to translate properly!

CAN YOU EXPLAIN THIS???

'IMRAN **EXODUS 6:20 - THE FATHER OF MOSES (ص).**

MARY **EXODUS 15:20 - THE DAUGHTER OF 'IMRAN, THE PROPHET MOSES' (ص) SISTER**

'IMRAN **MATTHEW 1:16* - SON OF JOACHIM (ALSO KNOWN AS MATTHAN) AND THE FATHER OF MARY (See note from Bible reference).**

MARY **MATTHEW 1:16* - THE MOTHER OF THE MESSIAH JESUS (ص)**

***"The genealogy in Luke 3:23–38 is evidently that of Mary."**
THE RYRIE STUDY BIBLE - KING JAMES VERSION

Here are some questions which I would like for you, Bilial, and your Orthodox Sunni Muslims to answer for me. Why is the word Zubuwr (زبور) in the following quote mistranslated when it means "Psalms", the 150 Books of David (ص). The Yusuf Ali Qur'aan, 1989 states:

"AND (OFT) IN THE PAST, HAVE WE DESTROYED GANGS LIKE UNTO YOU: THEN IS THERE ANY THAT WILL RECEIVE ADMONITION. ALL THAT THEY DO IS NOTED IN (THEIR) BOOK (OF DEEDS)."

This is the correct translation:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 54:51,52 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَلَقَدْ أَهْلَكْنَآ أَشْيَاعَكُمْ فَهَلْ مِن مُّدَّكِرٍ ﴿٥١﴾ وَكُلُّ شَىْءٍ فَعَلُوهُ فِى ٱلزُّبُرِ ﴿٥٢﴾

"AND INDEED WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) HAVE DESTROYED THE LIKES OF YOU ALL (THE FAMILY OF PHARAOH) SO IS THERE ANYONE WHO WILL REMEMBER THAT. AND EVERYTHING THEY HAVE DONE IS IN THE ZUBUWR (PSALMS, 150 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET DAVID). (52)"

Can't you see the grave mistake? Your translators mistranslated from the start because they had no knowledge of the Scriptures and were too proud to admit they did not know how to explain the Qur'aan. Unfortunately we are now subject to an English translation written by "unlearnt" men and thus have the wrong meaning of the words of the Almighty. If the translators would have read the Book of Exodus they would see similar events mentioned in the Book of Psalms. Look at the following quotes:

- **Moses and Aaron lead Israelites (Exodus 6:13, Psalms 77:20)**

- **Moses parts the Red Sea (Exodus 14:21, Psalms 78:13)**
- **Plagues on all of Egypt (Exodus Chapters 7–13, Psalms 78:44–50)**
- **ALLAH smote firstborns (Exodus 12:29–30, Psalms 78:51)**

Yes, this is an error or mistranslation, whether you want to accept it or not. Therefore, your translators have concealed the true meaning of the Qur'aan. If you still think your translators have full knowledge of the Qur'aan, here are some more questions which they can try to answer. If they are honest they will admit they can't translate these divine words and seek forgiveness from the Almighty.

1. Why does ALLAH (س) say in Al Qur'aan 52:22 that there will be meat in paradise? Does that mean that there will be animals slaughtered in heaven?

2. Why does ALLAH (س) say in Al Qur'aan 52:21 that your offspring will be in heaven with you. Time would never end if this is the case. Wouldn't this cause confusion if everyone were in heaven looking for their family members?

3. When ALLAH (س) wills something to be and says Kun Fayakuwn (كن فيكون) "Exist and it Existed", does He will it to exist within an hour, a day, a month, or a year? How can you tell?

   How do you explain that in Al Qur'aan 3:46 ALLAH (س) willed the Messiah Jesus (PBUH) to exist and it took Mary 9 months to give birth. In another instance in Al Qur'aan 3:59 ALLAH (س) willed the Prophet Adam (ص) to live and it took only one instance (Al Qur'aan 21:37).

4. When speaking about the creation of man, ALLAH (س) says in the Qur'aan that man was created of:

   - Clay - 3:149; 5:110; 6:2; 7:12; 15:26,33; 17:61; 32:7; 37:11; 38:71
   - Water - 25:54; 77:20
   - Gushing water - 86:6
   - Dust - 3:59; 18:37; 22:5; 35:11
   - Dust with sperm - 22:5; 35:11; 40:67
   - Sperm mixed with ovum - 76:2
   - Mud - 15:26,28,33
   - Semen - 16:4; 18:37; 36:77; 53:46; 75:37; 80:19

5. If you say the Qur'aan is the last testament sent to guide man, then where does it state this in the Qur'aan?

You try it Bilial. Answer these questions if you know how to translate the Qur'aan and know its hidden meanings. You won't be able to because you have been indoctrinated by mistranslated and distorted Qur'aans. You have not learnt the Scriptures nor are you learnt in the Arabic language. See if you can decipher the mess you Orthodox Sunni Muslims have managed to compile! Don't you fear your Creator?

Bilial, you have pointed out in the "Ansar Cult In America" book that I am wrong in bringing forth evidence about the discrepancies in the Qur'aan. In the book entitled "Tafseer of Soorah Al-Hujuraat" you admit on page 51 that Suwratu'l Faatiha was referred to by three names:

Faatiha al-Kitaab
Umm al-Kitaab
Soorah al-Hamd

. . .as well as a variety of other names. You also state that other suwrahs were named by the sahaabah or companions of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). Therefore, you are openly admitting that man has added to the Qur'aan. Then on page 52 you state that the original Qur'aan had no vowels. Then you support the fact that the vowels which were added were by the early scholars and others became commonplace. This only supports what I say in my books that man has tampered with and altered the Qur'aan. The Qur'aan as it was sent to man was pure. When man wrote it down and added vowels or traffic signs and translated it then it became unpure, subject to human error. Ironically, you accuse me of presenting to the public these same facts which you yourself confirm. I present the errors which are found in the Qur'aan in hopes that they can be corrected in order to have the most precise Qur'aan ever. Why is this wrong?

Bilial, are you the only one that can point out mistakes? You aren't! You attempted to produce the most correct translation of the Qur'aan yet, you failed. I want to show the public that you have become what you falsely accuse me of being, "an inept translator". Let me point out the mistakes that you have made when you attempted to translate and explain the 18 verses of Suwratu'l Hujuraat.

Suwratu'l Hujuraat

In the name of Allaah, Most Gracious Most Merciful.

بسم. الله الرحمن الرحيم

The correct translation of this verse is:

Begin all things with the illustrious name of Allah the Yielder the Most Merciful

Verse 1:

1. O Believers, do not be hasty and forward in Allaah and His Messenger's presence but instead fear Allaah; for verily, Allaah is Hearer and Knower.

١ - ﴿ يـا أيها الـذين آمنوا لا تقدموا بين يدي الله ورسوله وأتقوا الله إن الله سميع عليم﴾.

The translation of the word "Amanuw" (امنوا) in the above phrase as

"believers" is wrong for the following reasons. If you agree that "Iymaan" (ايمان) means "faith" then why did you say that "Amanuw" (امنوا) means "believers" when they are from the word verb "Aamana" (امن) which means "to have faith". The verb (صدق) Saddaqa means "to believe". This mistake appears 13 times including the various forms of this Arabic word.

The word (رسول) Rasuwl translates as "Apostle" and the word for Messenger is (ساعي) "Saa'in". You make this same mistake five times. You know my definition is correct, look it up in any dictionary. You Arabs have corrupted your own language!

The words you translated as "Allah and his messenger's presence" correctly translate as "Baiyna Yadayi Allah Wa Rasuwlihi" (بين يدى الله ورسوله) "in the presence of Allah and the apostle". Can't you see the difference between the two. In your translation you try to make the Prophet Muhammad (ص) equal with Allah (س) and this is blasphemy. Why did you change the phrase around and make it seem like those who are faithful must obey Allah (س) and the Prophet Muhammad (ص) equally? This is not what it says. You are interjecting your own Orthodox Sunni Muslim opinions and ideas into the divine writing of Allah (س). Don't you have any fear?

The words "but instead" are not in the Arabic, the word is "and" (و).
The word (ان) "Inna" translates as "surely" and not "verily" as you state. You make this same mistake seven times throughout your translation.

Verse 2:

2. O believers, do not raise your voice over that of the Prophet's, and do not speak loudly to him the way you do among yourselves, or else your good deeds may be devalued without you realizing it.

٢ - ﴿ يـا أيها الـذين آمنوا لا ترفعوا أصواتكم فوق صوت النبي ولا تجهروا له بالقول كجهر بعضكم لبعض أن تحبط أعمالكم وأنتم لا تشعرون﴾.

The phrase you translated as "without you realizing it" should be "while you won't ever feel it". The word underlined in the Arabic is (تشعرون) "Tash'uruwna" which means "to perceive or feel." Another word which is used in the Qur'aan to mean "perceive" is Daraka (درك) (Al Qur'aan 97:2).

Verse 3:

3. Surely, those who lower their voices in the presence of Allaah's Messenger are the ones whom Allaah has tested their hearts for *Taqwaa* (piety). Forgiveness and a great reward will be theirs.

٣ - ﴿إن الذين يغضون أصواتهم عند رسول الله أولئك الذين امتحن الله قلوبهم للتقوى لهم مغفرة وأجر عظيم﴾.

In this verse you translated "Inna" (ان) as "surely", before you had translated it wrong as "verily". Unfortunately the Qur'aan does not need to be rid of redundancies if that is why you chose to use two separate words for the Arabic word "Inna" (ان). However, despite of how you want to make the Qur'aan sound, it still stands that the word "Inna" (ان) means "surely" and should be translated as such. Make up your mind! The phrase "Awla'ika Aladhiyna" (اولئك الذين), which you incorrectly translated as "are the ones", correctly translates as "they are those". The word (تقوى) "Taqwaa" does not mean "piety" it means "to tremble at the mention of". The phrase (لهم) "Lahum" does not translate as "will be theirs" it translates as "for them".

Verse 4:

4. Surely, most of those who call out to you from behind the apartments have no sense.

٤ - ﴿إن الذين ينادونك من وراء الحجرات أكثرهم لا يعقلون﴾.

The phrase (ان الذين) "Ina Aladhiyna" does not mean "surely, most of those who". It means "surely, those who". Bilial, you have added the word "most" which is not in the place you say it is. Look for yourself, it is in the last line, Akthar (اكثر) "most".

The word "apartments" is not present in the Arabic of this phrase. The word which is in this phrase is (الحجرات) "Alhujaraat" which means "rooms". The phrase (اكثرهم لا يعقلون) "Aktharhum La Ya'qlauwna" does not mean "have no sense" it means "most of them do not comprehend".

Verse 5:

5. And, if only they were patient until you came out to them, it would have been better for them, but Allaah is oft forgiving, most merciful.

٥ - ﴿ولو أنهم صبروا حتى تخرج إليهم لكان خيراً لهم والله غفور رحيم﴾.

The phrase (و الله) "Wa Allah" means "and Allah", not "but Allah". The word for "but" in Arabic is (لكن) "Lakin".

Verse 6:

6. O Believers, if an unrighteous person comes to you with information, you should verify it, or else you might inflict harm on a people in ignorance and then end up regretting what you have done.

٦ - ﴿يا أيها الذين آمنوا إن جاءكم فاسق بنبأ فتبيّنوا أن تصيبوا قوماً بجهالة فتصبحوا على ما فعلتم نادمين﴾.

The word you translated as "information" is incorrect. The correct translation for (نبا) "Naba" is "news" the Arabic word for "information" is (معلومات) "Mu'aluwmaat".

The words you translate as "you should, verify it" are wrong. They should be "inquire into the truth and accuracy of" (فتبينوا) "Fatabayyanuw". The phrase "or else you" is an incorrect translation, the correct translation is "that you". The word you translated in English as "in" is correctly translated in Arabic as "by" (ب). The phrase (فتصبحوا) "Fatusbihuw" which you translate as "and then end up" translates as "then you will end up".

Verse 7:

7. And, you should realize that Allaah's Messenger is among you. If he were to obey you in many of your affairs, you would be in difficulty. But Allaah has endeared *Eemaan* (faith) to you, beautified it in your hearts, and made *Kufr* (disbelief), sin, and disobedience hateful to you. Those are the rightly guided.

٧ - ﴿وأعلموا أن فيكم رسول الله لو يطيعكم في كثير من الأمر لعنتم ولكن الله حبّب إليكم الإيمان وزيّنه في قلوبكم وكرّه إليكم الكفر والفسوق والعصيان أولئك هم الراشدون﴾.

You translated the word here (ايمان) "Iymaan" as "faith" but previously you had translated it as "belief". The phrase "to you beautified" is missing words. It should be (وزينه) "Wazaynahi", "he has made it a very good and beautiful thing". The word (كفر) "Kufr" does not mean "disbelief" it means "to conceal what you know to be true". The phrase "those are the" correctly translates as "they are those who are."

Verse 8:

8. A favour and blessing from Allaah, and Allaah is all knowing and wise.

٨ - ﴿فضلاً من الله ونعمة والله عليم حكيم﴾.

In the phrase (عليم حكيم) "'Aliym, Hakiym", the word "and" is not in the Arabic as you translated: "knowing and wise". The phrase correctly translates as "all knowing, all wise".

Verse 9:

9. And, if two factions of the Believers fight, you should make peace between them. But if one of them continues to do wrong to the other, fight the

٩ - وإن طائفتان من المؤمنين اقتتلوا فأصلحوا بينهما فإن بغت أحداهما على الأخرى فقاتلوا التي

transgressor until they return to Allaah's command. If they then do so, make a just peace between them; for verily, Allaah loves the just ones.

تبغي حتى تفيء إلى أمر الله فإن فاءت فأصلحوا بينهما بالعدل وأقسطوا إن الله يحب المقسطين﴾.

The phrase (طائفتان) "Taa'ifataan" means "groups of" not "factions of". The prefix (ف) "fa" translates as "so" in the word (فاصلحوا) "Fa'aslahuw" which you omitted. The same holds true for the prefix "fa" in the word (فقاتلوا) "Faqaatiluw" which you also omitted. The word (فان) "faain" is not "if" it should be "so if". The words "they then do so" should be (فاءت) "Faa't", "returns". The phrase (بالعدل واقسطوا) "Bil'adli Wa Aqsituw" was not translated at all. Thus, the phrase "for verily" should be "by justice; and act justly". The phrase (المقسطين) "Almuqsitiyn" does not mean "the just ones" it means "the ones who are just".

Verse 10:

10. Verily, the Believers are brothers so make peace between your two brothers that perhaps you may receive mercy.

١٠ - ﴿إنما المؤمنون أخوة فأصلحوا بين أخويكم واتقوا الله لعلكم ترحمون﴾.

In the phrase "two brothers that perhaps" three words were not translated. The correct phrase should read (اخويكم واتقوا الله لعلكم) "Akhawaiykum Wa Attaquw Allaha L'all'akum", "your brothers and tremble at the mention of Allah that perhaps". The phrase (ترحمون) "Turhamuwna", which you translated as "you may receive mercy" correctly translates as "he may have mercy upon you".

Verse 11:

11. O Believers, people should not scorn others for perhaps they may be better than them. Neither should women scorn other women for perhaps they may also be better than them. You should not discredit each other nor abuse each other with nicknames. The worst of titles is that of "Immorality" after that of "Belief", and whoever does not repent is truly and oppressor.

١١ - ﴿يا أيها الذين آمنوا لا يسخر قوم من قوم عسى أن يكونوا خيراً منهم ولا نساء من نساء عسى أن يكن خيراً منهن ولا تلمزوا أنفسكم ولا تنابزوا بالألقاب بئس الإسم الفسوق بعد الإيمان ومن لم يتب فأولئك هم الظالمون﴾.

The phrase "Hum Adh-Dhaalimuwn" (هم الظالمون) "is truly and oppressor" correctly translates as "these are in spiritual darkness".

Verse 12:

12. O believers, avoid most forms of suspicion, for verily, some suspicion is sin. Neither spy on each other nor backbite. Would any of you like to eat the flesh of his dead brother? You would detest it, so fear Allaah, for verily, He is oft-forgiving, most merciful.

١٢ - ﴿يا أيها، الذين آمنوا اجتنبوا كثيراً من الظن إن بعض الظن إثم ولا تجسّسوا ولا يغتب بعضكم بعضاً أيحب أحدكم أن يأكل لحم أخيه ميتاً فكرهتموه واتقوا الله إن الله تواب رحيم﴾.

The phrase (و لا) "Wa la" does not mean "neither" it means "and don't". After "nor backbite" the phrase "B'adukum b'adaan" (بعضكم بعضا) was not translated. It should read "nor backbite on each other". The phrase (واتقوا) "Wa Attaquw" should be "so tremble at the mention of" not "and fear". The word Allah was omitted in the phrase "for verily, He is oft-forgiving". It should read "for surely, Allah is accepter of repentance". You mistranslate the name of ALLAH eventhough you say you won't on the footnote one on page 13:

"Thus, the Divine name الله commonly transliterated as Allah (pronounced as «ala» in Aladin by most English readers) is transliterated as Allaah throughout this book."

Verse 13:

13. O Mankind, verily, We have created you from a male and female and made you into peoples and tribes to know each others. Verily, the most noble of you is the most God-fearing and Allaah is most knowledgeable and aware.

١٣ - ﴿يا أيها الناس إنا خلقناكم من ذكر وأنثى وجعلناكم شعوباً وقبائل لتعارفوا إن أكرمكم عند الله أتقاكم إن الله عليم خبير﴾.

The phrase "Shu'uwban Waqabaa'il" (شعوبا وقبائل) translates as "tribes and families" not "people and tribes". The phrase "Lita'aarifuw" (لتعارفوا) means "that you will get to know one another" not "to know each other".

The phrase "Inna Akramakum 'Inda Allahi Atqaakum Inna Allaha 'Aliymun Khabiyr" (ان اكرمكم عند الله اتقاكم ان الله عليم خبير) should be "Surely the most honorable in Allah's sight are those of you who tremble at the mention of Allah (true fear). Surely Allah is knowing and aware."

Verse 14:

14. The bedouins say: "We have believed". Say to them: "You have not yet believed, say instead, 'We have accepted Islaam', for true belief has not yet entered into your hearts. But if you obey Allaah and His Messenger, you will not lose any of your (good) deeds for verily, Allaah is most forgiving and most merciful".

١٤ ـ قالت الأعراب آمنا قل لم تؤمنوا ولكن قولوا أسلمنا ولما يدخل الإيمان في قلوبكم وإن تطيعوا الله ورسوله لا يلتكم من أعمالكم شيئاً إن الله غفور رحيم﴾.

You make several mistakes for example you seem to be confused with the definition of the Arabic word Al 'Araab (الأعراب) and Badwi (بدوى). If we look at the Lane Arabic-English Lexicon it says:

Al 'Araab:

the whole nation] : (T, K :) [and in the lexicons and lexicological works applied to *the desert Arabs of pure speech* :] it is of the fem. gender : (Mṣb, K :) and العَرَب has two pls., namely, العُرُب, with two dammehs, and الأَعْرُب [which is a pl. of pauc.] :

Badwi

to regard it as regular ; (M ;) or the former is a rel. n. signifying *of*, or *belonging to*, or *relating to*, البَدَاوَة as meaning *the dwelling*, or *abiding, in the desert*, (S, TA,) accord. to the opinion of AZ ;

Al 'Araab means "desert Arab" not "bedouin" because I have just shown you the Arabic word for "bedouin" is totally different.

If we refer to other Qur'aans and list this particular verse it says:

"Say the desert Arabs "We believe." Say thou (unto them): "Ye believe not, but say ye, "We submit, for faith hath not yet entered your hearts; and if ye obey god and his apostle, he will lessen not aught of your deeds; verily god is oft-forgiving, the Most Merciful." - The Holy Qur'an, S.V. Mir Ahmed Ali, Tahrike Tarsile Qur'an, Inc., 1988 A.D.

The Arabs of the desert say: We have believed. Say to them: You have not believed yet, but say rather: We have submitted." - The Qur'an by Muhammad Zafrulla Khan, Curzon Press, Great Britain, 1981 A.D.

As you can see, other Qur'aans also use the phrase "desert Arabs". Bilial, knowing the history of the Wahhabi sect, the people who you work for right now are these "desert Arabs". This is their true place of origin, not Sudan, Egypt, Mecca but the "dry desert" of Saudi Arabia. I know that the Wahhabi sect founder, Abdul Wahhab, was banned from his hometown and he then sought asylum in Dir'iyyah in the Najd Desert. Dir'iyyah, which is know today as Riyadh, the capital of Saudi Arabia, was and is still ruled by the Saud Family. Therefore, the "desert Arabs" mentioned in the Qur'aan are you people from Riyadh, Saudi Arabia. How do you like knowing that your "king" is a "desert Arab"?

Don't think that you can get away by translating this phrase as "bedouins", Bilial. You will not fool any of us who know the Arabic language and as for me, I will make sure that you do not cloud the minds of those who can't read the Arabic of the Qur'aan and won't be able to distinguish the right translations from the wrong ones.

Continuing on, the word "Islamnaa" (اسلمنا) means "we surrender in peace" not "we accepted". The Arabic word for "we accepted" is "Qabalnaa" (قبلنا). The phrase "Lamma Yadkhuli Aliymaanu Fi Quluwbikum" (لما يدخل الإيمان في قلوبكم) means "and faith has not entered your heart" not "for true belief has not yet entered into your hearts". The word "and" should be omitted for it is not in the Arabic.

Verse 15:

15. Verily, the Believers are those who believe in Allaah and His Messenger without any doubt, and they strive with their persons in Allaah's path. These are the truthful.

١٥ ـ ﴿إنما المؤمنون الذين آمنوا بالله ورسوله ثم لم يرتابوا وجاهدوا بأموالهم وأنفسهم في سبيل الله أولئك هم الصادقون﴾.

The phrase "are those" should be omitted. The word you inserted and translated as "persons" is incorrect because it is not in the Arabic. Therefore, the phrase should read "Bi'imwaalihim Wa Anfusihim" (بأموالهم وأنفسهم) "wealth and all of their very spirits". The word "these" correctly translates as "these are they".

Verse 16:

16. Say: "Are you announcing to Allaah about your (belief in the) religion when Allaah already knows the contents of the heavens and the earth? And, Allaah knows well all things!"

١٦ ـ ﴿قل أتعلّمون الله بدينكم والله يعلم ما في السماوات وما في الأرض والله بكل شيء عليم﴾.

The word "Atu'allimuwn" (اتعلمون) does not mean "announcing to" it means "teach". The phrase "Bidiynakum" (بدينكم) which you translate as "in the religion" correctly translates as "by way of your own way of life". The prefix "bi" (ب) translated as "by way of". The word you translated as "when" should be "and" (و). The phrase "Allahu Bikulli Sha'in 'Aliym" (الله بكل شيء عليم) "Allah knows well all" correctly translates as "Allah is in all things the Knower".

Verse 17:

17. They consider their acceptance of Islaam a favour to you. Say: "Do not make your Islaam a favour to me. Instead it is Allaah Who has done you a favour by guiding you to *Eemaan* (faith) if you are earnest".

١٧ - ﴿يمنّون عليك إن أسلموا قل لا تمنّوا علي إسلامكم بل الله يمن عليكم أن هداكم للإيمان إن كنتم صادقين﴾.

The phrase "Islaamakum" (اسلامكم) which you translated as "your Islaam" means "your surrender". The word you translated as "earnest" means "trustworthy" (صادقين), "Saadiqiyn".

Verse 18:

18. Verily, Allaah knows the hidden things of the heavens and the earth, and Allaah sees whatever you do.

١٨ - ﴿إن الله يعلم غيب السماوات والأرض والله بصير بما تعملون﴾.

The word "Assamawaat" (السموات) means "galactic heavens" not "heavens". There is a difference between the two for heavens implies just the "sky" which we look at. The Hans-Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary defines "Assamawaat" (السموات) as "the highest heaven" which would be the same as galactic. The phrase "Wa Allahu Basiyru Bimaa Ta'maluwna" (و الله بصير بما تعملون) "And Allaah sees whatever you do" should be "and Allah is the seer of all that you do."

As you can see Bilial, you do not qualify to translate the Qur'aan. In these short 18 verses you have made enough mistakes that can be considered nothing short of sinful. When you die you are going straight to hell. Bilial, men who live in glass houses should not throw stones.

THE NUBIAN CREED: False Verses in the Qur'aan

Mr. Philips states on page 58:

"In 1985, following his previous heretical claim, Dr. Rashad Khalifa declared his 19 theory had revealed two false verses in the Qur'aan."

This is a sample of the chart which is being disclaimed in edition #158, "Who's Who On The Planet Earth?", showing that there are 19 words in the first five verses of Suwratu'l 'Alaq (Chapter of the Separation of Cells, #96), the first Chapter of the Qur'aan revealed to the Prophet Muhammad (ص).

1	خلق 5	الذي 4	ربك 3	باسم 2	اقرأ 1
2		علق 9	من 8	الإنسان 7	خلق 6
3			الأكرم 12	وربك 11	إقرأ 10
4			بالقلم 15	علم 14	الذي 13
5		يعلم 19	مالم 18	الإنسان 17	علم 16

Notice that the total count of words is 19. According to the accusation by Bilial, his count totals 25 words because he claims that the words Bismi (باسم), Rabbika (ربك), Bilqalam (بالقلم), and Maalam (مالم) are really two words, and that the word Warabbuka (وربك) is really three words. Mr. Philips' claim is wrong and it can be proven by using a law found in any Arabic grammar book.

> **"It is also to be noted that the prepositions and conjunctions which consist of one single letter like: (ب) (ل) (ك) (و) and (ف) join the word which they introduce and become an inseparable part of it. The word: (القلم) "the pen", for example, governed by the preposition (ب), "with", join together like this: (بالقلم), "with the pen".**
>
> **Taken from "Arabic For English Speaking Students", page 183, by Muhammad Abdul-Rauf, Ph.D, Cairo 1979.**

The author of this book was once the head of the Islamic Center in New York on 72nd Street and the head of the mosque of the Islamic Center in Washington, D.C. He is a graduate from the renown Al Azhar University in Egypt and has been Muslim all his life speaking the Arabic language, longer than you, Bilial. The book is available in any bookstore if you wish to confirm the statement above.

This same rule applies to all words which have personal pronouns attached to them as is true with the first five words in question. Thus, the number of words in Suwratu'l 'Alaq is 19, not 25 as I just proved. I suggest that Bilial use Arabic grammar books before attempting to dissect another section of the Qur'aan and then be proven wrong.

There is also an attack on the number 19, the supreme and flawless code of the Qur'aan (Al Qur'aan 74:30). I first revealed information on the number 19 in the early seventies and Dr. Rashad Khalifa, Ph.D (pictured on page 179), took it one step further and developed it by using the computer. The number 19 proves for example that there were 2 "false verses" (verses 128 and 129) added to Suwratu't Tawbah, (Chapter of the Repentance) the 9th Chapter of the Qur'aan. But this did not come from Dr. Rashad Khalifa. Stop lying, Bilial! This argument goes all the way back 1,400 years ago and you know it!

Before presenting the theory of the number 19 let's examine other factors which verify the fact that the verses were suspected to be "extra", and not revealed to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) by the Most High.

1. First of all there are several of your own Hadiyth writers who reject these two verses:

   1. **Al Bukhari, volume 6**
   2. **Al Mutakhab Mina'l Sunnah**
   3. **Imam Ismail Ibn Katheer's Afdaal Al Qur'aan Al Kariym**
   4. **Muhammad Husain Maykal's Al Siddiq Abu Bakr**
   5. **Al Suyooty's Al Itqan Fi 'Uloom Al Qur'aan**

2. Inscribing these two verses went against the collective measures established for the Qur'aan. The only verifier of these was Khuzeimah ibn Thabet Al-Ansary, from Medina. All the verses had to be verified by at least two witnesses, yet this one wasn't. (For hadiyth refer to "Who's Who On the Planet Earth", page 15).

3. These two verses were recorded as Meccan yet, Suwratu't Tawbah was the last revelation in the city of Medina. With the exception of the 8th suwrah, no Meccan verses are found in suwrahs revealed in Medina.

4. Suwratu't Tawbah (Chapter of the Repentance, #9) is the only chapter of the Qur'aan that does not begin with the tasmiyyah. Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) said he would not put the seal of the Qur'aan (the tasmiyyah) on top of the suwrah because of these added "extra" verses of the Qur'aan. The tasmiyyah sealed only those chapters they know were from ALLAH (س).

If we now look into the number 19 these two verses violate the mathematical code of the Qur'aan. For those who are not familiar with this, it goes as follows. When certain words (which are listed below) are added in the Qur'aan, their sum is a multiple of 19. When this is applied and the verses 128 and 129 of the ninth chapter are counted, the totals are

not multiples of 19. When verses 128 and 129 are removed, all words counted are multiples of 19. Mr. Philips, you do not agree with the number 19 and because of this you make up your own rules in Arabic grammar to prove your point, however you are just fabricating lies.

Word Count Consistency

1. The word Rabb (رَبّ), "lord, sustainer", occurs 969 (19 X 51) times in the Qur'aan. Bilial you stated this is incorrect and present a figure of 970 instead. Your reference for this statement is found in the book "Al Mu'jam Al Mufahras Li Alfaadh Al Qur'aan Al Kareem", by Muhammad Fu'aad 'Abdul Baaqee, (Cairo, 1939) which has mistakes in it also. It is a fact that this book omitted in its count the word Rabb which appears in Chapter 6 verse 76.

2. The total number of times the word Ilah (اله) "deities" is mentioned in the Qur'aan is 95 (19 x 5). According to Arabic grammar rules, you cannot count attached pronouns as words like you did, Bilial, to come up with the total of 111 occurrences of this word in the Qur'aan. Therefore the total is still 95.

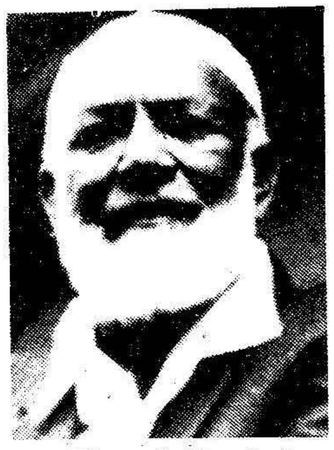
3. The word Al 'Arsh (العَرْش), "throne", which pertains only to the "throne" of the Sustainer, appears in the Qur'aan 19 times. Bilial comes up with a total of 26 which is inclusive of "thrones" which have been attributed to mortals such as: the Prophet Joseph (ص) (Al Qur'aan 12:100) and the Queen of Sheba (Al Qur'aan 27:23) and counts again the attached pronouns as whole words which is against Arabic grammar rules. Thus, the total count is still 19.

4. The word Rasuwl (رَسُول), "apostle", appears in the Qur'aan a total of 114 (19 x 6) times when it is pertaining only to "Apostles" of the Most High. Bilial, you included again attached pronouns in his count and also included the "messenger" of the pharaoh who is mentioned in Al Qur'aan 12:50, which should not have been counted. Thus, the sum is still 114.

5. The verb Tawakkaltu (تَوَكَّلْتُ), "I put my trust", appears only 42 (29 x 5) times in the Qur'aan yet, you Bilial, add of course attached pronouns to your count and gets a total of 42, which is incorrect.

6. The word Ar Rahiym (الرحيم), "the most merciful", appears in the Qur'aan a total of 114 times (19 x 6) when the verses 128 and 129 are removed. The word Rahiym which is in verse 128 is referring to the Prophet Muhammad (ص), not the Sustainer and therefore should not be counted. The total count is still 114.

You stated you would reveal countless flaws, Bilial, yet you haven't as of yet. As you can see the Qur'aan is still protected by the number 19 and it stands to reason that the last two verses (128 and 129) in chapter 9 are extra verses because they do not conform with the mathematical code. There has been other men who have written books on the number 19 and the number 13 and have been put on the spot for their writings.



"Using the ultimate in scientific proof, namely, Mathematics, Mr. Deedat discusses herein, Physical, Eliminable evidence that the QUR'AN is the Infallible Word of GOD."

Al-Qur'an The Ultimate Miracle

By Ahmed Deedat

Ahmad Deedad .

One prime example is a fellow employee by Daru'l Ifta of Saudi Arabia, Ahmad Deedat from South Africa who gets money from the Saudi Arabia, and Kuwait. Daru'l Ifta (the Religious council of Saudi Arabia) is really Daru'l Ifriyt[63] a special class of Jinn who are vicious giants as mentioned in Al Qur'aan 27:39.

Mr. Deedat wrote an entire book on the number 19 and issued 20,000 copies in February of 1979 A.D. By October of 1984 A.D. there were 60,000 copies in circulation. He also promotes a video of this book. Don't tell me you Orthodox Sunni Muslims haven't come across this book? Therefore, why is he not questioned?? I'll tell you why, because he is one of your peers.

In his most recent book called "Arabs and Israel, Conflict or Conciliation?" Mr. Deedat presents a translation of Al Qur'aan 3:110 and adds his own words to the Qur'aan. His inserts to the Qur'aan goes unquestioned by you, Bilial. Here is the quote which is found on page 67 of the book, notice that words underneath the Qur'aanic verses are inserted:

AMONG THEM
(Jews and Christians)
ARE 'MU'MINS'
(FAITHFUL, SINCERE PEOPLE),

مِنْهُمُ الْمُؤْمِنُونَ

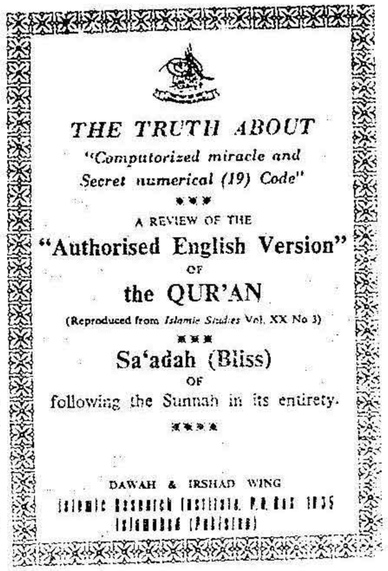
You accuse me Bilial of having "added" my own words when I translate the Qur'aan yet, Ahmad Deedat, your peer, is doing the same. Why is it alright when he does it and when I do it all of a sudden it becomes wrong? Why the double standards? If you would like the real translation refer to edition #155, Al Qur'aan (The Reading), Juz Four.

Another example of the number nineteen is the book published by the "Islamic Research Institute", in Pakistan called "The Truth About Computerized Miracle and Secret Numerical (19) Code", which presents a theory of the number 19. Within this book is also included the Bahai's beliefs of the number 19.

---

63. *Refer to "White People Not Human" on page 214 for more information on the different classes of Jinn (CT).*

You imply that we were influenced somewhat by the Bahai's religion which Abdul Baha[64] (1844-1921 A.D.) help to launch. Read the following points which have been extracted from the Bahai doctrine and show me how the Ansaar doctrine is like theirs.



THE TRUTH ABOUT
"Computorized miracle and Secret numerical (19) Code"
***
A REVIEW OF THE
"Authorised English Version"
OF
the QUR'AN
(Reproduced from *Islamic Studies* Vol. XX No 3)
***
Sa'adah (Bliss)
OF
following the Sunnah in its entirety.
****
DAWAH & IRSHAD WING

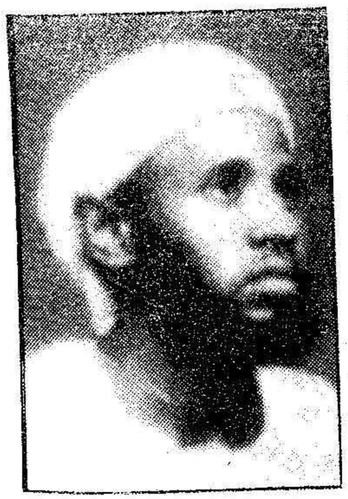
1. They assemble every 19 days on the first day of the Babi month for a communal celebration called "19th day's feast". They read passages from their sacred text, the Bible and the Qur'aan. After this they tend to administrative, financial and community affairs.

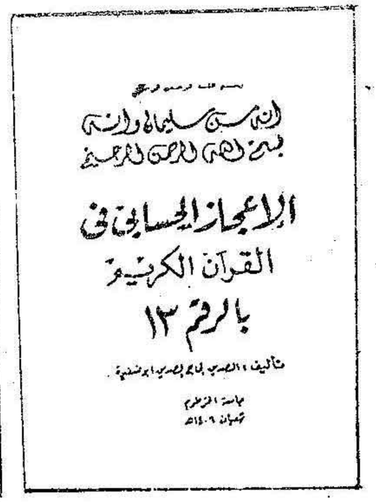
2. They fast 19 days or the entire Babi month of 'Ala to the Bahai New Year.

3. Where there is sufficient number of local assemblies, a "convention" of 19 members elected by universal suffrage, elects a national spiritual assembly also of 9 members from amongst their followers world-wide.

How is this similar to the facts about the number 19 which we just presented? There are no similarities in our doctrines, so stop lying, Bilial.

Still a third example of this type of book is "The Miracle of the Number 13", written in Arabic by a Sudanese who presents his theory of the number 13.





الإعجاز الحسابي في
القرآن الكريم
بالرقم ١٣

As Sadiq Al Hajj
As Sadiq Abu Dafirat

This is just to show that other people have presented their ideas of the number 19 and the number 13 to the public besides Dr. Rashad Khalifa and myself. Therefore, there are other people in the world who believe in numerical concepts. Furthermore, I do not follow Dr. Rashad Khalifa blindly as you so state. I respect his work but I do not condone all of his ideas.

---

64. *For picture of Abdul Baha refer to section entitled "The Islaamic Creed: Muhammad Ahmad Not The Mahdi", on page 179 of this book.*

For example, I do not agree with him on this point:

"I presented the following solid proof that God has commissioned me to be His messenger to the world:

(1) God named me in the Qur'an as the exclusive discoverer of the Qur'an's miraculous mathematical code.
(2) The root word for my name (Rashada - ر، ش، د) is mentioned in the Qur'an 19 times

From: "Muslim Perspective", Editor Dr. Rashad Khalifa, Ph.D, June 1988

I don't agree with his last statement published in the new "Submission Perspective", September 1989 A.D.:

Through Gabriel; I was commanded to make this announcement:

AFTER I DIE MILLIONS OF BELIEVERS WILL KNOW

that I represent the Messiah the Jews have been waiting for, the Christ Christians have been expecting, the Mehdi the Muslims have been praying for ... I am God's Messenger of the Covenant [Malachi 3:1-8, Quran 3:81].

He confirms the above "announcement" by saying he is the one mentioned in Malachi 3:1 and Al Qur'aan 3:81 as the "messenger" which would prepare the way. First of all Malachi 3:1 is speaking about the Prophet Elijah (ص) so it can't be you, you're name is "Rashad" not "Elijah". If you read in Matthew 11:13-14 you can read for yourself that John the Baptist (ص) was filled with the spirit of Elijah (also called Elias), who is mentioned several times in the Qur'aan, and would herald or prepare the way for the Messiah Jesus (ص). This is who Malachi 3:1 is referring to, not you Dr. Rashad Khalifa. If you still are not convinced, refer to "Clarke's Commentary", Job-Malachi, page 803. Also, how did the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) appear to you in the form of a man, in the form of light, how did he appear to you?

Dr. Rashad Khalifa was leading up to this all along. In the "Muslim Perspective" May 1988 A.D. he stated his disbelief in the Prophet Muhammad (ص) being the last "messenger" of Al Islaam to justify his confused interpretation of Malachi 3:1 and Al Qur'aan 3:81. Unfortunately Dr. Rashad Khalifa has "bugged out". I have a word of advice for Dr. Rashad Khalifa, I respected your previous dicoveries with the number 19, but you have allowed yourself to be lead astray.

If you, Bilial, are so opposed to the numerical concepts placed upon the Scriptures of the Most High, why weren't the names I just mentioned brought up? By the way, I did read the book entitled "The Qur'aan's Numerical Miracle: Hoax and Heresy", published in 1987 A.D., and I have a book called "Supreme Mathematics of the Number 19", edition #19, which will prove that you are out of your league in this matter and that it is above your "little" knowledge.

THE ISLAMIC CREED: **Scriptures of the Qur'aan**
THE NUBIAN CREED: **Secret Scriptures**

On page 64 of the book "The Ansar Cult in America", it states the following:

"The divinely revealed books recognized by Islaam are the four books mentioned by name in the Qur'aan: Tawraat (Torah), Zaboor (Psalms), Injeel (Gospel) and the Qur'aan."

This is wrong. There are six books mentioned in the Qur'aan by name, not just four. Look and see for yourself:

1. **As Suhuf** (الصُّحُف The Pure Pages) - Al Qur'aan 98:2

THE PROPHET ADAM (ص)

THE BOOK OF LIFE [REVEALED 3126 B.C.E.]

THE PROPHET SETH (ص)

THE BOOK OF SIN [REVEALED 3776 B.C.E.]

THE PROPHET ENOCH (ص)

THE BOOK OF TIME [REVEALED 3284 B.C.E.]

THE PROPHET ABRAHAM (ص)

THE BOOK OF GENERATION
[REVEALED 1958 B.C.E.]

2. At Tawraah (التَّوْرَاة The Torah)
(5 Books of the Prophet Moses)
Al Qur'aan 5:46

GENESIS	[REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]
EXODUS	[REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]
LEVITICUS	[REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.]
NUMBERS	[REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.]
DEUTERONOMY	[REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.]

THE PROPHET MOSES (ص)

THE PROPHET DAVID (ص)

3. Az Zubuwr - Al Qur'aan 4:163
(الزَّبُور The Book of Psalms)

150 BOOKS OF DAVID [REVEALED 1037 B.C.E.]

THE PROPHET LUQMAN (ص)

4. Al Hikmah - Al Qur'aan 3:48
(الحِكْمَة The Wisdom)

19 BOOKS OF LUQMAN (LEUMMIM)
[REVEALED 1671 B.C.E.]

THE PROPHET JESUS (ص)

5. Al Injiyl (الإنْجِيل)
Al Qur'aan 3:48
22 CHAPTERS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS
[REVEALED 96 A.D.]

THE PROPHET MUHAMMAD (ص)

6. Al Qur'aan (القُرْآن)
Al Qur'aan 6:19
114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD)
[REVEALED 610 A.D.]

Bilial you are misinterpreting the Qur'aan once again. You think that the statement: "And what was given to the newsbearers from their Sustainer" (و ما اوتي النبيون من ربّهم) in Al Qur'aan 2:136 is only referring to four texts when in reality it is not. Another example is found in Al Qur'aan 3:48. Notice that there are a group of four books that all contain the definite article "AL" (ال) which means "the". This definite article is a standard prefix used in all proper nouns in the Arabic language, and I am sure that anyone who is familiar with the language will recognize this. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 5:110).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:48 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَيُعَلِّمُهُ ٱلْكِتَٰبَ وَٱلْحِكْمَةَ وَٱلتَّوْرَىٰةَ وَٱلْإِنجِيلَ ﴿٤٨﴾

"AND HE (ALLAH) WILL TEACH HIM (THE MESSIAH JESUS), THE SCRIPTURE [AS SUHUF (THE PURE PAGES) ADAM [10], SETH [50], ENOCH [30], ABRAHAM [10]; AND AL HIKMAH (THE WISDOM) 19 BOOKS OF LUQMAN (LEUMMIM); AND AT TAWRAAH (THE TORAH) 5 BOOKS OF MOSES; AND AL INJIYL (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION 22 BOOKS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS). (48)"

In this instance, yes, only four books are mentioned yet there are more as we have just proven. Within the Arabic text of this quote, the underlined words used are separated by the word WA "و" , equivalent to the English word "and" which is being used to separate the listing of these separate Scriptures. Islaamic scholars want to make us believe for example that the "Hikmah" (الحكمة, Wisdom) mentioned in this quote is talking about the wisdom of the Scriptures. Al Hikmah (الحكمة) is a specific Book which came down before the Torah. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 5:110, 31:1, 31:12-13). What do you think Jethro (Shuaib), his father-in-law and a Midianite[65] priest, taught the Prophet Moses (ص) from (Exodus 18:24)? All of the Scriptures contain wisdom and can be called books of Wisdom, but the actual "Book of Wisdom" (Al Hikmah) is a sacred book held by me. I have been revealing parts of it since 1970 A.D. throughout my pamphlets. The "Book of Wisdom" was sent down to the Prophet Luqman (ص) the father of Jethro (Shuaib, ص).

As Suhuf (الصحف) is mentioned in the Qur'aan as:

- **Honored Pages - Al Qur'aan 80:13**
- **Guarded Tablets - Al Qur'aan 85:22**
- **First Pages - Al Qur'aan 87:18**
- **Purified Pages - Al Qur'aan 98:2**

---

65. Midianites are descendants of Midian, the fourth son of the Prophet Abraham (ص) (Genesis 25:2) by this third wife Keturah (Genesis 25:1).

The plural form of this word is Sahiyfa (صحيفة) and they amount to 100 pages in all. They are not what you know a page to be today - a piece of paper. The Prophets (ص) had scrolls which sometimes measured 25-30 feet of papyrus which was used in ancient times for inscribing the knowledge of ALLAH (س).

(صحيفة) - Sahiyfa - A written piece of paper or of skin; skin collected in it, or put in it between two boards; a book or volume; a letter.

The history of the Suhuf has been passed on through the generations. The Prophet Abraham (ص) was given the first three books of the Pure Pages which had been revealed to the Prophets Adam, Seth, Enoch (ص) before he received his own book. He in turn gave all of the complete set of 100 Pure Pages, to his son the Prophet Ishmael (ص). Thus, the Ishmaelites became the keepers of the Suhuf. Hagar took Ishmael (ص) to the land of Egypt to her father, Imhotep, in order to find a suitable wife for him. Imhotep's family were upholders of the priesthood and were also scribes. The Suhuf remained with them in Egypt until Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS, 599-661 A.D.) and Hadrat Faatimah (AS, 610-633 A.D.) journeyed there. They were the next Ishmaelite family to receive the 100 Pure Pages. They traveled with the Suhuf into the Sudan and remained there. The complete Suhuf was given to me by my teacher and guide As Sayyid Mahmuwd in Sudan in the year 1973 A.D. I have been teaching you from these Pure Pages revealing information which you couldn't have known otherwise. The Israelites believed these Scriptures were lost because they had no knowledge of what happened to them. True Muslims not only have faith in the Qur'aan that was sent down to the Prophet Muhammad (ص), and what was sent down to the Prophets Abraham, Ishmael, Isaac, Jacob (ص), and what was given to the Prophet Moses, the Messiah Jesus, and the Prophet Luqman (ص) and do not make any distinction between them. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 2:136.)

It is important to know the history of the Suhuf and have an understanding of the Qur'aan if you wish to bring forth a debate. You are playing games with the Ansaar doctrine and I do not care for it. You know that the Suhuf do exist, but when I say it all of a sudden you don't believe me. Your brother Imaam Siraj and I were at the same lecture at New York University in the year 1988 A.D., when Dr. Jamal Badwi of Egypt, said there exists books called As Suhuf which were revealed before the Torah. I have this on tape, if you don't believe me, maybe you'll believe him. I teach the truth though it may be bitter to others. You Orthodox Sunni Muslims cannot prove that I don't have the Suhuf and only compliment me by saying I wrote these divine pages or made them up. You have been proven a liar again Bilial.

THE NUBIAN CREED: The Nineteenth Translator

On page 66 Mr. Philips states:

"Isa has claimed himself to be the nineteenth translator of the Qur'aan and consequently, the most authentic of all."

On Page 68 he states:

"Isa. . .does not include a number of others who have translated the Qur'aan into English in the past and in the present. For example, it does not include Mirza Hairat of Delhi who published his translation in 1919, nor Dr. Hilali and Dr. Muhsin Khan's translation published in 1977, nor that of Muhammad Asad published in 1980."

The answer to your statement is very simple. As you quoted from Al Qur'aan, edition #155, page 43, I stated:

"From the year 1649, twenty prominent scholars have attempted to translate the Qur'aan. I, As Sayyid Al Imaam Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, am the nineteenth person to translate the Last Testament."

The key words in this phrase, which are over-looked, are "prominent scholars". Mr. Mirza Hairat is not considered a "prominent scholar" and his translation of the Qur'aan is not recognized in the Muslim world. This is why, if you count from the year 1649 A.D., I am the nineteenth translator. If you also look at the excerpt I did not state that no other translators would come after me. The other two gentlemen which were mentioned published their translation after mine, in the years 1977 and 1980 A.D. (Refer to edition #123, "Imaam Isa Vs. The Computer", page 17).

The Inept Translator:

Mr Philips states on page 68:

"The dual form of (قرأ) Qar'a is (قرءا) Qara'aa (two of them read). There are also many grammatical and morphological reasons why the word (قرآن) Qur'aan could not be a dual form."

The word (قرآن) can mean two readings. Anyone who has any inclination of Arabic grammar knows that an Arabic verb can convert into a noun form or the MASDAR (مصدر) a verbal noun, for example: let's take the root of the word (قرآن). It's the verb (قرأ) which means: "to recite out loud; to read, to greet solute".

From this verb derivatives are formed; for example:

(قراءة)	Reading out loud
(قارى)	A reader
(مقروء)	Worth reading

In the Arabic language we have what is called the dual tense or (المثنى) AL MUTHANA, this is the word used to denote two. This is formed by adding the dual suffix (ان), pronounced "an", to the end of the nominative noun; for example: Kitaab (كتاب) a scripture; Kitaabaan, (كتابان) 2 scriptures.

Now in the word Al Qur'aan (القران), which is a noun, we notice this same dual suffix (ان) located at the end of the word. Now why do you suppose that the dual suffix (ان) is placed at the end of this word? Why would the word "Qur'aan" mean two readings? We are not saying the noun Al Qur'aan (القران) is a dual however, it appears to be a dual because it has the Alif Nuwn (ان) at the end. In actuality it is like the words listed below which signify a distinction or relation between two things. Let's take a look at other verbs whose noun form act like the word Al Qur'aan (القران)

(فُرْقَان)	from the verb	(فَرَقَ)
To differentiate between 2 things (the allegorical and the decisive portions of the Scriptures.		to separate part, divide
(سِيَّان)		(سَوِىَ)
the same (two things)		to be equivalent be equal
(سُوْدَان) two blacks		(سَوَدَ) to make black
(دَوْرَان) incircle, one around the other rotation, revolution		(دَوَرَ) to turn in a circle, spin rotate, revolve

Thus this suffix "an" (ان) in the word (القران) also denotes a dual sense (2), the "two readings". Some words that have (ان) located at the end denote adjective form of words; for example: Kaslaan (كسلان) lazy from the root word Kasalan (كسل) to be lazy. Yet, the word Qur'aan (القران) isn't an adjective and thus, this cannot apply to it. You might also say that the noun Amaan (امان) which has (ان) at the end is not dual so words that end in (ان) are not all dual. Yet, what you fail to realize is that an (ان) was not added to this word to change it from a verb to a noun. The root

verb of the word Amaan (امان) is Amana (امن) and as we can see the letter nuwn (ن) is part of the root word, it does not have a dual suffix added. Therefore, the word Al Qur'aan (القران) does not fall into this category either.

So what has actually happened is the verb Qaraa' (قرا) is such that when turned into a noun, it has a dual meaning and signifies a relation between two things thus its meaning is clearly "two readings". The Qur'aan was first inscribed in the heavens by the "spiritual pen" and recited by the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). This is the first reading which ALLAH (س) mentions in the Qur'aan itself as being part of the "Mother Scripture" or Ummu'l Kitaab (ام الكتاب) (Al Qur'aan 43:4) which resides in heaven. The second "Qur'aan" is the one written down by man as the Prophet Muhammad (ص) recited the verses which had been permanently inscribed in his heart. This is the second reading.

The word Al Qur'aan (القران) refers to two Qur'aans one which is in heaven and one which is on Earth. By not acknowledging the dual meaning of the word Qur'aan, you are eliminating the Qur'aan which is in heaven which would mean you eliminated the only authentic Qur'aan. The reason I say this is because the real manuscripts of the Qur'aan which existed during the time of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), as we all know, were burned. The Qur'aans which are in existence today as I have just shown you have many misspelled words and the translations aren't accurate at all. If you eliminate the Qur'aan which is in heaven, you will not have an authentic Qur'aan.

Another point I'd like to bring out is this. The word Al Qur'aan (القران) is a unique noun, it cannot be pluralized. If I ask you to pluralize Qur'aan what would you say Kutub (كتب) which means "scriptures". No, this is incorrect. If you ask any Arab to make the noun Al Qur'aan (القران) into a dual or into a plural form he wouldn't be able to. The reason being because it already signifies a dual which is two readings. The noun Al Qur'aan (القران) is unlike any other noun in the Arabic language, it is unique in that sense. Can't you accept the fact that ALLAH (س) does not make mistakes.

Another example is the word Ar Rahmaan (الرحمٰن). If we were to remove the definite article (ال) "Al" from the front of Ar Rahmaan and the (ن) Nuwn from the end, you'd be left with the root word (رحم) Rahima. The vertical mark over the (م) Miym is another way of writing an (الف مدة) Alif Madd or long (ا) Alif. Just like the noun Al Qur'aan, the noun Ar Rahmaan symbolizes the double extension of the Creator's yielding to man.

1. **When ALLAH yielded by letting the Prophet Adam (ص) and his mate Hawwah (Eve) into the garden, providing everything for them (Genesis 1:27-29, Al Qur'aan 2:35).**

The Prophet Adam (ص) and Hawwah (Eve) violated that first commandment, thus ALLAH cast them out of the garden and sentenced them. The sentence was to live Al Islaam. This is expressed in the word Diyn (دين) "way of life" whose completion is mentioned in Al Qur'aan 5:3. Therefore the second "yielding" is:

2. ALLAH will yield to those who are faithful and they will be able to enter paradise (Al Qur'aan 78:31-36)

The Sudan (السودان) our original land is another example of a verb forming a dual noun. It comes from the dual suffix (ان) plus the verb Sawada (سود), or "he became black" and its meaning is "two blacks". These two blacks were the first two humans on the planet Earth - father Adam (ص) and his wife Eve. I research and examine the etymologies of words from the Arabic language; whereas Arabic grammar scholars avoid principles of what they don't understand from their own language.

Bilial, you don't even know the correct pronunciation of the tasmiyah; which should read as follows:

بِسْمِ اللهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِيم

Bismillaahir Rahmaanir Rahiim

If he would look at "The Qur'aan" by Marmaduke Pickthall with transliteration in Roman script by M.A. Haleem Eliashii he would see the exact same transliteration.

Have you ever heard great reciters of Qur'aan like Shaykh Abdul Baasit, Mahmoud Khaliyl Al Husari, Mahmuwd Sadiyq Manshawiy, 'Awad Umar, etc., recite the tasmiyah? Tell all the reciters they are wrong and that they should chant the tasmiyah like this: "Bismi ALLAH Ar Rahmaan Ar Raheem" as you stated. It's very obvious that since you know nothing about the proper pronunciation of Qur'aan you will not be able to distinguish good or bad recitations of Qur'aan. You must not guess or make up things when it comes to undisputable facts of the Qur'aan and the Arabic language for you become an agent of the Devil (CH) and lead people off the path of righteousness.

This is a challenge to you Orthodox Sunni Muslims who falsely accuse me of being an "inept translator" and don't want to admit that I have the ability to see the hidden meanings found in the Scriptures. There are two sets of quotes which contradict themselves in the Qur'aan (Al Qur'aan 22:47 and 70:4; Al Qur'aan 2:62 and 60:13). Tell me why the Qur'aan has said that:

1. **A day is the length of 1,000 years - Al Qur'aan 22:47**
2. **A day is the length of 50,000 years - Al Qur'aan 70:4**

The Qur'aan says not to make friends with the Christians and the Jews (Al Qur'aan 5:51). Everyone also agrees that Christians and Jews fall into the category of idol worshippers (مشركين) and concealers of the truth (كافرون). If this is true then why does it state in the Qur'aan that they will enter paradise in one verse and that they won't enter paradise in another:

1. **The Christians and the Jews will enter paradise - Al Qur'aan 2:62**
2. **The cursed nation of people will have no chance of entering paradise - Al Qur'aan 60:13**

What is the answer to these contradictions? I know the answer and if you want to know you can write me and I will tell you. If you do know the answer, then I will be more than happy to read it.

THE ISLAMIC CREED:The Universitality of Prophethood
THE NUBIAN CREED:No Prophets Favored Above Another

On Page 72 Mr. Philips states:

"This means that prophets were of all nationalities, races and colors, and were not restricted to any particular segment of mankind."

This is not true. Al Qur'aan 13:7 says that "for every nation of people there is a Guide (Al Mahdi)", it doesn't say "race" of people. Show me where in the Bible or in the Qur'aan does it state that there were Prophets (ص), warners, or Guides sent to the pale race. Listed are countries inhabited by Canaan's[66] descendants (the cursed seed). There has never been Prophets (ص) sent to:

1. **Germany**
2. **England**
3. **Australia**
4. **Turkey**
5. **Ireland**
6. **France**
7. **Holland**
8. **Russia**
9. **Poland**
10. **Switzerland**

Prophets (ص) were sent to Nubian nations:

- **Israelites - Moses was the Prophet and Joshua was the guide**
- **Nasariy - Jesus was the Prophet and John the Baptist was the guide**

---

66. *Refer to "White People Not Human", page 214 in this book.*

- **Midianites – Luqman was the Prophet and Shuaib was the guide**
- **Ishmaelites – Muhammad was the Prophet and the Mahdi of the Sudan was the guide.**

John the Baptist
(ص, 6–36 A.D.)

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) was raised to all "blacks and reds", not the pale race:

(بُعِثْتُ إِلَى كُلِّ اَسْوَد وَ اَحْمَر)

Bu'ithu ila kulli aswadi wa ahmari
I have been raised to all blacks and reds.

The pale Arabs overlooked the fact that in the Qur'aan 34:28 the word Kaafa (كافة, group) used by ALLAH (س) is telling the Prophet Muhammad (ص) that he was sent only to the seed of the Prophet Ishmael (ص) who remained faithful to the commandments of the Most High.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 34:28 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَمَآ أَرْسَلْنَٰكَ إِلَّا كَآفَّةً لِّلنَّاسِ بَشِيرًا وَنَذِيرًا وَلَٰكِنَّ أَكْثَرَ ٱلنَّاسِ لَا يَعْلَمُونَ ﴿٢٨﴾

"AND WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) DID NOT SEND YOU (MUHAMMAD), EXCEPT FOR A COMPLETE AMOUNT OF PEOPLE (THE FAITHFUL, NOT THE IDOL WORSHIPPERS) AS A BRINGER OF NEWS (AL QUR'AAN) AND TO WARN (TELL THEM OF A JUDGEMENT DAY) BUT MOST OF THE PEOPLE DON'T EVEN KNOW THAT. (28)"

Refer to Al Qur'aan 9:122.

There is another instance in the Qur'aan where the word Kafaa is used and is translated as follows:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:70 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

ذَٰلِكَ ٱلْفَضْلُ مِنَ ٱللَّهِ ۚ وَكَفَىٰ بِٱللَّهِ عَلِيمًا ﴿٧٠﴾

"THAT FAVOUR IS FROM ALLAH, AND ALLAH IS SUFFICIENT AS HE IS THE KNOWER. (70)"

"SUCH IS THE BOUNTY FROM ALLAH; AND SUFFICIENT IS IT THAT ALLAH KNOWETH ALL."

The Holy Qur'an, Text Translation and Commentary by 'Abdullah Yusuf 'Ali, New Revised Edition, 1989

"THIS GRACE IS FROM ALLAH AND ALLAH SUFFICES AS ONE WHO IS ALL KNOWING."

The Holy Qur'an, Text and Translation by Maulawi Sher Ali

The word Kafa (كفى) means "sufficient" also, yet you want it to be translated as "all" to verify the fact that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was sent to all people. I repeat, the Prophets (ص) were not universal, they were sent to specific Nubian nations of the seed of the Prophet Adam (ص).

Mr. Philips says on page 74:

"However, ALLAH has favoured some Prophets over others and put some on higher levels than others as in the case of mankind in general. God has made this point very clear in the Qur'aan."

The Nubian Creed: No Prophet Favoured over Another

"According to the creed of the Ansaaru ALLAH Cult and in direct contradiction to the previously mentioned verse, Isa teaches that no prophet is above any other prophet in any way."

The problem is that in spite of Bilial's many honorary degrees from the Arab schools, he still doesn't understand the Qur'aan the way a learnt Arabic speaking person does. In order for you to understand the information contained in the Qur'aan you must have the knowledge of the teachings of the Children of Israel: the teachings of the Torah (5 Books of Moses) as commanded by the Most High to the Prophet Muhammad (ص)

(Al Qur'aan 10:94). He has restricted himself to Hadiyth[67] and because of this, you can't accurately translate or understand the Qur'aan. The Qur'aan is a confirmation and conclusion of all the previous Scriptures (Al Qur'aan 5:48).

The verse presented from Suwratu'l Baqarah, Chapter 2, verse 285, is not clear in meaning. Take a look at the translations which I have done and you will get a better understanding of ALLAH's (س) position concerning His Prophets (ص).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:285 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

لَا نُفَرِّقُ بَيْنَ أَحَدٍ مِّن رُّسُلِهِ ۚ وَقَالُوا سَمِعْنَا وَأَطَعْنَا

"WE DO NOT DIFFERENTIATE BETWEEN ANY OF THE ONES HE (ALLAH) SENT (THE PROPHETS AND APOSTLES). AND THEY SAID WE HEARD AND WE OBEYED (WE THE PROPHETS ONLY GAVE WHAT ALLAH GAVE US; THE SCRIPTURES). (285)"

Now, the "we" underlined in the above quote, if you noticed, is speaking about the faithful Muslims making a declaration. They proclaim that they have faith in ALLAH, His Angelic Beings, all of His Scriptures, and the ones sent by Him (all the Prophets and Apostles), making no distinction amongst them. They themselves said:

"We do not differentiate between any of the ones He (ALLAH) sent (the Prophets and Apostles)."

The "they" is speaking about the Prophets (ص):

"And they said we heard and we obeyed (we the Prophets only gave what ALLAH gave us; the Scriptures)."

Thus, the statement is referring to the Prophets (ص) of ALLAH (س). They only perform what the Most High commands them to do. Now, the second quote you did not understand was Al Qur'aan 2:253. In this quote ALLAH (س) is making a direct statement. He says that He has raised some of His Prophets (ص) in ranks.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:253 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

۞ تِلْكَ الرُّسُلُ فَضَّلْنَا بَعْضَهُمْ عَلَىٰ بَعْضٍ ۘ مِّنْهُم مَّن كَلَّمَ اللَّهُ وَرَفَعَ بَعْضَهُمْ دَرَجَاتٍ ۚ وَآتَيْنَا عِيسَى ابْنَ مَرْيَمَ الْبَيِّنَاتِ وَأَيَّدْنَاهُ بِرُوحِ الْقُدُسِ ۗ وَلَوْ شَاءَ اللَّهُ مَا اقْتَتَلَ

67. *Refer to section "The Nubian Creed: Denying the Sunnah", page 294 in this book.*

الَّذِينَ مِن بَعْدِهِم مِّن بَعْدِ مَا جَاءَتْهُمُ الْبَيِّنَاتُ

"THAT'S HOW IT IS WITH THE ONES SENT (APOSTLES); WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) WERE MORE PLEASED WITH SOME THAN OTHERS. THERE WERE SOME (ONES SENT - APOSTLES) TO WHOM ALLAH SPOKE. AND HE (ALLAH) RAISED SOME OF THEM IN RANKS, AND WE (ALLAH AND MICHAEL) GAVE JESUS, SON OF MARY, THE CRITERIA OF CLEAR EVIDENCE AND SUPPORTED HIM BY WAY OF THE HOLY SOUL (HOLY GHOST - GABRIEL). AND IF IT PLEASED ALLAH, THOSE AFTER THEM WOULD NEVER HAVE FOUGHT AMONGST THEMSELVES AFTER THE CLEAR EVIDENCES HAD COME TO THEM (ALL THE PROPHETS WITH ALL THE SCRIPTURES). . . (253)"

In other words there are certain Prophets (ص) who have more power than other Prophets (ص). All the Prophets (ص) as "prophets" are equal in the eyes of ALLAH (س). He doesn't make any distinction between any of them but certain Prophets (ص) are more gifted than others. For example all men are men, they all have fingers, eyes, a nose, brains etc. But let's say if one man out of these men is an artist. As an artist he has the ability to perceive shapes, forms, colors, and the eye to transport this from his mind onto canvas. This is a gift that the other men would not have, not being an artist like him. For a person to sit down and play a piano and write music to please the rest of the world is a gift from somebody. To be able to get up and lecture, like I do, and talk to people and have them listen from all over the world is a gift from ALLAH (س). Certain people have certain gifts and it's the same for the Prophets (ص).

The three main examples of this in the Scriptures are the Prophets Moses, Elijah and the Messiah Jesus (ص). Though it is true that other Prophets (ص) could perform miracles, the Prophets Moses, Elijah and the Messiah Jesus (ص) performed alteration of molecules and re-animation of tissue. They were given certain mystical powers.

- The Prophet Moses (ص) transformed the rod into a serpent - Exodus 4:3, 7:10, Al Qur'aan 7:107
- The Prophet Elijah (ص) restored life back to a dead child - I Kings 17:21
- The Messiah Jesus (ص) transfigured in other words, transformed his physical composition, as well as performed a variety of multiple miracles - Matthew 17:1-2, Mark 9:2, Al Qur'aan 5:110

Yes, ALLAH (س) has the right to do what He pleases. ALLAH (س) made this very clear when He stated in Al Qur'aan 2:285:

"WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) WERE MORE PLEASED WITH SOME THAN OTHERS."

"AND HE (ALLAH) RAISED SOME OF THEM IN RANKS"

"BUT IT IS UP TO ALLAH BECAUSE HE DOES WHAT HE WANTS TO DO."

If you, Bilial, continue to read my translations of the Scriptures, you will be able to have the most vivid, clear and precise meaning of the Qur'aan for I can see you don't understand it in Arabic.

THE NUBIAN CREED: All The Prophets (ص) Were Black

Mr. Philips, state on page 75:

"In further contradiction to the earlier mentioned verse on the universality of the Prophethood, but in line with his teaching that Whites are not human beings, Isa also falsely claims that all of the prophets were black."

Mr. Philips, again uses the words "falsely claims". He is attempting to deny the Nubian people of their greatness so they can be mentally inferior. The Qur'aan states that the first man created on the face of the planet Earth was a black man.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 15:28 [REVEALED 610 AD]

وَإِذْ قَالَ رَبُّكَ لِلْمَلَٰٓئِكَةِ إِنِّي خَٰلِقٌۢ بَشَرًا مِّن صَلْصَٰلٍ مِّنْ حَمَإٍ مَّسْنُونٍ ﴿٢٨﴾

"AND WHEN YOUR (MUHAMMAD'S) SUSTAINER (ALLAH) SAID TO THE ANGELIC BEINGS: SURELY I (ALLAH) CREATED A MORTAL BEING (ADAM) FROM BLACK MUD (CLAY) SHAPED AND FASHIONED (MAN'S BODY WAS FORMED BY THE ANGELIC BEING AZRAAIYL OF BLACK MUD SO ADAM'S BODY WAS CREATED BLACK). (28)"

If you look at the Arabic words for the above quote you see the word حماء Hamaa. This word means "BLACK" which describes the color of the "mud or clay". The Prophet Adam's (ص) physical body was "FORMED OR SHAPED" مسنون from "mud or clay" حمأ; thus **the Prophet Adam (ص) was physically a "BLACK MAN"** (Al Qur'aan 15:29, 55:14). Prove to me these statements are wrong if you can!

The Prophet Adam (ص) and his wife (Hawwah) were the first humans that ALLAH (س) created and both were fashioned from the mud of the earth in Sudan. The body of the Prophet Adam (ص) was formed at the

junction of the two Niles in Sudan: Blue Nile (Gihon) and White Nile (Pishon) which is in southern Sahara (Genesis 2:7). (Refer to edition #179, WHAT RACE WAS JESUS?).

These are facts from ALLAH (س). Do you dare verse the Almighty Creator with your Ahaadiyth, the words of men?

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 9:32 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يُرِيدُونَ أَن يُطْفِـُٔوا۟ نُورَ ٱللَّهِ بِأَفْوَٰهِهِمْ وَيَأْبَى ٱللَّهُ إِلَّآ أَن يُتِمَّ نُورَهُۥ وَلَوْ كَرِهَ ٱلْكَٰفِرُونَ ﴿٣٢﴾

"THEY WANT TO DISTINGUISH THE LIGHT OF ALLAH WITH THEIR VERY MOUTHS (SAYINGS OF MEN AND WRITINGS OF MEN TRYING TO PUT IT ABOVE THE SCRIPTURES OF ALLAH). BUT ALLAH WILL NOT CONSENT EXCEPT THAT HE MAY ONLY PERFECT HIS LIGHT AND EVEN IF THOSE WHO CONCEAL WHAT THEY KNOW TO BE THE TRUTH HATE IT. (32)"

Stop believing all the falsehoods that you are being "SPOONFED" by those pale Desert Arabs. My point is that the Prophet Adam (ص) was "Black"; thus his descendants were also "Black". If you think this is racism, then you are calling ALLAH (س) a racist for he is the one that makes the distinction amongst families, tribes, nations and Prophets (Al Qur'aan 3:33-34). Because of this the Nubian man has been persecuted by the "pale" skinned race of people. The following hadiyth implies that Abu Bakr (HWON), a red Arab, took advantage of Bilaal (HWON). This is something that is overlooked in the Islaamic world.

Qais B. Abu Hazim told that Bilaal said to Abu Bakr, "If you brought me for your own sake, keep me, but if you brought me only for ALLAH's sake, let me go and undertake ALLAH's work."

رَوَى قَيْسُ بْنُ أَبِى حَازِمٍ أَنْ بِلَالا قَالَ لِأَبِى بَكْرٍ فِيمَا مَعْنَاهُ «إِنْ كُنْتَ أَعْتَقْتَنِى لِنَفْسِكَ فَاتْرُكْنِى كَمَا كُنْتُ، وَإِنْ كُنْتَ أَعْتَقْتَنِى لِوَجْهِ اللهِ فَدَعْنِى انْطلق لِأَنْفِذ أَمْرَ الله».

البُخَارِى

Bukhari

Bilaal B. Rabah a client of Abu Bakr As Siddiq is listed in the name of those present at the Battle of Badr.

Bukhari

عُدَّ بِلَالُ بْنُ رَبَاحٍ مَوْلَى أَبِي بَكْرٍ الصِّدِّيقِ بَيْنَ الَّذِينَ حَضَرُوا غَزْوَةَ بَدْرٍ.
البُخَارِي

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

Bilaal[68] (HWON), was not born a slave, he was from a remnant of the noble tribe of Judah, known as the Danaakiyl. Bilaal's (HWON) mission was to pass the sceptre of Prophethood from the Israelites to the Ishmaelites. This Ishmaelite was none other than the Prophet Muhammad (ص), the "shiloh" mentioned in the Scriptures (Genesis 49:10).

**Ummayya (551–624 A.D.)
slave owner of Bilaal (HWON)**

While heralding the coming of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), Bilaal (HWON) was captured by Meccan soldiers when he was professing the Aloneness of ALLAH openly in Mecca. Against his will, Bilaal (HWON) was sold in an open market as a black African "slave". Abu Bakr (HWON) bought him from his cruel slave owner Ummayyah, in the name of Al Islaam and freed him. These Hadiyth imply that there must have been some hardness in Bilaal's (HWON) heart because he felt as though he was still being treated like a slave or a "client" of Abu Bakr (HWON).

It is also interesting to note that Muslims owned slaves during the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) time although we'd like to think that he abolished slavery. In Al Islaam you say the Prophet Muhammad (ص) liberated all the slaves, but there is a quote in the Qur'aan and your popular Hadiyth which say:

---

68. Refer to page 69 for picture of Bilaal (HWON).

(MUHAMMAD) 4:92 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَمَنْ قَتَلَ مُؤْمِنًا خَطَئًا فَتَحْرِيرُ رَقَبَةٍ مُؤْمِنَةٍ

"AND WHOEVER KILLS ONE OF THE FAITHFUL (MUSLIMS) BY ACCIDENT, HE SHOULD FREE A FAITHFUL SLAVE. (92)"

(5) CHAPTER. If someone gives a slave as a present or sole him under coercion, his deed is valid. And some people said, if the buyer of the slave (sold under coercion) makes a vow involving the slave or makes the slave a Mudabbar (i.e. a slave to be freed after the death of his master), the bargain is valid."

٨٠ حدثنا ابُو النّعْمَان: حَدَّثَنَا حَمَّاد بن زَيد، عَنْ عَمْرو بن دِينَار، عَن جَابِر رَضِي اللهُ عَنْهُ: أن رَجُلاً مِن الانْصَار دَبَّرَ مَمْلُوكًا وَ لَمْ يَكُن لَهُ مَالٌ غَيْرُهُ، فَبَلَغَ ذَلِكَ رَسُول الله صَلى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ سَلَم فَقَالَ: مَن يَشْتَرِيهِ مِنِّي؟ فَاشْتَرَاهُ نُعَيمُ بن النّحَّام بِسِتمِائَة دِرْهَم قَالَ: فَسَمِعْتُ جَابِرًا يقُول: عَبْدًا قِبْطِيًّا مَاتَ عَامَ أول.

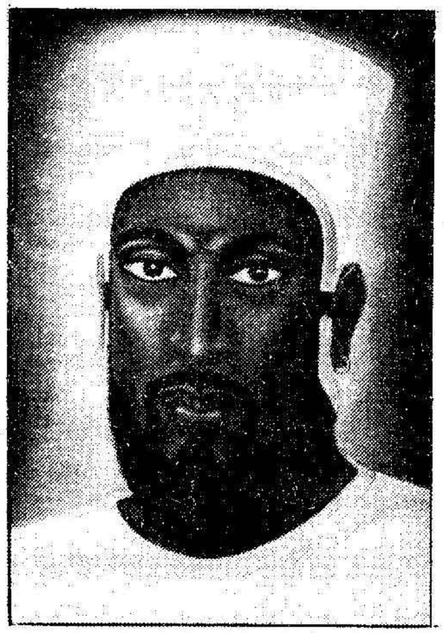
WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

Therefore, Muslims did have Muslim slaves during the Prophet Muhammad's (PBUH) time yet, we are under the impression he abolished slavery. Ask yourself this, was this verse revealed at the beginning, in the middle or at the end of his Prophethood? If it was at the end then that would mean he never abolished slavery. So, then can we safely say because the chapters of the Qur'aan were compiled out of chronological order, it leaves a gap in understanding the mood of the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) mission and leaves certain events doubtful?

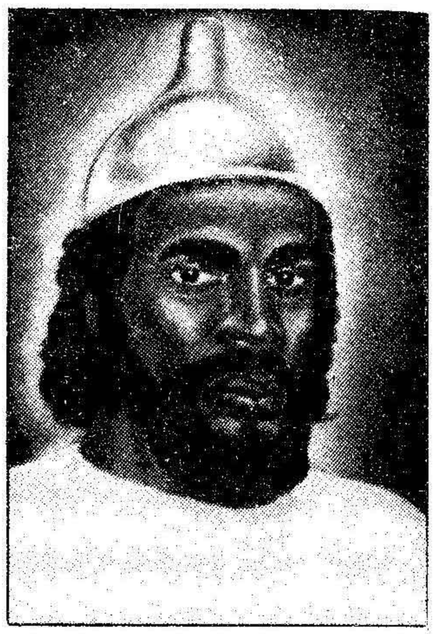
This is why in the Islaamic world the black race, who were exploited and sold as slaves, is still considered inferior to the pale race. This is racism in Al Islaam. Why is it so hard for a black man like yourself, Bilial, to accept the fact that you are superior to the "Caucasian man" that you love to call "White".

Our father, the Prophet Abraham (ص), commanded us not to mix our seed by marrying Canaanites. He knew they were cursed and had the disease of leprosy (Leviticus 13:2). That is why he told us to marry within our own tribe (Al Qur'aan 49:13). The Prophet Muhammad (ص) is from this noble blood line of whom all Nubians are a descendant.

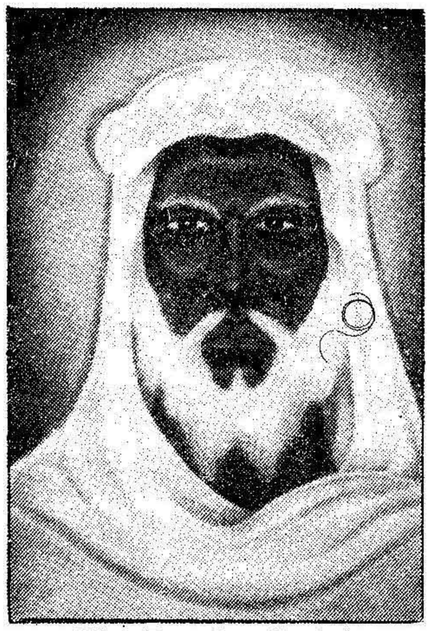
GREAT BLACK PROPHETS (ص)



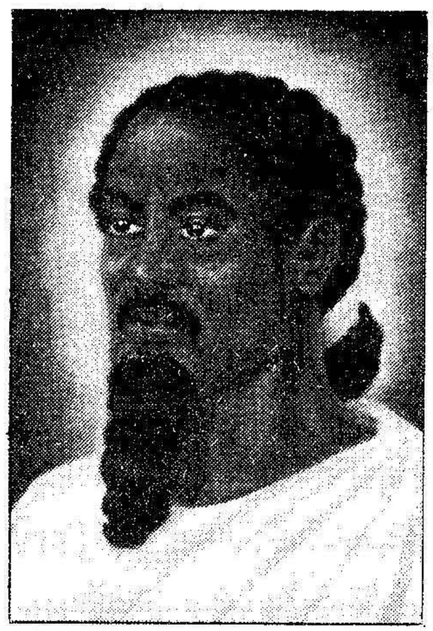
**The Prophet Joseph (ص)
(1818 - 1708 B.C.E.)
had the gift of interpreting dreams**



**The Prophet Joshua (ص)
(1530 - 1420 B.C.E.)
received the Book of Joshua in 1433 B.C.E.**



**The Prophet Isaiah
(780-680 B.C.E.)
received the Book of Isaiah
in 732 B.C.E.**



**The Prophet Ezra
(565-433 B.C.E.)
received the Book of Ezra
in 460 B.C.**

In the book called "Muhammad the Prophet of Islaam in the Torah and the Injiyl and the Qur'aan" by Muhammad Izzaat Attahtawy[69] evidence is presented verifying that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is from the black seed of Abraham (ص). Here is a translated excerpt from the Arabic book:

"Really the nation has become the Arab nation from that the Prophet Ishmael, son of the Prophet Abraham (ص) headed by the Quraysh tribe, which is from the seed of Kedar. This nation has become a big Islaamic nation from which the Prophet Muhammad (ص) came."

"As it is mentioned in the book of Genesis 21:20, it has been known in Arabic history that the Prophet Ishmael (ص) was fond of hunting and archery, and it appears in the hadiyth of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)

"HUNT, SON OF ISHMAEL, YOUR FATHER WAS A HUNTER."

"Alwagidie reported through Thalaba ibn Abi Malik that Umar, son of Al Khattab, asked Thualaba ibn Hilal, a so-called Jewish doctor, about the descriptions of the Prophet (ص) which are mentioned in the Torah. He answered: "His description is in the Torah of the son of Aaron which is never tampered with is: Ahmad from the seed of Ishmael son of Abraham is the seal of the Prophets, he is the Arab who will come with the upright religion of Ibrahiym."

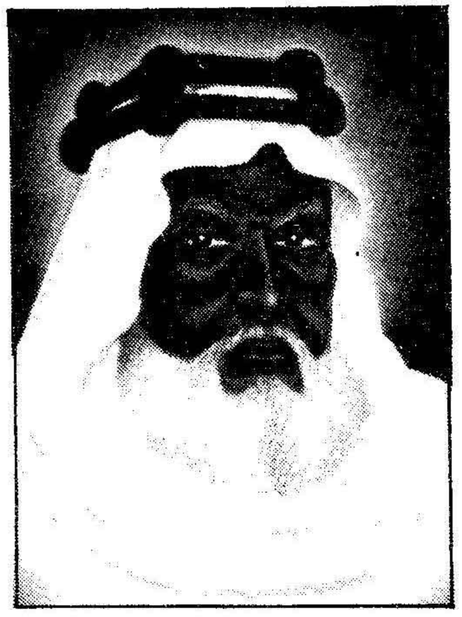
The Scriptures don't speak much of the tribe of Ishmael, and the pure seed of Kedar (HWON), from which the Prophet Muhammad (ص) descended, even the Red Arabs say this. The word Kedar originates from the word (קדר) QADAR, which means "to be ashy, i.e. dark colored; by implying to mourn (in sackcloth or sordid garments): be blackish, be (make) dark (en), (cause-to) mourn."

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) was of the black seed of the Prophets (ص) before him, he was an Ishmaelite and reinstilled Al Islaam and the Religion of Abraham (ص) (Al Qur'aan 16:123) back into the hearts of the Nubian nation.

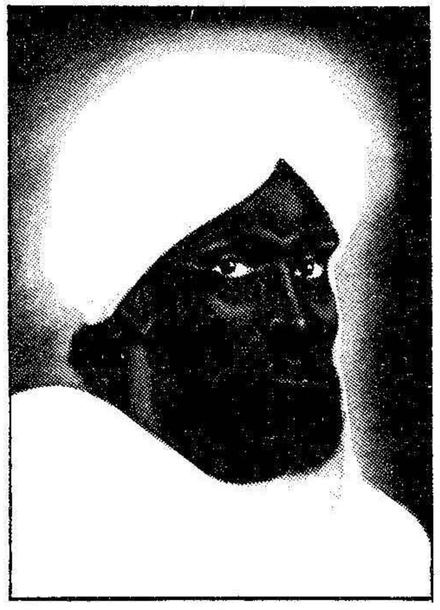
MORE PROOF:

A multi-talented writer of the ninth century Islaamic world, Abu Uthman Amr Ibn Bahr Al Jahiz (776- 868 A.D.), recorded that the Prophet Muhammad, his father, Abdullah (545-570 A.D.); his grandfather, Abdul Muttalib (487-579 A.D.) and his cousin and son-in-law, Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS, 599-661 A.D.) were all Nubian (black men).

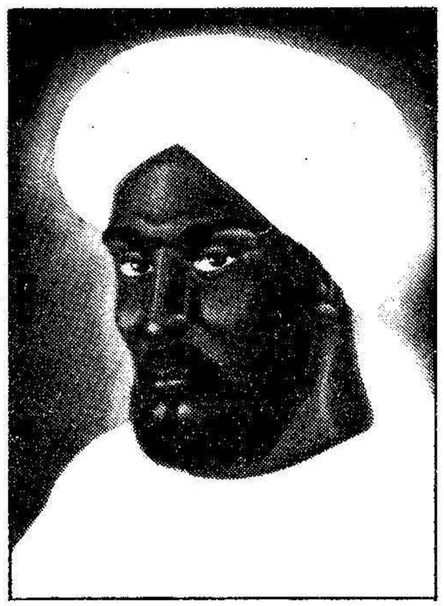
69.The cover to the book "Muhammad the Prophet of Islaam in the Torah and the Injiyl and the Qur'aan", is illustrated on page 301 of this book.



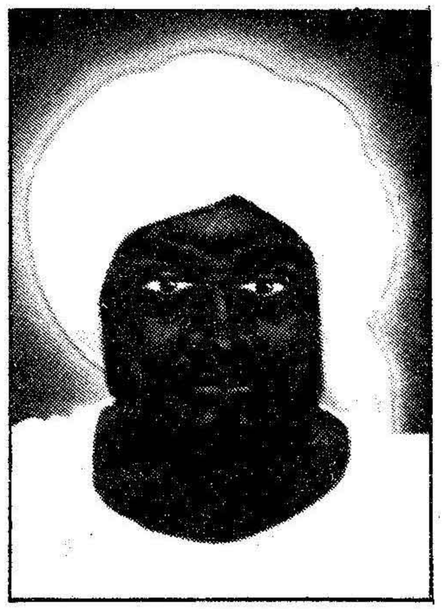
Abdul Muttalib (487–579 A.D.) Grandfather of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)



Abu Taalib (539–619 A.D.) uncle of Prophet Muhammad (ص) and father of Amiyru'l Mu'muniyn Ali (AS)



Abdullah (545–570 A.D.) father of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)



Hamza (566–625 A.D.) uncle of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)

Shaykh Al Jahiz (776-868 A.D.) was one of the few Islaamic scholars of the 9th century to address the issue of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) being a black Arab. His controversial writing entitled, "THE BOOK OF THE GLORY OF THE BLACK RACE" caused an uproar in the Arab world. This book confirms the royal Nubian descendancy of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). More than 200 years after the death of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), Shaykh Al Jahiz began to record his writings which he compiled and recorded before 90% of your Ahaadiyth were ever established.

Shaykh Al Jahiz was born in Basra (now Iraq) under the name of Uthman 'Amr ibn Bahr Al Kinani Al Fugaimi Al Basri. He studied under the most brilliant scholars of his time: Abu Ubaida, Al Asmai, Abu Al Ansari, Abu Al Hassan Al Akhfash, Abu Yusuf, Thumama B. Ashras and Al Nazzam. Shaykh Al Jahiz was well known, he was accredited with more than two hundred titles and traveled extensively. If you still have doubts, read the following excerpt from "THE GLORY OF THE BLACK RACE". These are noted excerpts from his book which is available today:

"They said, "Abd Al Muttalib fathered ten lords, black as the night and magnificent. 'Amir ibn At-Tufayl saw them circling (the Ka'ba) as if they were handsome, and he said, "With these (present), the gatekeeper (of the Ka'ba) is useless."

"Abdullah ibn 'Abbas was blackest in magnificence, and the family of Abu Talib were the most noble of men; and they were black, with black skin."

The first excerpt is referring to Abdul Muttalib (487-579 A.D.), son of the great Haashim (464-510 A.D.). Abdul Muttalib was the grandfather of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). He is described as having ten sons, black as the night and magnificent. So his grandson, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was black also. The second excerpt is describing the children of Al Abbaas, one of the sons of Abdul Muttalib, the uncle of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). The Prophet Muhammad (ص) and his grandfather, father, uncle, cousin, etc. were all black. This great family was to be the inheritors of the great covenant of Prophethood which has only been passed down through the pure black seed since the creation of the black form of the Prophet Adam (ص). Only one chosen family would be picked for this great descendancy to continue, and the seed of the Abdullah (545-570 A.D.), the father of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), was chosen by ALLAH (س). They were all from the family of Imraam (Al Qur'aan 3:33).

Other excerpts from "THE GLORY OF THE BLACK RACE" illustrate popular Ahaadiyth which you might already be familiar with and other noteworthy examples of the magnificence of the black race on the planet Earth.

They said, "the Prophet (ص) said, "I WAS SENT TO THE REDS AND THE BLACKS." You are aware that it was not said that the Ethiopians or the Nubians were white or red - for they have no name other than black."

When the Prophet (ص) had learned that the Ethiopians, and Nubians were neither red nor white, but black, he considered the Arabs and us as equals; however, we blacks are (really) preferable to them. If the name "black", characterizes us, then we (alone) are the pure blacks, and the Arabs only approximate our purity. We were, therefore, the first to be called (to Islaam), and when their name was derived from ours, at the same time we were the only ones to be called Blacks. They must not be called black unless they are from us.

They said, "You have considered those who are the most numerous and the most glorious. Well, we are the most numerous of mankind in population and the bearing of children."

They said, "Al 'Ama Al-Ishtiyam says, 'The black people are more numerous than the white people. . ."

They said, "The Arabs come from us - not from the whites - because of the similarity of their color to ours. The Hindus are more yellow in color than the Arabs, yet they are (counted) among the black people. And the Prophet (ص) said, 'I was sent to the reds and to the blacks', and people already know that the Arabs are not red, as we mentioned before."

Had there not been any lies taught, it would not have been necessary for me to refute them with truths. You will not continue to make Nubians believe that only the white race has a royal descendancy.

Today's Nubian is unaware that some of the greatest men were our forefathers. These men were Prophets (ص), historians, and great warriors in their era of time. They were endowed with knowledge of medicine, engineering and architecture. Up to this day no society has surpassed the greatness of the ancient kingdoms which still leave the pale man (descendants of Canaan) dumbfounded. For more information, refer to edition #145, "You Are Adam's Descendants" and edition #192, "Are Pictures A Sin?"

THE ISLAAMIC CREED: The Virgin Birth of Prophet Jesus

Mr. Philips states on page 76:

"Concerning Prophet 'Eesaa (Jesus), Muslims are obliged to believe in his virgin birth to Maryam (Mary)."

Firstly the idea of the "Virgin Birth" that Muslims believe in is a Christian concept and nothing is taught in the Qur'aan about it. Christians only mentioned it, it's never explained or taught. The fact of the matter is that it was the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) who was sent down in physical form to perform a physical act. The Holy Soul (the Angelic Being Gabriel, SRA) came from ALLAH (س) by His word; that word being (كن فيكون) KUN FAYAKUWN (EXIST AND IT EXISTED), therefore impregnating Mary with ALLAH's (س) Soul (الروح) Ar Ruwh, the Messiah Jesus (ص). (Refer to edition #175, "Who Was Jesus' Father?"

As I mentioned you will read in the next section, sexual intercourse was the "miraculous conception" that the scriptures speak of. Unfortunately, this is not the story that is told about the birth of the Messiah Jesus (ص). The story that is commonly told is that the Angel Gabriel (SRA) came to the virgin Mary to tell her she was to have a son, and then she was impregnated by the Creator Himself (this is the Christian version).

MAY ALLAH (س) FORGIVE THEM FOR BLASPHEMING HIM.

Muslims believe that he was born by the word of ALLAH (س) and that his birth is likened to that of the Prophet Adam (ص). There is a quote the Arabs like to use to substantiate their claim.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD [MUHAMMAD] 3:59 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

إِنَّ مَثَلَ عِيسَىٰ عِندَ اللَّهِ كَمَثَلِ آدَمَ خَلَقَهُ مِن تُرَابٍ ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهُ كُن فَيَكُونُ ﴿٥٩﴾

"SURELY JESUS IS LIKE ADAM TO ALLAH; HE (ALLAH) CREATED HIM (ADAM) FROM THE MUD OF THE EARTH, THEN HE (ALLAH) SAID TO HIM (ADAM): "EXIST!" AND HE EXISTED. (59)"

If ALLAH (س) was referring to both the Prophet Adam and the Messiah Jesus (ص), I'm sure He would have said (خلقهما KHALAQAHUMAA, (HE CREATED THEM). This quote says that ALLAH (س) created the Prophet Adam (ص); not the Prophet Adam and the Messiah Jesus (ص). The point being made here is that the likeness of

the Prophet Adam and the Messiah Jesus (ص) is that in both instances an Angelic Being (SRA) came down in human form and took part in the creation of the Prophet Adam (ص), as well as in the pro-creation of the Messiah Jesus (ص).

HERE'S THE PROOF

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD [MUHAMMAD] 3:47 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

قَالَتْ رَبِّ أَنَّىٰ يَكُونُ لِي وَلَدٌ وَلَمْ يَمْسَسْنِي بَشَرٌ قَالَ كَذَٰلِكِ ٱللَّهُ يَخْلُقُ مَا يَشَآءُ
إِذَا قَضَىٰٓ أَمْرًا فَإِنَّمَا يَقُولُ لَهُۥ كُن فَيَكُونُ ﴿٤٧﴾

"SHE (MARY) SAID: "O SUSTAINER, HOW CAN THIS BE! FOR ME A MORTAL SON AND I WAS NOT TOUCHED SEXUALLY BY ANY MORTAL BEING (HUMAN)?" HE (THE ANGELIC BEING, GABRIEL) SAID: "IT IS AS ALLAH (WILLS), HE CREATES WHAT PLEASES HIM. WHEN HE PASSES A JUDGEMENT (A COMMAND), SURELY ALL HE (ALLAH) SAYS OF IT IS: 'EXIST!' AND IT WILL EXIST (THE WORD EXISTS)". (47)"

You can tell by the words used that Mary understood what was to take place. She said:

(قَالَتْ رَبِّ أَنَّىٰ يَكُونُ لِي وَلَد)

QAALAT RABBI ANNA YAKUWNU LIY WALAD

SHE (MARY) SAID: "O SUSTAINER, HOW CAN THIS BE! FOR ME A MORTAL SON".

The word (ولد) WALAD means son by blood or by sexual contact only. As opposed to (ابن) IBN, which means son by adoption.

TO TRY AND DISPUTE THIS IS TO FIGHT WITH ALLAH (ص)!!!

The Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) was telling Mary not to question ALLAH (ص) because she should have known by the Prophet Adam's (ص) creation that He merely has to say (كن فيكون) KUN FAYAKUWN.

THE NUBIAN CREED: Jesus Raised Up

On page 76, it states that:

"True Muslims believe that the Prophet 'Eesaa did not die on earth by crucifixion or of old age, but was raised up by God and will be brought back down to Earth as one of the signs of the last day."

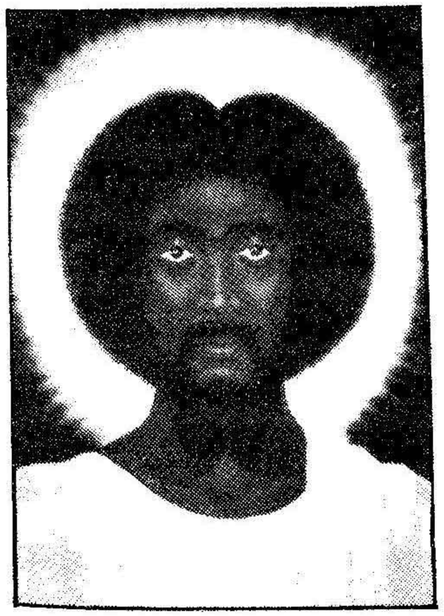
Firstly, hasn't anyone told you that ALLAH (ص) shouldn't be called God!!! I've done extensive research on this subject and since you seem to have so many of my publications, I strongly suggest you do some studying! The Messiah Jesus (ص) didn't die on Earth by crucifixion that part of the statement is correct (Al Qur'aan 4:157). After the so-called crucifixion, the Messiah Jesus (ص) went to Damascus where he stayed for some time.

THE BOOK OF ACTS 9:10 BY LUKE [RECORDED 61 A.D.]

١٠ وَكَانَ فِي دِمَشْقَ تِلْمِيذٌ ٱسْمُهُ حَنَانِيَّا. فَقَالَ لَهُ ٱلرَّبُّ فِي رُؤْيَا يَا حَنَانِيَّا. فَقَالَ هَأَنَذَا يَا رَبُّ.

"AND THERE WAS A CERTAIN DISCIPLE AT DAMASCUS, NAMED ANANIAS; AND TO HIM SAID THE LORD IN A VISION, ANANIAS. AND HE SAID, BEHOLD, I AM HERE, LORD."

The Messiah Jesus (ص) traveled through India, Tibet, Persia, Assyria, Arabia and Egypt, in search of the Lost Sheep of the Tribe of Israel who he was sent to.



THE MESSIAH JESUS (ص)
(7 A.D. - 127 A.D.)

THE BOOK OF MATTHEW 15:24 [RECORDED 41 A.D.]

٢٤ فَقَالَ لَمْ يُرْسَلْ يَسُوعُ كَمْ عِنْدَكُمْ مِنَ ٱلْخُبْزِ. فَقَالُوا سَبْعَةٌ
وَقَلِيلٌ مِنْ صِغَارِ ٱلسَّمَكِ.

"BUT HE ANSWERED AND SAID, I AM NOT SENT BUT UNTO THE LOST SHEEP OF THE HOUSE OF ISRAEL."

While traveling, he continued teaching and performing miracles (Refer to section entitled "Jesus Die On Earth?", on page 415 of this book). The second part of the statement which says that the Messiah Jesus (ص) didn't die of old age is totally incorrect.

The Messiah Jesus (ص) was also known as the "Soul of ALLAH (ص)" a title attributed exclusively to him. This is a fact that can be proven by the Torah, the Qur'aan and being that you seem to be having problems accepting it, the ahaadiyth also confirms it.

PROOF 1 **Old Testament - Genesis 6:3**
PROOF 2 **Al Qur'aan - 4:171**
PROOF 3 **Hadiyth #36 (In Part)**

لَسْتُ هُنَاكُمْ، ائْتُوا مُوسَى، عَبْداً كَلَّمَهُ اللهُ، وَأَعْطَاهُ التَّوْرَاةَ. فَيَأْتُونَه، فَيَقُول: لَسْتُ هُنَاكُم - وَيَذْكُرُ قَتْلَ النَّفْسِ بِغَيْرِ نَفْسٍ، فَيَسْتَحِيي مِنْ رَبِّه - فَيَقُولُ: ائْتُوا عِيسَى، عِبْدَ اللهِ وَرَسُولَه، وَكَلِمَةَ اللهِ وَرُوحَهُ.

"I am not in a position [to do that]. Go to Moses, a servant to whom ALLAH talked and to whom He gave the Torah. So they will come to him and he will say: I am not in position [to do that] - and he will mention the taking of a life other than for a life and he will feel ashamed in the sight of his Sustainer and will say: go to Jesus, ALLAH'S servant and Apostle, ALLAH's word and soul."

From Forty Hadith Qudsi, page 133, selected and translated by Ezzeddin Ibrahim, and Denys Johnson Davies Abdul Wuduwd

Now let me offer you a word of advice, the same advice ALLAH (س) gave to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). If you're in doubt about what was sent down from the MOST HIGH (and I don't mean your ahaadiyth) then go back and read what was revealed before the Qur'aan, the Torah (5 Books of Moses) which was revealed to the Prophet Moses (ص). Genesis 6:3 says His (ALLAH'S) spirit, speaking about the Messiah Jesus (ص) lived to be 120 years old, which is also confirmed by hadiyth, disproving your scholar's theory of him being raised up at the age of 33 (his age at the time of his so-called crucifixion). That's something they made up and can't be proven by way of the Scriptures of ALLAH (س). If you also turn to the book of I Peter 3:18, you'll find further confirmation of the Messiah Jesus (ص) being flesh and referred to as a quickened spirit. If you turn to Revelation 1:13-14, you'll find a description of someone who is obviously old and Nubian (black), a fact that you can't seem to come to grips with. The description you find in Revelation is of the Messiah Jesus (ص) at the age of 120 years (Al Qur'aan 5:46, 57:27).

AL INJIYL (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION) 22 CHAPTERS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS 1:13-14 (IN PART) [REVEALED 96 A.D.]

شِبْهَ ٱبْنِ إِنسَانٍ مُتَسَرْبِلاً بِثَوْبٍ إِلَى ٱلرِّجْلَيْنِ وَمُتَمَنْطِقًا عِنْدَ

ثَدْيَيْهِ بِمِنْطَقَةٍ مِنْ ذَهَبٍ. "وَأَمَّا رَأْسُهُ وَشَعَرُهُ فَأَبْيَضَانِ كَٱلصُّوفِ ٱلأَبْيَضِ كَٱلثَّلْجِ وَعَيْنَاهُ كَلَهِيبِ نَارٍ

"HE WHO RESEMBLED THE ADOPTED SON OF A HUMAN BEING CLOTHED IN A GARMENT LONG, DOWN TO HIS FEET, AND HE HAD A SASH-LIKE BELT OF GOLD ON HIS CHEST AND THE HAIR ON HIS HEAD WAS WHITE, WHITE LIKE WOOL AND IT WAS LIKE SNOW (GRAY) AND HIS EYES WERE AS THE FLAME OF FIRE."

The Book of Daniel 7:9 also refers to the "hair of his head was white as snow". Can't you see by now that I have the answers and the pale Arabs don't. Only a fool would deny this truth!!! If you need more proof, refer to the section "Jesus Died on Earth", on page 415, and edition #171, "The Resurrection".

THE ISLAMIC CREED: Prophet Jesus Will Return

On page 77 Mr. Philips presents the following hadiyth:

"In what state will you be when the son of Mary descends among you as a leader (Imaam) among you."

I've already established that the Messiah Jesus (ص) lived to be 120 years old, at which time he died of natural causes (cardiac arrest). After he died, the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) took his body to the top of the "Step Pyramid" so that each element would dematerialize and return to its perspective place in the universe. Once his body was dematerialized, his spirit returned to the "second heaven".

Bilial, you obviously have your own false interpretation on the return of the Messiah (ص) in the Last Day. You join the many other religious denominations who also have "interpretations" on the return of the Messiah (ص).

Firstly: The Judaic religion (who are in reality the Jebusites of Canaan) recognizes that he will return as the Mashiah (Hebrew for Messiah). Within the Judaic faith there have already been a number of false Messiahs claiming to be the Messiah returned. These are the black ones.

1) **Ben Ammi Carter**
Black Hebrew

2) **Yahweh Ben Yahweh**
Black Israelite Hebrew

Secondly: The Christians believe that the Messiah (ص) will return in the form of the rapture (he will return in a cloud from Heaven). Christianity is amongst the major denominations who expect the return of the Messiah (ص), however each expects him at a different time. The Christian faith has also had their own false Messiah-types.

1) Joseph Rutherford
The Jehovah Witness

2) Herbert W. Armstrong
Worldwide Church of God

Thirdly: As for the Muslim world that recognizes the Messiah's (ص) return as being prior to that of the Mahdi (AS), I have already commented on what they say in the section entitled "The Third Stage: The Christ".

However, I would like to point out a hadiyth you have that quotes the Prophet Muhammad (ص) stressing to you that the Messiah Jesus (ص) will return to Earth and carry out certain functions.

HADIYTH #2

عَنْهُ قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللهِ (صلعم) لَيَنزِلَنَّ ابْنُ مَرْيَم حَكَماً عَادِلاً فَلَيَكْسِرَنَّ الصَّلِيبَ وَلَيَقْتُلَنَّ الخِنْزِير وَلَيَضَعَنَ الجِزْيَةَ وَلَيَتْرُكَنَ القِلاَصَ فَلاَيَسْعَى عَلَيْهَا وَلَتَذْهَبَنَ الشَّحنَاءُ وَالتَّبَاغُضُ وَالتَّحَاسُدُ وَلَيَدْعُونَ اِلَى المَالِ فَلاَيَقْبَلُهُ أَحَد رَوَاهُ مُسْلِم وَفِى رِوَايَةٍ لَهُمَا قَالَ كَيفَ اَنتُمْ إِذَا نَزَلَ ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ فِيكُمْ وَامَامُكُمْ مِنْكُمْ. اَبُوهُرَيْرَة

"Some reported that the Apostle of ALLAH said: The son of Mary will certainly come down as a just administrator. He shall break the cross, kill swines, abolish Jizyah[70], and leave the young she-camels so that Zakaat collectors will not be employed for them, mutual enmity, hatred and malice will certainly disappear. He shall call towards wealth but none will accept it. Muslim narrated it. And in a narration reported by them, he said: How will you be when the son of Mary will come down amongst you, and your Imaam will come from among you?

Abu Hurairah

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

You obviously don't practice what you preach; or are you just as confused about your teachings as you are about the return of the Messiah Jesus (ص)? The return of the Messiah (ص) was also foretold by the Prophet Muhammad (ص):

"How will my people be destroyed when I am in their beginning, the Mahdi is their middle and the Messiah is their last."

When the Messiah Jesus (ص) returns it will be in spirit and in the flesh of all of his followers whom he will lead, the 144,000 who live righteously. He will not be in one human at first as the above hadiyth says. These people will be a living example of righteousness and when you see them you'll see the Messiah in body. Then after they are gathered as a body (144,000), he will return. That is the Ansaaru Allah Community, that is right, it's us. They will be of him, like him and they will live true Al Islaam everyday. They will know who the Devil (CH) is and resist his seduction, holding firmly to the congregation of ALLAH (س). When you take a look around today at what the Muslims are practicing and calling Al Islaam and then look at the Ansaaru Allah Community, you clearly see that we hold onto the rope of ALLAH (س) as one community, never separating (Al Qur'aan 3:102). For further information, refer to Edition #176, "Who Is The Messiah?", which outlines the return of the Messiah Jesus (ص).

The Nubian Creed: Jesus the Son of Angel Gabriel

Mr. Philips, you question a topic on page 77 in your book entitled "Ansar Cult" that I have debated many times: the conception of the Messiah Jesus (ص). You state:

---

70. *JIZYAH (جزية) is the tax that is taken from the free non-Muslim subjects of a Muslim government which ensures their protection, like a compensation for not being slain. Jizyah comes from the word (جزى) Jazay which means "it (a thing) paid; gave, or rendered as a satisfaction." The tax varies in amount for the poor, females, children, slaves, monks and hermits.*

"On the other hand Isa teaches that the miracle of Jesus' birth was not that Mary was a virgin but that angel Gabriel (Jibreel) had sexual intercourse with Mary causing her to give birth to a half-man half-angel!"

I have a series of pamphlets called the "Christ Series" which explains the conception, birth, childhood years, mission, supposed crucifixion and last days of the Messiah Jesus (ص). When I published the pamphlet "Who Was Jesus' Father?", it answered all the questions that the inquiring minds of the readers of the Ansaar doctrine had concerning this topic. Your eyes and heart have not been opened to the truth yet, Mr. Philips. This is why you have published lies about the conception of the Messiah Jesus (ص) in trying to refute the Ansaar doctrine. I will now untangle the web of lies that you're trying to present to the public.

Let's establish these facts. The Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) was the father of the Messiah Jesus (ص). There was no miracle called "the immaculate conception"! The miracle, as it's being called, was the personification of an Angelic Being (Gabriel) who had sexual intercourse with a mortal woman (Mary) in order to conceive a male child (Jesus) of an angelic essence (Holy Ghost).

Now, that you have these facts, you have to open up your mind and allow common sense to penetrate it, because I will show you proof that is beyond a shadow of a doubt. First of all let's begin with the conception of man. The only way I know a man can give a woman a son is through sexual intercourse or in these days by artificial insemination, which still requires the participation of a male person. Do you know of any other way? If so, let me know about it, and bring your scientific proof!

Secondly, you have to realize that some people like yourself are having difficulty believing that an Angelic Being personified and impregnated Mary. It's just as difficult for these same people to believe in UFO's that have been coming to Earth for centuries.

Allow me to shed some light in your intellect, Bilial. It's apparent that over a period of time man has taken the things that the scientists can't explain out of context. The media has capitalized from people's ignorance and has made the unexplained look like something which just happens. They say God made it that way, as if there's no thought, no formula or pattern that sparks a thing to make it come into existence or to make a thing happen. Things don't <u>just happen</u>! ALLAH (س) has made patterns or formulas in the universe to make things happen - this is one of His gifts to us. Men on this Earth don't know that because, technology as it is termed, isn't as developed or advanced as other "Earths" [figuratively speaking] in the Universes. Think! Television itself was just developed within the last 50 years.

Everything that exists has a reason or formula as to how it came into existence. The reason [or formula] for our existence [the reproduction of man] is the simple donation of a sperm and egg [called an ovum] from a man and woman which in turn produce a child. This is ALLAH's (س) formula for reproducing man and other living matter [such as animals] on this earth. When He says be (exist) that sperm and ovum come together and life begins. If not, two people can have sex over and over and no birth will take place. However, when ALLAH (س) says to it "<u>KUN FAYA KUWN</u>" (كن فيكون) "<u>EXIST AND IT EXISTED</u>", at that very moment, the spark of life is given. The trees, birds, flowers, fish, insects, just about all life forms reproduces. It would be stupid and ignorant for anyone to overlook this! Bilial, you obviously think that the process of reproduction just stopped for Mary [the mother of Jesus (ص)] that's ridiculous. Some male person had to impregnate her. Difficult for you to believe or even perceive? Again I'm sorry about that, one day you'll reach that realization - truth! In the meantime, I'll show you in the Scriptures where the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) had sex with Mary:

THE BOOK OF LUKE 1:28 [RECORDED 58 A.D.]

٢٨ فَدَخَلَ إِلَيْهَا ٱلْمَلَاكُ وَقَالَ سَلَامٌ لَكِ أَيَّتُهَا ٱلْمُنْعَمُ عَلَيْهَا. ٱلرَّبُّ مَعَكِ. مُبَارَكَةٌ أَنْتِ فِي ٱلنِّسَاءِ.

"AND THE ANGEL <u>CAME IN UNTO HER</u>, AND SAID, HAIL, THOU THAT ART HIGHLY FAVOURED, THE SUSTAINER IS WITH THEE: BLESSED ART THOU AMONG WOMEN."

As you can see, the Bible itself states it. However, Christians have concocted a fantastic story about a so-called "virgin" birth. They brainwashed everybody, including you, Bilial, into thinking that "God" [as they call him] <u>put</u> a child in Mary's womb. This is what Christians call the immaculate conception which is nothing more than a hoax. No woman in history, nor in this day and time, has ever conceived a child without the aid of a man! It has never been the will of the Almighty for woman to reproduce by herself. If you know this to be untrue, then you have to show me in the Scriptures where women have conceived children without a man and only by the will of the Almighty.

To believe in the immaculate conception is to believe that ALLAH (س) merely placed a seed in Mary's body, by saying "<u>KUN, FAYA KUWN</u>" (كن فيكون) "<u>EXIST AND IT EXISTED</u>". If this was the case, wouldn't it have been easier to just create a full grown man, بشر "Bashar", without waiting the nine months of pregnancy. It certainly would have sped up the events concerning the Messiah Jesus' (ص) life and it would have been easier for both Joseph and Mary. Why didn't ALLAH (س) do this? He did it with the Prophet Adam (ص).

In addition, wouldn't that have been the most simple, most ideal formula for all the Prophets of ALLAH (س) to be born. This would eliminate having to groom women to give birth to people such as the Prophets (ص). Couldn't He have just made the trees, birds, flowers already fully grown without starting as a seed and going through the developing stages. We definitely wouldn't have to wait to eat. In all that you have learned about philosophy, Mr. Philips, did you ever think about this? Did this thought ever cross your mind? Have your professors ever discussed these things? Did you ever wonder why it wasn't this way?

ALLAH (س) could have made it this way, but He didn't; just as much as He could have made all living things asexual, but He didn't. ALLAH (س) creates man بشر *bashar* from the spark كن فيكون Kun Fayakuwn. This same spark gave life to the first man Adam, as well as the Messiah Jesus (ص); however, the Prophet Adam (ص) was created "from the dust of the ground" (Genesis 2:7), he didn't have a father or mother. The Messiah Jesus (ص), on the other hand, was created from "gushing water (sperm)" he did have a mother and father.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 86:6-7 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

خُلِقَ مِن مَّآءٍ دَافِقٍ ﴿٦﴾ يَخْرُجُ مِنۢ بَيْنِ ٱلصُّلْبِ وَٱلتَّرَآئِبِ ﴿٧﴾

"HE WAS CREATED FROM GUSHING WATER (SPERM), WHICH TRAVELS BETWEEN THE SOLAR PLEXUS AND THE SPINE."

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 96:1-2 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

ٱقْرَأْ بِٱسْمِ رَبِّكَ ٱلَّذِى خَلَقَ ﴿١﴾ خَلَقَ ٱلْإِنسَٰنَ مِنْ عَلَقٍ ﴿٢﴾

"(O SEAL OF THE PROPHETS OF ALLAH (MUHAMMAD) BY THE SUPREME SOVEREIGNTY OF YOUR SUSTAINER AND CREATOR (ALLAH), YOU (MUHAMMAD) ARE BEING ORDERED TO READ BY BEGINNING WITH THE NAME OF YOUR ILLUSTRIOUS SUSTAINER (ALLAH) WHO IS THE CREATOR OF ALL THINGS.(1) HE (ALLAH) CREATED ALL HUMAN BEINGS OF CELLS SEPARATING. (2)"

Furthermore ALLAH (س) didn't create Eve (Hawwah) first, He created the Prophet Adam (ص) and from the Prophet Adam (ص) He made Eve (Hawwah). (Refer to Al Qur'aan 3:58).

Let me show you the ridiculousness of the "immaculate conception". For the Creator to have produced a child in the womb of Mary without a sperm would mean that Mary's entire composition was changed so that she would also have a "Y" chromosome in order to produce a male child by

herself, without the aid of a man. Women don't possess this "Y" chromosome, it is the male chromosome. Let me explain.

Each individual sperm of a male carries either an "X" or a "Y" chromosome and the female egg just carries an "X" chromosome. In order for a male to be conceived, a sperm carrying the "Y" chromosome must meet the female egg carrying the "X" chromosome. This union causes the combination "XY" which develops into a male child. In Mary's case, she being a female only possessed two "X" chromosomes. There is no way possible she could have received a "Y" chromosome without the help of a mortal sperm. Now, I ask you, where did she get the "Y" chromosome from? If you say your "God" put it there then are you trying to say that this "God" has physical attributes of a human being. Something that you accused me of in the section of your book entitled "Man cannot share God's Attributes". If you believe "God" to be supreme then He wouldn't have human attributes.

This is the beauty of ALLAH (س). He created male and female in stages and this reproductive process has been His since the first man and woman, the Prophet Adam (ص) and his help meet Hawwah (Eve). The entire human race has reproduced the same way for thousands of years. This is the will of the ALMIGHTY CREATOR. The conception of the Messiah Jesus (ص) was no exception. He was conceived after sexual intercourse took place between the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) (who as a Bashar [بشر, man] and Mary. However, the Angelic Being Gabriel (AS) had the "YX" chromosomes, which is the opposite of a normal man on Earth, which is "XY". It is reversed for incarnated Angelic Beings in human form. I know you were Christian, Bilial, before you converted in 1972 A.D. In the short time you've been Muslim you have not been able to see that Christianity is a man-made religion and that the truth about the Messiah Jesus (ص) is being hid very cleverly.

QUESTION: **Have Angelic Beings (SRA) personified prior to the birth of the Messiah Jesus (ص)?**

ANSWER: Personification of Angelic Beings (SRA) isn't a new phenomenon. There are numerous accounts where Angelic Beings (SRA) have incarnated in the form of men and have dwelt among people for various reasons. Here's proof, Mr. Philips, in the Scripture:

Three Angelic Beings (SRA) personified to speak with the Prophet Abraham (ص).

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 18:2 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

فَرَفَعَ عَيْنَيْهِ وَنَظَرَ وَإِذَا ثَلَٰثَةُ رِجَالٍ وَاقِفُونَ لَدَيْهِ. فَلَمَّا نَظَرَ رَكَضَ لِٱسْتِقْبَالِهِمْ مِنْ بَابِ ٱلْخَيْمَةِ وَسَجَدَ إِلَى ٱلْأَرْضِ.

"AND HE (ABRAHAM) LIFT UP HIS EYES AND LOOKED, AND, LO, THREE MEN (ANGELIC BEINGS IN HUMAN FORM: MICHAEL, RAPHAEL AND URIAL) STOOD BY HIM; AND WHEN HE (ABRAHAM) SAW THEM (MICHAEL, RAPHAEL, AND URIAL), HE RAN TO MEET THEM FROM THE TENT DOOR, AND BOWED HIMSELF TOWARD THE GROUND."

The word Rijaal (رجال) is the plural for "mortal men."

HERE'S ANOTHER OBVIOUS ONE!

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET DANIEL 9:21 [REVEALED 536 B.C.]

وَأَنَا مُتَكَلِّمٌ بَعْدُ بِالصَّلَاةِ إِذَا بِالرَّجُلِ جِبْرَائِيلَ الَّذِي رَأَيْتُهُ فِي الرُّؤْيَا فِي الِابْتِدَاءِ مُطَارًا
وَاعِفًا لَمَسَنِي عِنْدَ وَقْتِ تَقْدِمَةِ الْمَسَاءِ

"YEA, WHILES I WAS SPEAKING IN PRAYER, EVEN THE MAN GABRIEL, WHOM I HAD SEEN IN THE VISION AT THE BEGINNING, BEING CAUSED TO FLY SWIFTLY, TOUCHED ME ABOUT THE TIME OF THE EVENING OBLATION."

The word used is Bi'rajlun (بالرجل) from Rajlun (رجل) a mortal man.

Since you pretend you don't read the Bible, here's proof in the Qur'aan:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 19:17 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

فَاتَّخَذَتْ مِن دُونِهِمْ حِجَابًا فَأَرْسَلْنَا إِلَيْهَا رُوحَنَا فَتَمَثَّلَ لَهَا بَشَرًا سَوِيًّا ﴿١٧﴾

"SO SHE (MARYAM) TOOK A COVERING TO SCREEN HERSELF AWAY FROM THEM (THE ANGELIC BEINGS, MICHAEL, GABRIEL AND URIEL); SO WE (ALLAH AND AL KHIDR) SENT HER (MARYAM) OUR SOUL (THE ANGELIC BEING GABRIEL) SO HE (THE ANGELIC BEING GABRIEL) TOOK THE LIKENESS FOR HER (MARYAM) OF A PERFECT HUMAN BEING. (17)

In the Qur'aan, in this quote ALLAH (س) used Bashraan (بشر) meaning human skin (a man with a physical body). The Angelic Beings Michael, Uriel, Raphael and lastly, Gabriel (SRA), personified as "perfect human beings" in different instances. Mary, as is the law of all Muslim women, covered herself upon seeing the unfamiliar men. Yes, they were men!

QUESTION: Why were there three Angelic Beings[71] (SRA) sent to Mary?

ANSWER: In Al Qur'aan 19:17-20, the Angelic Being Michael (SRA), tells Mary that the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) was coming to bestow a son upon her. One Angelic Being (SRA) was giving the news about another one. The Angelic Being Michael (SRA), the highest of all the Angelic Beings (SRA), is assigned to accompany all Angelic Beings (SRA) when they personify on Earth.

The Angelic Being Michael (SRA) also has been given the authority to send his spirit down into a person who has been chosen to represent him. This can be confirmed in the Scriptures:

Daniel 10:13	**Psalms 34:7**
Daniel 10:21	**Psalms 91:11**
Daniel 12:1	**I Thessalonians 4:16**

QUESTION: How can you prove the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) was indeed a human man and not a spirit?

ANSWER: If you were to read the Arabic word in the quote Al Qur'aan 19:17 you'd see that the personification in human form is denoted by the Arabic word (بشر) "BASHRUN".

A footnote explaining the above verse in The Holy Qur'an, Published by Tahrike Tarsile Qur'an, Inc, 1988 A.D. states:

"The spirit was the Angel Gabriel. He appeared in <u>perfect human form</u>."

ALLAH (س) only manifests His Angelic Beings (SRA) in a physical form, BASHRUN (بشر), when HE wishes a physical act to take place. ALLAH (س) is very specific when HIS will is carried out. At other times HE has willed the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) to appear as:

1. **A burning bush (Exodus 3:2)**
2. **A voice to the Prophet Daniel (ص) (Daniel 8:16)**
3. **A dream to Joseph the step-father of the Messiah Jesus (ص) (Matthew 1:20)**

---

71. For references on Angelic Beings personifying in human form refer to: Genesis 6:1, 2, 6:4, 14:18, 16:7, 19:1-2, 11,13; Numbers Chapter 22; I Kings 19:7; Hebrews 7:1,3-4; Revelation 22:8; Al Qur'aan 97:4, 19:19). Refer to edition #83 "The True Story of Noah" Part One.)

4. As a man to the Prophet Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (ص) (Forty Hadith, Hadith #2, by Muslim)

This time ALLAH (س) willed the personification of the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA). He was a perfect human being, a:

BASHRUN - INSAAN

The word *bashrun* (بشر) refers to the outer shell of the body - the skin. The following are other definitions of "bashrun" and its derivatives:

Taken from Hans Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary:

Mankind human being	BASHRUN	(بَشْرٌ)
Human, human being, skin epidermal	BASHRA	(بَشْرَى)
Outer skin epidermis cuticle, skin complexion	BASHRA	(بَشْرَة)
Mankind human race	BASHRIYYA	(بَشْرِيَّة)

Now let's analyze a known fact extracted from your hadiyths. Isn't it true according to your Islaamic scholars that the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) came to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) in the cave at Hira and embraced him - touching him. This was when the miracle of the revelation of the Qur'aan occurred. If the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) wasn't in human form then he couldn't have touched him, yes or no?.

How can there be a doubt in anyone's mind about the personification of the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) in human form now? These definitions contain words like: **outer skin, epidermis, human being** which clearly relates to a human's physical appearance. This kind of clarity is only seen when one can read the original language of the Scriptures, Arabic. The Forty Hadiyth speaks of the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) personifying as a man to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). And if the answer is yes, why was it necessary for him to personify in human form if he was only bringing the news of the Messiah Jesus' (ص) birth? He could have related the news in dream form as in the case of Joseph (Yusef). So, can't you see ALLAH (س) sent the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) as a man to give Mary a son.

Hadiyth #2 (In Part):

"On the authority of 'Umar who said: One day while we were sitting with the Apostle of ALLAH (ص) there appeared before us a man whose clothes were exceedingly white and whose hair was exceedingly black; no signs of journeying were to be seen on him and none of us knew him. He walked up and sat down by the Prophet (may the blessings and peace of ALLAH be upon him)".

عَنْ عُمَرَ رَضِيَ ٱللهُ عَنْهُ أَيْضاً قَالَ :

بَيْنَمَا نَحْنُ جُلُوسٌ عِنْدَ رَسُولِ ٱللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ ذَاتَ يَوْمٍ ، إِذْ طَلَعَ عَلَيْنَا رَجُلٌ شَدِيدُ بَيَاضِ الثِّيَابِ ، شَدِيدُ سَوَادِ الشَّعْرِ ، لَا يُرَى عَلَيْهِ أَثَرُ السَّفَرِ ، وَلَا يَعْرِفُهُ مِنَّا أَحَدٌ ، حَتَّى جَلَسَ إِلَى النَّبِيِّ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ ،

- From "An-Nawawi's, Forty Hadith", pages 28-31, Translated by Izzedin Ibrahim, Denys Johnson-Davies

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

They speak about the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) coming to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) while he sat with his followers. They describe him as having black hair, black beard and wearing a white robe. Notice the underlined word in the above hadiyth. It is the Arabic word "Rajulun" (رجل) which means "man". Yes, the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) was being described as a man, not an apparition or ghost. This is the same word that is used to describe the manifestation of the Devil (CH) in the physical form in the section entitled "White Race Not Human" on page 239.

This hadiyth points out how gleaming white the Angelic Being Gabriel's (SRA) jallaabiyya was and that there are no signs of travelling apparent. Now how many winged "Angels", as you picture them, wear a jallaabiyya? Either we disregard this hadiyth or we accept that Angelic Beings (SRA) wear clothes. If we only agree to the fact that he was wearing a jallaabiyya, then it must have been made from cotton, muslin or some other fabric. This would mean that there is cotton in heaven and someone had to pick this cotton. If it was made from the wool of a sheep or a lamb, then are there are animals in heaven who are scared of being sheered in heaven. Or somebody else is involved and someone met him and gave it to him. The truth is that the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) was a man, walking and talking on the planet Earth. Which means that Angelic Beings (SRA) incarnate as regular men and take on physical form and wear clothes, and break bread. Everything that happens is by leave of ALLAH (س).

And while I'm on the subject Bilial, tell me something, since you claim to follow and pledge allegiance to hadiyth, why aren't you following the example of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and the Angelic Being

Gabriel (SRA) by also gowning yourself in a long white robe? Do you feel that you are better than the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA)?

QUESTION: What is meant when the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) said he was going to bestow on her a child, he didn't say have sex with her?

ANSWER: The word used to denote "BESTOW" is (اهب) "AHABA", which is from the word (وهب) "WAHABA"; to give, to grant, endow. The Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) told Mary:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 19:18-19 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

قَالَتْ إِنِّيٓ أَعُوذُ بِٱلرَّحْمَٰنِ مِنكَ إِن كُنتَ تَقِيًّا ﴿١٨﴾ قَالَ إِنَّمَآ أَنَا۠ رَسُولُ
رَبِّكِ لِأَهَبَ لَكِ غُلَٰمًا زَكِيًّا ﴿١٩﴾

"SHE (MARYAM) SAID: SURELY I SEEK PROTECTION FROM YOU (GABRIEL, IN THE FORM OF A MAN) WITH THE YIELDER (ALLAH), IF YOU ARE TREMBLING AT THE MENTION OF HIM. (18) HE (GABRIEL IN THE FORM OF A MAN) SAID: I AM ONLY ONE SENT (AN APOSTLE) BY YOUR (MARYAM'S) SUSTAINER (ALLAH) TO BESTOW ON YOU (MARYAM) A PIOUS LAD (THE MESSIAH JESUS).

Again, I repeat, the only way a physical, living, breathing man can give a woman a child is to have sexual intercourse with her. If you know of another way please tell me. The Arabic word for "to bestow" is the word (اهب) AHABA. The following break down of the root of the word and its derivitives shows how this Angelic Being (SRA) in human form was going "to give" Mary a son.

Taken from the Hans Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary:

gave, donated granted, endowed	WAHABA	(وَهَبَ)
giver, doner	WAAHIB	(وَاهِب)
gift, present, donation	HIBA	(هِبَة)
*A thing given	MAWHIBA	(مَوهِبَة)

Taken from the Lane Arabic/English Lexicon:

*The word Mawhiba (موهبة) proves that the word Wahaba (وهب) has something to do with a thing that is given.

The Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA), didn't say "A'TIY" (اعطي) which means: "to give, present or hand over". He didn't say "HAATI" (هات) which means: "to bring" nor did he say "AHDARA" (احضر) which bears the same meaning. He said, "I AM ONLY ONE SENT (AN APOSTLE) BY YOUR SUSTAINER (ALLAH) TO BESTOW ON YOU..."

I AM GIVING YOU!!!

HE IS SAYING ALLAH (س) SENT HIM TO GIVE A CHILD (SEXUALLY) TO HER. DO YOU UNDERSTAND?

The SUSTAINER specifically chose the word (اهب) "AHABA", found 8 times in the Qur'aan, to show that a son was to be "GIVEN" to Mary. Why else would HE use this word as opposed to (اعطي) "ATIY" which means "to give, present or hand over." This was ALLAH's (س) way of letting you know what was about to happen.

Mr. Philips states on page 79 the next point which he doesn't understand:

"Fadakhala (فدخل) as used in these quotes denotes a physical contact. It means "to have sexual intercourse with". (Footnote to this statement states: In Genesis the preposition used is (الى) Ilaa while in Luke it is (على) 'Alaa. In any case, the same construction found in Luke can be found in Soorah Aal 'Imraan 3:37 where Zakareeyaa is described as coming in unto her (Mary) in her chamber. This, based on Isa's false reasoning he would have to say that Zakareeyaa also had sex with Mary!"

This assumption is not true at all! Let me tell you that the facts presented in the Ansaar pamphlets are based on the original Arabic hand written Torah. When I look at Genesis 6:4 in the original Torah, (which I have in my possession), I don't see what you see when you are looking at the Lebanese translation of the Bible. According to the original Torah it says:

(إِذْ دَخَلَ اَوْلَاد الله اِلَى بَنَات الإِنْسن)

TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) GENESIS 6:4 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

كَانَ فِي ٱلْأَرْضِ طَغَاةٌ فِي تِلْكَ ٱلْأَيَّامِ. وَبَعْدَ ذٰلِكَ أَيْضًا إِذْ دَخَلَ بَنُو ٱللهِ عَلَى بَنَاتِ
ٱلنَّاسِ وَوَلَدْنَ لَهُمْ أَوْلَادًا. هٰؤُلَاءِ هُمُ ٱلْجَبَابِرَةُ ٱلَّذِينَ مُنْذُ ٱلدَّهْرِ ذَوُو ٱسْمٍ.

"THERE WERE GIANTS IN THE EARTH IN THOSE DAYS; AND ALSO AFTER THAT, WHEN THE SONS OF ALLAH CAME IN UNTO THE DAUGHTERS OF MEN, AND THEY BARE CHILDREN TO THEM, THE SAME BECAME MIGHTY MEN WHICH WERE OF OLD, MEN OF RENOWN."

Your argument is about the prepositions (الى) "ILA", and (على) "ALA". As you can see, the word (دخل) DAKHALA is used with the preposition (الى) 'ALAA in this instance and it is referring to sexual intercourse. Dakhala 'Ala means:

(دَخَلَ عَلَى)- to penetrate to pierce, to consummate the marriage, cohabit, sleep (with a woman).

Taken from Lane Arabic-English Lexicon

دخل *dakala u* (دخول *dukūl*) to enter (ه, less frequently في, also الى, s.th.), go, step, walk, move, come, get (ه, في, الى into); to penetrate, pierce (ه, في, الى s.th.); to take possession of s.o. (ه), befall, seize (ه s.o.; e.g., doubt); to take up (خدمة ه post), start at a job; to enter s.o.'s (على) room or house, drop in on s.o. (على), come to see s.o. (على); to call on s.o. (على); to consummate the marriage, cohabit, sleep (ب or على with a woman); to come (على over s.o.; e.g., joy); (*gram.*) to be added (على to); to supervene, enter as a new

If you deny that Genesis 6:4 means that the daughters of men have bore children unto them? How did they get pregnant? The fact is that the "Sons of ALLAH", (who are Angelic Beings), went in unto, the daughters of men who bore them children. If this quote is not saying that sexual intercourse took place, then I guess you are truly blind. The phrase Dakhala Alaa (دخل على) is also used in another instance to denote when the Prophet Abraham (ص) had sexual intercourse with his second wife, Hagar.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 16:4 (IN PART) [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

فَدَخَلَ عَلَى هَاجَرَ فَحَبِلَتْ

"AND HE WENT IN UNTO HAGAR, AND SHE CONCEIVED..."

(دَخَلَ عَلَى هَاجَر)

Notice that after the Prophet Abraham (ص) went in unto Hagar, she became pregnant. This obviously denotes sexual intercourse. So far hopefully we agree that the words Dakhala 'Alaa in Genesis 6:4 and Genesis 16:4 mean to have sexual intercourse and both instances has led to the women becoming pregnant. Now the second words you question are (دخل الى) Dakhala Ilaa which is used when referring to the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) coming in unto (having sex with) Mary.

THE BOOK OF LUKE 1:28 [RECORDED 58 A.D.]

٢٨ فَدَخَلَ إِلَيْهَا ٱلْمَلَاكُ وَقَالَ سَلَامٌ لَكِ أَيَّتُهَا ٱلْمُنْعَمُ عَلَيْهَا. ٱلرَّبُّ مَعَكِ. مُبَارَكَةٌ أَنْتِ فِي ٱلنِّسَاءِ.

"AND THE ANGEL CAME IN UNTO HER, AND SAID, HAIL, THOU ART HIGHLY FAVOURED, THE SUSTAINER IS WITH THEE: BLESSED ART THOU AMONG WOMEN."

(دَخَلَ اِلَيْهَا)

So Dakhala Ilaa also means

(دَخَلَ إِلَى) - to penetrate, pierce something

Taken from Hans-Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary

In this instance, the words Dakhala Ilaa is denoting sexual intercourse. According to Hans Wehr English-Arabic Dictionary, "DAKHALA ALA" as in Genesis 6:4, can also mean "to call on someone" as well as "to have sexual intercourse." Yet because of the context of the sentence the definition that applies is "sexual intercourse".

So why can't "DAKHALA ILA" mean to have sex with when one of the definitions says: "TO PENETRATE, PIERCE"?

There is another instance in the Bible where the Dakhala Ilaa (دخل الى), means to have sexual intercourse with:

THE BOOK OF JUDGES BY PROPHET SAMUEL 16:1 [RECORDED 1100 B.C.E.]

١ ثُمَّ ذَهَبَ شَمْشُونُ إِلَى غَزَّةَ وَرَأَى هُنَاكَ ٱمْرَأَةً زَانِيَةً فَدَخَلَ إِلَيْهَا.

"THEN WENT SAMSON TO GAZA, AND SAW THERE AN HARLOT, AND WENT IN UNTO HER."

(دَخَلَ اِلَيْهَا)

Samson, in this case, had sexual intercourse with a harlot. The words used here is Dakhala Ilaa again just like in Luke 1:28 when the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) came in unto Mary, and she conceived the Messiah Jesus (ص). I have just presented two instances which support the claim that the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) as a human being, had sex with Mary and conceived a child, the Messiah Jesus (ص).

Why do you want to conveniently overlook this fact? You also state that the preposition (الى) "ILA" is used in Genesis while (على) "ALA" is used in Luke 1:28. This is another error on your part. In the regular

Arabic Bible, the preposition (على) "ALA" is used in Genesis 6:4 and (الى) "ILA" in Luke 1:28.

So as it stands, each time the words "CAME IN UNTO" which in Arabic is Dakhala Ilaa or Dakhala 'Alaa are used, it resulted in a woman being impregnated.

You try to say on page 79 that just because Dakhala 'Alaa (دخل على) has a sexual connotation in Genesis 6:4, and 16:4, that all the time it must mean that. This is not so. Dakhala 'Alaa (دخل على) can also mean:

(دَخَلَ عَلَى) Dakhala 'Ala: to enter someone's room or house, drop in on someone's room or house, drop in on someone; to come to see someone, to call on someone

Taken from Hans Wehr Arabic-English Dictionary

This is the case in Al Qur'aan 3:37. It speaks of Zacharias entering Mary's room.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:37 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

كُلَّمَا دَخَلَ عَلَيْهَا زَكَرِيَّا الْمِحْرَابَ وَجَدَ عِنْدَهَا رِزْقًا

"AND WHENEVER ZAKARIYYA WOULD ENTER HER (MARY'S) PRIVATE PLACE OF WORSHIP, HE WOULD FIND EVERYTHING HAD BEEN PROVIDED FOR HER. . . (37)"

This is one instance where the phrase Dakhala 'Ala does not mean "to have sex with", it means "to come to see someone. Mary was given to Zakariyya who was Anna's (Mary's mother) brother and the High Priest of the Temple for consecration to ALLAH (س) when she was four years, four months and four days old. He being an old man and her a child, proves that he was only visiting her as the word (دخل) "DAKHALA" can also mean.

دخل *daḵala u* (دخول *duḵūl*) to enter (ه, less frequently في, also الى, s.th.), go, step, walk, move, come, get (ه, في, الى into); to penetrate, pierce (ه, في, الى s.th.); to take possession of s.o. (ه), befall, seize (ه s.o.; e.g., doubt); to take up (خدمة a post), start at a job; to enter s.o.'s (على) room or house, drop in on s.o. (على), come to see s.o. (على); to call on s.o. (على); to consummate the marriage, cohabit, sleep (ب or على with a woman); to come (على over s.o.; e.g., joy); (*gram.*) to be added (على to); to supervene, enter as a new

The words of the Qur'aan are the words of ALLAH (س) and I will defend them with the knowledge He has bestowed upon me. I will not let you nor anyone else get away with presenting lies to the public concerning the words of the Almighty. SO, I WISH YOU WOULDN'T QUOTE FROM THE OLD OR NEW TESTAMENT BECAUSE YOU DON'T BELIEVE IN THEM!!!

Oftentimes, men like yourself will try to dispute the doctrine which I am teaching, however, my words are not my own; they are words of the ALMIGHTY. NO ONE can dispute the Ansaar doctrine because it is founded solely on truths which come directly from the Scriptures of ALLAH (س). I don't need another man's opinion because as history has proven, time and time again, man makes mistakes. The words of the SUSTAINER, ALLAH (س), are truth and stand forever. (Refer to Edition #175, "Who Was Jesus' Father?").

JESUS DIED ON EARTH

Mr. Philips stated on pages 80-81 of his book that:

"Isa adopted Ghulam Ahmad of the Qaadiyaani Sect's fable about the Prophet Jesus living out his life on earth after escaping the crucifixion."

Again Bilial, I must tell you that you are seriously wrong, you can't compare us to the Qaadiyaani Sect; not by far. The Qaadiyaani Sect are the Ahmadiyyah of Pakistan. They hold the belief that their founder Mirza Ghulam Ahmad is the promised Messiah and the Mahdi. You have never heard me claim to believe this, it sounds as absurd to me as it should to you. For you to make such accusations makes it obvious that you find it hard to come to terms with the fact that the Ansaarullah Community has totally different beliefs and practices than you Muslims.

HADRAT MIRZA GHULAM AHMAD
1839-1908 A.D.

We are unique in that all our answers are found in the Scriptures of ALLAH (ص). Now you Sunnis feel as though you have the right to question me about the crucifixion and whereabouts of the Messiah Jesus (ص) after the so-called crucifixion. In questioning, I must ask you, to give us your ideas or theories on what happened to the Messiah Jesus (ص) during this time period of his existence on Earth? We've read all the tafsiyrs of the Islaamic scholars you profess to follow and not one of them can come up with a significant explanation. That's right not one of them; Yusef Ali can't do it and neither can Marmaduke Pickthall. I've visited Egypt, Sudan, Morocco and many other countries in the Islaamic world, do you understand? I've been there!!! I've sat and asked your Islaamic scholars these very same questions, and I tell you they were not able to answer them.

YOU KNOW THEY CAN'T AND YOU KNOW YOU.ALL DON'T HAVE AN ANSWER EITHER!

However, I don't expect you to have enough sense to believe me, so see for yourself.

The following is an excerpt from the Holy Qur'aan, Text, Translation and Commentary by 'Abdullah Yusuf 'Ali, New Revised Edition, Copyright 1989 A.D.

663. The end of the life of Jesus on earth is as much involved in mystery as his birth, and indeed the greater part of his private life, except the three main years of his ministry. It is not profitable to discuss the many doubts and conjectures among the early Christian sects and among Muslim theologians. The Orothodox Christian Churches make it a cardinal point of their doctrine that his life was taken on the Cross, that he died and was buried, that on the third day he rose in the body with his wounds intact, and walked about and conversed, and ate with his disciples, and was afterwards taken up bodily to heaven. This is necessary for the theological doctrine of blood sacrifice and vicarious atonement for sins, which is rejected by Islam. But some of the early Christian sects did not believe that Christ was killed on the Cross. The Basilidans believed that someone else was substituted for him. The Docetae held that Christ never had a real physical or natural body, but only an apparent or phantom body, and that his Crucifixion was only apparent, not real. The Marcionite Gospel (about A.C. 138) denied that Jesus was born, and merely said the he appeared in human form. The Gospel of St. Barnabas supported the theory of substitution on the Cross. The Qur'anic teaching is that Christ was not crucified nor killed by the Jews, notwithstanding certain apparent circumstances which produced that illusion in the minds of some of his enemies; that disputations, doubts, and conjectures on such matters are vain; and that he was taken up to Allah (see next verse and note).

664. There is difference of opinion as to the exact interpretation of this verse. The words are: The Jews did not kill Jesus, but Allah raised him up (*rafa'a*) to Himself. One school holds that Jesus did not die the usual human death, but still lives in the body in heaven, which is the generally accepted Muslim view. Another holds that he did die (v. 120) but not when he was supposed to be crucified, and that his being "raised up" unto Allah means that instead of being disgraced as a malefactor, as the Jews intended, he was on the contrary honoured by Allah as His Messenger: see also next verse. The same word *rafa'a* is used in association with honour in connection with Muṣṭafā in 94:4. (R).

665. *Before his death*. Interpreters are not agreed as to the exact meaning. Those who hold that Jesus did not die (see last note) refer the pronoun "his" to Jesus. They say that Jesus is still living in the body and that he will appear just before the Final Day, after the coming of the Mahdi, when the world will be purified of sin and unbelief. There will be a final death before the final Resurrection, but all will have believed before that final death. Others think that "his" is better referred to "none of the People of the Book", and that the emphatic form "must believe" (*layu'minanna*) denotes more a question of duty than of fact. (R).

666. *Cf.* 4:41.

In the Glorious Qur'aan, text and explanatory translation by Muhammad Marmaduke Pickthall, one of your leading Orthodox Sunni scholars, he gives absolutely no comment at all about the subject of the Messiah Jesus' (ص) so-called crucifixion or subsequent whereabouts. These scholars only know what the Qur'aan tells them, which is that the Messiah Jesus (ص) wasn't crucified nor did he die and ALLAH (س) took him up (Refer to Al Qur'aan 4:157). So, I am putting the challenge to you Bilial. Write a book about the Messiah Jesus (ص) not being crucified. I want to see you prove that the Messiah Jesus (ص) was not crucified based on the Qur'aan in relation to the previous Scriptures. Or, are you going to use that typical Orthodox Sunni Muslim cop out that the previous Scriptures were tampered with, therefore giving you an excuse as to why you can't address it.

First of all it's a fact that the story of the so-called crucifixion is a fabrication of the story of another crucifixion. In other words the story of the crucifixion is really the story of someone else other than the Messiah Jesus (ص). That someone else was the Prophet David (ص) who himself was a Messiah. Though he was crucified; he did not die on the cross. If you go back to the Book of Psalms (something that you'll go out of your way to evade) you will see what I am talking about. (Psalms 22:1,9, 16; 69:21; 71:6, 18, 20-22). Compare these quotes to the accounts of the so-called crucifixion found in the Books of Matthew, Mark, Luke and especially John. You will see the similarities. **Open your eyes and read.**

The Messiah Jesus (ص) often spoke about his death by crucifixion. He knew that certain people wished to do him harm and get rid of him. This is why he often feared for his life. It wasn't until he was in the Garden of Gethsemane that he became aware that he would not be crucified (John 16:32; 18:11). The Messiah Jesus (ص) prayed to the ALMIGHTY to save him from the death that was being planned for him.

THE BOOK OF MATTHEW 26:39 [RECORDED 41 A.D.]

٣٩ ثُمَّ تَقَدَّمَ قَلِيلاً وَخَرَّ عَلَى وَجْهِهِ وَكَانَ يُصَلِّي قَائِلاً يَا أَبَتَاهُ إِنْ أَمْكَنَ فَلْتَعْبُرْ عَنِّي هٰذِهِ الْكَأْسُ. وَلٰكِنْ لَيْسَ كَمَا أُرِيدُ أَنَا بَلْ كَمَا تُرِيدُ أَنْتَ.

"AND HE WENT A LITTLE FARTHER, AND FELL ON HIS FACE, AND PRAYED, SAYING, O MY FATHER, IF IT BE POSSIBLE, LET THIS CUP PASS FROM ME: NEVERTHELESS NOT AS I WILL, BUT AS THOU WILT. (39)

The cup being referred to in Matthew 26:39-44 is representative of the crucifixion. The Messiah Jesus (ص) prayed to ALLAH (س) because he was afraid. Though he was willing to do the will of ALLAH (س), yet his physical side made him weak. (Refer to Matthew 26:41).

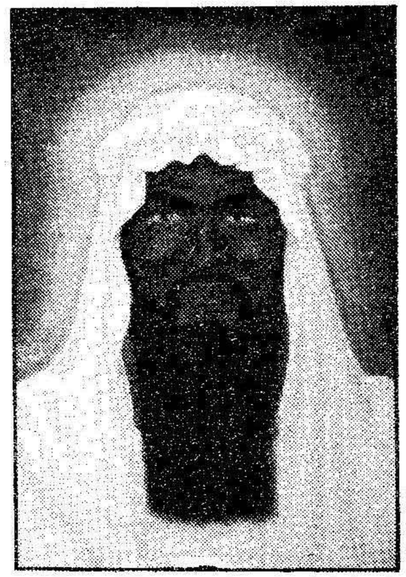
The Book of Barnabas[72] gives the account of how ALLAH (س) sent Angelic Beings (SRA) down to the Messiah Jesus (ص) while he was in prayer and brought him up to the second Heaven (the realm of Malakuwt). It was there that he was assured that he would not be crucified.

THE BOOK OF LUKE 22:43 [RECORDED 58 A.D.]

٤٣ وَظَهَرَ لَهُ مَلَاكٌ مِنَ ٱلسَّمَاءِ يُقَوِّيهِ ۝

"AND THERE APPEARED AN ANGEL UNTO HIM FROM HEAVEN, STRENGTHENING HIM. (43)"

And why wouldn't the Messiah Jesus (ص) be saved? Didn't the Sustainer say, ask and it shall be given (Matthew 7:8).



BARNABAS (HWON, 19 B.C.–62 A.D.)

And doesn't Hebrew 5:7 say: *"He was heard in that he feared by one who was able to save him"*? And doesn't Acts 2:24 state that he [the Messiah Jesus, ص] was loosed from the pains of death (crucifixion) because it was not necessary and was impossible to hold him of it? And didn't ALLAH (س) say in Deuteronomy 21:23 anyone hanging on a cross is accursed? We all know that the Messiah Jesus (ص) was not accursed! Now what are you going to make up to support your hypothesis, Mr. Philips, since you don't accept the Scriptures previously revealed before the Qur'aan?

While the Messiah Jesus (ص) was in the Garden of Gethsemane, Judas, the disciple who would betray him came in search of him with a band of men close behind. The Messiah Jesus (ص) exited the gardener's house, seeing Judas approaching him. The Messiah Jesus (ص) knew at this point that he would not be crucified. Judas was supposed to give a sign to the soldiers as to who the Messiah Jesus (ص) was so that they could arrest

72. *The step brother and sincere disciple of the Messiah Jesus (ص) Received the Gospel of Barnabas in the year 54 A.D. which reveals the complete truth about the life, ministry and so-called crucifixion of the Messiah Jesus (ص).*

him (Matthew 26:48–49). However, something strange took place. When they approached the Messiah Jesus (ص) he had a bright light around him that frightened them and made them fall to the ground (John 18:6).

Just think for a moment, if these soldiers had come there for the sole purpose of arresting the Messiah Jesus (ص) why didn't they do this? Why did they fall to the ground in fear when they saw him? Did they not recognize him, why? The answer is simple. He didn't look like himself, he looked different and I'll tell you what was so different about him. When he had ascended to the 2nd Heaven he was re-charged with the Holy Soul and upon returning to Earth he was illuminated with this bright light. Fully confident that he wouldn't be crucified, he asked the band of men who they were looking for (John 18:4), twice he asked, and twice he replied: *"I am he."* Yet, they still didn't apprehend him. Instead they turned to Judas who had picked up on what was happening and had become hysterical, suddenly a scuffle broke out. During the scuffle ALLAH (س) transformed Judas to physically resemble the Messiah Jesus (ص). In the confusion, the Messiah Jesus (ص) fled to the gardener's shed and the soldiers apprehended Judas, thinking that he was the Messiah Jesus (ص). Again we can go to the Book of Barnabas and the Qur'aan to confirm what took place.

KITAAB BARNABAA (GOSPEL OF BARNABAS) 222 BOOKS OF BARNABAS (JOSES SON JOSEPH) 216:3,7 [REVEALED 54 A.D.]

وَإِذَ ذَاكَ اللهُ الرَّائِعَ عَمَلَ عَمَلاً رَائِعاً بِحَيْثُ أَن يَهُوذَا تُغَيِّرَ فِي كَلَامِهِ وَوَجْهِهِ وَ صَارَ أَشْبَهُ بِعِيسَى حَتَّى صَدَّقْنَا أَنَّهُ هُوَ عِيسَى ۔ دَخَلَ الجُنُودِ وَوَضَعُوا أَيْدِيهِم عَلَى يَهُوذَا لِأَنَّهُ يَشْبَهُ عِيسَى فِي كُلِّ شَيٍ

"WHEREUPON THE OMNIPOTENT ALLAH ACTED WONDERFULLY; INSOMUCH THAT JUDAS WAS SO CHANGED IN SPEECH AND IN FACE TO BE LIKE JESUS, WE BELIEVED HIM TO BE JESUS. (3) ... THE SOLDIERS ENTERED AND LAID THEIR HANDS UPON JUDAS, BECAUSE HE IN EVERY WAY APPEARED TO BE LIKE JESUS. (7)

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:157 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَقَوْلِهِمْ إِنَّا قَتَلْنَا ٱلْمَسِيحَ عِيسَى ٱبْنَ مَرْيَمَ رَسُولَ ٱللَّهِ وَمَا قَتَلُوهُ وَمَا صَلَبُوهُ وَلَٰكِن شُبِّهَ لَهُمْ وَإِنَّ ٱلَّذِينَ ٱخْتَلَفُوا۟ فِيهِ لَفِى شَكٍّ مِّنْهُ مَا لَهُم بِهِۦ مِنْ عِلْمٍ إِلَّا ٱتِّبَاعَ ٱلظَّنِّ وَمَا قَتَلُوهُ يَقِينًۢا ﴿١٥٧﴾

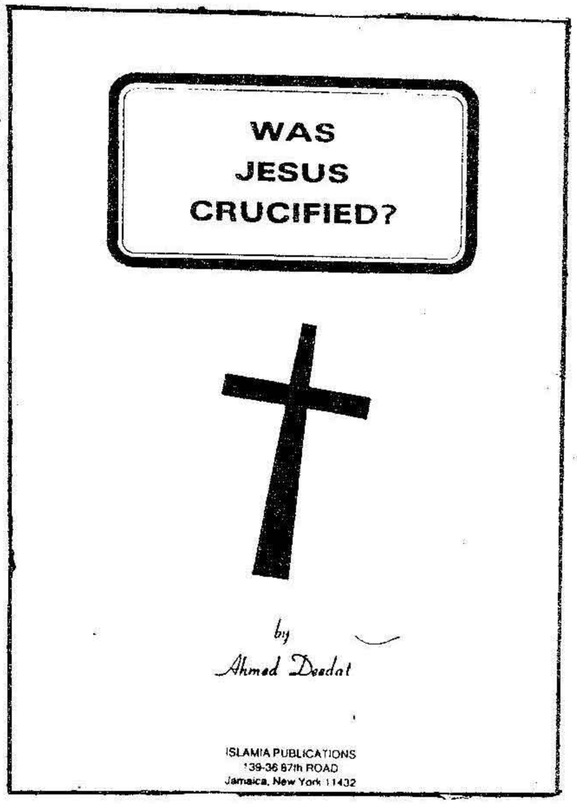
"AND THEIR (THE SO CALLED JEWS) SAYING WE KILLED THE ANOINTED ONE (THE MESSIAH) JESUS SON OF MARY WHO WAS SENT FROM ALLAH (AN APOSTLE) AND THEY NEVER KILLED HIM (JESUS) NOR DID THEY EVER CRUCIFY HIM BUT IT WAS MADE TO LOOK THAT WAY

FOR THEM. AND THOSE INDEED WHO DISPUTE THIS MATTER ARE IN DOUBT ABOUT IT THEY DON'T HAVE ANY KNOWLEDGE ABOUT IT EXCEPT WHAT THEY THINK THEY KNOW OR CONJECTURE AND FOR CERTAIN THEY DID NOT KILL HIM. (157)"

These two quotes use the word **shubbiha** (شبه) meaning *to make look like, doubtful, dubious, uncertain, obscure* which is from the root word **shabaha** (شبه). This is what you must do if you intend to be a respectable religious scholar. You must bring about a marriage of the Scriptures as I have done.

Prior to the publishing of my pamphlet "Was Christ Really Crucified" in 1971 A.D., Ahmad Deedat wrote a pamphlet entitled "Was Jesus Crucified?" He teaches that the Messiah Jesus (ص) didn't die on the cross but was taken down while he was in an unconscious state and placed in a tomb. While in the tomb Deedat states the Messiah Jesus (ص) "returned to consciousness". When he met Mary Magdalene according to Ahmad Deedat: "*He was in a heavy disguise,... to her he was a gardener.*" He wasn't able to elaborate anymore on what the Messiah Jesus (ص) did in his life after this supposed crucifixion nor tell when or how he died.

Yet, as soon as I put out the book "WAS CHRIST REALLY CRUCIFIED"? wherein I disclose that the Messiah Jesus (ص) wasn't crucified and that the disciple Judas Iscariot was sacrificed in his place, Ahmad Deedat stopped printing his pamphlet and changed his teachings. He now has a pamphlet out called "CRUCI-FICTION", using the Ansaar doctrine.



There are Orthodox Sunni Muslims in Jamaica, New York, who call themselves Ahmad Deedat's followers yet aren't up to date on his teachings. They are publicly embarrassing themselves by reprinting an old edition of Ahmad Deedat's "Was Jesus Crucified" instead of the new version he adopted from the Ansaar doctrine. This is because they seek error for guidance instead of the Truth.

Before we go on, I would like to also point out something else in Al Qur'aan 4:157, the phrase **"wa ma salabuwhu** (وما صلبوه) which means **"And they did not crucify him"** Found within this phrase is the word **salabuwhu** (صلبوه) - **they crucified him** - from the root word **salaba** (صلب) meaning **to crucify, hang on a cross.** This one phrase is often overlooked because some Muslims teach that the Messiah Jesus (ص) was on the cross but didn't die there. Please, show me in the Scriptures where it says he got down off the cross! Doesn't Al Qur'aan 4:157 say they didn't crucify him. You all are wrong, the Messiah Jesus (ص) as I have already shown you escaped while in the Garden of Gethsemane. **HE NEVER MADE IT TO THE CROSS!**

Now that we know it wasn't the Messiah Jesus (ص) who had been arrested by the soldiers and that Judas was made to transform and look like the Messiah Jesus (ص), we know that though a crucifixion took place it wasn't the Messiah Jesus (ص). Instead, what Judas wished for the Messiah Jesus (ص) fell upon himself.

According to the Webster's Ninth Year Collegiate Dictionary the word **"transform"** means:

1. **a. to change in composition or structure.**
   b. to change the outward form or appearance
   c. to change in character or condition; to convert

2. **to cause (a cell) to undergo genetic transformation**

TRANSFORMATION

1. **an act, process or instance of transforming or being transformed.**

Thus to transform or bring about a transformation implies a major change in form, nature or function.

SYNONYMOUS:

TRANSFORMATION: an act, process, or instance of transforming or being transformed.

TRANSFIGURATION: a) a change in form or appearance: b) an exalting, glorifying, or spiritual change

METAMORPHOSIS: (Greek word) change of physical form, structure, or substance esp. by supernatural means.

TRANSFIGURE: (Arabic word) is **taghayyarat** (تغيرت).
(Root word) is ghayyara (غير).

According to the Hans Wehr Dictionary of Modern Arabic:

GHAYYARA means to alter, modify, make different, change.

The word TAGHAYYARAT is used with the word **haya'tuhu (هيئته)**.

HAYATU (هيئ) : form, shape, exterior, appearance, guises, condition, (comes from the word HAA (هيء) or HAYIA meaning **to be shapely, well formed, beautiful to look at, or present a handsome appearance.** The **hu** (ه) at the end of the word **hayatu,** is the pronoun ending for his.

Thus the phrase **taghayyarat hayatuhu (تغيرت هيئته)** literally means **"he changed his appearance."** Don't try to tell me that the Messiah Jesus (ص) didn't have the power to do this either. Because he was endowed with the Holy Soul he was capable of many miraculous things. He had the ability to break down molecules and re-arrange them in a different state. Just go back and read about the miraculous transformations he performed.

- **Transforming water into wine (Refer to John 2:7-11)**
- **Multiplying the fishes and loaves of bread (Refer to Matthew 14:17-21; Mark 8:5-9)**
- **Changing his appearance on another occasion when he took his disciples Simon Peter, James and John son of Zebedee to the mountain (Refer to Matthew 17:1-2)**
- **Changing his appearance when he spoke to Mary Magdalene in the garden (Refer to John 20:14-16)**

From this point on the Messiah Jesus (ص) surfaced several times before appearing the last time to his disciples at the sea of Tiberias, which was also called the sea of Galilee (named after the town).[73]

THE BOOK OF JOHN BY JOHN (SON OF ZEBEDEE) 21:1-2 [REVEALED 98 A.D.]

١ بَعْدَ هٰذَا أَظْهَرَ أَيْضًا يَسُوعُ نَفْسَهُ لِلتَّلَامِيذِ عَلَى بَحْرِ طَبَرِيَّةَ. ظَهَرَ هٰكَذَا. ٢ كَانَ سِمْعَانُ بُطْرُسُ وَتُومَا
الَّذِي يُقَالُ لَهُ التَّوْأَمُ وَنَثَنَائِيلُ الَّذِي مِنْ قَانَا الْجَلِيلِ وَابْنَا زَبْدِي وَاثْنَانِ آخَرَانِ مِنْ تَلَامِيذِهِ
مَعَ بَعْضِهِمْ.

"AFTER ALL THIS ISA (JESUS) APPEARED ONCE AGAIN HIMSELF TO HIS STUDENTS (DISCIPLES) ON THE LAKE TIBERIAS. HE APPEARED LIKE THIS (NOT LOOKING LIKE HIMSELF). SIM'AAN BUTRUS (SIMON PETER) AND TUWMAA (THOMAS) WHO IS CALLED A TWIN AND NATHANAA-IYL (NATHANAEL) OF CANA IN GALILEE, THE SONS OF ZABADAA (ZEBEDEE) AND TWO OTHER STUDENTS (DISCIPLES) WERE ALL TOGETHER."

73. *Refer to John 20:19-25, 26-31*

THE DISCIPLES DID NOT RECOGNIZE HIM AND HE WAS MADE TO LOOK OTHER THAN HIMSELF. He was standing on the shore naked and the disciples still didn't know who he was! Not until John son of Zebedee, the Messiah Jesus' beloved disciple told them.[74] It should be obvious why the Messiah Jesus (ص) would have to transform himself. If the people who had tried to kill him had found out that he was alive, they would have certainly tried to kill him again. Thus, his transformation served as a necessary precautionary measure to enable him to travel safely.

When the Messiah Jesus (ص) left his disciples he, along with Mary (his mother), traveled on foot to Damascus. The place where he stayed in Damascus for some time was about 2 miles from the city, and from then right up to now, the place is still known as (Makaani Isa مكان عيسى) although originally its name was Rabwah. The Messiah Jesus (ص) stayed there long enough to join a Brotherhood which today is called the Khalwatiyya Order of the Sufi found in Turkey. He also spent time converting specific people who would keep silent about his presence. One of the people he converted was Ananias, who became one of his disciples[75].

THE BOOK OF **ACTS 9:10** *[RECORDED 61 A.D.]*

١٠ وَكَانَ فِي دِمَشْقَ تِلْمِيذٌ اسْمُهُ حَنَانِيَّا. فَقَالَ لَهُ الرَّبُّ فِي رُؤْيَا يَا حَنَانِيَّا. فَقَالَ هَأَنَذَا يَا رَبُّ.

"AND THERE WAS A CERTAIN DISCIPLE AT DAMASCUS. NAMED ANANIAS; AND TO HIM SAID THE LORD IN A VISION, ANANIAS. AND HE SAID, BEHOLD, I AM HERE, LORD."

In the meantime, the Judahites who dwelled in Damascus, Syria were commissioned by Jerusalem to arrest Saul (Paul, the 13th self-appointed apostle) because they learned that he was going about the land preaching a doctrine somewhat similar to the Messiah Jesus' (ص) doctrine. Paul (the 13th self-appointed apostle) was never commanded by the Messiah Jesus (ص) to be an apostle or to teach. As Paul himself says, the Messiah Jesus (ص) only told him to be a witness. (Acts 22:12-16).

When the Messiah Jesus (ص) heard of the plans the Judahites had for Paul and for any of his real followers he knew it would no longer be safe for him to remain in Damascus, knowing this he left for Nisibis. From this city he traveled on to Syria. The Messiah Jesus' (ص) ultimate goal was to return to Egypt. Enroute to Egypt, he traveled to India, Tibet, Persia, Assyria, and Arabia.

When the Messiah Jesus (ص) went to India, he lived amongst the people and taught them. The Messiah Jesus (ص) was known as "Yuz

74. *Refer to John 21:47*
75. *Refer to Acts 9:10*

Asaf". Yuz stood for **Yusu (Jesus)** and **Asaf** in Hebrew means **"gather".** The tomb of **"Yuz Asaf"** is the tomb which the Ahmadiyya sect says fits the description of the tomb of the Messiah Jesus (ص) (in actuality the tomb of Judas) who was crucified instead of the Messiah Jesus (ص). His body was shipped to India by Joseph of Arimathea and Nicodemus, two of the Messiah Jesus' (ص) secret disciples. However, the Messiah Jesus (ص) did not die in India; he died in Egypt, his final stop, at the age of 120. It was in Egypt that the Messiah Jesus (ص) completed the seven schools and received his scroll of the highest degree (Ruwhu ALLAH, روح الله) from the High Priest Melchisedek (SRA).

AL INJIYL (THE EVANGEL, REVELATION) 22 BOOKS OF THE MESSIAH JESUS 1:13-14 [REVEALED 96 AD]

١٣ وَفِي وَسْطِ ٱلسَّبْعِ ٱلْمَنَايِرِ شِبْهُ ٱبْنِ إِنْسَانٍ مُتَسَرْبِلاً بِثَوْبٍ إِلَى ٱلرِّجْلَيْنِ وَمُتَمَنْطِقًا عِنْدَ ثَدْيَيْهِ بِمِنْطَقَةٍ
مِنْ ذَهَبٍ. ١٤ وَأَمَّا رَأْسُهُ وَشَعْرُهُ فَأَبْيَضَانِ كَٱلصُّوفِ ٱلأَبْيَضِ كَٱلثَّلْجِ وَعَيْنَاهُ كَلَهِيبِ نَارٍ

"HE WHO RESEMBLED THE ADOPTED SON OF A HUMAN BEING CLOTHED IN A GARMENT LONG, DOWN TO HIS FEET, AND HE HAD A SASH-LIKE BELT OF GOLD ON HIS CHEST AND THE HAIR ON HIS HEAD WAS WHITE, WHITE LIKE WOOL AND IT WAS LIKE SNOW (GRAY) AND HIS EYES WERE AS THE FLAME OF FIRE."

When the Messiah Jesus (ص) was in Egypt he spoke of the events that took place in his life. Thus they became a part of Egyptian history. The Egyptians called the Messiah Jesus (ص) ISOUS and IYASUS [76] The recorded dates of when he was in Egypt vary according to the calendar that is being used. Because of this, it is hard for historians to accurately state the exact time that the Messiah Jesus (ص) was in Egypt. One historian may find artifacts that were dated according to the coptic (Egyptian) calendar, whereas another historian will base his findings on the Jewish or Gregorian Calendar. Dates from one calendar to the next vary greatly.

According to the Gregorian Calendar the year 1989 A.D., appears in the Jewish Calendar as 5749, in the Chinese Calendar as 4688 and in the Islaamic Calendar as 1409 A.H. This is where the confusion starts.

The pale Devil (CH) is trying to make you think of the story the Messiah Jesus (ص) as it appears in the Gospels is based on the Ancient Egyptian legend of Osiris - Horus cycle. In the appendix to "Ancient Egypt" by Gerald Massey, he stated that there are:

> **"More than 200 direct parallels between the Jesus legend and the Osiris-Horus cycle. The <u>earthly</u> Jesus is equivalent to Horus: <u>Jesus the Christ</u> corresponds to <u>Osiris</u>, the resurrected <u>god</u>."**

76.Taken from "The Holy Family in Egypt" by Otto F.A. Meinardus.

I repeat the Messiah Jesus (ص) died of natural causes in other words - old age. ALLAH (س) knew that man would worship and deify him if he left the Messiah Jesus' (ص) body on Earth. Therefore, the Angelic Being Gabriel (SRA) was sent to take the Messiah Jesus' (ص) body to the top of the step pyramid so that each element would dematerialize and return to its perspective place in the universe. Once this was completed, his spirit returned to the "Second Heaven" where he remains with John the Baptist (ص) until his return.[77]

This is what is meant by ALLAH (س) in Al Qur'aan 3:55 saying, "and raises you (the Messiah Jesus, ص) up to me (Allah)."

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:55 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِذْ قَالَ ٱللَّهُ يَٰعِيسَىٰٓ إِنِّي مُتَوَفِّيكَ وَرَافِعُكَ إِلَيَّ

"(O MUHAMMAD) WHEN ALLAH SAID: "O JESUS, SURELY I AM THE ONE WHO RECEIVES YOUR SOUL (TAKES LIFE) AND RAISES YOU UP TO ME (ALLAH). (55)"

Your Islaamic scholars are always debating about what the word **raises you up (raafi'uka** رافعك) in Al Qur'aan 3:55 means, when they all know that the verb **rafa'a** رفع just means **to raise, to lift, to take something up.** It could be your voice, a flag, a kite, or it could mean to raise the degree, stature or rank of a person as it does in Al Qur'aan 3:55.

Do you Orthodox Sunni Muslims believe in reincarnation? You say you don't. Yet you say the Messiah Jesus (ص) was resurrected from the dead and he will come back. How was he taken up by ALLAH (س), physically or spiritually? If the Messiah Jesus (ص) went somewhere is he with ALLAH (س) in a physical body or did he die in a physical body? The choice is yours. Where is a quote to confirm he is coming back? If he himself is going to return, he would have to incarnate into a physical body, the definition of this is to reincarnate. Do you have any answers? I do.

77. When the Prophet Muhammad (ص) experienced the Mi'raaj (Journey by night, Al Qur'aan 17:1), to receive the injunction for salaat (worship), he met the Messiah Jesus (ص) on the Second Heaven. Refer to the Dictionary of Islaam by Thomas Patrick Hughes, B.D. Page 352, left hand side of the page.

THE ISLAMIC CREED:Jumu'ah (Friday Prayers)
THE NUBIAN CREED:Observance of the Sabbath

On page 90 of his publication Mr. Philips states:

"Isa. . .also made religious observance of the Jewish Sabbath compulsory on all Muslims."

I know that you must not be cognizant of what you are saying by stating that I have made the religious observance of the Jewish Sabbath compulsory on all Muslims (Exodus 20:8-10, Exodus 31:13-14, 35:2, Al Qur'aan 2:65). I am only confirming the Scriptures of ALLAH (س) which makes me right!!! Observance of the Sabbath goes as far back as the time of the Prophet Moses (ص). The Prophet Moses (ص) was given the law concerning the Sabbath in the Book of Deuteronomy to give to his people.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) DEUTERONOMY 5:12 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E.]

١٢ إِحْفَظْ يَوْمَ ٱلسَّبْتِ لِتُقَدِّسَهُ كَمَا أَوْصَاكَ ٱلرَّبُّ إِلٰهُكَ.

"KEEP THE SABBATH DAY TO SANCTIFY IT, AS THE SUSTAINER THY CREATOR HATH COMMANDED THEE. (12)"

And who were the people of the Prophet Moses (ص)?!!! Right! The Tribe of Israel or Israelites who passed their covenant on to their brethren, the Ishmaelites with the advent of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) (Genesis 49:10). The brother of the Prophet Moses (ص), Aaron and his children were consecrated as priests of Israel (Exodus 28:1-3) and their responsibility was to pass down the laws of the Sustainer and keep them pure and unadulterated. The laws of the Sustainer were to be followed by all his faithful followers and we, the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, adhere to this command. For example, these are the similarities between the garb of the Israelites of the Torah (5 Books of Moses) and the Ishmaelites (Blacks and Latins), in this day and time:

Ishmaelite	Israelite (Exodus 28)
1. White robe	White linen robe
2. Taaqiyya (Kufiy)	Yarmulke (Kura)
3. Shawl with tassel	Shawl with tassel
4. 'Immah	'Immah
5. Beard	Beard
6. Mustache	Mustache
7. Long dress (women)	Long dress (women)
8. Khimaar (face veil)	Khimaar (face veil)

The observance of the Sabbath was another one of these laws passed down from generation to generation.

- **The Prophet David - Al Qur'aan 7:163-169.**
- **The Prophet Solomon - Psalms 92:1**
- **The Prophet Isaiah - Isaiah 56:2, 58:13**
- **The Prophet Jeremiah - Jeremiah 17:21**
- **The Prophet Ezekiel - Ezekiel 46:1**
- **The Messiah Jesus (ص) - Mark 2:27-28, Luke 4:16**

Observing the Sabbath is a part of Diynu'l Islaam (دين الاسلام), which is Millatu Ibraahiym (ملة ابراهيم) the Religion of Abraham (Al Qur'aan 6:123). The observance of the Sabbath is not an original part of the culture or heritage of the Jews (Jebusites of Canaan) of today, it is the adopted culture of their ancestors, the cursed seed of Canaan. The point is the Sabbath is not compulsory because I said so. The Sabbath is compulsory because ALLAH (س) commanded it. If Orthodox Sunni Muslims say they don't read the Torah (5 Books of Moses), let's read it right from the book you profess to believe in, the Qur'aan:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:65 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَلَقَدْ عَلِمْتُمُ ٱلَّذِينَ ٱعْتَدَوْا مِنكُمْ فِى ٱلسَّبْتِ فَقُلْنَا لَهُمْ كُونُوا۟ قِرَدَةً خَٰسِـِٔينَ ﴿٦٥﴾

"AND INDEED YOU KNOW THOSE (TRIBE OF CANAAN) FROM AMONGST YOU WHO VIOLATED THE SABBATH. WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) SAID TO THEM: 'BE LIKE MONKEYS DRIVEN AWAY'. (65)"

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:154 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

لَا تَعْدُوا۟ فِى ٱلسَّبْتِ وَأَخَذْنَا مِنْهُم مِّيثَٰقًا غَلِيظًا ﴿١٥٤﴾

"AND WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) SAID TO THEM (ISRAELITES): 'DON'T VIOLATE THE SANCTITY OF THE SABBATH'. AND INDEED WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) DID TAKE WITH THEM (ISRAELITES), A SOLEMN OATH (FIRM COVENANT)."

Also refer to Al Qur'aan 7:163

Why would the Qur'aan mention the Sabbath if the Torah (5 Books of Moses) is not a Scripture to be read? Orthodox Sunni Muslims do not know that the laws of Muslims are also found in the Bible.

For this reason, I have written extensively about what the Sabbath in edition #144, "Should Muslims Observe the Sabbath?, and how it should be

observed. In observance of the Sabbath, I do not try to cancel the Day of Gathering, Yawmu'l Jumu'ah (يوم الجمعة). Friday is a preparation for the Sabbath which comes from the root word Sabata (سبت) which means "to rest". This is an excerpt from "Should Muslims Observe the Sabbath?":

> *"Yawmu'l Jumu'ah is the sixth day of the week, which is considered the best of days. It was on a friday that the creations of ALLAHU SUBHAANAHU WA TA'ALA were completed. . .Friday is the day set aside for Muslims to gather into the Masaajid (places of prostration) and to hear the Khutbah (sermon) of the week."*

I presented the rites and ceremonies that are observed during the Sabbath. In an earlier publication, I stated the Sabbath begins seventeen minutes before Salaatu'l Maghrib then, in a later publication, I stated that the Sabbath begins nineteen minutes before Salaatu'l Maghrib. I am the first one to admit that I can make a mistake, and whenever I do, I am quick to establish and print what is better or more correct. Whenever I receive more detailed information about a subject I go back and revise or update what was said previously. The same way we have been re-publishing a lot of our old editions so that our people can be better informed.

I would like to inform you that at the time I published "Prehistoric Man and Animals", edition #90, we used Qur'aanic quotes from other translated versions of the Qur'aan, very much like we use the King James Version of the Bible for our biblical references. Unfortunately, we felt hindered by scholars and Imaams who claimed that we didn't have the right to translate the Qur'aan. It was said that they would actually attempt to stop people from reading our books. Because of this, I felt that the time was not right for using my own translations in our publications. I felt that people were not at the necessary level of understanding to be able to accept something they were being warned against by their trusted teachers and leaders. However, now that I have a following who trust my capabilities and are able to discern the truth clearly, the Qur'aanic quotes used as references in the newer books are my very own translations.

Mr. Philips pointed out that the Arabic word Nawmakum (نومكم) is a noun meaning "your sleep". However, he is only partially correct in saying this. Any beginning student of Arabic grammar would know the possessive pronoun "Kum" (كم), actually means "your" denoting a group of people or literally "you all", not just "your", denoting a singular person.

The Sabbath is a day in which Muslims gain knowledge of the Scriptures of the Sustainer. The observance of the Sabbath is just one small step in the right direction. Again I repeat it is incumbent upon all Muslims to observe the Sabbath in this day and time for it is a commandment of the Most High.

THE ISLAMIC CREED: The Angels and Jinn are Separate Creation
THE NUBIAN CREED: The Good and Bad Angels

On Page 81 Mr. Philips states:

> *"Angels are beings created from light and they obediently carry out the command of God. They have no will and as such cannot disobey God."*

On page 82 he continues to say:

> *"In contrast to the clear picture painted by Islaam, Isa concocted a confused set of myth about the Angels and the Jinn from a variety of sources.*

I have explained the creation of the Angelic Beings on the physical realm many times and I do not change nor make up the story as Bilial implies. My source of information is not myth, it is the Suhuf of the Prophet Adam, the Book of Life, parts of which I have published in edition #103, "The True Story of Cain and Abel", edition #76, "What and Where is Hell", Part 1, and edition #83, "The True Story of Noah", Part 1. If you refer to these editions you will see that this is the source of the Ansaar doctrine on the creation and nature of the Angelic Beings.

Angelic Beings were created before the foundation of the world and are much more advanced than human beings. They reside on the realm of the Angelic Beings called Malakuwt (ملكوت). In the beginning of creation it was the green light that the Omnipotent created pure. The primary colors of light are: red, blue and green. It is from these three colors that the secondary colors are formed: green, orange, purple, indigo and violet. When the primary colors are combined in equal parts, they produce a white light. The green light was the light of Al Khidr (the Green One, SRA) the highest of all the Angelic Beings who was called Michael (SRA). The Sustainer of Glory then divided the illumination of the light of Michael (SRA), the emerald light, into two parts. One part was extremely pure and luminous (النور), An Nuwr, whereas the other appeared to the vision of the intellect (Michael, SRA) inferior to the first, An Naar (النار). From the light, An Nuwr (النور), came the positive Angelic Beings (SRA), noble and superior individuals, the souls of the Prophets (ص), and all Apostles (ص), Al Mahdi (AS), and the people of the right hand. From the fire, An Naar (النار), came all the negative Angelic Beings, (spirits created imperfect from smokeless fire).

Angelic Beings (SRA) have life which is solely dependent on the command of ALLAH (س). All their thinking and actions are controlled by the Omnipotent Creator and they number in multitude as that of men. (Psalms 34:7, Matthew 26:53; Al Qur'aan 15:30, 69:17). Angelic Beings differ in degrees and in ranks, but they all serve the Omnipotent Creator at His command. For example:

Seraphim - (سرافيم) this is the term associated to the Angelic Beings who guard the East gates of the Garden in which the Prophet Adam (ص) was expelled from. They are also called Arch Angels and are closest to ALLAH (س). (Isaiah 6:1-7)

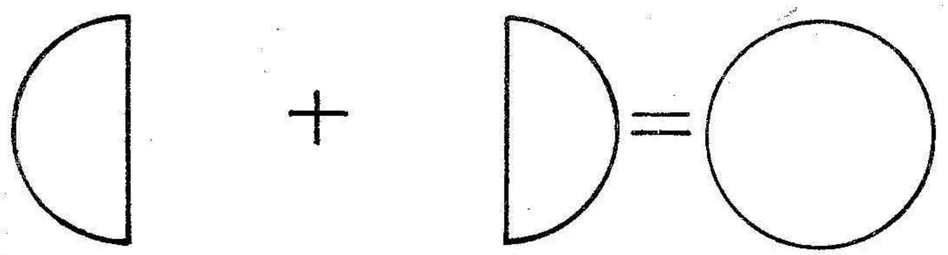
Cherubims - (كرابيم) this is the term associated with the Angelic Beings who fell from grace with Ibliys (CH) because of their revolt against Michael (SRA). Two hundred of these Cherubims followed Ibliys (CH), (Al Qur'aan 2:38, 7:24) and the rest repented and served ALLAH (س) and now guard the gates of paradise. They are also known as Jann, Jinn, Jinniya, Maarid, 'Ifrit. (Refer to "White People Not Human", on page 214, for more information on the Fallen Angelic Beings (CT). (Genesis 3:24, Ezekiel 1:10)

Angels - these are the Heavenly Hosts. (Luke 2:13)

Celestial Beings - this is the class of Celestial Beings, or Rabiyuwna, which aided the Prophets of ALLAH (س) in the battles that they fought along with their companions. (Al Qur'aan 3:13, 126,143)

After Angelic Beings (SRA) have performed a specific assignment they inherit what is called an "attribute". The good Angelic Beings (SRA) have always obeyed ALLAH (س). The "bad" Angelic Beings haven't always obeyed the command of ALLAH, (س), it was in their nature to rebel.

The Most High created the force that divides into two natures: 180° degrees of positive and 180° degrees of negative which is the nature of the two races of Angelic Beings. Man has labeled the parts as good and evil but the evil is not what ALLAH, (س) created. He created the two natures.



Good Angelic Beings	Bad Angelic Beings	Man
180° degrees of positivity - submissive nature	180° degrees of negativity - rebellious nature	360° degrees of positive-negative has "will" to choose right from wrong
Al Qur'aan 2:30,32	Al Qur'aan 2:34	Al Qur'aan 2:33

The nature of the "good" Angelic Beings was from the "light", the nature of the Jinn (the evil Angelic Beings) was smokeless fire which is imperfect. This represents emotions where anger was once aroused. Man has both of these natures, thus he has 360 degrees of knowledge.

At one time the race of Jann dwelled on the Second Heaven. ALLAH, (س) gave them a law and commanded them all to obey him. They lived by this law in comfort until the time when they began to sin and disobey. As a result, ALLAH (س) condemned them, subjected them all to the chastisement of perdition, except the weak ones. These he pardoned and appointed one of them, Haliash (CH) to be their governor. Then he granted them a new law. Intent upon defiance, however, the wicked "sons of Jann" blasphemed, sinned, and disobeyed. Then the Almighty sent Al Khidr (SRA, Michael) and the good Angelic Beings to warn and advise them, but it was in vain. This is how the war of the good Angelic Beings and the bad Angelic Beings, Jinn (CH), came about.

Thus the race of Angelic Beings called Jinn inherited the title of bad or evil Angelic Beings (Al Qur'aan 15:27). They manifest as the evil forces placed on the earth and appear in the forms of envy, greed, vanity, jealousy, etc. and whisper in the hearts of people in their weakest state. The Jinn feeds off the negative qualities in man and represents the origin of evil, which works sickness, disaster, ruin and death amongst people. Those who allow themselves to be seduced by Satan (CH) exchange their souls for his power (Al Qur'aan 7:27; 14:22).

Angelic Beings are also called by the following names: Angels, Heavenly Hosts, Spiritual Beings, Extra-Terrestrials, Celestial Beings, extra ordinary beings, inter-galactical beings. They can vibrate at a lower rate to communicate messages to man and personify (Exodus 3:2, 14:19). They are avatars (a heavenly host who incarnates at will on Earth in the form of a man) and are called "sons of ALLAH" (Genesis 6:4, Psalms 89:6-7, Luke 1:11, Hebrews 13:2).

BELIEF IN THE LAST DAY

THE ISLAMIC CREED: Heaven and Hell Creations of Allah
THE NUBIAN CREED: Heaven And Hell Are States Of Mind

It is written on page 86:

"Based on his pattern of symbolic interpretation, Isa claims that Heaven and Hell are psychological states."

It is obvious that in reading my book "WHAT AND WHERE IS HELL?" important points were missed by the reader. Try reading my revised Edition #76. Figuratively speaking, one doesn't have to die to go to hell or heaven, you can go through a mental or physical hell while you are still breathing. You can go through a state that is so reckless, even devastating within your mind, that you would call it hell, or vice versa.

You can make your life like a paradise or a hell, if you choose to call it that. This is why I said it is: *"a direct reaction of their thoughts, beliefs, words and actions."* Let's go back and examine the word "HELL".

Hell is defined by the American Heritage Dictionary of the English Language as:

1. *The abode of the dead: the underworld where departed souls are believed to dwell: specifically, in Hebrew Scriptures: Sheol, and Greco-Roman traditions, Hades.*

2. *The abode of condemned souls and devils; place or state of torture and punishment of the wicked after death, presided over by Satan.*

3. *The infernal powers of evil and darkness.*

4. *A place or state of great iniquity, misery discord or destruction.*

5. *Torment; anguish; something that causes agony.*

As you can see from some of these meanings, Hell is a state of mind. To put it simply: **" HELL IS WHAT YOU MAKE IT!!!** If you believe Hell is what these meanings are or if you can imagine yourself in what your Hell is, then that's what it will be for you..."*A STATE OF MIND*". How big is Hell? It is as big as your mind makes it!!!

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 44:48 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

ثُمَّ صُبُّوا۟ فَوْقَ رَأْسِهِۦ مِنْ عَذَابِ ٱلْحَمِيمِ ﴿٤٨﴾

"THEN POUR OVER HIS HEAD OF THE PAIN OF BOILING WATER (AL HAMYM). (48)"

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 14:49-51 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَتَرَى ٱلْمُجْرِمِينَ يَوْمَئِذٍ مُّقَرَّنِينَ فِى ٱلْأَصْفَادِ ﴿٤٩﴾ سَرَابِيلُهُم مِّن قَطِرَانٍ
وَتَغْشَىٰ وُجُوهَهُمُ ٱلنَّارُ ﴿٥٠﴾ لِيَجْزِىَ ٱللَّهُ كُلَّ نَفْسٍ مَّا كَسَبَتْ ۚ إِنَّ ٱللَّهَ
سَرِيعُ ٱلْحِسَابِ ﴿٥١﴾

"AND YOU SEE THE GUILTY ONES ON THAT DAY BOUND BY LINKS TOGETHER IN CHAINS. (49) THEIR GARMENTS SHALL BE OF CHARCOAL (TAR) AND A THIN VEIL OF FIRE SHALL COVER THEIR FACES. (50) IT IS FOR ALL TO RECOMPENSE ALL SPIRITS OF MAN AS TO WHAT THEY EARNED, VERILY ALLAH IS SWIFT IN RECKONING. (51)"

What would be your view on Hell? You must have never given it a thought. With the company you keep and the lies that you are spreading, you should seriously think about it, Bilial. It can be perpetual or temporary, irregardless every spirit must taste death.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 29:57 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

كُلُّ نَفْسٍ ذَآئِقَةُ ٱلْمَوْتِ ۖ ثُمَّ إِلَيْنَا تُرْجَعُونَ ﴿٥٧﴾

"EVERY SPIRIT MUST EXPERIENCE DEATH; THEN IT IS TO US (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) WILL YOU ALL RETURN. (57)"

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 21:35 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

كُلُّ نَفْسٍ ذَآئِقَةُ ٱلْمَوْتِ ۗ وَنَبْلُوكُم بِٱلشَّرِّ وَٱلْخَيْرِ فِتْنَةً ۖ وَإِلَيْنَا تُرْجَعُونَ ﴿٣٥﴾

"EVERY PERSON (SPIRIT) MUST TASTE DEATH (DIE) AND WE (ALLAH AND HIS ANGELIC BEINGS) WILL TRY YOU ALL (ALL HUMAN BEINGS) BY WAY OF WICKEDNESS AND GOODNESS (YOUR OWN WILL) AS A TRIAL, AND UNTO US (ALLAH AND HIS ANGELIC BEINGS) WILL YOU ALL RETURN. (35)"

Another statement that I made in my book is: *"Hell is a place which resides in the breast of man"*. This means that Hell will be in your heart center. The heart center is the center of all emotion; and things of which your mind can distinguish between love and hate (Al Qur'aan 104:1-9). The fires of Hell are the flames of desire in man. Desire is the counterpart of discipline. (Refer to Edition #76, "What and Where is Hell?")

The spiritual heart (الافئدة - Al Afi'dat) is the meeting point between man's spiritual desires and man's carnal desires. It is not the physical heart that has four chambers. So you see, the soul of the person, which is the nature of the inner part of the person, will suffer Hell. Hell is not a place where people will be judged for their sins. Rather, Hell is a place which resides in the breast of man, and man will be judged by his sins!!! So I say to you, don't let your desert Arab friends take you to Hell. The way it looks now is that you're heading in that direction. Wake up before it's too late! You ask, where is Hell? From reading the previous statements you can draw your own conclusions on where Hell is. If not, I suggest you read the revised Edition #76, "What and Where is Hell?" again.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 15:43-44 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِنَّ جَهَنَّمَ لَمَوْعِدُهُمْ أَجْمَعِينَ ﴿٤٣﴾ لَهَا سَبْعَةُ أَبْوَابٍ لِّكُلِّ بَابٍ مِّنْهُمْ جُزْءٌ مَّقْسُومٌ ﴿٤٤﴾

"AND SURELY HELL (JAHANNAM) WHICH IS CERTAINLY PROMISED TO THEM, EVERY ONE OF THEM. (43) IT (HELL) HAS SEVEN DOORS, FOR EACH DOOR IS A SEPARATE PART. (44)"

I've touched on the heart center (الافئدة) in the earlier statements. You also asked about *"soul suffering from diseases"*. The answer is right in the book which states: *"Hell will be one of the stages for the soul that has not developed spiritually during its earthly sojourn and thus became diseased and corrupted."* It goes on to say *"After the soul has been cured in the spiritual hospital (Hell), it shall emerge from that state and shall start on its evolutionary journey back to the realm of ALLAH (س).*

The book "What and Where is Hell", Edition #76 is very thorough, and if you concern yourself with reading it properly, you will be able to understand the message that was being put across.

I will mention again that the souls which have attained the required degree of perfection, will start on their evolutionary journey back to the realm of ALLAH (س).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 44:56 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

لَا يَذُوقُونَ فِيهَا الْمَوْتَ إِلَّا الْمَوْتَةَ الْأُولَىٰ ۖ وَوَقَاهُمْ عَذَابَ الْجَحِيمِ ﴿٥٦﴾

"THEY (THE MUSTAQIYM - THOSE WHO TREMBLE AT THE MENTION OF ALLAH) WILL NOT TASTE THE DEATH (THE SECOND DEATH) - (THE SECOND RESURRECTION) ONLY THE FIRST DEATH (DEATH OF THE BODY). AND THEY WILL BE SAVED FROM THE PAIN OF THE BLAZING HELL (JAHIYM) (56)"

The soul will carry impressions of their actions done on Earth. (Take heed to this statement). These impressions will, because of the righteousness of the actions performed, enclose the soul in a garb of undefinable happiness. Undefinable, because it will be a happiness very different from what we call "happiness" here on Earth. In your present "physical" state, which as you all know will come to an end, you cannot begin to comprehend the reality, that there is "life" after physical death. The English language does not contain the necessary expressions that will enable me to convey ideas of a transcendental nature to you. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 55:46-78). Only the sacred words of the Qur'aan can describe allegorically the "spiritual realities".

THE NUBIAN CREED: Hell Not Eternal

If you are at all concerned about your soul, you should go back and read the four Qur'aanic quotes that you used for examples, (Al Qur'aan 2:39, 2:217, 2:257, 2:275), Mr. Philips. You say the quotes state *"REMAIN IN HELL'S FIRE ETERNALLY"*, and from reading the quotes that you obviously didn't read thoroughly, they don't say anything about "ETERNALLY". What they stated was, *"THEREIN WILL THEY ABIDE"*.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 11:107 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

خَالِدِينَ فِيهَا مَا دَامَتِ السَّمَاوَاتُ وَالْأَرْضُ إِلَّا مَا شَاءَ رَبُّكَ ۚ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ فَعَّالٌ لِّمَا يُرِيدُ ﴿١٠٧﴾

"IN IT (THE FIRE) THEY WILL ABIDE ETERNALLY OR FOR AS LONG AS THE GALACTIC HEAVENS AND THE PLANET EARTH ENDURE. EXCEPT THAT IF YOUR (MUHAMMAD) SUSTAINER WILL LET THEM OUT SURELY YOUR (MUHAMMAD) SUSTAINER DOES WHATEVER HE WANTS. (107)"

In this quote it says, *"ABIDE ETERNALLY"*, but it also says: *"OR FOR AS LONG AS THE GALACTIC HEAVENS AND THE PLANET EARTH ENDURE"*. And if you read it further, it says: *"EXCEPT THAT IF YOUR (MUHAMMAD) SUSTAINER (ALLAH) WILL LET THEM OUT."* So as you can see, it's up to ALLAH (س) and (how you lived your life on the physical plane) on much time you will spend in Hell.

You say that there is a special hell for those who reject "Isa" and this is something you made up, a lie. Out of the seven hells which are mentioned, the one you intentionally misinterpreted is the fourth hell. What is printed on page 68 is:

4. **SA'IYR** - is a flaming fire. It is a Hell for Muslims who turned their backs on Islam and the warner (the Messiah - Al Masih)."

I'm sorry, Bilial, but I hate to keep telling you that I am not Al Masih[78]! I am not the Messiah! You are a liar and your evil intent could cause the souls of others to reside in Hell with you for leading them away from the TRUTH!!! In no way have I made the claim that Muslims will go to Sa'iyr because they rejected me as the Messiah. Take heed to the information you have just received about Hell because the lies you are presenting can very easily lead you there. Don't be a fool!

---

78. *Refer to "The Third Stage: The Christ" on page 161 for further information.*

THE ISLAAMIC CREED: Innovation in Religion Prohibited
THE NUBIAN CREED: Innovation

On page 96 of "Ansar Cult" you accuse me of innovating salaat by adopting Dr. Rashad Khalifa's arguments. You have addressed it as such:

> *"He has removed mention of the Prophet's name from every facet of Islaam - Even from the Adhaan and the Shahaadah (declaration of faith) - claiming that those who mention his name are Mohammedans; worshippers of Muhammad (ص) and thus idol worshippers."*

I've made no changes in the Adhaan or the Shahaadah. What I'm doing is posing questions about contradictions within your diyn. I'm not liked by you because I don't accept just anything anyone says. I feel obligated to question everything I read.

There is no place in the Qur'aan that says: ...

لَا إِلٰهَ إِلَّا اللهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَسُولُ اللهِ

LA ILAAHA ILLALLAH MUHAMMAD RASUWL ALLAH
NOTHING WOULD EXIST IF ALLAH DIDN'T CREATE IT,
MUHAMMAD IS ONE SENT FROM ALLAH

If you show me where in the Qur'aan it states this I'll submit an apology. If you're wrong then you should apologize to the whole Islaamic world. You will definitely find quotes telling you ALLAH (س) has no equal. (Refer to Al Qur'aan 3:64; 4:36, 4:48; 6:163).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:18 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

شَهِدَ اللَّهُ أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَٰهَ إِلَّا هُوَ

"HE, ALLAH IS A WITNESS THAT HE IS THE CREATOR AND BESIDES HIM, THERE IS NONE.(18)"

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) supports this by keeping himself separate from ALLAH (س). (Refer to Al Qur'aan 46:4-5).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 72:21 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قُلْ إِنِّي لَا أَمْلِكُ لَكُمْ ضَرًّا وَلَا رَشَدًا ﴿٢١﴾

"SAY THIS (MUHAMMAD): "SURELY, I MYSELF (MUHAMMAD) AM NOT KING OVER YOU WHO CAN HARM OR GUIDE ARIGHT (MUHAMMAD HAS NO POWER EXCEPT FROM ALLAH). (21)"

You Orthodox Sunni Muslims are always found saying things like, *"don't bind partners with ALLAH, ALLAH is Most Magnificent.* Yet you turned around and contradicted yourselves in your ahaadiyth (plural for Hadiyth).

Hadith[79]: Narrated by Abu Huraiyra about the superiority of saying La Ilaha Illah-lah.

٤١٢ . عَنْ أَبِي هُرَيْرَةَ رَضِيَ اللهُ عَنْهُ: أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللهِ صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ قَالَ: مَنْ قَالَ لَا إِلٰهَ إِلَّا اللهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ، لَهُ الْمُلْكُ وَلَهُ الْحَمْدُ وَهُوَ عَلَى كُلِّ شَيْءٍ قَدِيرٌ مِائَةَ مَرَّةٍ كَانَتْ لَهُ عَدْلَ عَشْرِ رِقَابٍ، وَكُتِبَتْ لَهُ مِائَةُ حَسَنَةٍ، وَمُحِيتْ عَنْهُ مِائَةُ سَيِّئَةٍ، وَكَانَتْ لَهُ حِرْزاً مِنَ الشَّيْطَانِ يَوْمَهُ ذٰلِكَ حَتَّى يُمْسِيَ، وَلَمْ يَأْتِ أَحَدٌ بِأَفْضَلَ مِمَّا جَاءَ إِلَّا رَجُلٌ عَمِلَ أَكْثَرَ مِنْهُ.

412. Narrated Abu Huraira: ALLAH'S Apostle said, "Whoever says: "La Ilaha Illah-lah Wahdahu La Sharika Lahu, Lahu-l-mulk- Wa Lahu-l-Hamd Wa Huwa 'Alakulli Shai'in Qadir," (1) one hundred times will get the same reward as given for manumitting ten slaves; and one hundred good deeds will be written in his accounts, and one hundred sins will be deducted from his accounts, and it (his saying) will be a shield for him from Satan on that day till night, and nobody will be able to do a better deed except the one who does more than he."

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

79. *The Translation of the meanings of Sahih Al Bukhari Vol VIII, page 275*

I then looked in another hadiyth book and found this contradiction:

Abu Mahzurah narrates his hadiyth #65 (IN PART):[80]

65. Abu Mahzurah reported: The Apostle of ALLAH taught me Adhan exactly in this form. He said: Say: ALLAH is greatest, ALLAH is greatest, I bear witness that there is no god but ALLAH, I bear witness that there is no god but ALLAH; I bear witness that Muhammad is the Apostle of ALLAH;

٦٥. عَنْ اَبِي مَحْذُورَةَ قَالَ اَلْقَى عَلَيَّ رَسُولُ اللهِ صلعم التَّاذِين هُوَ بِنَفْسِهِ فَقَالَ قُلْ اللهُ اَكْبَرُ اللهُ اَكْبَرُ اللهُ اَكْبَرُ اللهُ اَكْبَرُ اَشْهَدُ اَنْ لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا اللهُ اَشْهَدُ ان لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا اللهُ اَشْهَدُ اَنْ لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا اللهُ اَشْهَدُ اَنَّ مُحَمَّداً رَسُول الله

Muslim

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

This is why I say Hadiyth are the words of men, not the words of ALLAH (س) and are subject to change. Unfortunately, if you question anything pertaining to tradition that's not founded or verified by the Qur'aan, you're called an INNOVATOR by Daru'l Ifta, Rabatat or ISNA (Islamic Society of North America)! Yes, I question you, and I encourage everybody else to do the same! These confused people sanction all sorts of innovations like names as "God" and "Deity"! They turn and write "Creator" next to Allah's (س) name in the same page of their directories. They use statements straight from our doctrine and later contradict themselves about the Prophet Muhammad (ص), women, and so on.

Now you have a lot of people walking around with the name Muhammad on their pendants, and their name is not Muhammad. They even hang plaques on their walls with the name Muhammad on them. What do you have to say about this, isn't this the same as **Shirk (شرك), binding partners with the Sustainer?**

I'm trying to make the Prophet Muhammad (ص) a mortal, as a man and you're deifying him, making the Prophet Muhammad (ص) equal to ALLAH (س). Look at how you place the name of ALLAH (س) next to the name of a mortal, when the Prophet Muhammad (ص) himself said not to bind partners with the Creator.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 39:45 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذَا ذُكِرَ اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ اشْمَأَزَّتْ قُلُوبُ الَّذِينَ لَا يُؤْمِنُونَ بِالْآخِرَةِ ۖ وَإِذَا ذُكِرَ الَّذِينَ مِن دُونِهِ إِذَا هُمْ يَسْتَبْشِرُونَ ﴿٤٥﴾

80. *Al Hadis by Fazlul Karim page 189.*

"AND WHEN ALLAH ALONE IS REMEMBERED THE HEARTS OF THOSE WHO DO NOT HAVE FAITH IN THE LAST DAY SHRINK, AND WHEN THOSE BESIDES HIM (FALSE DEITIES) ARE REMEMBERED, THEN THEY (THE FALSE MUSLIMS AND IDOL WORSHIPPERS) ARE FILLED WITH JOY. (45)"

Refer to Al Qur'aan 40:12

Even when you Muhammadans say "All praise is due to ALLAH" (الحمد لله), you really don't mean it because you praise the Prophet Muhammad (ص) just as much. Let's look at the translations of the second verse of the first chapter, Suwratu'l Faatiha (Chapter of the Opening):

- **"Praise be to ALLAH" – Yusuf Ali Qur'an, New Revised Edition, 1989 A.D.**
- **"(All) praise is (only) God's" – The Holy Qur'an by S.V. Mir Ahmed Ali, 1988 A.D.**
- **"All praise is due to Allah" – The Qur'an by H.M. Shakir, 1988 A.D.**
- **"All praise be to Allah" – Al Qur'an by Ahmed Ali, 1984 A.D.**

Some of the above translators omit the definite article in front of the word "Hamd" (حمد) or "praise", which would make it exclusive or singular, not shared. Yet, the overall understanding in Arabic by these translators and scholars is "All praise is due to Allah". The word "all" in Arabic is "Kull" (كل) which means "totality, entirety, everyone, each, one". But is that what it really means according to Muhammadans? Let's look at the definition of the name Muhammad:

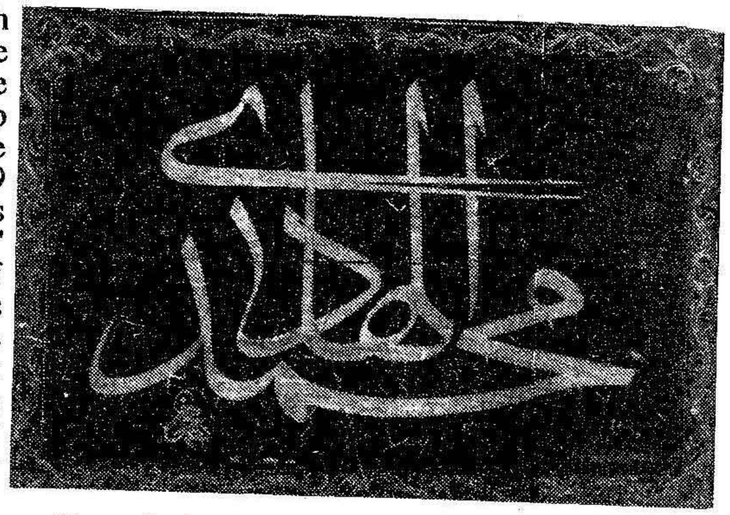
- **Muhammad – praised (Muslim Names, by Fatima Suzan Al-Ja'fari, 1977 A.D.)**
- **Muhammad – praiseworthy, commendable (The Book of Muslim Names, Azieza Hamid, 1986 A.D.)**
- **Muhammad – the praised one (Dictionary of Islam, Thomas Patrick Hughes)**

The name Muhammad is defined as "praised" and even his name at birth "Ahmad" is defined as praiseworthy. When the name of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is put besides the name of ALLAH (س) what you are really saying "some" praise is due to ALLAH (س), and "some" praise is due to the Prophet Muhammad (ص). You are binding partners with the Creator, which is a great sin. Therefore, you no longer accept the kalima in Al Qur'aan 48:29 nor accept ALLAH (س) as the only true Sustainer and you praise a man instead. The correct translation of the first chapter of the Qur'aan the second verse is:

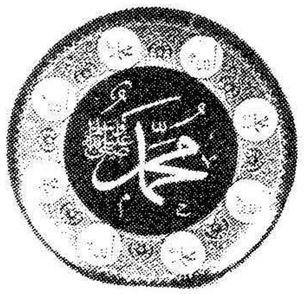
"All gratitude is due to the source ALLAH, the Sustainer of all the Boundless Universes."

NOW HOW IS THIS FOR INNOVATION?!!!

The blasphemous 17th century inscription on the right, found in the magazine called "Aramco World", the September-October 1989 A.D. issue, reads "Muhammad is the Guide" (محمد الهادى). One of ALLAH's (س) names is "The Guide" (الهادى), the 94th attribute which is not to be attributed to mortals as it says in the Qur'aan! (Al Qur'aan 7:180, 59:24) To call the Prophet Muhammad (ص) "Al Haadi" is to call him ALLAH (س). The Sustainer has given the Prophet Muhammad (ص) attributes in previous scriptures such as Mukhtaar (مختار) meaning "chosen or elect" (Isaiah 42:1), Al Mu'izzu (المعزى) meaning "the Comforter" (John 15:26), Ruwhu'l Haqq (روح الحق) "the Spirit of Truth" (John 16:13).



Translation: "Muhammad is the Guide"



Is the Prophet Muhammad (ص) greater than ALLAH (س)?

These are ALLAH's (س) attributes for the Prophet Muhammad (ص). However, man has compiled a listing of 104 attributes for the Prophet Muhammad (ص) which is 5 more than those attributed to ALLAH (س). I published this list in Edition #124, Beginner's Arabic, Simplified Arabic Reading", pages 45-47. This is an example of "Muhammad" worship evident more than 300 years ago. You all have been worshipping a man all along and you will go to hell for this for it is a great sin to bind partners with ALLAH (س).

You might want to ask why do I have Al Haadi as part of my name. My father, As Sayyid Al Haadi Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi, was named Abdul Haadi at birth by his father As Sayyid Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi. As Sayyid Abdul Haadi Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi later became known as Imaam Al Haadi and was the Imaam of the Ansaars in the Sudan from 1963-1970 A.D. From that point on, the "Abdul" was dropped from his name because it was too long. In Sudan it is a custom for people to shorten names which is wrong and thus Abdul Haadi's name was changed to Al Haadi. I did not name myself "Al Haadi", I inherited this from my father. It is just like the western custom of the father naming the child like themselves and adding "Jr." at the end.

If you say my name Al Haadi is using ALLAH's (س) name out of context then why didn't you ask why Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali, son-in-law of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), was not called "Abdul" Ali? Isn't the 36th attribute of ALLAH (س) Al 'Aliyyu (العلى)? Also in the East they shorten names like "Bakr" for Abu Bakr, Fatma for Faatimah, etc. and this is never questioned.

To the left is another example of how the name of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is being added to the Qur'aan. The calligraphy is Chapter 47 verse 19, which has been greatly distorted to say: **"So know thou that there is no God but Allah, Muhammad is a messenger of God.** This calligraphic design was taken from "Muslim Perspective", Dr. Rashad Khalifa Ph.D, Editor, June 1989 A.D. However, this is not what is saying at all, the final part of the sentence which is underlined has been added.

That is how much praise you "Muhammadans" are giving the Prophet Muhammad (ص). You tamper the Qur'aan, the words of ALLAH (س), for a mortal. Here is the real translation of this verse, don't be fooled by these Orthodox Sunni Muslims.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 47:19 (IN PART) [RECORDED 610 A.D.]

فَاعْلَمْ أَنَّهُ لَا إِلَٰهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَاسْتَغْفِرْ لِذَنبِكَ

"SO KNOW (MUHAMMAD) THAT SURELY HE (ALLAH) NOTHING WOULD EXIST IF ALLAH DIDN'T CREATE IT. AND SEEK (HIS) FORGIVENESS FOR YOUR SINS (MUHAMMAD). . . (19)"

Read the above quote carefully and now ask yourself this:

Was ALLAH ever disappointed with the Prophet Muhammad (ص)?

The answer is yes! You have deified the Prophet Muhammad (ص) so much that you are forgetting he was a man and the above quote Al Qur'aan 47:19 proves this. It says: *"and seek forgiveness for your sins (Muhammad)"*. In Al Qur'aan 9:43 it also states: *"Allah forgives you (Muhammad)"*.

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) is not "the Almighty" so why put him on the same level as ALLAH (س), he was a man capable of mistakes. He is called the best of examples (Al Qur'aan 33:21), yet so was the Prophet Abraham (ص) (Al Qur'aan 60:4). It is not justified in any Scripture for man to take it upon himself to alter the diyn and add false traditions about the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and "deify" him. For example the Qur'aan says you are to remember Allah (س) (ذكر, dhikr) (Al Qur'aan

13:28, 29:45, 33:41) but where does it say it should be performed with prayer beads or that you can also use your fingers? Nowhere, this is innovation. Tradition tells us to perform Wuduw'u a certain way of which you have to include cleaning the inside of the ears three times and rinsing your mouth three times. But when I read the Qur'aan I don't see this written anywhere.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 5:6 (IN PART) [RECORDED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوٓا۟ إِذَا قُمْتُمْ إِلَى ٱلصَّلَوٰةِ فَٱغْسِلُوا۟ وُجُوهَكُمْ وَأَيْدِيَكُمْ
إِلَى ٱلْمَرَافِقِ وَٱمْسَحُوا۟ بِرُءُوسِكُمْ وَأَرْجُلَكُمْ إِلَى ٱلْكَعْبَيْنِ

"OH YOU WHO ARE OF THE FAITHFUL! WHEN YOU RISE UP, IN ORDER TO MAKE YOUR SALAAT (WORSHIP), SO YOU ARE TO WASH YOUR FACES AND YOUR HANDS UP TO THE ELBOWS, AND YOU ARE TO WIPE YOUR HEADS AND YOUR FEET UP TO THE ANKLES. . .(6)"

But yet it exists within one of your hadiyth found on page 104, of Sahih Al Bukhari, Volume I.

142 Narrated 'Ata' bin Yasar: *Ibn Abbas performed ablution and washed his face (in the following way): He ladled out a handful of water, rinsed his mouth and washed his nose with it by putting in water and then blowing it out. He then, took another handful (of water) and did like this (gesturing) joining both hands, and washed his face, took another handful of water and washed his right forearm. He again took another handful of water and washed his left forearm, and passed wet hands over his head and took another handful of water and poured it over his right foot (up to his ankles) and washed it thoroughly and similarly took another handful of water and washed thoroughly his left foot (up to the ankles) and said, "I saw Allah's Apostle performing ablution in this way."*

١٤٢ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّد بن عَبْدِ الرَّحِيم
قَالَ: أَخْبَرَنَا أَبُو سَلَمَةَ الْخُزَاعِي
مَنْصُورُ بن سَلَمَةَ قَالَ: أَخْبَرَنَا ابْنُ
بِلَال (يَعْنِي سُلَيْمَان) عَن زَيْد بن
أَسْلَمَ، عَنْ عَطَاءِ بن يَسَارٍ عَن ابنِ
عَبَّاس: أَنَّهُ تَوَضَّأَ فَغَسَلَ وَجْهَهُ،
أَخَذَ غَرْفَة مِن مَاءٍ فَمَضْمَضَ بِهَا وَ
اسْتَنْشَقَ، ثُمَّ أَخَذَ غَرْفَة مِن مَاءٍ
فَجَعَلَ بِهَا هَكَذَا أَضَافَهَا إِلَى يَدِهِ
الأُخْرَى، فَغَسَلَ بِهِمَا وَجْهَهُ ثُمَّ أَخَذَ
غَرْفَةً مِن مَاءٍ فَغَسَلَ بِهَا يَدَهُ
الْيُمْنَى، ثُمَّ أَخَذَ غَرْفَةً مِن مَاءٍ
فَغَسَلَ بِهَا يَدَهُ الْيُسْرَى، ثُمَّ مَسَحَ
بِرَأْسِهِ ثُمَّ أَخَذَ غَرْفَةً مِنْ مَاءٍ فَرَشَّ
عَلَى رِجْلِهِ الْيُمْنَى حَتَّى غَسَلَهَا، ثُمَّ
أَخَذَ غَرْفَةً أُخْرَى فَغَسَلَ بِهَا رِجْلَهُ
يَعْنِي الْيُسْرَى ثُمَّ قَالَ: هَكَذَا رَأَيْتُ
رَسُولَ اللهِ صلى الله عَلَيْهِ وَ سَلَّمَ
يَتَوَضَّأُ.

I don't even see where you've mentioned washing the ear three times. So where did that originate from? Who do you expect me to follow the tradition or the Qur'aan? Also, where in the Qur'aan did the Prophet Muhammad (ص) say to:

a.)Celebrate his birthday
b.)Men should clip their moustaches
c.)Muslims don't wear gold.

The recognized Islaamic speaker Ahmad Deedat suggested that the Qur'aan be written in the same format as the Bible. This would prevent the use of the name Muhammad out of context. In the Bible the red writing usually represents the words spoken by the Messiah Jesus (ص). If we used the color green to represent anything spoken by the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and black ink for all other narrations, this would be one way of deleting confusion about the authenticity of what was actually said by the Prophet Muhammad (ص). This sounds like a good idea. Right? Wrong! Unfortunately this will open the doors for opportunists, like you Orthodox Sunni Muslims. It was this same idea that allowed Christianity to go wrong. It gave men the alternative of choosing who they wanted to follow. Therefore, they chose to follow the Messiah Jesus (ص) and eventually began to worship him. Al Islaam is already suffering from an insurge of Muhammadism being influenced by such opportunists.

MUSLIM PERSPECTIVE

JANUARY 1989 — JUMADA II 1409

Editor: Rashad Khalifa, Ph.D

GOD EXPOSES THEIR DISBELIEF.

I.S.N.A.

(MOHAMEDAN SOCIETY OF NORTH AMERICA)

CANCELS THE FIRST PILLAR OF ISLAM

The first pillar of Islam is clearly stated in the Quran, which came to us through Muhammad's mouth (Some Muslims reject this fact.) Verse 19 of sura 3 informs us that the first pillar of Islam, i.e., *Shahadah* is: LAA ILAAHA ILLA ALLAH. "Furthermore, our Almighty Creator, after adding special emphasis to this most important pillar, proclaims that this is the *Shahadah* as proclaimed by "God, the angels, and those who possess knowledge."

As for those who do not possess knowledge, they have a different *Shahadah*. Thus, the devious Muslims instituted a *Shahadah* that puts the name of their idol, obviously against his will next to the name of God (39:45). Their *Shahadah* states: "LAA ILAAHA ILLA ALLAH, Muhammad rasoul ALLAH."

In the December '88 issue of SATANIC HORIZONS, ISNA (Mohamedan Society of North America) declared a new theme for the 1990's. They have canceled the first half of their false *Shahadah*, as shown in the inserted picture, and thus, ISNA has finally come to worship one god. Unfortunately, their one god is a cruel and powerless man who will despise them and damn them on the Day of Judgment, the prophet Muhammad (39:30, 7:190). They used to be Muslims, idolators putting Muhammad's name next to God's. Now they truly worship one god-- Muhammad alone.

Horizons

...And Muhammad is His Messenger

This article appeared in a Muslim circular by Dr. Rashad Khalifa Ph.D, known as the "Muslim Perspective" January 1989 A.D. edition. It refers to Al Qur'aan 3:18 quoting the Shahaadah "Laa Elaaha Ella Allah". It states that deviant Muslims have placed the name of ALLAH (س) alongside the name of a mortal. On the cover page of Islamic Horizons (Satanic Horizons), published in Indiana and funded by Kuwait, it says that ISNA has declared a new theme for the 1990's, canceling the first half of the statement which reads: "There is no God but Allah" and replaced it with:

"...and Muhammad is His Messenger".

The Qur'aan clearly says:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 9:16 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

أَمْ حَسِبْتُمْ أَن تُتْرَكُوا۟ وَلَمَّا يَعْلَمِ ٱللَّهُ ٱلَّذِينَ جَٰهَدُوا۟ مِنكُمْ وَلَمْ يَتَّخِذُوا۟ مِن دُونِ ٱللَّهِ
وَلَا رَسُولِهِۦ وَلَا ٱلْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَلِيجَةً ۚ وَٱللَّهُ خَبِيرٌۢ بِمَا تَعْمَلُونَ ﴿١٦﴾

"OR DO YOU (IDOLATERS - DESERT ARABS) RECKON THAT YOU WILL BE LEFT, AND WHEN ALLAH KNOWS NOT THOSE OF YOU WHO STROVE (TO BE FAITHFUL) AND DIDN'T ACCEPT ANYONE IN THE PLACE OF ALLAH AND NOT HIS APOSTLE AND NOT THE FAITHFUL ONES, AND ALLAH IS AWARE OF WHAT YOU DO. (16)"

If you really want to talk about innovations, go back to the time of 'Aiysha bint Abu Bakr (the self-acclaimed first Khaliyfa, according to Sunni school of thought) whom many Orthodox Sunni Muslims deify by way of ahaadiyth. How and why was 'Aiysha out on the battlefield after the death of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)? Al Qur'aan 33:33 revealed to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) in the year 629 A.D. says:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 33:33 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَقَرْنَ فِى بُيُوتِكُنَّ وَلَا تَبَرَّجْنَ تَبَرُّجَ ٱلْجَٰهِلِيَّةِ

"AND STAY IN YOUR HOMES, AND DON'T BE DISPLAYED (TO MEN) AS THEY DISPLAYED THEMSELVES (TO MEN) AT FIRST IN THE TIME OF IGNORANCE. (33)"

'Aiysha knew that her place was with the women of the household. She was disobedient to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and the commandment of ALLAH (س). 'Aiysha made public speeches and spoke of things that should have been kept amongst the women in her own house. Because of her there is sectism in Al Islaam. Her jealousy in Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) and Faatimah (AS) led to them fleeing from Arabia to Egypt, down to Dongola, in the Sudan.

On the second page of "Muslim Perspective", by Dr. Rashad Khalifa Ph.D, January 1989, it states:

"On pages 59-61 of ISNA's Horizons, we read an article in praise of 'Aisha. On page 61, they say Muslims owe 'Aisha a great debt."

"On the front page of that article, ISNA placed a beautiful frame with a beautiful calligraphic rendering of the words: "God then accepted her a gracious acceptance," from Sura 3, Verse 37. This happens to refer to Mary."

The Muslim world does not owe 'Aiysha anything. She is not the "mother of the faithful" and she was not obedient to the commandments of ALLAH (س). Furthermore chapter 3 verse 37 is not speaking about 'Aiysha but Mary, the mother of the Messiah Jesus (ص). What is wrong with you people don't you have any fear?

There is a very touchy story that "'Aiysha" devotees shy away from. While on an expedition with the Prophet Muhammad (ص) against the Banu Mustaliq around 628 A.D., 'Aiysha retrieved from the camp one night to relieve herself and lost her necklace. By the time she found her necklace and returned to the camp the expedition had left and she was stranded. The next morning Mujahir Safwan ibn Hantala returned to pick up anything left behind by the expedition and found 'Aiysha. He seated her on his camel and he walked all the way home.

Rumors were spread by some of the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) staunchest adherents upon her arrival. Great controversies arose with thoughts of scandal because 'Aiysha's chastity was in question. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) consulted Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS), Osama [son of the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) nurse, Baraka also known as Umm Aiman] and her husband Zayd for advice on the matter. Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS), the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) cousin and son-in-law, adviced him to divorce her.

There were no eye-witnesses of the incident and thus 'Aiysha was never proven "not guilty" of the charges of adultery. Take a look at a quote which they use to conspire a lie to support 'Aiysha's story:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 24:6 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَٱلَّذِينَ يَرْمُونَ أَزْوَٰجَهُمْ وَلَمْ يَكُن لَّهُمْ شُهَدَآءُ إِلَّآ أَنفُسُهُمْ فَشَهَٰدَةُ أَحَدِهِمْ أَرْبَعُ
شَهَٰدَٰتٍۭ بِٱللَّهِ ۙ إِنَّهُۥ لَمِنَ ٱلصَّٰدِقِينَ ﴿٦﴾

"AND AS FOR THOSE WHO ACCUSE THEIR OWN MATES (WIVES) AND THERE DOES NOT EXIST FOR THEM (THE ACCUSERS) WITNESSES (SOME PERSON OR PERSONS WHO HAVE SEEN THE SIN) EXCEPT THEMSELVES (NOT HIS OWNSELF); SO LET THE TESTIMONY OF EACH ONE OF THEM, FOUR TESTIMONIES SWEAR BY ALLAH THAT SURELY HE (THE WITNESS) IS OF THE TRUTHFUL (OR THAT HIS WORD CAN BE TRUSTED). (6)"

Refer also to Al Qur'aan 24:11

This quote was not revealed solely for the purpose of clearing up the incident which involved 'Aiysha being accused of adultery. This is just one of the many misunderstood verses of the Qur'aan. First of all Amiyru'l Mu'miniyn Ali (AS) was not 'Aiysha's mate. Secondly if ALLAH (س) wanted to make a specific point about 'Aiysha, why would he say "mates" when he could have just as easily used her name right out like so many other names in the Qur'aan. Chapter 24, verse 6 is mainly speaking in general.

You Orthodox Sunni Muslims are turning into Christians because you glorify 'Aiysha just like Christians glorify the mother of the Messiah Jesus (ص). You have falsely interpreted Chapter 3 verse 37 and say this is talking about 'Aiysha when it is not, it is talking about Mary. When is this ridiculousness going to end? What is wrong with you Orthodox Sunni Muslims?

...AND STILL OTHER INNOVATIONS!

How about the Wahhabi sect who has permitted idolatrous worship in their country. People worship sign posts, a camel's footprint, a well, a wall, a tree, and anything they can get their hands on that is associated with the Prophet Muhammad (ص). This is what is referred to in the Qur'aan as people who are in spiritual darkness:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 7:37 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

فَمَنْ أَظْلَمُ مِمَّنِ افْتَرَىٰ عَلَى اللَّهِ كَذِبًا أَوْ كَذَّبَ بِآيَاتِهِ ۚ

"SO WHO IS MORE IN A STATE OF SPIRITUAL DARKNESS THAN HE WHO FABRICATES LIES AGAINST ALLAH (DIFFERENT SECTS OF MUSLIMS WHO MAKE UP ORALLY THEIR HADIYTHS AND SAY THAT ALLAH COMMANDS THIS OR FORBIDS THIS WHEN IT IS NOT IN THE LAW) OR WHO DENY USING HIS (ALLAH'S) VERSES (QUR'AAN), (AND PEOPLE PLAYING SCHOLARS IN THE ISLAAMIC WORLD AMONGST THE ISRAELITES, SO-CALLED JEWS, AND INTERPRET IT TO SUIT THEIR SCHOOL OF THOUGHT?)...(37)

The Wahhabi sect claims to have total control yet, they do not have the power to curb their own people in Saudi Arabia. They are not concerned about heretics for they are the ones who are breeding this type of mentality and are subtly introducing modernization, and emulating the West. The Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia and all its organizations here in the West should not be supported for they are not spreading true Al Islaam.

You find projects which Saudi Arabia sponsors by using their banks, with the poor excuse of helping people fulfill their hajj rites of sacrifice. They slaughter half a million sheep with the most modern machines. In one breath to feed the poor yet in another, selling the animals through vouchers to the public. Where do you find this in the Qur'aan? Al Islaam is the largest and fastest growing religion worldwide today. However, it is unfortunate that it is being turned into an idolatrous religion just like Christianity. These new fundamentalist groups who believe in innovating the words of ALLAH (س) are just like the 70 Pharisees who existed during the time of Moses (ص), who wrote their distorted version of the Torah called the Talmud. How many words can be found in the translations of the Qur'aan which are unedited? **NOT MANY!** The scribes of Hadiyth will not get you into Paradise and if they're of Satan's (CH) circle, you're headed straight to hell! (Refer to Al Qur'aan 9:97). They teach you Al Islaam as "Muhammadism". I follow Diynu ALLAH, which is the way of life prescribed by ALLAH (س).

ZAKAAH (COMPULSORY CHARITY)

THE ISLAMIC CREED: **Begging is Forbidden**
THE NUBIAN CREED: **Begging is an Honorable Profession**

On page 98 it is written:

"Isa, on the other hand, managed to turn his obscure group into a flourishing cult with branches nation-wide when he adopted the Hare Krishna approach of making begging a compulsory duty for his followers."

First, let me address the way the word ZAKAAT is mistranslated (زكوة). The word Zakaat (زكوة) does not mean "compulsory charity". In the true essence of the word, the word Zakaat (زكوة) is from the root:

ZAKIYA (زكى) **to increase, augment, thrive, resulting from the blessing of ALLAH (س).**

and

ZAKAA (زكاء) **purity, or purification; to be pure in heart; a religious service as being the means of purification: the poor rate or alms giving.**

Definition taken from the Arabic-English Lexicon by Edward William Lane

I repeat, the word Zakaat (زكوة) literally means "purification". It is mentioned in the Qur'aan 32 times. The Ansaar brothers propagate the Ansaar doctrine to the people by walking the streets.

Imam Sheikh Saleh bin Abdullah bin Homaid

Yet, this is called begging while other Muslims sects can ask for donations and that is not considered begging. You take Imaam-E-Kaaba from Saudi Arabia who appeared on Channel 47 in New York, May 20, 1989 A.D. through Third World Broadcasting. His real name is Imam Sheikh Saleh bin Abdullah bin Homaid and is one of the four Imaams of Masjidu'l Haraam. He stayed in the United States for five days and visited Orthodox Sunni Muslim masaajid in New York and New Jersey.

He begged for contributions or donations on national T.V. to continue building what they call "the first central" Mosque in Manhattan for Muslims. They are filthy rich and can't even built a house of ALLAH here in America without begging for money. What are they going to do with all the money that is sent to them? That mosque would not be the first central mosque for Muslims in New York, the Ansaars had a mosque in the early 70's open to all Muslims without any foreign help.

Saudi Arabia also run advertisements in newspapers and magazines asking people to <u>contribute</u> and <u>donate</u> to their mosques, building-funds and drives. They sent out flyers through the mail asking for "donations" constantly. This is begging whether you want to admit it or not.

One example is the construction of a masjid and school to be located in Indianapolis, Indiana. Kuwait is begging for $500,000.00 to build the first part of their proposed MASJID AL-FAJR. They have purposely overlooked the fact that in Chester, Pennsylvania, there is a masjid with the same name, Masjid Al Fajr, which is a small store-front masjid. If Kuwait's whole purpose was to help Muslims and spread the Diyn, why didn't they help the Masjid Al Fajr of Chester, Pennsylvania where all of the people who helped write "Ansar Cult In America" book are located? Why isn't Kuwait helping the Nubians who have put their neck out on the line for them.

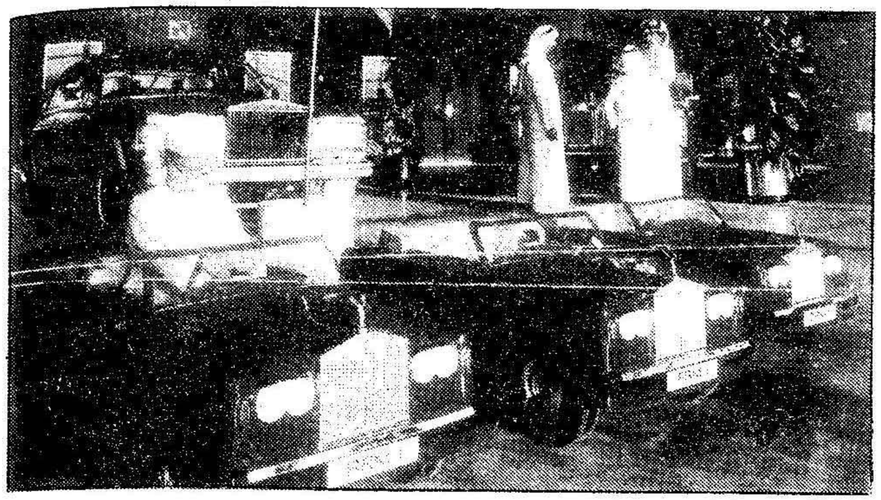
Prior to this, 500 Orthodox Sunni Muslim families were aided by Saudi Arabia and a $3 million dollar masjid was built in Perrysburg, Ohio. This is racism whether you want to accept it or not. The Qur'aan clearly states that one must spend wealth in the path of ALLAH (س). With all their wealth, why aren't all the neighboring countries of Saudia and America overflowing with masaajids and schools? Where is their wealth going?

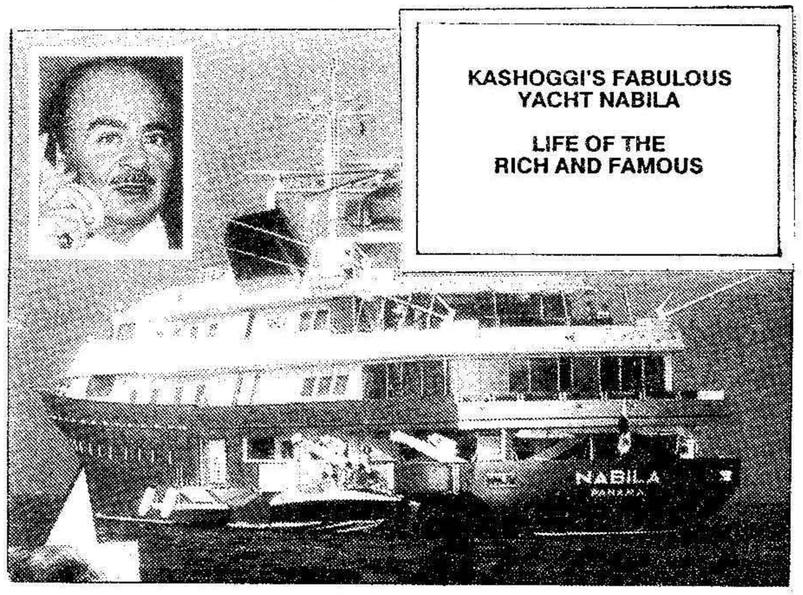
AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:177 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

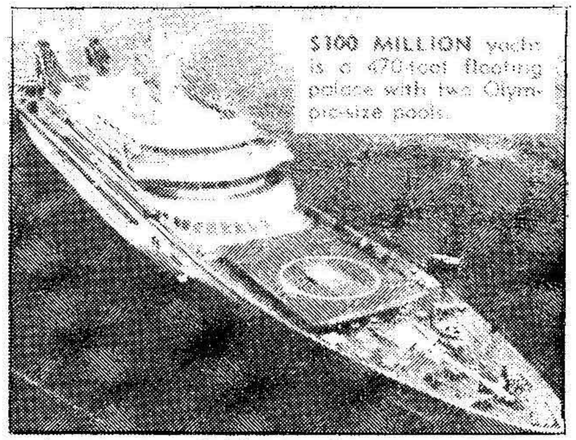
لَّيْسَ ٱلْبِرَّ أَن تُوَلُّوا۟ وُجُوهَكُمْ قِبَلَ ٱلْمَشْرِقِ وَٱلْمَغْرِبِ وَلَٰكِنَّ ٱلْبِرَّ مَنْ ءَامَنَ بِٱللَّهِ وَٱلْيَوْمِ ٱلْءَاخِرِ وَٱلْمَلَٰٓئِكَةِ وَٱلْكِتَٰبِ وَٱلنَّبِيِّۦنَ وَءَاتَى ٱلْمَالَ عَلَىٰ حُبِّهِۦ ذَوِى ٱلْقُرْبَىٰ وَٱلْيَتَٰمَىٰ وَٱلْمَسَٰكِينَ وَٱبْنَ ٱلسَّبِيلِ

"<u>TO BE RIGHTEOUS IS TO BE FAITHFUL TO ALLAH</u> AND THE LAST DAY AND HAVE FAITH IN THE HEAVENLY HOSTS (ANGELIC BEINGS) AND THE SCRIPTURE AND ALL OF THE NEWS BEARERS (PROPHETS); <u>IN THE GIVING AWAY OF YOUR WEALTH OUT OF AFFECTION FOR THOSE IN NEED, AND FAMILY AND KINDRED</u>. . .(177)

They (Desert Arabs) have money to buy mansions yet they cannot buy a couple of buildings to shelter you and your children here in America - and you worship these people.







These are the people that choose to buy their children small replicas of the family Rolls Royce and yachts like Adnan Kashoggi's 50 million dollar Nabila and the 100 million yacht owned by King Fahd of Saudi Arabia. They anchor these yachts right in the waters along the Saudi Arabian border, directly across from where people are starving to death every minute.

THEY ARE NOT CONCERNED ABOUT ANYONE BUT THEMSELVES

They spend their wealth on the luxuries and comforts of this world and are not preparing for the hereafter. King Fahd also has an 8 million dollar villa, which he has only visited twice, in the French Riviera. The interior decorations cost 22 million dollars.

To take care of his business travels around the world, he purchased not just one, but more than five airplanes, three of which are Boeing 747's.

They are all elaborately decorated with gold, silk, etc., to suit King Fahd's taste.

These super-rich pale Arabs choose to turn a desert into an oasis, just to say that they have their own and will not construct schools and masjids.

The money that they have rightfully belongs to the entire Muslim world. It is not a coincidence that ALLAH (س) allowed the Muslim world to inherit such a great wealth in the form of oil. It could have been given to the Jews or the Christians however, it wasn't. ALLAH (س) put it in the Muslim world and why do you think He did this? Because He wants all the world to know that Al Islaam is the true way of life. The money from this oil is suppose to be used to help propagate Al Islaam, build masaajid, schools, and provide aid to Muslims everywhere. Yet, this money is being hoarded by just a few families and is not being distributed. They get on the air or send out flyers asking for donations to build masaajids and spend the money made from the natural resource ALLAH (س) provided for all Muslims on themselves. Their selfishness and lack of concern for their Muslim brothers and sisters will cause their eventual downfall.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 57:18 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنَّ ٱلْمُصَّدِّقِينَ وَٱلْمُصَّدِّقَٰتِ وَأَقْرَضُوا۟ ٱللَّهَ قَرْضًا حَسَنًا يُضَٰعَفُ لَهُمْ وَلَهُمْ أَجْرٌ كَرِيمٌ ﴿١٨﴾

"SURELY THOSE MEN WHO GIVE ALMS AND THOSE WOMEN WHO GIVE ALMS, OFFER ALLAH A GOOD GIFT, SO HE WILL DOUBLE (THEIR REWARD). (18)"

When I traveled to the East (Egypt) I took pictures of Orthodox Sunni Muslims on the streets "begging". When I asked why do you tell us we can't ask for donations in the West and your own brothers in the East beg, I never got an answer. Soliciting (receiving donations) is common practice in the East. Yet, we suffered attacks when the Ansaar brothers walked the streets in the name of ALLAH (س).

It is lawful to ask for donations when they are used for the upliftment of Al Islaam and erecting masaajid (plural for Masjid), schools, etc. This is what the Ansaaru Allah Community has done. We have grown from a single building to an entire village in the Bushwick section of Brooklyn. Yes, donations have been put towards a good cause; the expansion of the most successful Islaamic community in New York.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:195 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَأَنفِقُوا۟ فِى سَبِيلِ ٱللَّهِ وَلَا تُلْقُوا۟ بِأَيْدِيكُمْ إِلَى ٱلتَّهْلُكَةِ ۛ وَأَحْسِنُوٓا۟ ۛ إِنَّ ٱللَّهَ يُحِبُّ ٱلْمُحْسِنِينَ ﴿١٩٥﴾

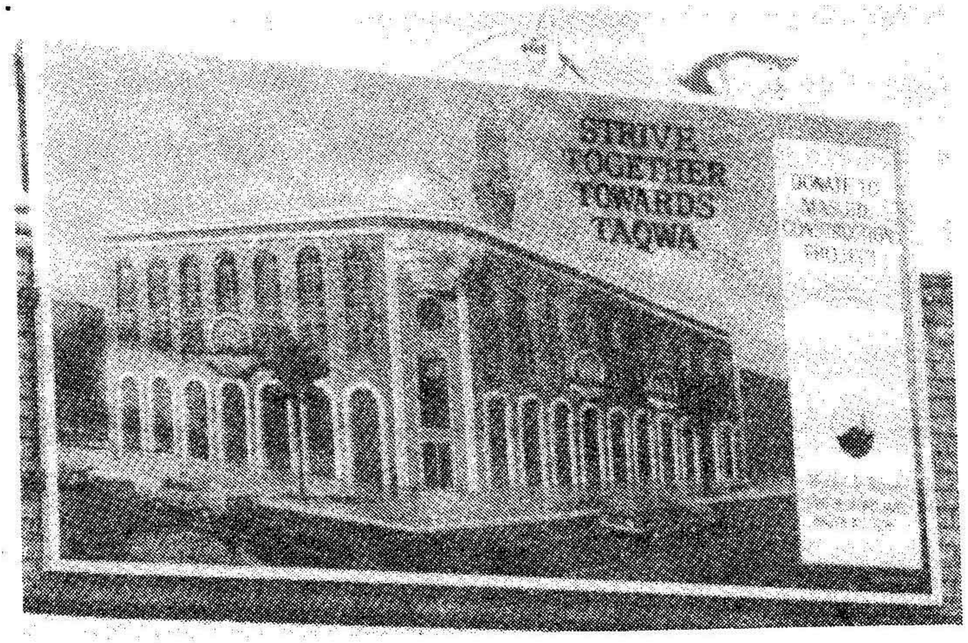
"AND SPEND YOUR WEALTH IN THE PATH OF ALLAH, (HELP BUILD SCHOOLS, MASAAJIDS [PLACES OF WORSHIP] AND PROVIDE DEFENSE) AND DON'T CAST

YOURSELF BY YOUR OWN HANDS, (HOLDING BACK FINANCIAL HELP) INTO DANGER. AND DO GOOD TO OTHERS; SURELY ALLAH LIKES THE DOERS OF GOOD (AL MUHSINIYN). (195)"

(← LEFT) The man and boy to my left are Egyptian Orthodox Sunni Muslims who are on the streets begging. (→ RIGHT) This is another Egyptian Orthodox Sunni Muslim begging in Egypt. Begging is done in Morocco, Algeria, Turkey, Syria, Yemen and all over the Arab world.

(Right→) The Sunni beggars gave me a "small" receipt which states in Arabic: "The Community of the expansion of the local place of assembly". . .from the directorate of social affairs, the department of National Activity, Masjid of Tawhiyd.. ."Donate: O believer in the erection of the House of Allah". This is what they gave me for the money I gave them.

The Orthodox Sunni Muslims in America beg just like their brethren from the East. Imaam Siraj, who accuses me of begging, is begging himself for "donations". Look at this big sign above Masjid Taqwa. It clearly reads: "Strive Together Towards Taqwa: Donate to Masjid Construction Project".



Now what do you have to say Imaam Siraj? Aren't you begging too and isn't this what you accuse me of in the "Ansar Cult In America" book? You Orthodox Sunni Muslims contradict yourselves time and time again. You have proven to be nothing more than slandering hypocrites!

You say we beg, which you claim is against the laws of Al Islaam, but **where does it say in the Qur'aan that propagation is unlawful.** Our method of preaching and teaching is from Isaiah 52, we spread the pamphlets of peace.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH 52:7 [REVEALED 732 B.C.E.]

٧ مَا أَجْمَلَ عَلَى الْجِبَالِ قَدَمَيِ الْمُبَشِّرِ الْمُخْبِرِ بِالسَّلاَمِ الْمُبَشِّرِ بِالْخَيْرِ الْمُخْبِرِ بِالْخَلاَصِ الْقَائِلِ لِصِهْيَوْنَ قَدْ مَلَكَ إِلهُكِ.

"HOW BEAUTIFUL UPON THE MOUNTAINS ARE THE FEET OF HIM THAT BRINGETH A GOOD TIDING THAT PUBLISHETH PEACE; THAT BRINGETH GOOD TIDINGS OF GOOD, THAT PUBLISHETH SALVATION; THAT SAITH UNTO ZION, THY ALLAH REIGNETH!"

At least, I can say these donations we receive help us to further contribute to many people a vast amount of knowledge about the universe, Al Islaam and about ALLAH (ص). Propagation is an honorable profession. Through our dynamic pamphlets, tapes, posters, pictures, etc., we are spreading the da'wah (دعوة, call) of the Mahdi Muhammad of the Sudan (AS) all over the world.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:261 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

مَّثَلُ ٱلَّذِينَ يُنفِقُونَ أَمْوَٰلَهُمْ فِى سَبِيلِ ٱللَّهِ كَمَثَلِ حَبَّةٍ أَنۢبَتَتْ سَبْعَ سَنَابِلَ فِى كُلِّ سُنۢبُلَةٍ مِّا۟ئَةُ حَبَّةٍ ۗ وَٱللَّهُ يُضَٰعِفُ لِمَن يَشَآءُ ۗ وَٱللَّهُ وَٰسِعٌ عَلِيمٌ ﴿٢٦١﴾

"THE LIKENESS OF THOSE WHO SPEND THEIR WEALTH IN THE PATH OF ALLAH (SUPPORT OF ISLAAMIC COMMUNITY) IS AS THE LIKENESS OF A GRAIN OF CORN WHEN IT SPROUTS SEVEN EARS, BUT IN EVERY ONE OF THE SEVEN EARS THERE IS A HUNDRED GRAINS. AND ALLAH INCREASES IT FOR THEM, FOR WHOMEVER HE WILLS. AND ALLAH IS COMPREHENSIVE, THE KNOWER. (261)"

We are doing our job! You can even tune in to us on various broadcasting stations on Sundays, throughout the United States. What are you Orthodox Sunni Muslims doing? Nothing, absolutely nothing!

THE ISLAMIC CREED: Hajj is Compulsory for Those Able
THE NUBIAN CREED: Hajj Cancelled

Mr. Bilial Philips states on page 100:

"Pilgrimage to Makkah is the fifth pillar of Islam and it is obligatory once in a Muslim's lifetime whenever he or she becomes financially able to undertake the journey."

He continues to say on page 100:

"Isa does not allow his followers to perform Hajj. By confiscating all of their property when they join and collecting all of their daily earnings, he keeps them financially unable to make Hajj. . .He also rationalizes not sending any of the cult's members for Hajj by claiming that it should be delayed until the final years of one's life."

You cannot find in any of the Ansaar doctrine books where I do not allow members of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community to make Hajj if they are spiritually ready. If it is true what you are stating, then prove it. The false claim of me "confiscating of property and wealth of the members of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community" is discussed in "The History of The Cult", page 48 of this book. What I teach is that it is better to perform the pilgrimage (Hajj, حجّ) in one's latter years because by then, you should have accomplished the first four witnesses of faith:

- **Tawhiyd (التوحيد), the Aloneness of ALLAH (س)**
- **Salaat (الصلاة), Worship**
- **Sawm (الصوم), fasting;**
- **Zakaat (الزكاة), paying the poor rate**

This is why Hajj is the last witness of faith (Al Qur'aan 2:196-198). Not only does this make sense, it is how ALLAH (س) planned it. The above statement which says that one should make Hajj when one is financially able is incorrect. One must be spiritually groomed in Al Islaam before making Hajj. When a person becomes old, he or she becomes conscious of death and their return to the Bosom of ALLAH (س). By this time, one should be in a state of peace and should have prepared oneself for the spiritual world by perfecting the first four witnesses.

The Orthodox Sunni Muslims have lots to say about my teachings about Hajj, so let me question theirs. There are faithful people who perform Hajj adhering to the tenets of Al Islaam. Others have partial knowledge of the Arabic language and the true requirements of the rituals and thus make a mockery of Hajj. Do they really know what are the true rites of Hajj which over 50 million people perform yearly?

The Qur'aan tells us that true Al Islaam, is the only way of life bestowed upon us by ALLAH (س) (Al Qur'aan 3:18). You Orthodox Sunni Muslims have watered down the Religion of Abraham (ص) and now Al Islaam has become one of the other monotheistic religions.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 22:26-27 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذْ بَوَّأْنَا لِإِبْرَٰهِيمَ مَكَانَ ٱلْبَيْتِ أَن لَّا تُشْرِكْ بِى شَيْـًٔا وَطَهِّرْ بَيْتِىَ
لِلطَّآئِفِينَ وَٱلْقَآئِمِينَ وَٱلرُّكَّعِ ٱلسُّجُودِ ﴿٢٦﴾ وَأَذِّن فِى ٱلنَّاسِ بِٱلْحَجِّ

"AND WHEN WE PREPARED FOR ABRAHAM THE PLACE OF THE HOUSE. I TOLD HIM NOT TO SET UP PARTNERS (IDOLS) OF ANY KIND WITH ME, AND PURIFY MY HOUSE FOR THE ONES WHO WILL RUN AROUND (KA'BAH) (TAWAAF) AND THOSE WHO STAND TO PRAY AND THOSE WHO BOW AND PROSTRATE THEMSELVES. (26) AND CRY OUT (CALLING) TO THE PEOPLE WITH HAJJ (PILGRIMAGE). (27)"

Let's be for real, the whole world is being lied to and made to believe that Al Islaam has no flaws in it. Let me make this clear right up front, Al Islaam as a way of life, or as you call it a religion, has no flaws, doubts or questions in it as it was revealed to the Prophets (ص). Man has taken it upon himself to add to the way of life prescribed by ALLAH (س) (5:3) within their own individual sects and now it is no longer "pure". For example the majority of the rituals of Hajj are man made and are now found in the Qur'aan. First of all what is the origin of the "religious ceremonies" performed during Hajj?

- Ramiyu'l Jimaar (رمي الجمار) - the throwing of 49 pebbles at the pillars or Jumra, at Mecca.
- Al Hatim - the part of the wall that is between the Black Stone and the door of the Ka'ba. Pilgrims press their chests close against it while praying.
- Al Hajaru'l Aswad (الحجر الاسود) - The Black Stone sits on the west corner of the Ka'ba about five feet above the ground. It is only touched and kissed by pilgrims as they pass in Tawaaf.
- Ar Ruknu'l Yamani (الركن اليماني) - another stone which sits on the fourth corner of the Ka'ba, facing south. It is a Meccan stone redder and darker than the rest of the wall. This stone is touched not kissed by pilgrims.

These are "practices" added into the ritual of Hajj by men. All of these practices can be found in the other religions prevalent in the world today. Let's take a look at their likenesses:

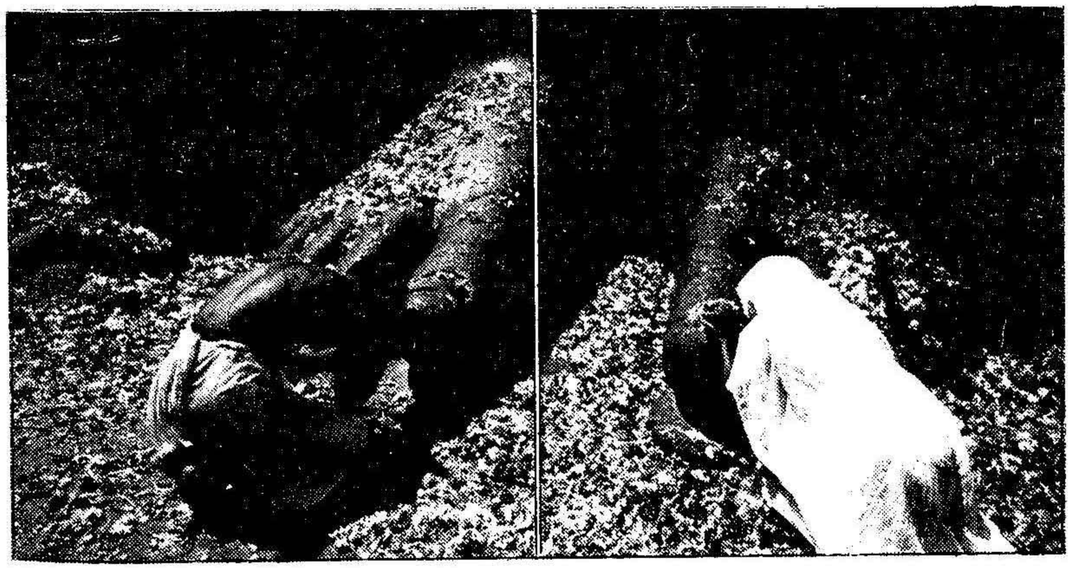
RELIGIOUS PRACTICES WHICH CONTRADICT THE SCRIPTURES:

IDOL WORSHIP

"Ye shall make no idols, nor graven image. . ." (Leviticus 26:1)

Al Islaam
Kissing the black stone

Christianity
Kissing the cross



Hinduism (Jainism) - kissing the feet of the statue of Saint Gomatesvara

"Neither rear ye up a standing image. . ." (Leviticus 26:1)

Is this or is this not a sin??? Yes or No??

THE WORSHIP OF STONE WALLS

"Neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land. . ." (Leviticus 26:1)

Making prayer on the walls of the Ka'ba in Mecca

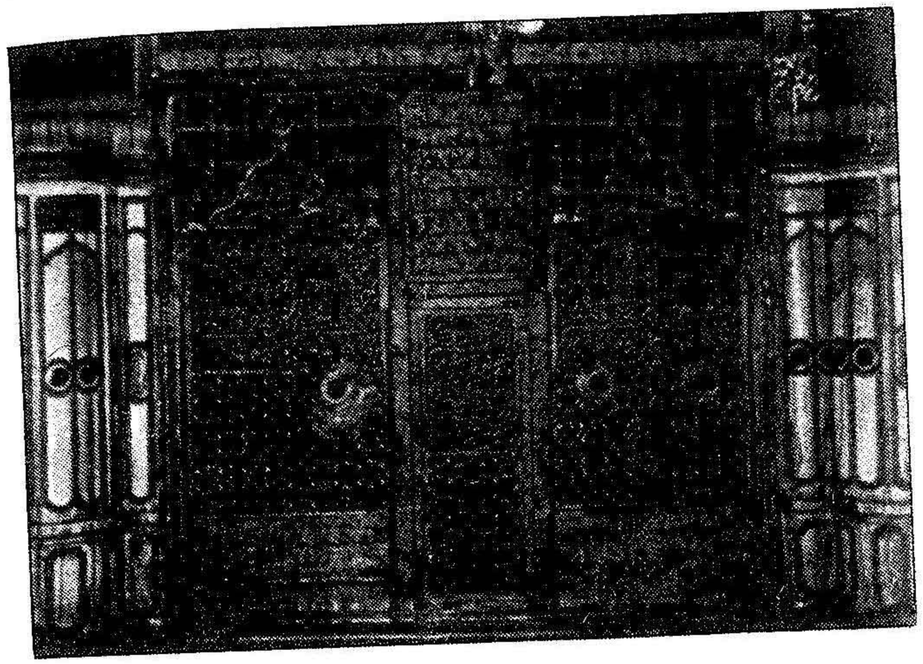
THIS IS WHAT I CALL KA'BA WORSHIP!

Judaism – Clinging and kissing the Wailing Wall in Jerusalem

Is this or is this not a sin??? Yes or No??

GRAVE WORSHIP

"And reverence my sanctuary: I am the Sustainer" (Leviticus 26:2)



The Tomb of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) in Medina is visited on Hajj

The so-called Tomb of the Messiah Jesus (ص) is visited by Christians

Is this or is this not a sin??? Yes or No??

I call this idol worship, Ka'ba worship, grave worship or saint worship which are all forbidden in Al Islaam (Exodus 20:4-5, Leviticus 26:1; Deuteronomy 7:25, 11:16, 16:22; Psalms 81:9; Isaiah 42:8).

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES)
EXODUS 20:4 [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

٤. لَا تَصْنَعْ لَكَ تِمْثَالًا مَنْحُوتًا وَلَا صُورَةً مَّا مِمَّا فِي السَّمَاءِ مِن فَوْقُ وَمَا فِي الْأَرْضِ مِن تَحْتُ وَمَا فِي الْمَاءِ مِن تَحْتِ الْأَرْضِ.

"DON'T MANUFACTURE FOR YOURSELF (MOSES) A LIKENESS AS A SCULPTURE AND NO PICTURE OF WHAT IS IN THE SKIES (BIRDS) ABOVE AND WHAT IS IN THE PLANET EARTH (CREATURES) BELOW AND WHAT IS IN THE WATER BENEATH THE PLANET EARTH (FISH)."

Translated by As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi

For example, didn't the Prophet Muhammad (ص) say not to make a tomb to him? Then, why do you go to a tomb in Medina during Hajj? It is also important to note that the burial places of the Prophets (ص) are not to become places of worship. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) spoke against this, saying it was a practice of the Jews and Christians.

76. Obadah Ibn As Saamit reported that whenever the Apostle of ALLAH (ص) followed a biyr he used not to sit down till it was put down in the grave. A learned man of the Jews submitted and said to him: "Thus we do, O Muhammad". He said: then the Apostle of ALLAH (ص) sat down and said: "ACT IN OPPOSITION TO THEM".

Abu Daud, Ibn Majah, Tirmizi (Al Hadis)

عَنْ عُبَادَةَ بن الصَّامِتِ قَالَ كَانَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صلعم اِذَا تَبِعَ جَنَازَةَ لَمْ يَقْعُدْ حَتّٰى تُوضَعَ فِي اللَّحْدِ فَعَرَضَ لَهُ حَبْر مِّنَ الْيَهُودِ فَقَالَ لَهُ اِنَّا هٰكَذَا نَصْنَعُ يَا مُحَمَّدُ قَالَ فَجَلَسَ رَسُولُ اللهِ صلعم وَقَالَ خَالِفُوهُمْ - (اَبُوْدَاوُد وَابنُ مَاجَةَ وَالتِّرمِذِي) (غَرِيب)

85. Jaber reported the Apostle of ALLAH (ص) prohibited from plastering a grave or constructing a building over it, or sitting over it. Muslim

عَنْ جَابِر قَالَ نَهٰى رَسُولُ اللهِ صلعم اَن يُجَصَّص القَبْرَ وَ اَن يُبَنٰى عَلَيْهِ وَ ان يُقعَدَ عَلَيْهِ. (مسلم)

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH (س)

Therefore the construction of the tombs of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), the Mahdi Muhammad Ahmad son of Abdullah (AS), or any others who have the grace of ALLAH (س) on them, is against the laws of Al Islaam. Also why do you go to Medina and face a gate of the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) tomb to make a du'aa (دعاء, prayer) (Al Qur'aan 4:48)? By doing this you turn your back to the qiblah of ALLAH (س)? I have been to Medina myself and I have had problems because I would not do it. I said I would not turn my back on the qiblah and face the tomb because the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was not suppose to have a tomb which is set up as an object of worship. Can't you see how you are exalting the Prophet Muhammad (ص) above ALLAH (س)? You are worshipping a "site"! Can't you see how the Devil (CH) has stepped into Al Islaam and changed it to another form of Christianity, Judaism, Zoroastrianism, and all the other paganistic religions (Al Qur'aan 6:71). This is what is called "innovation" in Al Islaam, deviations of Tawhiyd (Aloneness).

Men have stopped worshiping the divine, they have stopped worshipping ALLAH (س), and have now retreated to worshipping objects that ALLAH (س) created. It is a sin to worship an object of any form or kind (Exodus 20:4, Al Qur'aan, Leviticus 26:1, Deuteronomy 7:25, Al Qur'aan 27:26). ALLAH (س) commanded that we worship <u>at</u> the site of the Ka'ba, not <u>the</u> Ka'ba. Now if I ask you are you worshipping these objects you would say no, you would say you worship through them. This is your interpretation of it, but when you step back and look at it from your intellect, your mind's eye, it is idol worship.

If the black stone were missing would Hajj be performed? At one time the black stone was actually removed from the Ka'ba by the Karmatians, an anti-Islaamic sect in 930 A.D. They kept it for 33 years and returned it 951 A.D.[81]. The absence of the stone itself makes no difference in the value of the Tawaaf (circling the Ka'ba) and the pilgrimage. Therefore is the kissing of the Black Stone a necessary practice? Also people fight to kiss the Black Stone and there are men with sticks who beat others who get in their way! This is adoration of the Ka'ba and the Black Stone!!

It is believed that the Black Stone is not the remains of the Prophet Adam (ص). Supposedly the Black Stone was once white and after the years as people kissed or touched it, it turned black.

Ibn 'Abbas relates: The Prophet (ص) said the black stone when it came down from paradise was whiter than milk, but it has become black from the sins of those who have touched it. (Mishkat, Book XI, Chapter IV, Part 2)

Excerpt taken from the "Dictionary of Islam", page 33, by Thomas Patrick Hughes.

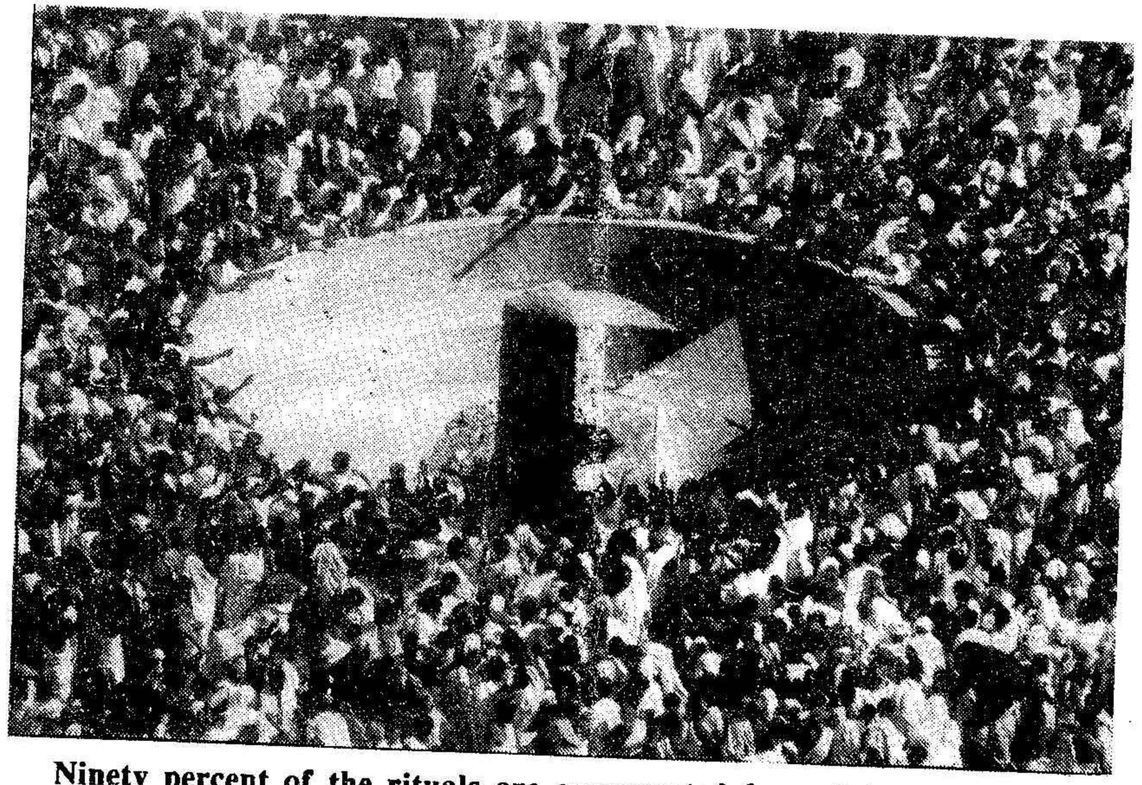
---

81. *Shorter Encyclopedia of Islam, page 219-220, by Leiden, 1953.*

Subliminally they are trying to say that "black and sins" are synonymous with evil, and that would be you Bilial, and that the Prophet Adam (ص) was pale. If this is true then how is it that the Qur'aan gives us an account of the creation of the first man, the Prophet Adam (ص), from "black" mud (Al Qur'aan 3:59, 15:28). And if you really get close to the Black Stone, it is not black, it is really brown. Isn't that what they call Nubians in this day and time "black" eventhough they are "brown"?

Also if it is a "stone" as you say, then there are solid rocks in Heaven because that's where the Black Stone came from. If you want to tell me that an Angelic Being (SRA) brought a piece of the stone from another planet, now we can sit down and discuss that possibility. But, if you tell me they brought it from Jannah (جنة), one of the terms of As Samawaat (السموات, the Heavens) and tell me there are rocks there, I'm not even giving you the pleasure of listening to your story. The sad thing about it is, you go to bed thinking you are right. You have more fiction and spookism in your head than you can imagine.

Another practice of Hajj is the stoning of the Devil (CH) a symbol of the Prophet Isaac's (ص) rejection of evil (or as you Orthodox Sunni Muslims wrongly believe, Ishmael) when he was told by the Devil (CH) of the sacrifice intended by the Prophet Abraham (ص) (Genesis 22:9-13). Now answer me this, do you really think the Prophet Abraham (ص) or any of his sons stoned a pillar in order to commemorate this test of faith?? If you don't read the Torah, where did you learn of this sacrifice which is mentioned in Genesis? Be for real!



Ninety percent of the rituals are exaggerated from the tradition of visiting the Sacred House and making a circle around it.

The non-Arabic speaking Muslims like Americans are paying someone to make Hajj for them. Let me make myself very clear, no one can make Hajj for you. Those of you who went to Mecca, Saudi Arabia, for Hajj who didn't speak fluent Arabic and hired a man to perform the rites of Hajj for you, DID NOT MAKE HAJJ! It is not the same as when an Imaam leads you in Salaat.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:198 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

لَيْسَ عَلَيْكُمْ جُنَاحٌ أَن تَبْتَغُوا فَضْلًا مِّن رَّبِّكُمْ فَإِذَا أَفَضْتُم مِّنْ
عَرَفَاتٍ فَاذْكُرُوا اللَّهَ عِندَ الْمَشْعَرِ الْحَرَامِ

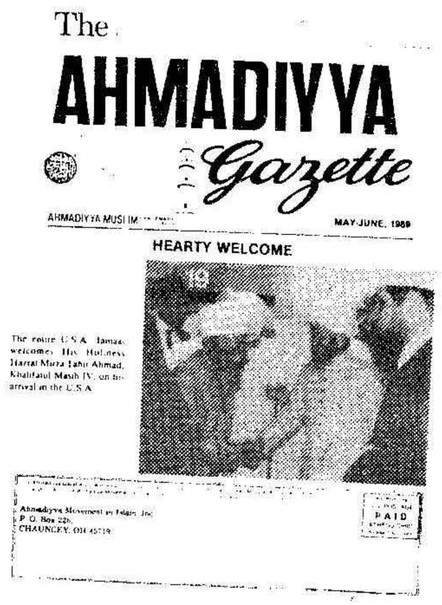
"IT IS NOT A SIN OR A CRIME FOR YOU TO SEEK FAVOR FROM YOUR SUSTAINER (ALLAH) (IN HAJJ). SO WHEN YOU HASTEN FROM ARAFAT (THE PLACE WHERE ADAM AND EVE CAME TO KNOW EACH OTHER FOR THE SECOND TIME), REMEMBER ALLAH (BY RECITING DU'AA/PRAYER), AS THEY DID NEAR THE MIDWAY POINT BETWEEN ARAFAT AND MINA) AT THE SACRED PLACE CALLED MASH'ARIL HARAAM. (198)"

If you can acknowledge such a Hajj, then someone can say LA ILLAHA ILLA ALLAH (لا اله الا الله, NOTHING WOULD EXIST IF ALLAH DIDN'T CREATE IT) for you, make Salaat for you, fast for you, etc. If this were true, then who gets the blessings, the person doing the reciting for you? The Qur'aan says that no one can intercede for you (Al Qur'aan 2:48). This is not Al Islaam! CAN'T YOU SEE THAT?

A second point I'd like to make is the unfairness allowed during Hajj. When the royal family of Saudi Arabia makes the Tawaaf (7 circles around the Ka'bah), the police freeze all other pilgrims. The royal family is allowed to make their seven Tawaaf and leave. Then the rest of the pilgrims continue with their rites. When on Hajj everyone is equal whether you are a man, a woman, or whether you are rich or poor. There is no such thing as those who are rich, like the Saud family, make their rites during Hajj first. Also who gives the Saud family the right to have their house attached to Baytu'l Haraam (the Sacred House, Ka'ba)? They are mere mortals, they are not ALLAH (س), they are not the Prophets (ص), they are not the Angelic Beings (SRA), they are men. They are not even good men at that because they drink, smoke, gamble, etc.

Yet these are the same men who decide who gets into Mecca. ALLAH (س) says go to Mecca and the Saudians are stopping this command. The Qur'aan says that anyone who bears witness that "Nothing Would Exist if ALLAH Didn't Create It", (لا اله الا الله, La Ilaha Ila Allah), who obeys the Prophets (ص) equally, who fasts the month of Ramadaan, etc., that person is a Muslim. They are allowed to go to Mecca and pray five times a day. No man has the right to change that!!

If the Ahmadiyya believe that Ghulama Ahmad is the Mahdi and the Messiah that is their prerogative. The Ahmadiyya movement who have been in existence since 1889 A.D. say they don't believe in the tenets that the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia have established. Therefore, the Saudi Arabian government has recently declared, after all these years, that the Ahmadiyya are not Muslims and will not allow them entrance into Mecca to make Hajj. Who do the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia think they are? From what I can see, they are Muslims like anybody else.


The
AHMADIYYA
Gazette
AHMADIYYA MUSLIM
MAY-JUNE, 1989
HEARTY WELCOME
The recent U.S.A. Jamaat welcomes His Holiness Hazrat Mirza Tahir Ahmad, Khalifatul Masih IV, on his arrival in the U.S.A.
PAID

The Ahmadiyya publish a magazine "The Ahmadiyya Gazette", in English and Arabic, they use the correct tasmiyya and they are spreading their teachings. Isn't this what other Muslim sects do? The 200 year old Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia, which was founded by a fanatic, is by far the sect by which Muslim standards should not be set. You are letting the Wahhabi sect take the position of ALLAH (س), when you let them decide who goes to Mecca and who does not. You are giving these mortal men the power to become "kings", dictators and demons (CT). If that's not a dictatorship over Hajj, then what is?

If Ansaars want to make a pilgrimage, we'll visit on Umrah (عمرة, lesser pilgrimage), when it's not controlled by the Saudian Wahhabi sect. We have that option as Muslims. Just because you follow the largest group of Muslims does not mean they are right either. Now you can act like you don't understand what I am saying, but that is between you and ALLAH (س). They are wrong and are leading everyone else astray and we will change that but it will take time. When Ansaars march into Mecca to make Hajj, we can and will take over Mecca. It always falls back in the proper hands.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 11:73 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قَالُوٓاْ أَتَعۡجَبِينَ مِنۡ أَمۡرِ ٱللَّهِ رَحۡمَتُ ٱللَّهِ وَبَرَكَٰتُهُۥ عَلَيۡكُمۡ أَهۡلَ ٱلۡبَيۡتِۚ إِنَّهُۥ حَمِيدٞ مَّجِيدٞ ٧٣

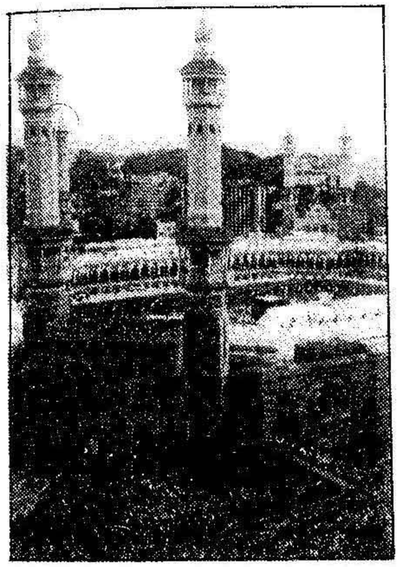
"THEY SAID: AREN'T YOU AMAZED AT THE ORDER OF ALLAH, THE MERCY OF ALLAH AND HIS BLESSINGS ON YOU, THE FAMILY OF THE HOUSE (THE CHOSEN PEOPLE)? SURELY HE IS PRAISEWORTHY, GLORIOUS. (73)"

THE KA'BA HAS BEEN IN THE HANDS OF THE DEVIL (CH) FOR FAR TOO LONG!!!

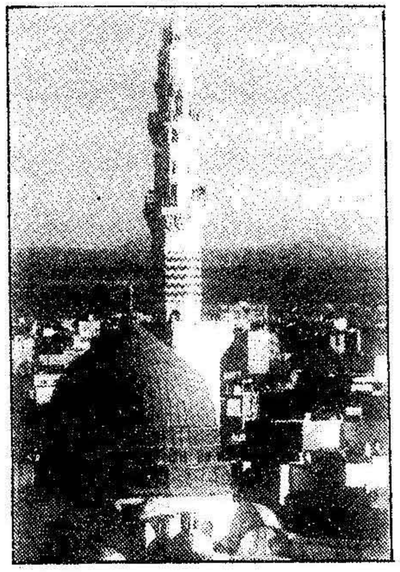
BILIAL, WHY DID YOU CHOOSE TO RESIDE AND STUDY IN RIYADH, SAUDI ARABIA INSTEAD OF RESIDING IN THE HOLY CITY OF MECCA OR MADIYNA WHICH IS SECOND HOLIEST CITY?

YOU CAN'T HIDE THE FACT THAT YOU RESIDE IN SAUDI ARABIA FOR POLITICAL REASONS AND THAT YOU ARE EMPLOYED BY THE WAHHABI SECT.

THE HOLY CITY OF MECCA
A religious city



MADIYNAH
A religious city



THE CITY OF RIYADH
A city like New York which is the modern day Babylon whose eventual end is doom (Revelation 18:2)

WHY DID YOU CHOOSE THIS CITY OUT OF THE THREE, BILIAL?

HALAAL AND HARAAM: THE LAWFUL AND THE UNLAWFUL

THE ISLAMIC CREED: Making Halaal What Allaah Makes Haraam
THE NUBIAN CREED: Making Haraam What Allaah Makes Halaal

Prohibition of Certain Types of Meat

Mr. Bilial Philips claims on page 105 and 106 that:

> *"Isa made camel's meat Haraam for his followers. . .certain portions of sheep, goats, and oxen were also made Haraam by Isa for his followers. . .Some types of fish and crustaceans were also prohibited by Isa for his followers. Isa forbade his followers from eating reptiles."*

The information above was extracted from edition #53, "DIETARY LAWS OF A MUSLIM" published in 1973 A.D. It was written while I was overseas in Sudan and things went into it that I did not agree with; things I didn't teach. The book was based solely on the Torah (5 Books of Moses), this was without my guidance on how the Prophet Muhammad (ص) had cleared up certain things which were misinterpreted. Therefore, I said I wouldn't put out another book on dietary laws until I had the opportunity to sit down and analyze it.

Camel meat, which is a part of the diet of Muslims who live in the East, is unlawful to eat and this is why. The Book of Leviticus 11:4 and the Qur'aan chapter 6 verse 146 confirm that camel, as well as all other animals which have splitted hoofs, is an unclean animal.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 6:146 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَعَلَى ٱلَّذِينَ هَادُواْ حَرَّمْنَا كُلَّ ذِى ظُفُرٍ ۖ وَمِنَ ٱلْبَقَرِ وَٱلْغَنَمِ حَرَّمْنَا عَلَيْهِمْ

"AND UPON THOSE WHO ARE OF JUDAH (JUDAHITES) WE (ALLAH AND HIS ANGELIC BEINGS) HAVE MADE UNLAWFUL EVERY CREATURE WHICH HAS NAILS (SPLITTED HOOFS). AND THE COW (SYMBOL OF ANIMALS WHO CHEW NOT ITS CUD) AND THE SHEEP WE MADE UNLAWFUL UNTO THEM (CHILDREN OF ISRAEL). (146)"

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 11:4 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E]

إِلَّا هَٰذِهِ فَلَا تَأْكُلُوهَا مِمَّا يَجْتَرُّ وَمِمَّا يَشُقُّ ٱلظِّلْفَ . ٱلْجَمَلَ

"NEVERTHELESS THESE SHALL YE NOT EAT OF THEM THAT CHEW THE CUD, OR OF THEM THAT DIVIDE THE HOOF: AS THE CAMEL. . ."

Leviticus 11:26

The Hadiyth that was presented to support the "eating of camel meat" only stated the Prophet Muhammad (ص) answered a question about ablution after eating camel meat. This does not mean that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) ate camel meat. And remember that the people during the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) time had just come out of a very dark period as far as their way of life was concerned. They propably were eating camel meat, but the Prophet Muhammad (ص) did not sanction it. Show me in the Scriptures where ALLAH (س) makes the eating of camel meat lawful for Muslims. If you need more proof on what are the lawful or unlawful animals to eat, refer to Leviticus 11:1-8.

The Book of Leviticus also makes a distinction which fish are lawful and which ones are unlawful: Leviticus 11:9-12.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 11:9 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E]

وَهَٰذَا تَأْكُلُونَهُ مِنْ جَمِيعِ مَا فِي ٱلْمِيَاهِ . كُلُّ مَا لَهُ زَعَانِفُ وَحَرَاشِفُ فِي ٱلْمِيَاهِ

"THESE SHALL YE EAT OF ALL THAT ARE IN THE WATERS: WHATSOEVER HATH FINS AND SCALES IN THE WATERS. . ."

Refer also to Deuteronomy 14:9

The Scriptures also tells us that the eating of reptiles is unlawful.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 11:29 (IN PART), 30 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E]

وَٱلْحِرْذَونُ وَٱلْوَرَلُ وَٱلْوَزَغَةُ وَٱلْعِظَايَةُ وَٱلْحِرْبَاءُ ۝ وَهَٰذَا هُوَ ٱلنَّجِسُ لَكُمْ

"THESE ALSO SHALL BE UNCLEAN UNTO YOU. . .THE FERRET, AND THE CHAMELEON, AND THE LIZARD, AND THE SNAIL, AND THE MOLE."

Now, I would like to state that in no way am I making haraam (unlawful) what ALLAH (س) has made halaal (lawful) because it is simply not true. Muslims don't want to accept the laws of the Bible yet it is the only Scripture which is confirmed in the Qur'aan. Does the Qur'aan mention the Talmud or Mishna of the Jews, the Four Gospels of the Christians, the Vedas of the Hindus in this day and time? No it doesn't. It mentions events, places and names of people found in the Bible. Can't you see that the Qur'aan is a confirmation of the laws that were previously sent down as guidance for man? Doesn't this mean something to you? I do not make up my own dietary laws, I am only presenting facts which can be proven, as was just read, by way of the Scriptures of the Most High.

Prohibition of Work on the Sabbath

In reference to the statement you made on page 106:

"After borrowing Jewish rituals concerning the Sabbath and making them a part and parcel of the religious rites of his version of Islaam, Isa forbade his followers from doing any work on Saturday."

I wrote a book called, "Should Muslims Observe the Sabbath?", edition #144, which covers this entire subject. You're right in the sense that according to the Laws of the Torah (5 Books of Moses) the Prophet Moses (ص) was told to rest on the Sabbath and to keep it a holy day.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 16:31 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E]

"سَبْتُ عُطْلَةٍ هُوَ لَكُمْ وَتُذَلِّلُونَ نُفُوسَكُمْ فَرِيضَةً دَهْرِيَّةً.

"IT SHALL BE A SABBATH OF REST UNTO YOU, AND YE SHALL AFFLICT YOUR SOULS, BY A STATUTE FOR EVER."

Exodus 20:8

At the Ansaaru Allah Community we work day and night in the name of ALLAH (س). That's why you may see our brothers propagating in the streets on the Sabbath. The Messiah Jesus (ص) also continued his mission on the Sabbath and was persecuted by the Judahites (John 5:16).

THE BOOK OF JOHN BY JOHN (SON OF ZEBEDEE) 5:9 [REVEALED 98 A.D.]

فَحَالاً بَرِئَ الإِنْسَانُ وَحَمَلَ سَرِيرَهُ وَمَشَى. وَكَانَ فِي ذلِكَ الْيَوْمِ سَبْتٌ

"SO IMMEDIATELY THE MAN WAS HEALED AND CARRIED HIS BED AND WALKED. THIS ALL HAPPENED ON THE SABBATH DAY."

Therefore, it is lawful to work on the Sabbath if it is for the spreading of Al Islaam. On the Sabbath we can work on our Pamphlets of Peace because this is a form of propagation which reaches people world-wide. We have very little time left and we still have thousands of people to enlighten with the truth of Al Islaam. We don't stop when the Sabbath arrives, because we work in the name of ALLAH (س). If we didn't do that then we would keep a strict Sabbath.

Prohibition of Trimming the Hair

On page 107 Mr. Bilial Philips states:

"Isa made the trimming of the hair haraam on his followers while allowing shaving the head."

According to the Scriptures, men must cut off all the hair of the head completely thereby not rounding the corners of the head or he should not cut it at all. This is also confirmed in one of your very popular ahaadiyth (tales).

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF MOSES) LEVITICUS 19:27 [REVEALED 1473 B.C.E]

"لاَ تُقَصِّرُوا رُؤُوسَكُمْ مُسْتَدِيراً وَلاَ تُفْسِدْ عَارِضَيْكَ.

"YE SHALL NOT ROUND THE CORNERS OF YOUR HEADS, NEITHER SHALT THOU MAR THE CORNERS OF THY BEARD."

Ibn Umar told that when the Prophet (ص) saw a boy with part of his head shaved and part left unshaven he forbade them to do that, saying, "shave it all or leave it all".

Muslim

From Mishkat Al Masabih, Volume 2, Chapter IV, Combing the Hair, page 930

'Abdullah b. Ja'far said: The Prophet (ص) waited three days before visiting the family of Ja'far. He said, "Do not weep for my brother after to-day" and then he said, "Call my brother's children to me." When we had been brought like a number of chickens he said, "Call me a barber" and then ordered him to shave our heads. Abu Dawud and Nasai transmitted it.

From Mishkat Al Masabih, Volume 2, Chapter IV, Combing the Hair, page 934

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

Muslim man may cut off all the hairs of the head on the performance of Hajj or Umra and for the sake of comfort during hot weather. In terms of hygiene, shaving all of the hair off the head is also a very sanitary practice. Leviticus 19:27 also prohibits the shaving of the beard:

Ibn 'Umar reported Allah's Apostle (ص) as saying, "Do the opposite of what the polytheists do; let the beard grow and clip the moustache." A version has, "Cut the moustache down and leave the beard."

Bukhari and Muslim

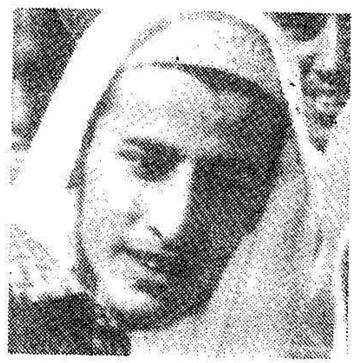
From Mishkat Al Masabih, Volume 2, Chapter IV, Combing the Hair, page 929

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

Now if this is a law of the Scriptures and your Hadiyth, why do your Saudi Arabian friends and other Sunni Orthodox Muslims shave their beards and moustaches?? If you refer to one of the authorities of Islaamic terms, The Dictionary of Islam by Patrick Hughes, page 572, it says under shaving:

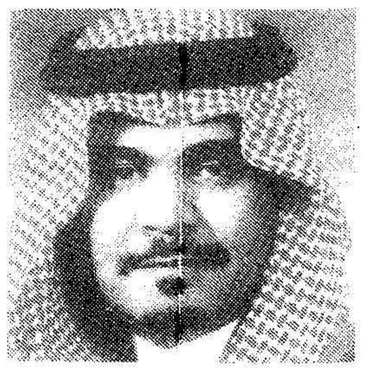
"The shaving of the beard is forbidden in the traditions, for ibn Umar relates that the Prophet said: "Do the opposite of the polytheists; let your beards grow and clip your moustaches". The shaving of the head is allowed, provided the whole and not a part is shaven, for the Prophet said: Shave off all the hair of the head or let it alone (Mishkat, XX, Ch. IV, Pt. 3)."

Let me put your so-called Islaamic leaders on the spot. If shaving the beard is not the sunna of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and he himself followed this law, explain to me the following pictures. Why have your Saudi friends accepted their followers to look like this? Why do the rulers of Saudi Arabia, who are the keepers of the Ka'ba, choose to violate the laws of Allah (س)?



AN EXAMPLE OF A CLEAN SHAVEN MAN

AN EXAMPLE OF A CLEAN SHAVEN MAN



HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS PRINCE BANDAR BIN SULTAN BIN ABDUL AZIZ

Believe it or not all of the above men are from Saudi Arabia? Is this the example you want to follow?

They demonstrate obvious disrespect for the words of the Almighty and yet no one tells them they are wrong? Why haven't you told them about the Hadiyth on the shaving of the beard Bilial? Is it that you also

violate this law?

Christians don't follow the laws of the Prophet Moses (ص) either because Catholic monks cut off and round the sides of their heads. The Devil (CH, pale man) has suggested and invented numerous hair variations that defy the laws of the Scriptures. One example is with the "Caesar" haircut. This is a closely cropped to the scalp haircut which is parted on the sides of the head; the texture is usually very wavy. This style was taken from Julius Caesar (100-44 B.C.); the renown Roman general, dictator and statesman whose career irreversibly changed the course of Greco Roman history. His activities were extravagant in everything from politics to sex, it was rumored that during Caesar's first visit to the East, he had homosexual relations with King Nicomedes of Bithynia. The Old Roman Empire was a very loose and rampant society.

The Devil (CH) has brought out a new style of hair cut for the Nubian; the "coffin". The name alone would tell most conscious minded people; something is not right. This style is definitely in the image of the beast. It is in the same shape as the hand sign used by most Satanic cults.

Look at the crew cut which was issued by the U.S. Government. This haircut also marred the edges of the head. The U.S. Government, which is primarily Christian, has also transgressed against the laws of the Bible which they claim is their "holy book".

CREWCUT

JULIUS CAESAR

COFFIN→ HAIRCUT

←"CAESAR" HAIRCUT

This haircut has become a fad. As you can see from the two pictures provided, the "coffin" is the Nubian man's perfected version of the Crewcut. Shaving, not cutting the hair, avoids this kind of deviation from the laws of the Almighty. Refer to edition #2, "Why The Beard", for more information on the laws pertaining to a Muslim man.

Anal Sex Permitted

Stated on page 108 is as follows:

"Not only does Isa make anal sex halaal, but he promotes it and goes to great lengths to misinterpret the prophetic tradition which forbids it."

First of all I am not a Sunni Muslim so do not expect me to accept your beliefs and practices regarding what you call Islaamic practices which are based solely on Hadiyth, or the words of men. Just because a Hadiyth is presented to support a claim, whether it is from Bukhari or Muslim, does not mean that it should be accepted above the Qur'aan and the previously revealed scriptures. I am fluent in Arabic Fusha, the language of the Qur'aan so I am able to see in Chapter 39 verse 23 that the best Hadiyth is the Scripture revealed to the Prophet Muhammad (ص).

In the Hadiyth which you use to support your claim that anal sex is a sin, the Arabic words presented are used out of context and the translations are totally incorrect. The average reader is not educated in the Arabic language so he will not see the mistranslations. You are taking portions of the definitions that appear in the dictionaries and lexicons that will support your argument. Again, you are not being fair to the true seeker of knowledge who is looking for the truth about Al Islaam. This is one of the reasons I am not liked, because I can see through your schemes to deceive and I always speak the truth.

In the following Hadiyth the word Dubur (دبر) is incorrectly translated to mean anal sex. This Hadiyth is used to make anal sex unlawful for Muslims.

82. Jaber reported that the Jews used to say: If a man comes to his wife for her vagina by her back, issue will be squain-eyed. Then it was revealed: Your wives are a tilth to you. So come to your tilth as you like (2:223 Q) - Agreed

From Al Hadis, Volume 7, page 671

عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ كَانَتِ الْيَهُودُ تَقُولُ إِذَا أَتَى الرَّجُلُ امْرَأَتَهُ مِن دُبُرِهَا فِي قُبُلِهَا كَانَ الْوَلَدُ أَحْوَلَ فَنَزَلَتْ نِسَاءُكُمْ حَرْثٌ لَكُمْ فَأْتُوا حَرْثَكُمْ أَنَّى شِئْتُمْ (مُتَّفَقٌ عَلَيْهِ).

Now look at this Hadiyth in its transliterated form, word for word so you can see for yourself that they have purposely mistranslated this Hadiyth.

الْيَهُودَ THE JUDAITES	كَانَتِ USED TO	قَالَ HE SAID	جَابِرٍ JABIR	عَنْ ON (THE AUTHORITY OF)
إِمْرَأَتَهُ HIS WOMAN	الرَّجُلُ THE MAN	أَتَى COME TO (HAVE SEX)	إِذَا IF	تَقُوْلُ TO SAY
كَانَ BE	قُبُلِهَا HER FRONT	فِى IN	دُبرِهَا HER BEHIND	مِنْ FROM
حَرْثٌ A TILLAGE	نِسَاءِكُم YOUR WOMEN	فَنَزَلَتْ SO IT WAS SENT DOWN (THE VERSE)	أَحول SQUAINT EYED	الوَلَدُ THE SON
شِئْتُم YOU DESIRE	أنى HOWEVER	حَرثكم TO YOUR FIELD (CULTIVATION)	فَاتُوا SO COME	لَكُمْ FOR YOU

"On the authority of Jaabir: He himself said the Judahites used to say: If the mortal man comes (to have sex) to his woman from behind her to go inside the front of her (her vagina), the son born had squaint eyed. So it was sent down, your (men) women are a field (cultivation) for you all (men) so come to your field however you (men) desire."

Translated by As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

Now see your yourself the definition of the word Dubur (دبر) as it appears in Lane Arabic-English Lexicon. At the end of this definition, he adds in that Dubur means "to include, contain; the parts compose the whole."

The anus is also called حَلْقَةُ الدُّبُرِ and حَتَارُ الدُّبُرِ and شَرَجُ الدُّبُرِ.] Its pl. أَدْبَارٌ is also applied to the *part which comprises the* اسْت [or *anus*] *and the* حَيَاء [or *vulva*, i. e., *external portion of the female organs of generation*.] of a solid-hoofed animal, and of a cloven-hoofed animal, and of that which has claws, or talons: or, as some say, of a camel, or an animal having feet like those of the camel: and the sing., to the حَيَاء [or *vulva*] alone, of any such animal.

It is not saying that the word Dubur is the anus but that it is the whole posterior and vagina of the female. You yourself admit that the Arabic word for anus is Ist (است). The fact that Dubur means the posterior and vagina of a female coincides with Chapter 2 verse 223 which states that "you can come to your wives in any way you like". This means either through the vagina or the anus.

(Ḳur xii. 25, 27, and 28.) You say, وَقَعَ السَّهْمُ بِدُبُرِ الهَدَفِ *The arrow fell behind the butt.* (TA in art. قبل.) — The *backside; posteriors; buttocks; rump;* or *podex:* and the *anus:* syn. اِسْتٌ. (Ḳ.) [It has the former of these two significations in many instances; and the latter of them in many other instances: in the Ṣ and Ḳ in art. جعر, it is given as a syn. of مَجْعَرٌ, which has the latter signification in the present day. This latter signification may also be intended in the Ṣ, M, A, Mṣb, and Ḳ, by the explanation "*contr. of* قُبُلٌ," as well as the "back, or hinder part," of anything: for قُبُلٌ very often signifies the "anterior pudendum" of a man or woman, and is so explained.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:223 (REVEALED 610 A.D.)

نِسَآؤُكُمْ حَرْثٌ لَّكُمْ فَأْتُوا حَرْثَكُمْ أَنَّىٰ شِئْتُمْ ۖ وَقَدِّمُوا لِأَنفُسِكُمْ ۚ وَاتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَاعْلَمُوا
أَنَّكُم مُّلَاقُوهُ ۗ وَبَشِّرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ﴿٢٢٣﴾

"YOUR WOMEN ARE FERTILE JUST FOR YOU, SO CULTIVATE THEM IN ANY WAY YOU LIKE AND MAINTAIN A PURE SPIRIT (WHILE MATING) AND TREMBLE AT THE MENTION OF ALLAH AND KNOW THAT SURELY YOU WILL MEET HIM. AND GIVE GOOD NEWS TO THE FAITHFUL ONES. (223)"

English expression cannot be used to define the meanings of Arabic words. Can't you see that your Hadiyths are contradicting themselves and also confusing Muslims. Your same Hadiyth writers translate the word Dubur as "anus" in the following example:

"Abu Hurairah reported that the Apostle of Allah (ص) said: Cursed is he who goes into his wife through her anus."

عَنْ اَبِی هُرَیْرَة قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ
الله صلعم ملعون مَنْ اَتٰی اِمْرَاَتَه
فِی دُبُرِهَا (اَحْمَدُ وَ اَبُو دَاوُدَ)

Ahmad, Abu Daud

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

This is a mistranslation of the word "dubur", which is not as we stated previously, the Arabic word for anus. In the Qur'aan the word Dubur (دبر) is used five times and in each time the word is translated as back and not anus. So what gives you the right to equate anus to this word. How many mistakes must we show you before you admit to being wrong?

Your conviction that anal sex is unlawful based on Hadiyth cannot be supported by the Scriptures. The use of Hadiyth #82 in the pamphlet "Sex Life of a Muslim", Book 2, was only used so the Sunni Muslims can see for themselves how ridiculous some Hadiyth can be. If you read this Hadiyth carefully, you will see that like in other pamphlets we include a transliteration and a translation in hopes that the Sunni Muslims would get a clearer understanding.

The translation provided contains the correct definition for the word Ahwal (احول), "squint-eyed". Yet, in the previous transliteration, we had made a typographical error with the vowels which caused us to incorrectly translate it as a verb in the fourth form. Can't you see how ridiculous this Hadiyth sounds. It says that when a man approaches his woman from the back position while penetrating the vagina, it will cause his child to be born with a physical defect!

In the book entitled Al Hadis, Book 2, there is a tafsir (explanation) about anal sex which reads as follows:

"The Jews used to come unto their wives by the back i.e. by the anus. This was made unlawful by the Prophet Muhammad (ص). He directed men to come by the natural way (i.e. vaginal canal) in whatever position they like."

Agreed

Now if you agree with this Hadiyth; what factual evidence do you have that it is true? None. First of all, this Hadiyth does not have any names of reliable men who actually heard the Prophet Muhammad (ص) make this statement. Most of the recognized Hadiyth recorders list Tirmizi, Ahmad, Bukhari, etc. This Hadiyth merely says "agreed". Agreed by who?

This Hadiyth is really speaking about the people during the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) time who were influenced by Greek customs. "Doggie" sex which to them was bestiality (having sex with animals) was a common practice amongst the Amorites when they lived in the Caucasus Mountains.

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) was aware of the Greeks and their practice, so if he instructed people of his time not to have "Doggie Sex" he was not referring to entering the woman from behind, but he was speaking against bestiality (Al Qur'aan 18:18).

In summary to your other claims I have to say that there are very few restrictions in sex life of Muslims. I am not saying to have anal sex, all I am saying is that it is not forbidden in the Scriptures. I have updated and published edition #98, "Sex Life of a Muslim" which clearly outlines all the laws of healthy sex for Muslims.

Drinking is Permitted

On page 114 Mr. Philips extracts an excerpt on drinking wine from one of my publications Edition #144, "SHOULD MUSLIMS OBSERVE THE SABBATH?" which says:

> *"In the case of wine, Isa presents an eight-page argument proving that it is not Haraam ("Unlawful", as he defines it), but on the last page he states in summary that it is Mamnoo' ("Prohibited", as he defines it) to drink and Haraam to become drunk."*

Translators of the holy Scriptures have taken the word KHAMR (خمر) to mean "Wine" that is expressed from grapes. However, if this were true, we would not be able to eat grapes for they too would be considered unlawful. The word Khamr (خمر) actually means an intoxicant of any kind, be it marijuana, cocaine, alcohol, wine, cigarettes and so on. At one time, before the prohibition[82] was enacted in the year 1929 A.D., the word "WINE" applied to both the fermented juice which will make you drunk and the unfermented juice (grape juice). Consequently, the word "WINE" was given to that which will make you drunk, while the other type of drink was named after the fruit from which it was derived, for example grape juice, strawberry juice, etc. The word for wine in Arabic is Nabiydh (نبيذ) coming from the root NABADHA (نبذ) to press grapes, to make wine. Wine is explained as the juice of fresh grapes when it has effervesced, used as a beverage. Wine is an intoxicant, and an intoxicant is something that produces intoxication, KHAMR (خمر), like an alcoholic drink. KHAMR (خمر) is the state that wine, (نبيذ) NABIYDH produces. It comes from the root word KHAMAR (خمر) meaning "to cover, hide, conceal". The properties of wine (نبيذ) NABIYDH, whiskey (وسكي) WISKIY, or beer (بيرة) BIYRA and including cigarettes (سجارات) SIJAARAAT all have the same effect, that of obscuring the user's senses. Here is an excerpt from Dictionary of Islaam, page 427 by Thomas Patrick Hughes, B.D., M.R.A.S.

> NABĪẒ (نبيذ). A kind of wine made from dates, which is lawful. (*Hidāyah*, vol. iv. p. 155.)

82. *The forbidding by law of the manufacture, transportation, sale, and possession of alcoholic beverages.*

Notice this definition makes reference to a Hadiyth found in Hidayah, Volume IV, page 155. For those who don't know, the "Hidayah" is a well observed book of Sunni Law and Hadiyth. It was written by Shaikh Burhanau'd-din Ali and translated into English by Charles Hamilton. Now if according to this Hadiyth date wine is lawful, do you mean to tell me that now I can drink wine? What have you got to say now?

ALLAH (س) shows us in Al Qur'aan how wine can be both a benefit NAFA'A (نفع) meaning "useful, beneficial", as well as a form of harmful MUDIRR (مضر) amusement, when taken to make you drunk, SAKRAAN (سكران) (Al Qur'aan 4:43,46). Through olden times right up to the time of the Messiah Jesus (ص), wine was used in many different ways, as a part of the regular diet (for instance when water was scarce)...(Samuel I 16:20).

- **As a medicine. (Luke 10:34)**
- **At social celebrations and religious festivities. (Numbers 15:5, Isaiah 5:2).**
- **As a way of being hospitable. (Genesis 14:18)**
- **And as an offering. (Exodus 29:40)**
- **And even as a drink for those who attain paradise. (Al Qur'aan 47:15).**

If you read the Scriptures of ALLAH (س), not once will you find it written that the drinking of wine is HARAAM (حرام) unlawful.

Because of the foolish interpretations of the laws of Al Islaam, the Wahaabi sect is now taking the law into their own hands and continuing to take the lives of Muslims. The newspaper, "Weekly World News", August 8, 1989 A.D., printed a story on Sayyid Al Sayaf, the executioner of the Saudi Arabian government. Within this article Sayyid Al Sayaf commented on how much he enjoys chopping people's heads and hands off and has being doing so for 37 years in Mecca. He says that he has had a wonderful and rewarding life and wants to teach his son his profession. He also states he has 24 wives and 25 children. You Saudi Arabians are employing a man who has more than 4 wives, which according to what you propagate is illegal in Al Islaam. When will you start being fair and stop making it seem like no one in your country is violating Islaamic laws.

On the following page is a recent photograph from "The Sun", newspaper published June 27, 1989 A.D., which shows the public hanging of three men apprehended drinking wine. If they would stop trying to be so fanatical and read what the Qur'aan is really saying they would realize that wine is not unlawful, getting drunk is unlawful! The Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia has to wake up to the truth and admit that they are wrong in their interpretations of the Scriptures and stop these cold-blooded killings.

Dozens of Arabs hanged for drinking evil spirits!

• THESE POOR souls were sentenced to the gallows after they were caught sharing a bottle of wine. Some fanatical Moslems believe alcohol is the devil's work and anyone who drinks must pay the price by being publicly executed

TAKE A SIP of whiskey in many Arab countries and you may awake with the world's worst hangover!

Alcohol is forbidden by fanatical Moslem leaders who've decreed death by hanging for anyone caught guzzling.

And dozens yearly pay the ultimate price for tying one on — they get a noose tied around their necks!

Devil liquid

"Those who drink the devil liquid must pay for their sins, in hell," states Abduhawad Nusseir, Minister of Justice for the country of North Yemen. "It is the punishment specified by the holy Koran.

"If we were to allow drunkenness we would soon become a sinful nation like America, cursed in the eyes of God."

Alan Hemphill, a British engineer working in North Yemen, experienced the Arabs' self-righteous rage firsthand when he was caught drinking from a bottle of Scotch.

Arrested

"A friend sent me the bottle," he recalls. "The police found it in the mail, but had it delivered to me anyway, hoping to catch me taking a drink.

"I had a tiny shot one night, and they immediately burst in the room and arrested me."

Terrified Alan was thrown into a rat-infested jail and subjected to an agonizing interrogation by an Islamic court.

"I admitted I had taken a tiny sip, but it wasn't enough for them," he says.

• THE ACCUSED Arabs are paraded through the public square, pelted with garbage, then executed

"They wanted me to confess to being an alcoholic and trying to import whiskey into the country.

"They burned me with cigarettes and whipped the soles of my feet."

Barbaric

After hours of the barbaric torture, Alan was forced to confess. He was sentenced to be executed by hanging.

Fortunately, the British government pressured his captors and won his release before the horrific sentence was carried out. Now home in London, Alan says many others were not as lucky.

"I have seen the executions," he states.

"The accused are paraded through the public square and pelted with garbage.

"As they are hanged on the gallows, the crowd screams and cheers.

"It's almost as if they're drunk, with rage."

— BEN SNARK

Therefore, ALLAH (س) has revealed in the Scriptures set laws to govern the amount of wine that should be consumed. Though the Prophet Muhammad (ص) forbade his followers to partake of wine it was only in the case when they drank so much that they got drunk. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) never said that it was against the laws of the Scriptures.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:43 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا۟ لَا تَقْرَبُوا۟ ٱلصَّلَوٰةَ وَأَنتُمْ سُكَٰرَىٰ حَتَّىٰ تَعْلَمُوا۟ مَا تَقُولُونَ

"O YOU, THOSE WHO ARE FAITHFUL, DON'T COME NEAR THE WORSHIP (SALAAT) AND YOU ARE DRUNK - UNTIL YOU KNOW WHAT YOU ARE SAYING. (43)"

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 5:90 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوٓا۟ إِنَّمَا ٱلْخَمْرُ وَٱلْمَيْسِرُ وَٱلْأَنصَابُ وَٱلْأَزْلَٰمُ رِجْسٌ مِّنْ عَمَلِ ٱلشَّيْطَٰنِ فَٱجْتَنِبُوهُ لَعَلَّكُمْ تُفْلِحُونَ ﴿٩٠﴾

"O YOU WHO ARE FAITHFUL, SURELY WHAT INTOXICATES AND THE DRAWING OF LOTS AND THOSE THINGS SET UP AND WORSHIPS AS IDOLS AND THE HEADLESS ARROWS USED FOR DIVINATION ARE SHAMEFUL ACTS AND ARE OF THE WORKS OF THE DEVIL SO AVOID IT SO THAT PERHAPS BY AVOIDING THEM, YOU WILL BE SUCCESSFUL. (90)"

What you must understand, Mr. Philips, is that when the Prophet Muhammad (ص) forbid the people to drink wine, it became law. This type of law in Al Islaam is called mamnuw'a (ممنوع). It was mamnuw'a because the Prophet Muhammad (ص) feared man endangering himself and those around him. As I said before, wine was never forbidden to drink but ALLAH (س) did place certain stipulations in the Qur'aan concerning its consumption. And the Creator did make it quite clear that it is unlawful (حرام , Haraam) to enter the masjid or tabernacle for worship while drunk (intoxicated). As you can see there are two types of laws that govern man: divine laws and man made laws.

Divine Laws

1. **Halaal** (حلال) - **lawful, allowed.** These laws fall in the category of those things which are lawful in the Scriptures.

2. **Haraam** (حرام) - **unlawful, sin.** One who violates these laws are going against the Divine laws of ALLAH (س).

Man-Made Laws:

1. Masmuwh (مسموح) - man-made laws which are permissible. These laws are usually established by one whose words carries weight, one who is listened to, i.e. as a prophet

2. Mamnuw'a (ممنوع) - are man made laws. Laws which prohibited man from endangering himself and those around him.

The word Masmuwh (مسموح) is a derivative of the word (سمح) Samaha meaning "to permit, to allow". The word Mamnuw'a (ممنوع) is a derivative of the word (منع) Mana'a which means to stop, prevent, forbid, abstain, keep away from, prohibit.

One of the most controversial topics amongst Hadiyth recorders was the partaking of intoxicants, be it wine, cigarettes, liquor, hashish or drugs. This is because the Devil (CH) uses anything he can to keep you from the truth. This is why I only recognize those Hadiyth that comply with the Scriptures of ALLAH (س). In the following Hadiyth you can tell that there were lawful drinks available at the time of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). It is obvious that the drinks they were referring to must have been made from some form of intoxicant or wine.

HADIYTH:

٥٠٣ حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّد بن كَثِير: أَخْبَرَنَاسُفْيَان، عَنْ أَبِى الْجُوَيْرِيَة قَالَ: سَأَلْتُ ابن عَبَّاس عَن البَاذَق فَقَالَ: سَبَقَ مُحَمَّد صَلَّى اللهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ سَلَّمَ البَاذَق، فَمَا اسْكَرَ فَهُوَ حَرَام قَالَ: الشَّرَابُ الحَلَالُ الطَّيِّبُ، قَالَ: لَيْسَ بَعْدَ الحَلَالِ الطَّيِّبُ اِلَّا الحَرَامُ الخَبِيث.

503. Narrated Abu Al Juwariyya: I asked Ibn Abbas about Al Badhaq. He said, Muhammad (ص) prohibited wine before it was called Al Badhaq (by saying), any drink that intoxicates is unlawful. I said, What about good lawful drinks? He said: "Apart from what is lawful and good, all other things are unlawful and bad."

Here is more evidence that the Arabs use intoxicants. One of the main cash crops which grows in the northern Yemen (Sana) mountains is a woody shrub called qat (kat, khat, chat, miraa). The bitter and astringent qat leaves contain a narcotic (addicting drug) and a potent amphetamine (central nervous system stimulant) that produces a mild form of intoxication or a "high" when chewed and swallowed. People call it "tree of the stars" which takes them on "magic carpet rides". I am not making this up for those who like to doubt. Yes, Arabs do use intoxicants although

they like to portray a "clean, cut" image of Muslims to the rest of the world. This information can be readily found in World Book Encyclopedia, Volume 21, page 467. Qat leaves are harvested in the morning and sold in open marketplace at noon. The thousands of people who chew or consume qat leaves spend about 60% of their salary on their "habit". If all their money is being spent on "drugs", when do they ever have money to contribute to zakaat as well as pay for the upkeep of masjid? Answer this Bilial.

Men gather in the afternoons to chew these qat leaves and also to smoke hashish pipes. This custom is still practiced today. If the Qur'aan deems that you are not to come to worship under the influence of intoxicants (Al Qur'aan 4:43), when do these "Muslims" ever worship their Sustainer? They are so drugged up that they probably don't make salaat at all. Is this our idea of a "Muslim" country. Stop fooling yourselves, Arab countries like Yemen (Sana) do use intoxicants.

I've noticed you, Bilial, never addressed cigarette smoking in your book, "The Ansar Cult in America". Chances are, you or one of your two wives, Miss Jones or Mrs. Philips are smokers, because all the Saudi Arabians you work with are smokers. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) did not smoke. If he's the best of examples, then we as Muslims don't smoke as I stated on the previous pages. Cigarettes are drugs, they're intoxicants and they're poisons. They are composed of tobacco and nicotine. Tobacco is the most powerful stimulant and addictive plant known and the active ingredient, nicotine, is one of the most toxic drugs. The average cigarette contains enough nicotine to kill several people. When the smoke of cigarette is inhaled, it delivers nicotine to vital brain centers within a few seconds. Smokers can develop a variety of diseases like lung cancer, heart disease, bronchitis and emphysema. The hashish and water pipes your Arabs friends smoke, as well as the Turkish coffee and the caffeine teas they drink, are all drugs. You all are drug addicts! But it's legal when you all do it. You all are such hypocrites! You will pay for slandering and persecuting the righteous.

FAMILY RELATIONS

The Islamic Creed: Maintaining Family Relations
The Nubian Creed: Break All Family Relations

Mr. Philips states that the "Nubian Creed" on family relations is to "break all family relations". He goes on further to say on page 118:

> *"In order to maintain control over the membership, Isa, like other cult leaders, insists that new members break all links with their families".*

This is partially true. One of the things we say when people first come into the community is that they should cut family ties. This is done so that their children, as well as themselves, can become quickly adjusted

to an Islaamic society.

The fact is that when families come here to visit, the members of the community welcome them. I encourage everyone to put their families on the mailing list. If someone dies in their family, I encourage them to go and pay their respects. I encourage people to send their families cards for Christmas because although we don't believe in Christmas, they do. Along with the card they receive a book I published entitled "Santa or Satan?" with the hopes that they will read it and find out the truth about the Christmas holidays. After all, your mother will always be your mother and it is your duty to help her and the rest of your family in the hopes that they too, will find their way to Al Islaam.

We say break ties until you are able to better understand your doctrine thoroughly to the point where you can answer their questions. The first thing your mother is going to do is say you're "brainwashed" or "you're possessed" or "you've turned against Christ" and try to get some preacher to come to the house. This is what the Qur'aan says.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:135 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

۞ يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا۟ كُونُوا۟ قَوَّٰمِينَ بِٱلْقِسْطِ شُهَدَآءَ لِلَّهِ وَلَوْ عَلَىٰٓ أَنفُسِكُمْ أَوِ ٱلْوَٰلِدَيْنِ
وَٱلْأَقْرَبِينَ ۚ إِن يَكُنْ غَنِيًّا أَوْ فَقِيرًا فَٱللَّهُ أَوْلَىٰ بِهِمَا

"O YOU WHO ARE OF THE FAITHFUL, BE ENFORCERS OF THE LAW (AL ISLAAM) BY WAY OF JUSTICE, BEARING WITNESS TO ALLAH, EVEN IF IT IS AGAINST YOURSELVES (BETTER OPINIONS), OR YOUR PARENTS (WHAT YOUR MOTHER OR FATHER SAYS) AND YOUR CLOSE RELATIVES (AUNTS, UNCLES, GRANDMOTHER OR GRANDFATHER) IF HE (YOUR FAMILY MEMBER) BE RICH OR POOR. SO ALLAH IS TO COME FIRST OUT OF THE TWO OF THEM. (135)"

Refer also to Al Qur'aan 9:23

If this is what is called "lack of meaningful family relations" on page 118, we would like to know by whose standards are you judging "meaningful family relations"? Muslims in the East have the same type of family relations as ours. One thing you don't realize is our society is closer to Muslims in the East than your Sunni Muslims so-called communities here in America, check it out for yourself.

Are you going to complain about the United States Army and Marine Corps' standards for family relations? People go into the Military for training and while they are in training they are separated from men and women.

People move into the community and yes, we do separate them. When we started we were working together to have our own buildings and our own land and all this has come true. And no, all the property is not in my name. This is another lie they have told you. Our goal was also for everyone to have their own stores and apartments. I can happily say that we have accomplished this goal by working for, of and by each other. In the Torah (5 Books of Moses) it says man must work by the sweat of his brow in order to return to the bosom of ALLAH (س) (Genesis 3:19).

Mr. Bilial Philips states on page 118:

"Marriage within the cult becomes no more than infrequent sexual encounters in the "Green Room", no different in fact from the relationships of "mates" assigned by Isa without marital contracts."

It seems that you, Mr. Philips, are not aware of the sacredness of marriages in Al Islaam. When we approach marriage in Al Islaam, Judaism, and Christianity the main stress is that the women wear white and a veil which is to represent the bride's purity, virginity and piety. This is a custom recognized worldwide. This of course is not true in the Western society, for Christians or Jews, although they wear white dress and a veil, they are not pure, nor virgins. They are trying to mimick the Islaamic custom by wearing a long dress and a veil, but the veil they use to cover the woman's face, is see through. In Al Islaam the elaborate wedding ceremonies are performed if females are virgins or Bikr (بكر) the Arabic word for "virgin" used in the Qur'aan 56:36 and Deuteronomy 22:28. Other words used to mean virgin which are used in the Scriptures are: 'Adhraa (عذراء), and Fataah (فتاة). In the Hebrew language the word for virgin is B'thoo-lah (בתולה). ALLAH (س) sets up certain guidelines for marriages:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:25 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

حَكِيمًا ﴿٢٥﴾ وَمَن لَّمْ يَسْتَطِعْ مِنكُمْ طَوْلًا أَن يَنكِحَ ٱلْمُحْصَنَٰتِ ٱلْمُؤْمِنَٰتِ

"AND WHOEVER OF YOU ARE NOT ABLE, BEING NOT RICH ENOUGH TO GET MARRIED TO CHASTE WOMEN (VIRGINS) WHO ARE FAITHFUL. . .(25)"

When ALLAH (س) is talking about a marriage ceremony in the Qur'aan it is a sacred covenant between two people. A dowry must be given to the virgin bride (Al Qur'aan 4:3).

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 33:50 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلنَّبِىُّ إِنَّآ أَحْلَلْنَا لَكَ أَزْوَٰجَكَ ٱلَّٰتِىٓ ءَاتَيْتَ أُجُورَهُنَّ

"O NEWSBEARER (PROPHET MUHAMMAD), SURELY WE

(ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) HAVE MADE LAWFUL TO YOU, YOUR MATES (MORE THAN ONE) WHICH YOU HAVE GIVEN THEIR DOWRIES. . .(50)"

When the marriage is consummated the proof of the bride's virginity is a cloth presented to the family which is stained with blood. The dowry is not to be taken back from a woman once the marriage is consummated (Al Qur'aan 4:21).

The ugly part about marriage in Western society is that a woman's virginity is the question. Let's be for real, unfortunately after being taken into slavery, Western women have been exploited and subliminally seduced by television and are being told that at 18 years old you can become harlots, whores and loose women. Recently the calculation of 18 was computed in relation to the harlot of Revelation because 18 is a sum of 6 + 6 + 6 or 666, the number of the beast that is mentioned in the Pamphlet of Revelation 13:16-18. Take a look at the numbers of this quote 16 and 18. A young girl's first party is her Sweet 16 and then she celebrates her adulthood at age 18. We know you do not believe this because the desert Arabs of the Wahhabi sect haven't put their seal of approval on it yet. But we do understand that at 18 years old a woman is allowed to be a harlot in Western society.

The Qur'aan is obviously stressing something and if you look in the scriptures you will see that women who were not virgins didn't have a marriage ceremony. That is true in the case of the Prophet Muhammad (ص). You do hear about the Prophet Muhammad (ص) conquering certain villages and taking certain women that they refer to as their right hand possession. You don't hear anything about a right hand possession in the Torah (5 Books of Moses) but we do in the Qur'aan.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:3 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

أَوْ مَا مَلَكَتْ أَيْمَٰنُكُمْ ۚ ذَٰلِكَ أَدْنَىٰٓ أَلَّا تَعُولُوا ۝٣

". . . THEN TAKE UNDER YOUR RIGHT HAND (WOMEN TAKEN IN BATTLE, OR SLAVES). THIS WILL BE MORE SUITABLE AND WILL NOT TURN YOU FROM BEING JUST. . . (3)"

Also refer to 33:50-52

QUESTION: WHAT DOES RIGHT HAND POSSESSION MEAN?

ANSWER: **It merely means a woman who is taken, when a village is conquered. Muslim men are allowed to take women under their wing as the American cliche has it and have sexual relations. It never mentions marriage contracts, dowries, etc. It does mention free women and slave women and giving them their equal share of dowries because they were virgins.**

But the conquered women were not virgins.

Now let me make one thing clear once and for all. If a man marries virgins, he can rightfully call them his wives. If he marries women who are not virgins, or are widows or divorced, then they can only become concubines or right hand possessions in his family. This is the law of Al Islaam.

Now I have yet to read in the Scriptures or in Hadiyth books anywhere about the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) wedding ceremony. I don't see mention of any wedding for any of his 13 wives. This is the quote you use to support the fact that he had 13 wives.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 33:50 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

يَٰٓأَيُّهَا ٱلنَّبِيُّ إِنَّآ أَحْلَلْنَا لَكَ أَزْوَٰجَكَ ٱلَّٰتِىٓ ءَاتَيْتَ أُجُورَهُنَّ وَمَا مَلَكَتْ يَمِينُكَ مِمَّآ أَفَآءَ ٱللَّهُ عَلَيْكَ وَبَنَٰتِ عَمِّكَ وَبَنَٰتِ عَمَّٰتِكَ وَبَنَٰتِ خَالِكَ وَبَنَٰتِ خَٰلَٰتِكَ ٱلَّٰتِى هَاجَرْنَ مَعَكَ وَٱمْرَأَةً مُّؤْمِنَةً إِن وَهَبَتْ نَفْسَهَا لِلنَّبِىِّ إِنْ أَرَادَ ٱلنَّبِىُّ أَن يَسْتَنكِحَهَا خَالِصَةً لَّكَ مِن دُونِ ٱلْمُؤْمِنِينَ ۖ

"O NEWSBEARER (PROPHET MUHAMMAD), SURELY WE (ALLAH AND THE ANGELIC BEINGS) HAVE MADE LAWFUL TO YOU, YOUR MATES (MORE THAN ONE) WHICH YOU HAVE GIVEN THEIR DOWRIES AND RIGHT HAND POSSESSIONS (UNDER YOUR CARE, YOUR SUPPORT, WOMEN YOU ARE WITH WHO ARE NOT YOUR MATES) FROM THOSE WHOM ALLAH HAS BROUGHT YOU (MUHAMMAD) AND YOUR UNCLE'S ('AAMIKA: YOUR FATHER'S BROTHER) DAUGHTER, AND HE DAUGHTER OF YOUR AUNT ('AAMATIKA: YOUR FATHER'S SISTER) AND THE DAUGHTER OF YOUR OTHER UNCLE (KHAALIKA: YOUR MOTHER'S BROTHER) AND THE DAUGHTER OF YOUR OTHER AUNT (KHAALATIKA: YOUR MOTHER'S SISTER) WHO EMIGRATED WITH YOU (FROM MECCA TO MEDINA IN THE YEAR 622 A.D.) AND ALL FAITHFUL WOMEN IF SHE WISHES TO BESTOW HER SPIRIT (SELF) TO THE NEWSBEARER (THE PROPHET MUHAMMAD) IF HE (MUHAMMAD) WANTS. THE NEWSBEARER (THE PROPHET MUHAMMAD) MAY MARRY HER. THIS IS ESPECIALLY FOR YOU (MUHAMMAD) AND NONE BESIDES YOU OF THE FAITHFUL. . . (50)"

The Qur'aan specified which women were lawful to him, not that he could have them all at one time (Al Qur'aan 4:22-25). These are the 13 women he married:

	MARRIAGE		DEATH	
1. Khadiyjah	27 B.H.	(595 A.D.)	3 B.H	(671 A.D.)
2. Ayisha	3 B.H.	(619 A.D.)	54 B.H.	(679 A.D.)
3. Sauda	3 B.H.	(619 A.D)	57 B.H.	(676 A.D.)
4. Hafsah	8 B.H	(630 A.D.)	45 B.H.	(667 A.D)
5. Zaynab Bint Khuzaymah	4 B.H.	(626 A.D.)	20 B.H.	(642 A.D.)
6. Umm Salmah	5 B.H.	(627 A.D.)	59 B.H.	(672 A.D.)
7. Juwairyah	4 B.H.	(626 A.D.)	56 B.H.	(678 A.D.)
8. Zaynab Bint Jahsh	5 B.H.	(627 A.D.)	20 B.H.	(642 A.D.)
9. Umm Habiybah	7 B.H.	(629 A.D.)	44 B.H.	(666 A.D.)
10. Safiyah	7 B.H.	(629 A.D.)	50 B.H.	(672 A.D.)
11. Maymunna	7 B.H.	(629 A.D.)	51 B.H.	(673 A.D.)
12. Maryam Qibtiyah	7 B.H.	(629 A.D.)	52 B.H.	(674 A.D.)
13. Rayhanna	7 B.H.	(629 A.D.)	10 B.H.	(632 A.D.)

The Qur'aan deemed only four wives, so was the Prophet Muhammad (ص) wrong? I stress another point, we all agree that the Qur'aan says that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was the best of examples (Al Qur'aan 33:21). So are Muslim men suppose to follow his example and have thirteen wives ignoring the Qur'aan? Don't tell me that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is exempt from the law because he never claimed to be exempt from any law in the Qur'aan. So was he right? You answer the question.

The Saudi Arabians have more than four wives in this day and time also. They justify their dozens of wives by only having four at a time. They are playing with the laws of ALLAH (س) found within the Qur'aan and they will suffer in the end.

The Qur'aan also points out that Muslim men are to marry "faithful women" (Al Qur'aan 4:25). However, the entire Muslim world recognizes that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) married Mary, the copt who was a Nubian Christian from Egypt who later converted to Al Islaam. She was given to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) as a gift from the Roman governor of Egypt in 629 A.D. as a result of a letter inviting the Copts (Christians) in Egypt to Al Islaam. Now are Muslim men and women to marry "Christians" in hopes that they will convert to Al Islaam? This is the kind of subjects which you never bring up because you don't have any answers to them.

There is a particular incident which lead to the marriage of the Prophet Muhammad (ص) to Zaynab bint Jahsh (589–642 A.D.) the daughter of Maymuwna bint Abd Al Muttalib which is still considered wrong according to the laws of Al Islaam.

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) gave Zaynab to his adopted son Zayd ibn Al Haarith (refer to page 69 for picture), a freed slave whom he loved very dearly. At first Zaynab and her family objected to the proposed marriage since she and Zayd were from two different levels of birth and pedigree. However, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) wishing to dispell these old ways of society, took on the responsibility of the upkeep of the marriage. The story takes a different turn here and some say that she

treated him badly and some say that she did not.

One day while on a visit to Zayd's house the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was said to have accidently walked in on Zaynab improperly dressed to receive company. Caught off guard, he made an exclamation in reference to Zaynab's beauty which she related to Zayd on his return home. Zaynab had always secretly wished to have married the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and Zayd, thinking that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) was in love with Zaynab, offered her to him as a wife. The Prophet Muhammad (ص) of course refused the offer, but when Zayd finally divorced Zaynab, the Prophet Muhammad (ص) felt an obligation to marry Zaynab.

The whole of this incident can be found in the Qur'aan, Chapter #33 (سورة الاحزاب) Suwratu'l Ahzaab Degree of The Troops verses 36–40. In fact, Zaynab often flaunted this incident to the other wives. She felt that ALLAH (س) had given her to the Prophet Muhammad (ص) through His divine intervention. This marriage abolished the taboo custom of marriage between a divorced wife of an adopted son and the adopting father as unlawful. By marrying Zaynab the Prophet Muhammad (ص) showed that it was lawful to marry a divorced woman. Before this, divorced women were kept without the legal ties of marriage. When Zaynab fell ill the other wives took care of her. She died in 20 A.H./642 A.D. at the age of 53. Zayd died in the Battle of Muta before arriving at the destination of the expedition he lead headed for Bosea, Syria in the year 629 A.D.

Let me ask you a question, was the Prophet Muhammad (ص) correct in marrying Zaynab? If you say yes, then answer this:

1. **Is a Muslim man allowed in the house of another Muslim man when he is not there and the wife is alone? Yes or no?**
2. **In the event that he happens to stumble in the house and her husband is not there and he sees the wife should he stare at her and then make a proclamation to ALLAH for her beauty? Yes or no?**

Both these answers should be no because it states in the Hadiyth that:

(87) Chapter – A woman should not allow anyone to enter her husband's house except with his consent. – Sahih Al Bukhari, Volume 7, page 93–94

The Dictionary of Islam, by Thomas Patrick Hughes, you will see the following:

"Zaid ibn al Harith: Muhammad's freedman and adopted son. Muhammad having seen and admired Zaid's wife Zainab, her husband divorced her. The relations of the ancient Arabs to their adopted children were very strict, and Muhammad's marriage with the divorced wife of his adopted son occasioned much scandal amongst his contemporaries."

Is it lawful to marry a woman who was divorced by her husband

after you saw her beauty? Yes or no? Now that we have established that it is wrong let's look at another incident mentioned in the Bible.

In the second Book of II Samuels 11:6-17 the Prophet David (ص) saw Bathsheba, the wife of Uriah the Hittite while he was on the roof of his house, and sent for her. He came in unto her and she conceived. The Prophet David (ص) committed an act of fornication. Then the Prophet David (ص) had her husband Uriah fight purposely in the front line in battle and he was killed (2 Samuels 11:17). The Prophet David (ص) awaited for Bathsheba's mourning period to be over and he sent for her and made her his wife (2 Samuels 11:26-27). Now is this right or wrong? Wrong of course.

Now we have two incidents involving two Prophets who violated the laws of marriage and divorce in one way or another.

What is the difference between:

The Prophet Muhammad	**The Prophet David**
- Looked upon Zaynab's beauty	**- Looked upon Bathsheba's beauty**
- He eventually married her	**- He eventually married her and she became Queen**
- Her husband was killed in battle	**- Her husband was killed in battle**

Are we to follow their method of doing things? Is this right or is this wrong? I know the answer but I want you to explain it to me first, Bilial.

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) also married another wife, 'Aiysha at the age of either 7 or 6 according to "traditions" and consummated his marriage to her when she was either 9 or 12 years old.

64. Narrated 'Aiysha that the Prophet (ص) married her when she was six years old and he consummated his marriage when she was nine years old, and then she remained with him for nine years (i.e., till his death).

حَدَّثَنَا مُعَلَّى بنُ أَسَدٍ حَدَّثَنَا و هيب، عن هِشَام بن عُرْوَةَ، عَنْ أَبِيهِ، عَنْ عَائِشَةَ أَنَّ النَّبِى صلى اللهُ عليهِ و سلَّم تَزَوَّجَها و هى بِنْتُ ست سنين، و بَنَى بِها وَ هِىَ بِنْتُ تِسْعِ سِنِينَ. قَالَ هِشَام: وَ أَنْبِئْتُ أَنَّها كَانَت عِنْدَهُ تِسْع سِنِينَ.

Sahih Al Bukhari, Volume 7, page 50

"It is generally held that she was six or seven years old when the marriage was solemnized (10th year of the Prophet's call), but the consummation took place after the lapse of 5 years, i.e., in the 3rd year of Hijra. . . And Aisha was not less than 12 years old at the time of her union." - Pages 198-199

"Ibn Sa'd in a report in the Tabaqat confirms that "Aisha was 9 years of age at the time of her betrothal." - Page 201

- Excerpt from "WIVES OF THE PROPHET", By Fida Hussain Malik B.A., LL.B., At Ashraf Press, and Published by Sh. Muhammad Ashraf Kashmiri Bazar, Lahore (Pakistan), 1966

Now who are we to believe? Is this how accurate you Orthodox Sunni Muslims can be relying on mere "traditions". Why are there so many different versions of this "popular" union? Doesn't this show you that although people were present and knew the exact date of the marriage and consummation the facts were distorted as they were passed down from generation to generation. Doesn't all these distorted facts sound like heresy? If you are honest you will admit that it is not a reliable tradition rendering it a lie. You are also making a mockery of the Prophet Muhammad's (ص) private life. You make the Prophet Muhammad (ص), whom you worship so much, as a child molester. Do you really believe he actually had sexual intercourse with a child of nine? Are we to follow this example?

The Messiah Jesus (ص) did not marry even though the Scriptures (Genesis 1:28) dictates "be fruitful and multiply". (He also was not exempt from the Divine law). So now we are faced with these facts:

- **The Prophet Moses (ص), had two wives; and ALLAH (س) blessed him.**
- **The Prophet Abraham (ص), had three wives; and ALLAH (س) blessed him. (Genesis 16:3, 25:1,)**
- **The Prophet Jacob (ص), had four wives; and ALLAH (س) blessed him. (Genesis 35:23-26)**
- **The Prophet Solomon (ص) had 700 wives and 300 concubines; and ALLAH (س) blessed him. (I Kings 11:3)**
- **The Prophet Ayuwb (ص), had one wife; and ALLAH (س) blessed him.**

- **The Messiah Jesus (ص), had no wives, that the public knows about; and ALLAH (س) blessed him.**
- **The Prophet Muhammad (ص) had 13 wives (some say nine); and ALLAH (س) blessed him.**

Now all the Prophets (ص) listed above were considered blessed in the Qur'aan. The Qur'aan which came thousands of years after they passed away, does not defame them. So which should we follow?

ALLAH (س) put His approval on all of the men we just mentioned because they are all mentioned by name in the Qur'aan. And all of them had a different system about the amount of wives they had. I have yet to read about any of them having a marriage ceremony in any scripture. They speak about Jacob and Esau when they received their birthright and there was a ritual with their father. So we see that they were ritualistically conscious people. They speak about the Sabbath, the Passover, the circumcision (which by the way is not mentioned in the Qur'aan, so we would like to know where you got the practice from, if you don't read the Torah?)

How about your wives, Mr. Philips. One uses your name, Sakina Philips and one uses her own last name, Jameelah Jones. Is Jameelah your wife and if so why does she use her single name "Jones". Are you legally married to her or is she one of your girlfriends? Are you legally married to two women in Canada? If you say yes, then you are lying. Therefore, why are you pointing the finger at the Ansaars if you don't even have your family together? Since you have shown ignorance in this subject, I had to explain it step by step to make you understand. Now that you have this information, I hope you use it to get your "Orthodox Sunni beliefs" straight so that you can stop making false accusations.

Imaam Siraj, you are a resident of New York and you have two separate addresses and you also have two wives. You are an admitted polygynist in the state of New York.

Imaam Siraj's (or Jeffrey Kearse) Family:

Wives:	**Wadiya**	**Balkis**
residences:	**28 E. 56th Street Brooklyn, New York**	**114-38 169th Street Jamaica, Queens**
Children:	**1**	**5**

You say you are not a revolutionist, you say you are not African, you are an "Orthodox Sunni Muslim" and you supposedly practice Al Islaam. According to Islaamic laws of marriage, if you have two wives then you are a polygynist. If you admit to this then you are a bigamist according to the laws of marriage in the United States government. In the state of New York the court ruling is that if you are married to two wives it is against the law (Penal law 255.15, 225.25).

C6:1: Bigamy—One Spouse At A Time

Bigamy continues to be regarded in New York as a crime. Penal Law §§ 255.15, 255.25. A marriage contracted by a person who has been previously married is bigamous and void, unless prior to the remarriage, the other party to the marriage died or the prior marriage was annulled or dissolved by a court of competent jurisdiction. Interestingly, though the Enoch Arden provisions of former DRL § 7-a were long ago transferred to DRL § 220 and § 221, subdivision 3 of DRL § 6 was never updated to reflect that transfer and the contemporaneous repeal of Section 7-a.

So if you don't want to be considered a bigamist and a violator of the law what are you going to do, lie to the United States government and say that you don't have two wives? Will you deny one of your wives in order to stay out of trouble and out of jail? If you tell a lie you will be violating a law within the Qur'aan which states that Muslims should not lie (Al Qur'aan 5:42). Who are you going to be loyal and pledge allegiance to, to Imaam Siraj, the government of the United States or the way of life you claim to follow.

If you don't want to be a bigamist and say you are not married to both of your wives, Wadiya and Balkis legally, then you are violating one of the laws of Al Islaam which states you have to give wives their due (Al Qur'aan 4:4), be fair to them (Al Qur'aan 4:3) and treat them equally. If you only marry one legally, then they are not equal in your household. One is a wife and one is a concubine or right hand possession.

There is an American cliche which states: "People who live in glass houses shouldn't throw stones." You Orthodox Sunni Muslims started this family issue. You published an entire book dedicated to false gossip on how the Ansaars live, the green room, welfare, marriages, etc., all which are very private and personal matters. You know you Orthodox Sunni Muslims are violating Islaamic laws and the laws of the United States Government and yet you are pointing the finger at us. We have more personal and financial information which can be published if we wish to do so. Maybe next time you will think twice about falsely accusing us.

QUESTION: WHY ARE "BISMI ALLAH" WEDDINGS PERFORMED??

ANSWER: Simply because for me to take a Western woman who had sex with previous men (and I will not get into the number of men because it could range in America from 1 to 100) and then ascribe to her a wedding of purity, which the Qur'aan intends for women who are Bikr (بكر , virgins) would be to go against the law.

This would be the same thing as entering into the masjid drunk. It is an insult to the Almighty. Of course you don't see that because it is you. But if you were on the outside and you were raised a virgin, then as a virgin you would feel slighted, if another woman, who by the scripture's standards is classified as a harlot, has the same marriage ceremony as you did.

Let me ask you a question Bilial, were your wives virgins when you married them? Chances are you didn't marry them, right. Do you know why? Because no one in the Islaamic world who practices true Al Islaam and is aware of the laws will perform the wedding ceremony reserved for a virgin woman to someone who is not a virgin. If you don't believe me, go and ask the real Muslims who abide in the Sudan, Morocco, Egypt or even Saudi Arabia and you will not get far. They won't do it for you. This is true Al Islaam whether you want to accept it or not. What you are trying to do is skip the laws and do your own thing. Did you pay your wives' dowry? No, and I bet you their parents don't even know what a "dowry" is because they are probably Christians.

Therefore, how can you, Bilial, say that Islaamic marriage ceremonies be performed for any women whether virgin or not in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. We follow the laws of the Scriptures. I have just shown you that you yourself have not met all the requirements for such a wedding. I repeat, any woman who is an Ansaar and is a virgin will be married like a virgin should with dowry and all. If not, then we perform "bismi ALLAH" weddings.

In the Sunni Muslim world, especially in the Western world, you do not know that in the Sudan and other Muslim countries, there is a concentration on preserving a girl's virginity until she marries. For example women are groomed from a very early age to be perfect housewives, mothers, etc. Women keep themselves from the sight of men and thus keep their virtue. How many women in American, or for that matter who have accepted Al Islaam, have this kind of background? None, if at all. These are the things which I base my judgement on when it comes to weddings in America, Mr. Philips, the laws of Al Islaam.

In Saudi Arabia, they had a movie called "The Death of a Princess" based on a true story, in which a woman was beheaded because she gave up her virginity. These people who you are talking to and live with have this same law. Their daughters as well as ours get married as virgins but you Sunni Muslims lose your daughters at thirteen years old just like the kaafirs because you have no community set up for them or any laws. We,

on the other hand, set standards that if you maintain your virginity, you are entitled to a full marriage ceremony with all the trimmings of the scriptures because it is a divine law.

I repeat. I know women don't want to hear this but in the back of their minds they know it is true. If you preserve your virginity you are entitled to be treated as a virtuous woman. We happen to read Proverbs 31 which tells the story of a virtuous woman, not to mention a multiple of other quotes. Men and women in the Western society for the most part participate in all kinds of sex before marriage. Knowing this, how can they be given big Islaamic ceremonies reserved for the chaste? I am sorry if you do not like the way this sounds, but facts are facts!!

First of all, your definitions of fornication and adultery are based on this Roman (Christian) society that you live in.

According to Webster's Dictionary adultery is defined as:

Adultery – Voluntary sexual intercourse between a married person and a partner other than the lawful spouse. This word is taken from the Middle English, old French "avouterie" and Latin "adulterium, adulter, adulterer, adulterare, to adulterate".

Now the above word has been often times confused with the word "fornication", which according to the American Heritage Dictionary means:

Fornication – Sexual intercourse between a man and a woman not married to each other. This word takes its origin from the late Latin "fornicari, fornicat, fornix, brothel."

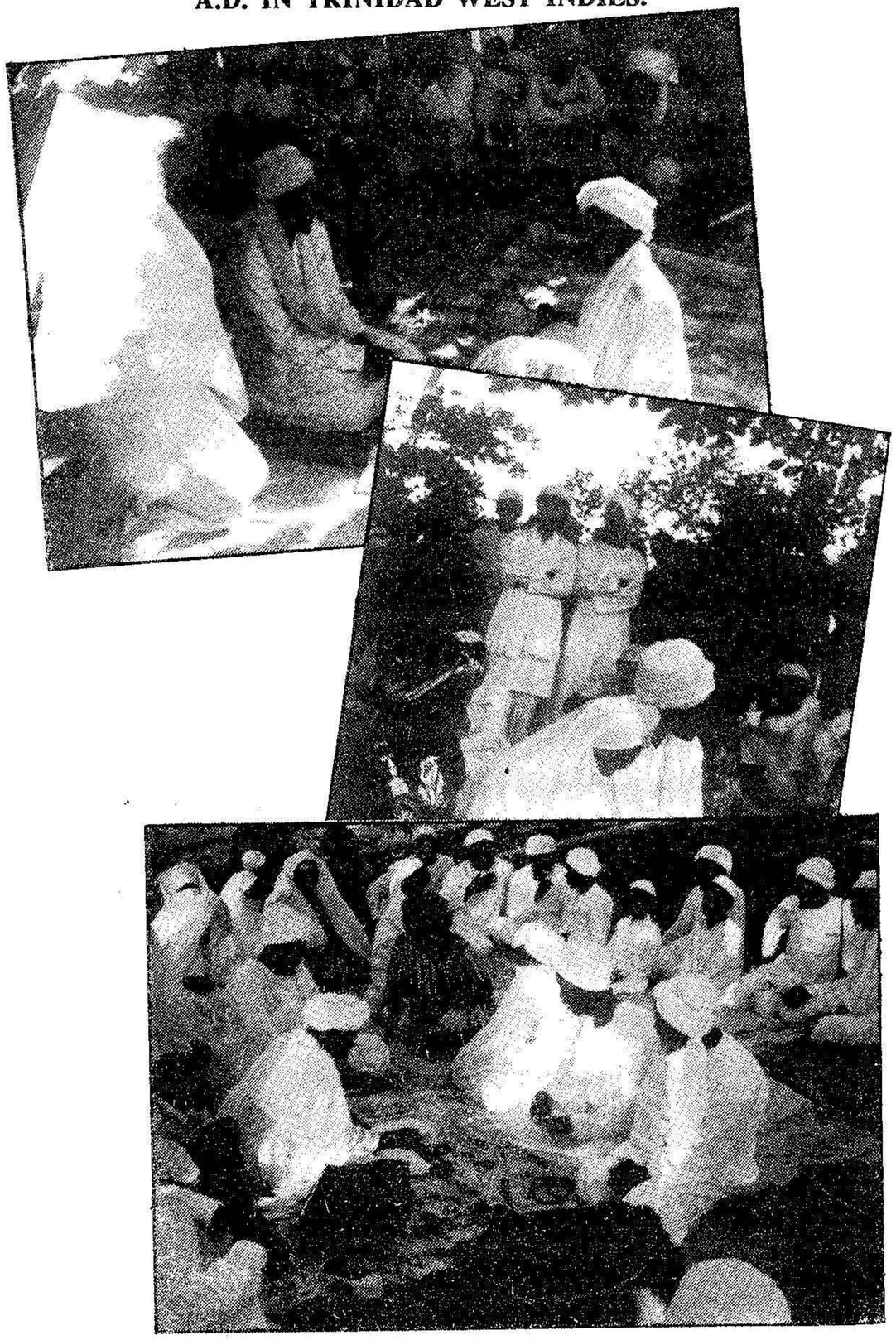
Webster's Dictionary defines both as the same thing but there is a distinct difference in the meaning of these two words. "Adultery" can only be enacted by a man or a woman who are lawfully married and have sex with another male or female who is not their lawful spouse. On the other hand, "fornication" can only be enacted by a male or female having sex with another without being married to a person. The difference being, the only way a person can commit adultery is if he or she had taken the vow of marriage to someone and then breaks this vow by having sexual intercourse with someone else while still being married or knowingly having sex with another married man or woman. Fornication can only be committed by unmarried people having sex.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 4:25 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

مُحْصَنَٰتٍ غَيْرَ مُسَٰفِحَٰتٍ

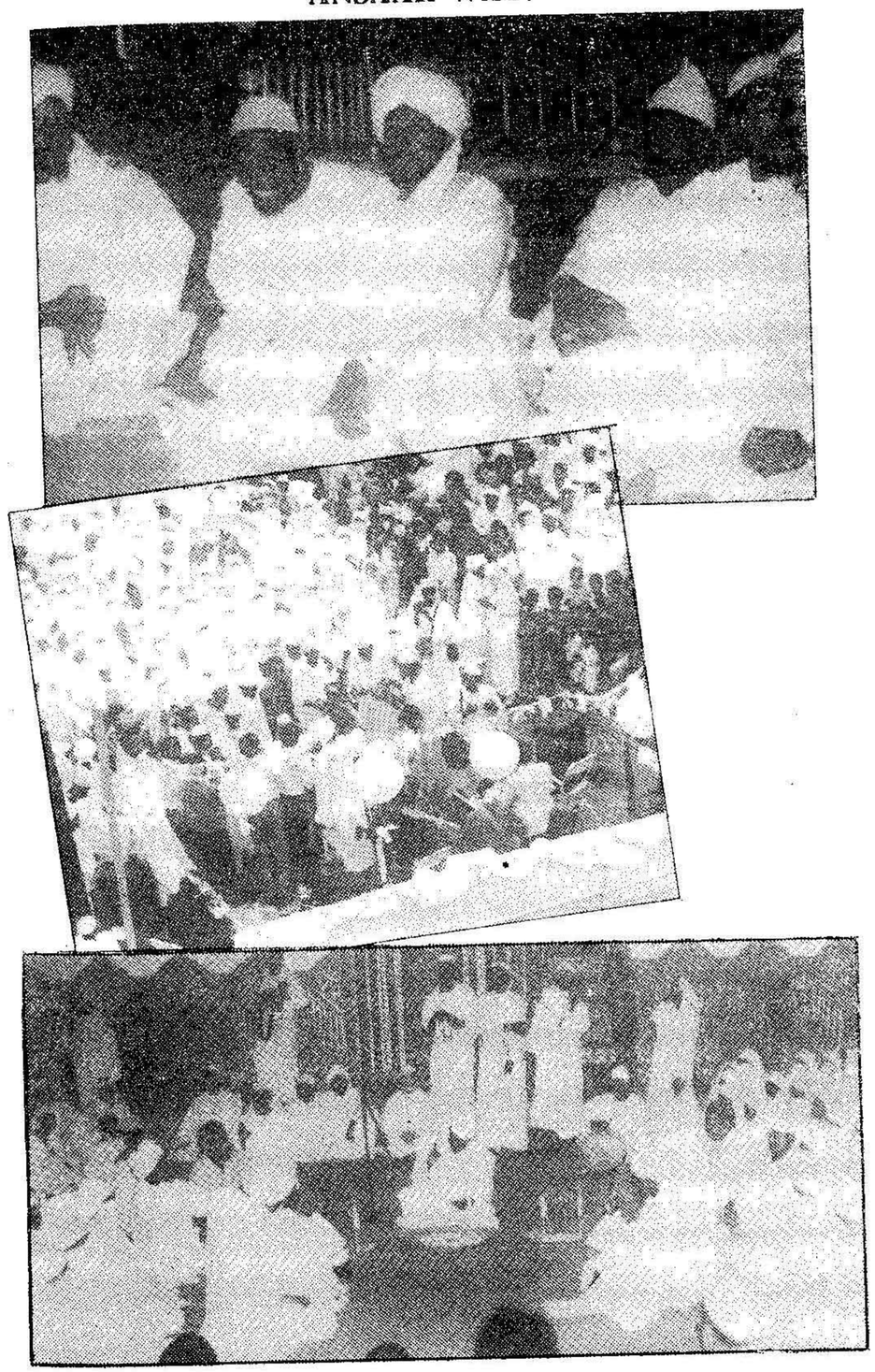
"THEY MUST BE CHASTE WOMEN (VIRGINS) NOT FORNICATORS (PEOPLE HAVING PREMARITAL SEX),. . .(25)"

ANSAAR WEDDINGS:
THESE ARE PICTURES OF WEDDINGS I PERFORMED IN 1973 A.D. IN TRINIDAD WEST INDIES.



491

IN 1988 A.D. TWO YOUNG MUSLIM VIRGINS (MU'MINAAT) FROM THE ANSAARU ALLAH COMMUNITY WERE MARRIED TO YOUNG MEN FROM THE EAST! WE WOULD LIKE TO SHARE PICTURES OF THIS ELABORATE WEDDING CEREMONY RESERVED FOR PURE, CHASTE MEN AND WOMEN! THIS IS THE ANSAAR WAY.



492

This is the case with the majority of the men and women who have joined the ranks of the righteous. They are not living according to the sacred laws of marriage stated in the Scriptures out in the world and when they move in the Community they have to be treated as such. There are things that are not irreversible when you take a Shahaada (declaration of faith in ALLAH, ﷻ). A woman nor a man can not regain their virginity. If you are not a virgin when you move in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, then you get a wedding for non-virgins. If you were truly following the commandments of the Scriptures, you would have been a virgin up until you were married as it states in Deuteronomy 22:28. So now you people who were formerly Christians must admit that you were not living according to the Scriptures of ALLAH (ﷻ). If Christians practiced all the laws of the Scriptures, you would have no conflicts when you entered Al Islaam because we Ansaars follow the laws of ALLAH (ﷻ).

The point I'm trying to make is you must stop making it look like if you part a husband and wife from each other they will automatically cheat on each other. Or if men and women are married in the name of ALLAH (ﷻ), is not valid Al Islaam. We are basing our laws on the Scriptures of ALLAH (ﷻ). The above are incidences which are more tragic than what you are accusing us of, Mr. Philips, but you dare not address them. Your accusations against the Ansaaru ALLAH Community breaking up families and not marrying them legally in Al Islaam is pure garbage. If couples are separated when then move into the Community this won't cause them to end up divorced, if they are loyal to one another they won't break up their marriage. After 20 years as a teacher, I've learned that men and women leave each other because of their own shortcomings.

The reason why we bring American's together in Bismi ALLAH weddings is because they are not virgins and they are not pure. They fall under the category of fornicators, according to its definition. If virgins want to get married, we will go to the fullest extreme as we do for our faithful believing young women (مؤمنات). They married pure, and chaste to young virgin men from the East. Unfortunately 99% of the people who get married in America are not virgins. So it would be wrong to give them an Islaamic ceremony that is written out for a virgin. If you can't see that, that is your prerogative. And if we are going to give the scriptures their fullest respect, then we must give them the respect even in things that you, Bilial, don't like.

In Reference to the So-Called "Green room"

On page 118 you address this topic. When we first moved into 743 Bushwick Avenue, Brooklyn, New York, in the year 1974 A.D. we were renovating inside out. We all had finally started to follow the proclamation in the Qur'aan (Al Qur'aan 3:103) something you can't claim to do. We all moved into the house lock, stock and barrel. We lived off beans and rice but we prayed five times a day together. Our children shared a room, the brothers shared a flat and the sisters shared a separate flat on a different floor.

If it was up to me, I would say everybody restrain from sex until we finish building, but there were certain people who just couldn't do that. Now look at this fact. I have a son named Yaquwb Isa Al Mahdi born July 11, 1973, the year prior to moving into the building located at 743 Bushwick Avenue, Brooklyn, New York. Then I did not have any more children until two years later in 1975 A.D. at which time my wife gave birth to a daughter named Zaynab Isa Al Mahdi. I lived by the laws established for the Community.

A brother named Allen Redd (known as Saadiyq) kept insisting that we set up something in order for husbands and wives to come together frequently. It's a shame that the brother would speak about a green room when he was the one who initiated the idea and brought it to my attention. He said that we should at least make a green room for the brothers who peddle everyday selling books and are restless and complain that they can't be with their wives. He was really talking about himself and his wife at that time, Khadijah, from Jamaica, West Indies. The brothers had a big meeting and I asked them for their suggestions. Allen Redd came up with a suggestion explaining that we should set up a special room. They called it a green room because they said its color represents fertilization. Thus, they did have a green room and couples used to go there. They were told to keep the place clean and tidy, etc., until we could get to the point where we could branch out and everybody would eventually have their own apartment. I don't deny that.

I don't look at it as anything that is filthy and dirty. No more than you and your wife who use the same room that some other couple who lived in the apartment that you're renting used. You move into an apartment and someone has already lived there or you visit a relative and sleep in a bed where someone else has already slept. These are Muslim families. These are not derelicts off the streets. These are people who follow as you call it, the Sunna of the Prophet Muhammad (ﷺ) and have the same hygienic laws. Being that you speak to them, Bilial, ask them did they use this green room. If they thought it was such a bad idea, why did they continue using it? Why did they not do as I did for a year and a half and stop having any kind of sex. Ask them! Now that they are causing such a commotion, how do they think their wives are feeling and the children which were born out of that room which is now being condemned.

The green room was the only alternative that we had to keep certain people who didn't have sexual control from going totally berserk and that was their doing, not mine. The moment we got to the point where people could get their own apartments and live together, that was disregarded. You better check out that brother Allen Redd (Saadiyq) he is doing the same thing he was doing back then - slandering and lying. Even this day a friend name Jaffar who works in the Sister Clara Muhammad School in North West Washington told him about a sister in North Carolina that used to be a part of this masjid. He went all the way there and tried to marry this sister this year, 1989 A.D. but she denied him. Ask him is this not true. So you see, he is still doing his devilishment and you better keep your eye on him.

The Nose Ring

In regard to Mr. Philips stating on page 118, I made the wearing of a silver ring in the right nostril compulsory on all my male followers is quite true. This was because initially all men of the Ansaar Allah Community did wear it. In the beginning stages of the growing Community, we were closely related to strict African culture as all other black organizations of that time than my own Sudanese culture which removed the nosering from the men and not the women.

It is the will of the descendants of the Prophet Abraham (ص) to maintain this tradition of wearing the nosering to this present day. The significance of the Black man's heritage has been hidden up until now. The Canaanites (Physical Devil, CH) has distorted the truth. And you, Mr. Philips, you think you're doing something good by calling yourself exposing us. What you're actually doing is aiding the Devil's Agents (CT); but one thing you don't realize is you're helping him destroy your ownself. You are like Azaaziyl (CH) and those brothers from Chester, Pennsylvania who helped you to compile your book, "Ansar Cult in America", are your fallen angels.

Something like the nosering will be a source of dispute amongst even so-called Muslims as to whether it is truly part of Nubian heritage. In Sudan (meaning land of two blacks, the Prophet Adam's (ص) and his wife Hawwah's (Eve) birth place), noserings are more commonly worn by the men in rural areas than in the city areas. A sure sign of interference by the Canaanites with his "modernization" is saying that the nosering was never worn by men or that it has never been seen in the right nostril of males and females in Mecca, Medina, Egypt, Lebanon, Ethiopia, Nigeria, Ghana, Mali, and Somali which is untrue. For the most thorough information on noserings, refer to edition #24, "Why The Nosering".

This is a woman from Nubia, Sudan

Upon visiting the Sudan and sitting with the family, they said "you can't just go any where wearing Nigerian African clothes; it's not right, we don't do that. You can't walk around with a bone in your ear; you don't do that, Isa. You can't wear a nosering because Al Mahdi didn't sanction it." So, I came back and had enough intelligence and sense and piety to drop the things I put value on, that I carried with me through the revolutionary period that represented the liberation of black people in America.

But I did find out that it was law that women wore a nosering and it was merely a tradition for men. I mention this in countless books saying "If you want to wear it you can." But the Mahdi (AS) didn't prefer it. Thus, you haven't seen me in a nosering since the seventies.

THE BOOK OF THE PROPHET EZEKIEL 16:12 [REVEALED 591 B.C.E.]

١٢ وَوَضَعْتُ خِزَامَةً فِي أَنْفِكِ وَأَقْرَاطًا فِي أُذُنَيْكِ وَتَاجَ جَمَالٍ عَلَى رَأْسِكِ.

"AND I PUT A NOSERING IN YOUR NOSE, AND AN EARRING IN YOUR EARS, AND A BEAUTIFUL CROWN ON YOUR HEAD."

HADIYTH

"Whosoever wishes to put into the ear or nose of a friend a ring of fire let him put in the ear or nose of his friend a gold ring."

Mishkat 20:2, part 2

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

This Hadiyth is speaking about the gold, not the ring, think! If it's true that orthodox Sunni Muslims are representing true Islaam and therewith feel it is your obligation to rectify the wrong you see; are you going to speak about the Third World Broadcasting (TWB) on Channel 47, New York City, for having an anchor woman on May 20, 1989 at 10:00 a.m. who is supposed to be a Muslim, she had a nosering on? That's right check it out. Maybe she will be on this week again if you dare or is it just me you Saudians of the Wahhabi sect are after?

As I have stated many times before, I am smart enough, if someone approaches me and tells me I'm wrong, to listen. I don't know if I can say that about you all. You all are wrong to think the pale man is your friend and that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and his family are pale. But I don't think you want to hear that until he has you cornered with that pitch fork in his hand.

INTERVIEWS WITH FORMER ANSAARS (REBUTTAL)

The information we are about to present is taken from actual documents signed by those interviewed for Mr. Philips' book and accounts or testimonials by people who they met while in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. As you will be able to conclude for yourself, the interviews are not truthful and are made up of fictitious accounts, lies and gossip which were published with the intents of demolishing the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, disrespecting the Ansaar name and slandering me.

I know the Devil (CH) has succeeded in luring these brothers and sisters from the path of righteousness just like he said he would (Al Qur'aan 7:16). They now follow and pay allegience to men like Mr. Philips and are his agents, the Fallen Angelic Beings (CT) in this day and time. They now live outside of the Community and have no source of guidance. The Qur'aan and the hadiyth speak about the importance of living, working, and striving within a Community.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:103 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَٱعْتَصِمُوا۟ بِحَبْلِ ٱللَّهِ جَمِيعًا وَلَا تَفَرَّقُوا۟

"AND HOLD ON TO THE ROPE OF ALLAH AS ONE COMMUNITY (ISHMAELITES AND ISRAELITES) AND DON'T BE SEPARATED. . . (103)"

HADITH 12:

عَنْ أَبِي ذَرٍّ قَالَ رَسُول اللَّه صَلَّى اللَّه عَلَيْهِ وَسَلَّمَ مَن فَارَقَ الجَمَاعَة شِبْرًا فَقَد خَلَعَ رِبْقَة الإِسْلَام مِن عُنُقِهِ (أَحْمَد وَ أَبُو دَاوُد)

12. Abu Darr reported Allah's Apostle (PBUH) as saying, "He who separates himself a handbreath from the community has cut off the rope of Islam from his neck." (Ahmad and Abu Dawud).

From "Sayings of Muhammad", compiled by Professor Ghazi Ahmad M.A.

WORDS OF MEN NOT ALLAH

No slander or gossip presented by either ex-Ansaars or anyone, is powerful enough to stop the mission of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. As you will bear witness, although this very slanderous book has been published, the Ansaaru ALLAH Community still stands and is still continuing to progress with the help of the Almighty. We are working of, for and by each other and since we abide by the laws of ALLAH the Exalted, the Ansaaru ALLAH Community will be successful in establishing the Da'wah of the Mahdi (AS) and spreading true Al Islaam throughout the world.

Rebuttal Interview I

NAME: Wafia 'Abdallah

BORN: Trinidad (supposedly)

AGE AT THE TIME OF INTERVIEW: 28 years old

NATIONALITY:

American, contradiction #1, how can you be born in Trinidad and say that you are an American by nationality? This sister obviously doesn't even know what she is, let alone have the audacity to think she knows about someone else.

Accusation: Wafia Abdullah Muhammad, claims on page 133 of the Ansar Cult that she was 19 years old when she joined the Ansaaru ALLAH Community and that she resided in the branch of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community located in Georgia for 3 months prior to entering the New York Jaami'at.

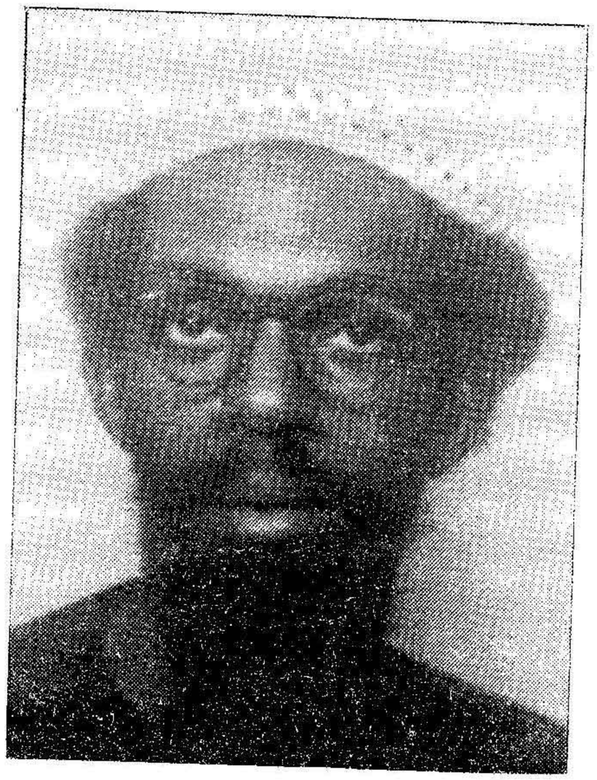
Rebuttal: I don't know where you found this person Bilial, but once again you have been misled. The Georgia Community was established in November of 1986 A.D. and there was never anyone in that community by the name Wafia. Had she been in our community we would have had a file on her with a picture - just like everyone else that you see here. It is obvious from her testimony that all you did was compiled the rhetoric you received from Saadik and others like him, and concocted this story.

Accusation: Wafia claims on page 135 that she was assigned the job of assistant supervisor in the mailroom department while admitting that she didn't know where the letters that she worked on came from, but that by the time she received the letters they had been opened and read.

Rebuttal: This is ridiculous, anyone who works in the Ansaru ALLAH mailroom as a supervisor, knows that I used to read every letter that came in. That is the reason why they were opened before the mail department received them for processing.

You made this story up Bilial, and the reason why Wafia doesn't mention her mate's name who supposedly was in the community is because we are told she married Jamil Muhammad, the very person who conducted these outrageous interviews for you.

Rebuttal Interview II



NAME: Saadik Abdullah Muhammad (Allen Joseph W. Redd)

BORN: Brooklyn, New York June 23, 1947 A.D.

FATHER'S NAME: James Harrison Redd

MOTHER'S NAME: Rose Anna Redd (Jackson)

OF EX-WIVES: Wives within the community: 5 [Khadiyjah, Hafsa, Salimah, Sa'iyda, Naadira]

OF CHILDREN: 15

MEDICAL HISTORY: 1957 A.D. was hit by a car in Brooklyn / 1961 A.D. hit by a truck in Virginia

DRUG USE: Marijuana, cocaine, heroine, LSD; FROM 1963-1969 A.D. (6 Years of drug infestation)

VENEREAL DISEASE: Syphilis in 1968 A.D.

EDUCATION: First application filled out for Ansaar ALLAH Community stated that he failed every subject from the 9th to the 12th grade. In the second application he says he passed every subject (which one is it?)

MILITARY: Two years in the army 1967-1969 A.D. Vietnam

ARRESTS: Larceny, trespassing in New York, possession of marijuana in Vietnam.

EMPLOYMENT PRIOR TO MEMBERSHIP IN THE ANSAARU ALLAH COMMUNITY: He never held a job.

POSITION OFFERED IN THE COMMUNITY: Decorator of masjid

HIS PERSONAL PHILOSOPHY:

Application I: I will be here (Ansaaru ALLAH Community) till we all die or make it.

Application II: I pledge my allegiance to Al Imaam - I seek his guidance and seek to help ease his burden in any way I am called upon.

BRIEF PERSONAL HISTORY:

While a member of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community: Saadik was never a hard worker or productive person. In the words of those in authority at the time: Brother Abdul Wali, Hasan Muhammad and Raja Muhammad. Saadik was always a problem, this record is on file.

CARRIES OUT RESPONSIBILITIES: Saadik will do his job but at his own pace.

EMOTIONAL STABILITY & ATTITUDE: Very bad, gross inconsistency, disrespectful to elders and those in authority. Negative attitude.

PRODUCTION RATE: Slow, works when he wants to

ORGANIZATION OF TIME: Bad/lazy

DISPLAY RESPECT FOR THE REST OF THE FAMILY: None, has a "I am somebody attitude", refuses to come down off his high horse.

CONTRIBUTION TO COMMUNITY: Wastes time and money

ATTITUDE TOWARDS AUTHORITY: Very bad

PROMPTNESS AND ATTENDANCE: Late for work often

ADVICE: Will not take advice but gives plenty, always justifies mistakes and talks his way out of things, doesn't admit faults.

Accusation: In an interview, that Saadik Muhammad taped while he was in Baltimore, Maryland, for Mr. Bilial Philips, dated, June 1988 A.D., Saadik states [on page 140] that in 1970 A.D. prior to becoming a member of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, he was a member of Daru'l Islam and that it was there that he received his shahaada.

Rebuttal: Yes he received his shahaada in Daru'l Islam in 1970 A.D., but when Saadik taped this interview for you "Mr. Bilial Philips", he said that he joined the Ansaaru ALLAH Community in 1968 A.D. If that is true, why did he go to Daru'l Islam for a shahaada that we are more than capable of giving? - Mr. Philips, as you can see, Saadik began the interview with a lie and as he goes on his lies get even worse.

Accusation: When the community of the Ansaars moved to 743 Bushwick Avenue Saadik claimed that he and I took a half of a million dollars to the bank in cash; he says that there were so many coins that bank officials had to close the bank for 2 hours in order to count everything.

Rebuttal: Will somebody please inform Mr. Saadik that there is no way possible a black organization in the United States of America could deposit 1/2 million dollars in any bank, in coins, and not be investigated by the I.R.S. A statement as silly as that, just goes to show how poor you people are. Go to any bank and try to deposit anything over $10,000.00 and you will have to fill out a special form for the government. It is called a tax form, let alone try to deposit 1/2 million dollars in coins!!! Didn't you Mr. Philips stop to think about how much transportation would have been needed to transport 1/2 million dollars in coins? Couldn't you have gotten a stronger source of information Mr. Philips?

Accusation: On page 142 according to Saadik, I had created an environment where I allowed adultery, homosexuality,

lesbianism, and orgies. He claims that he not only witnessed it, but, that he indulged in homosexual acts.

Rebuttal: Well let me make it clear that I am not a homosexual in any way, form or fashion; and I've never indulged in any homosexual acts whatsoever!! If that is what Saadik wants to confess to the Muslim world, and to you people out there, then that is between him, his closet, the gay organizations and Aids. I am not taking part in that type of rhetoric, do you understand. If your life is so boring Mr. Philips (Bilial) that all you can concentrate on is my sex life and my married life, then you are just a pathetic individual who obviously needs alot of help. As far as I am concerned, Saadik is confessing to you all, that, he is a homosexual. Yes, I think he is trying to tell you something.

Accusation: On page 143 Saadik is asked: what becomes of one's possessions when he joins the community, to which he answered that you have no possessions, all of your possessions belong to the community. The theory he employs is: everything is owned by everyone. Yet, the only person's name on anything is his (meaning of course mine).

Rebuttal: If you investigate you will find that once again Saadik does not know what he is talking about. Many of the members of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community own their own business, house or apartment. They have their own cars and bank accounts. I am not even the Imaam anymore. I have retired since 1988 A.D. There is a new Imaam now, his name is Imaam Muwsa. So you're so out dated that you don't even know what you are talking about. As far as people worshipping me, Saadik is just jealous of the admiration that my followers feel for me and the love that they express because unlike him, they see how I have sacrificed for "their" well being. They respect the work I have done, and thereby do show me a great deal of respect. There is nothing wrong with that in the eyes of he who understands. But in the eyes of an envious one, yes, it is wrong, and it would bother him.

Accusation: On page 143 Saadik also says that we went to Trinidad and committed adultery.

Rebuttal: I don't know what Saadik is talking about but, there is no big problem or big scandal about a grown daughter that I have in Trinidad whom I speak with quite frequently. We're not having any problems. Her mother remarried according to our community laws and she and her husband, who is a very close friend of mine, have 8 other children and are very happy. At the time we reorganized, we did the exact same thing that you would do in Darul Islaam or in any other Mosque. We were not officially a church or Mosque and we weren't going to the white man's system, like you people do and get married under Christian laws. So we had, what we referred to as marriages in the name of ALLAH. That's how we did it. We didn't have our contracts because we didn't have printing facilities we were poor as you would have it. Therefore, yes, when I

arrived in Trinidad I met a woman that I wanted to make a wife. We did, by our consummation, become husband and wife. Now if you have any questions with that, go back to the Bible and read the story of the Prophet Abraham (ص) and see how Hagar and he (ص) got married.

THE TORAH (5 BOOKS OF THE PROPHET MOSES) GENESIS 16:2,4 (IN PART) [REVEALED 1512 B.C.E.]

٢فَقَالَتْ سَارَايُ لِأَبْرَامَ هُوَذَا الرَّبُّ قَدْ أَمْسَكَنِي عَنِ الْوِلَادَةِ. اُدْخُلْ عَلَى جَارِيَتِي. لَعَلِّي
أُرْزَقُ مِنْهَا بَنِينَ. ٤فَدَخَلَ عَلَى هَاجَرَ فَحَبِلَتْ.

"AND SARAI SAID UNTO ABRAM, BEHOLD NOW, THE SUSTAINER HATH RESTRAINED ME FROM BEARING: I PRAY THEE, GO IN UNTO MY MAID; IT MAY BE THAT I MAY OBTAIN CHILDREN BY HER. AND ABRAM HEARKENED TO THE VOICE OF SARAI (2) AND HE WENT IN UNTO HAGAR, AND SHE CONCEIVED. (4)"

For that very fact, I named my daughter Hagar. One of my dear friends, Hamza, has been her stepfather since I left. He is a member in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. Her mother, Jamiyla is also a member, residing in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. We have no shame. We are proud of our healthy daughter because we know we came together in the name of ALLAH. We know the truth and that's not your business because you're not ALLAH; and besides that, it has nothing to do with the progress of this community - which has been blessed by ALLAH (س).

Saadik on the other hand, can't say that. He went to Trinidad with us, got involved with a girl named Hafsa, and when she wanted to marry him and come to New York, he rejected her. I told him to bring her with him, but he denied her. If you don't believe me, check Trinidad - find out the truth for a change.

Accusation: Saadik says on page 144, that I would have sex with every sister that came in the mosque and that I would even take brother's wives.

Rebuttal: Saadik definitely has a psychological problem. His jealousy was blinding him and making him see things that didn't exist. Do you really think that every woman that walks into these gates gives herself to me regardless of whether she is married or not? Listen to what you are saying and the insult that you are directing at the sisters. You're lucky Saadik that they don't stone you to death.

Accusation: On page 145, Saadik says that I've told the brothers, and him inclusive not to pray, and not to fast because they were working in the way of ALLAH (س).

Rebuttal: Let me get this straight: Many, many times brothers would be down in sewers while we were building, covered in mud. The

Adhaan would go off and I would tell the brothers go wash up and come back and pray. Many other times we would be working and the adhaan would not go off and it would be too late. They would say, should we pray now? And I would say no, the prayer is already out. You're working on a mosque in the name of ALLAH (ص). HE is AR RAHMAAN, AR RAHIYM, HE is the FORGIVER, HE is COMPASSIONATE; continue, because you're working on a mosque. Now, if that is what you're talking about, fine. Other than that, I am the first to go tell people you'd better go pray. Every house I've ever had, has always had a mosque built in it.

Accusation: Saadik claims he left this community in 1983 A.D.

Rebuttal:That is a big lie. He left here in the latter part of 1978 A.D. after he was beaten up because he accused a brother by the name of Ishmaawiyl of having sex with his wife.

ISHMAAWIYL A. MUHAMMAD

Three times he confronted the brother in front of 9 Cedar Street in Brooklyn, and all 3 times he was beaten up. That is the reason why he left the mosque. It had nothing to do with the community laws. Or him supposedly discovering that we were wrong because after he left, on several occasions he met several of our brothers and still was wearing the 6 pointed star & crescent ring on his pinky which means that he was still a believer in the doctrine.

Saadik left because he was ashamed. You see, he is the type of brother that is always talking about who he can beat, how much he did in Vietnam and how he was a big drug pusher in Vietnam. He thinks that it's something to be proud of. Saadik falsely accused this brother of having sex with his wife and then could not handle the embarrassment of having been beat up. I am not going to mention the name of the sister because it isn't fair to her but he deserted her and his child. That is not the first time Saadik has walked out on his family. Saadik who likes to talk about the amount of wives I have, has been married a total of 5 times while he was in the community and has had children by almost all of them. In the rebuttal to Abdul Muta'ali's interview #V, I show a marriage certificate that I presented to Saadik and one of his wives Hafsa prior to 1978 A.D. Here is a testimony about Saadik written by Salima Abdullah Muhammad, one of his ex-wives.

"I, Salima, used to be Saadik's mate. He left the community for the first time in May of 1973 A.D. I was 4 months pregnant at the time with his child. He left four other sisters in the community with his kids, and has at least 15 kids by different women in and outside of the community. In 1976 A.D. he returned to the community with a sister he had married who also bore a child for him. And he deserted her the same way he did me and many other women. He left under the pretense that he had to find himself, but, I realized that he has a serious psychological problem. He can't blame it on As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) because some of us are still here in the community. That brother is a low life!!!

Here are 2 other testimonies about Saadik Muhammad from people who knew him personally.

TESTIMONY BY MUSA ABDULLAH MUHAMMAD

"Saadik was one of the many students that have been groomed by the Master As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H). Saadik can best be described as cunning as a fox and deadly as an asp. After years of grooming by the Master As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H), Saadik was able to call the adhaan, teach newcomers class, and chauffeur As Sayyid Isa, yet Saadik was jealous and envious of As Sayyid Isa or anyone who became close to the him.

Whenever we played basketball Saadik would always attempt to hurt As Sayyid Isa. On one occasion he stepped on As Sayyid Isa's ankle as As Sayyid Isa was about to jump; (2) he pushed As Sayyid Isa into the wall. (3) He broke As Sayyid Isa's glasses on his face.

In 1978 A.D., after being sent to propagate Saadik became very rebellious and began to cause dissension among the brothers in the community. He organized a small group of brothers within the community against As Sayyid Isa, by lying and slandering. The names of the brothers were Abdul Kareem, Abdul Nafi and Abdul Dhakir. All of them left the community at the same time. Saadik and Abdul Kariym left New York and went to Washington where they continued their slandering and lying about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) and the community. However, after several months, by the mercy and love of As Sayyid Isa, Saadik and Abdul Kariym were reinstated in the community in Washington D.C. where they resided for several months before departing to the dunya again. After being in and out of the community several times Saadik has never been successful and whenever he leaves the community he always lies to save his face. Saadik is of those who have gone astray and there is no help nor guidance for him. He is of the third personality spoken of in Suwrah Faatihah الضآلين *THOSE WHO DRIFTED FROM THE LIGHT ON THE RIGHT SIDE TO THE DARKNESS ON THE LEFT SIDE: THE ASTRAY.*

TESTIMONY OF ABDUN NUWR

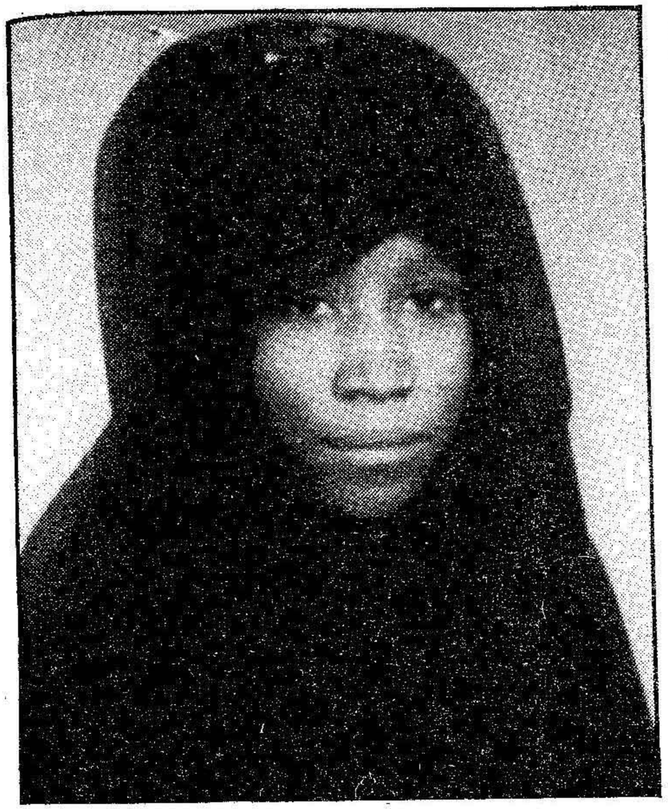
I, Abdun Nuwr, would like to write about a member who used to live amongst us, his name is Saadik. Saadik was a very ungrateful student to our Beloved teacher and spiritual guide As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H), who taught Saadik all that he knows and understands about life. When Saadik lived amongst us he was always trying to prove a point, he was given jobs to do in which he proved to be very irresponsible, not confident and oh yes, full of pride. Saadik eventually left the Masjid of the Nubian Islaamic Hebrews. He became doubtful and began to slander, spreading lies and deceitful and false propaganda in different cities throughout the East Coast. Much of the information that he tells about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) and the community is because of his doubtful ways. Saadik never had any understanding he was stubborn and could not hear anything that was being said. He never gave himself enough time to mature. Saadik left in 1978 A.D."

Examine the kind of person you have chosen to interview: a liar, a thief, a drug addict, and a confirmed LSD user - a drug, that is known to affect the brain. Did you really expect to get a valid interview?. Many people slander me because of the truth I teach. You could have gotten better lies than that. You claim you have statements saying I have seduced the minds of many followers yet you have no concrete facts to back up your accusations. According to Al Islaam, whenever you bring someone up on charges you are supposed to produce 4 witnesses. Did any of these people say they had witnesses?? Raiysa, one of your informants never even lived in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. Refer to interview IV. You recruited brothers like Jamil Muhammad in Brooklyn, and Faruq Muhammad in Chester, Pa. to gather information for you to put in your book Ansar Cult and all you got was trash. The people who were interviewed made up fictitious information for you and you attributed their name to your publication and exposed them. You're not concerned about your sources. You give these people addresses you mentioned that Allen Redd is in Baltimore. You mentioned where the girl is, in Trinidad. It is obvious that you think we are going to retaliate on the level that Saudi Arabians do and go out and kill people, but, you are wrong. We happen to believe in a scripture that says you should not kill, especially Muslims, regardless of what you say because people have the right to say or preach anything they want. The question is, do they fear ALLAH (ص) enough to tell the honest truth, apparently, your sources do not!!!

Saadik makes alot of accusations in his interview that I am not going to honor with a response because it would be a waste of time and effort. Saadik is a pathetic individual.

The scriptures which we believe in, speak about people like Saadik and others people like him. He is definitely someone who is not to be trusted or listened to, because of his rage and his doubtful ways he will be his own downfall.

Rebuttal Interview III



NAME: Chantay Marie Brotherson
ALIAS: Faatimah Abdullah Muhammad
BORN: April 30, 1962
New York, NY
FATHER'S NAME: Joseph Brotherson
MOTHER'S NAME: Rachel Gaillard
MEDICAL HISTORY:
Drug use in the year 1974 A.D. Smoked marijuana, drank alcohol and wine often.
EDUCATION: High School Diploma

Accusation:

On page 150, Faatimah claims that once you move into the community all your personal items are taken away from you.

Rebuttal:

Faatimah is quite mistaken, and she of all people should know better. When Faatimah moved into the community she was young and had no parents to care for her.
From the kindness of my heart I welcomed her into our home as our daughter and my wife became her guardian.
We cared for Faatimah as if she was our very own, but Faatimah always wanted things her way.

Accusation: On page 151 she claims that she was never married in the community.

Rebuttal: Faatimah is lying. She was married on June 26, 1978 A.D. This marriage certificate was presented to Faatimah when she married Abdul Kariym Abdullah Muhammad.

Abdul Muhaiman accepted, but, that marriage didn't last either. Faatimah was carrying herself in a manner that I did not approve of; and I made it known to her that I disapproved of her behavior. But, that did not stop her. She then got involved with a brother from Trinidad, and went there to live with him. I disowned Faatimah and she got mad. That is the reason why she is now speaking against the community. These are the facts, investigate them; go to Trinidad, and find out the truth about Faatimah.

Accusation: Faatimah claims on page 152 that she was one of my concubines.

Rebuttal: Faatimah is mistaken again. I considered her my daughter and nothing more.

WHERE IS THIS CERTIFICATE???

بِسْمِ اللهِ الرَّحْمٰنِ الرَّحِيْمِ

جَمْعِيَّةُ اَنْصَارُ اللهِ

ANSARU ALLAH COMMUNITY, INC

Name of Community sanctioned by Our Lord ALLAH in Holy Qur'an, Surah 61:14.
Established for the propagation of Islam in its purest form.

نِكَاحُ الْمُسْلِمِيْن

MUSLIM MARRIAGE CONTRACT

ABDUL KARIM A. MUHAMMAD ..... and ..... FATIMAH A. MUHAMMAD .....

have been joined as one in marriage on this day .....JUNE. 26,. 1978..... as existed between:

آدَمْ ، حَوَّاء ADAM-HAWWAH DIVOLCED SEPT. 27, 1980

نُوْح ، وَالَا ، نَعَاح NUH-WAALA-NAAMAH

اِبْرَاهِيْم ، سَارَة ، هَاجَر ، قِطُوْرَة IBRAHIM-SURAH, HAGAR, QITURAH

مُوْسٰى ، صَفُوْرَا MUSA-SAFURA

مُحَمَّد ، خَدِيْجَة ، عَائِشَة MUHAMMAD-KHADIGAH, AYISHA

This Community is established on this creed.
The belief in ALLAH as the only Creator.
The belief in all of His Prophets and Apostles.
The belief in Al Imam Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi (AS) 1845-1885 as the only true Mahdi sent to the people of the World.
The belief in all His ~~Angels and in all~~ of His Scriptures ~~and the Deputies~~ of Al Mahdi (AS).

مَأْمُوْل الزَّوْج TO BE KIND AND CARRY HERSELF IN THE PROPER MANNER
EXPECTATIONS OF GROOM OF A MUSLIM WOMAN AND TO RAISE OUR CHILDREN WITHIN THE LAWS OF ISLAM.

مَأْمُوْل الزَّوْجَة
EXPECTATIONS OF BRIDE: TO BE DEVOTED TO THE COMMUNITY, IMAM, AND HIS FAMILY TO TEACH ME WELL WITHIN THE LAWS OF ISLAM AND TO ALWAYS BE CONCERNED ABOUT ALL THE CHILDREN OF THE COMMUNITY

اَلْعَدْلُ اِلَى الزَّوْجِ وَالزَّوْجَة (مَهْر)
SETTLEMENT OF DOWRY (MAHR)

ONE (1) SILVER WEDDING BAND, ONE (1) ALL ARABIC QUR'AN

فَاَشْهَدُ وَاحِدٌ مِنْ عُدُوْلِ مِنْكُمْ (شُهَدْ)
SIGNATURE OF WITNESSES

Abdul Wali A. Muhammad — Yahya A. Muhammad — Yunuyya Muhammad — Tayyibah Muhammad — Tahshiya Muhammad

وَكِيْل
SIGNATURE OF APPOINTED WITNESS

Abdur-Rashid Ali A. Muhammad — Jamila Muhammad

If this contract agreement is broken without good cause(s) the violator, and the witnesses will be called before the Judge (Qadhi) and if satisfactory reason is determined, this contract becomes void on the Qadhi's signature.

فَانْكِحُوْهُنَّ بِاِذْنِ اَهْلِهِنَّ

Abdul Karim A. Muhammad — SHAIKH ABDUL HADI A. MUHAMMAD
Signature of Husband — Guardian

Fatimah Muhammad — Khadijah Muhammad
Signature of Wife — Guardian

IMAM ..... INTERNATIONAL SPIRITUAL HEAD AND DIRECTOR

لَا اِلٰهَ اِلَّا اللهُ مُحَمَّدٌ رَسُوْلُ اللهِ وَ مُحَمَّدٌ اَحْمَدُ الْمَهْدِيُّ خَلِيْفَةُ رَسُوْلِ اللهِ

That marriage, as you can see on the certificate, lasted until September of 1980 A.D. when they were divorced. Then in 1981 A.D. Faatimah requested that she be given a brother named Abdul Muhaiman (Bronx) for a mate.

IN THE NAME OF ALLAH THE YIELDER THE MERCIFUL

DATE: 6.29.81

I Faatimah A.M., WANT ABDUL M. MUHAIMIN (BRONX)

AS A MATE.

SIGNATURE Faatimah

WITNESS 1 Sauda (9.11.)

WITNESS 2 Kalimah (A.M.)

I A. Muhammad (BM), ACCEPT TO BE Faatimah

A. M. MATE.

SIGNATURE

WITNESS 1 Abdul Jami

WITNESS 2 Maryam Muhammad

I _____, DO NOT ACCEPT _____

_____ FOR A MATE.

SIGNATURE _____

WITNESS 1 _____

WITNESS 2 _____

Rebuttal Interview IV

NAME: Jacklyn Crawford
AKA: Khadiyjah Raiysah Abdullah Muhammad
BORN: July 13, 1958 A.D.; New York
FATHER'S NAME:
Ralph Crawford
MOTHER'S NAME:
Doris Crawford, Moore
EDUCATION:
GED, Diploma
(school status: failure)

DATA:

She was raped in 1973 A.D. and has had 3 abortions. **In Islaam, an abortion is equivalent to murder, thus she has committed murder 3 times.**

It is more than obvious to me, that your intentions Mr. Philips, were not to reveal the truth about the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. If that had been your objective, you would have interviewed some of the hundreds of active followers that we have, who in turn would have given you first hand, factual information.

Instead, you interviewed a person by the name of Raiysa (Jacklyn Crawford) who was never a member of this community. The closest Raiysa came to becoming a member of this community is filling out an application. So, Raiysa never received first hand information about what happens in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, she received her information from people whose job it is to cause confusion. This, Mr. Philips is what she gave you - GOSSIP. Look at the kind of person upon whose word you have judged us.

Accusation: She claims that she was arrested and put on probation, but does not know why. She says I do not know true Al Islaam whereas she on the other hand, has studied the Bible, Hadiyth, and the Qur'aan, and feels that I am misleading people.

Rebuttal: Tell me Mr. Philips, how can you be arrested, have a record filed against you, be put on probation and not know why? In addition, this sister who claims I do not know true Al Islaam, and yet, claims that she has studied the Bible, Hadiyth and the Qur'aan, was paying a brother money to have sex with her. That's right, a brother who had a wife and children of his own here in the community. She admits it herself in the interview conducted, by Muhammad Jamil here in New York for Mr. Philips. She stated and I quote: **"Because I wanted**

to spend time with him, I said: Come to my house and I will give you the money." She has the nerve to talk about what true Al Islaam is, when she is no more than a harlot and a murderer in the eyes of ALLAH (س); not to mention that she took a brother who was in Al Islaam, whom she called her mate, and led him into unrighteousness, by making him her stud.

Accusation: Raiysa claims on page 155 that she had a friend who moved into the community with no public assistance and only a foam mattress and some clothes.

Rebuttal: What is this Mr. Philips, is your Raiysa confirming what I have been telling you all along...that most people move into this community with nothing to offer and once they are here, it is I, who has to support them and their children? Only to have them turn around later and show their gratitude by slandering the community? As far as the clothes that she claims her friend shared, that is her business. If she wanted to lend something out, and did so, that is no fault of mine; and she should not blame the community, she should blame herself for trusting irresponsible people.

Accusation: On page 157 after having said on page 154 that she never lived in the community, Raiysa goes on to say that she left the community because she couldn't understand why she had to have permission from some man to have a wedding and because she could not understand why she was told not to greet [salam] non-Ansaar Muslims she met on the street.

Rebuttal: As I said before, Raiysa was never in the community; she is obviously confused about whether or not she lived here. She is angry because she wanted a big wedding, but fails to realize that she was not entitled to one. As you saw in the section of this book called family relations, big, formal weddings in Islaam are reserved for virgins only. As far as she, not being able to speak to people in the street, why would she even want to put herself in that position? Muslim women don't speak to strangers in the street.

Accusation: Raiysa claims that when she used to ask questions in New Comers class that she wouldn't get an answer because her questions were so intense.

Rebuttal: That's a lie. Anyone who has ever been to New Comers class knows she is lying. She is angry and resentful because as it turns out the brother she was having sex with and by whom she became pregnant didn't want to acknowledge her or the child she was carrying.

Once the "Ansar Cult In America" book was circulated amongst the orthodox Sunni Muslims, word got out that I was going to write a rebuttal to all the lies and false accusations found within this book. I received a letter on Tuesday, August 1, 1989 A.D. from Abdul Muta'ali Muhammad, one of the ex-Ansaars supposedly interviewed by Bilial Philips, regarding his participation in this defaming book. Below is the actual hand written and signed letter by Abdul Muta'ali.

بسم الله

Abdulmutaali Muhammad
1447 St. Johns Place
Box 33
Bklyn. N.Y. 11213
7-26-89

As Salaamu Alaykum
Imam Isa

This is a short note to let you know that its not my words that are written in this book of Question.

What can I say about the community when I left or for better word's, put out; in 1974.

I'm telling everyone who asks me that my so-called interview is an out-right lie.

I'm really hurt that you would think that I would say such things and let my name be put to it.

I spoke with Oba about it and I really wondered why

(2)

you didn't call me or send word for me to see you. But what I get is that your about to bad mouth me in one of your books.

If your that up-set, I'll talk with Abdulwali; knowone else. But I said it all to Oba, but still if you want to call 453-0312

Abdulmutaali

As you can see he claims that the "so-called interview is an outright lie". This is what the "Ansar Cult in America" book is made up of, lies and more lies. Bilial Philips you have done a bad job at trying to stop the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. You will never get away with whatever plan you have in mind. Other ex-Ansaars who you have publicly "set-up" will come forth and speak the truth just like Abdul Muta'ali did. Bilial, you live up to your name very well:

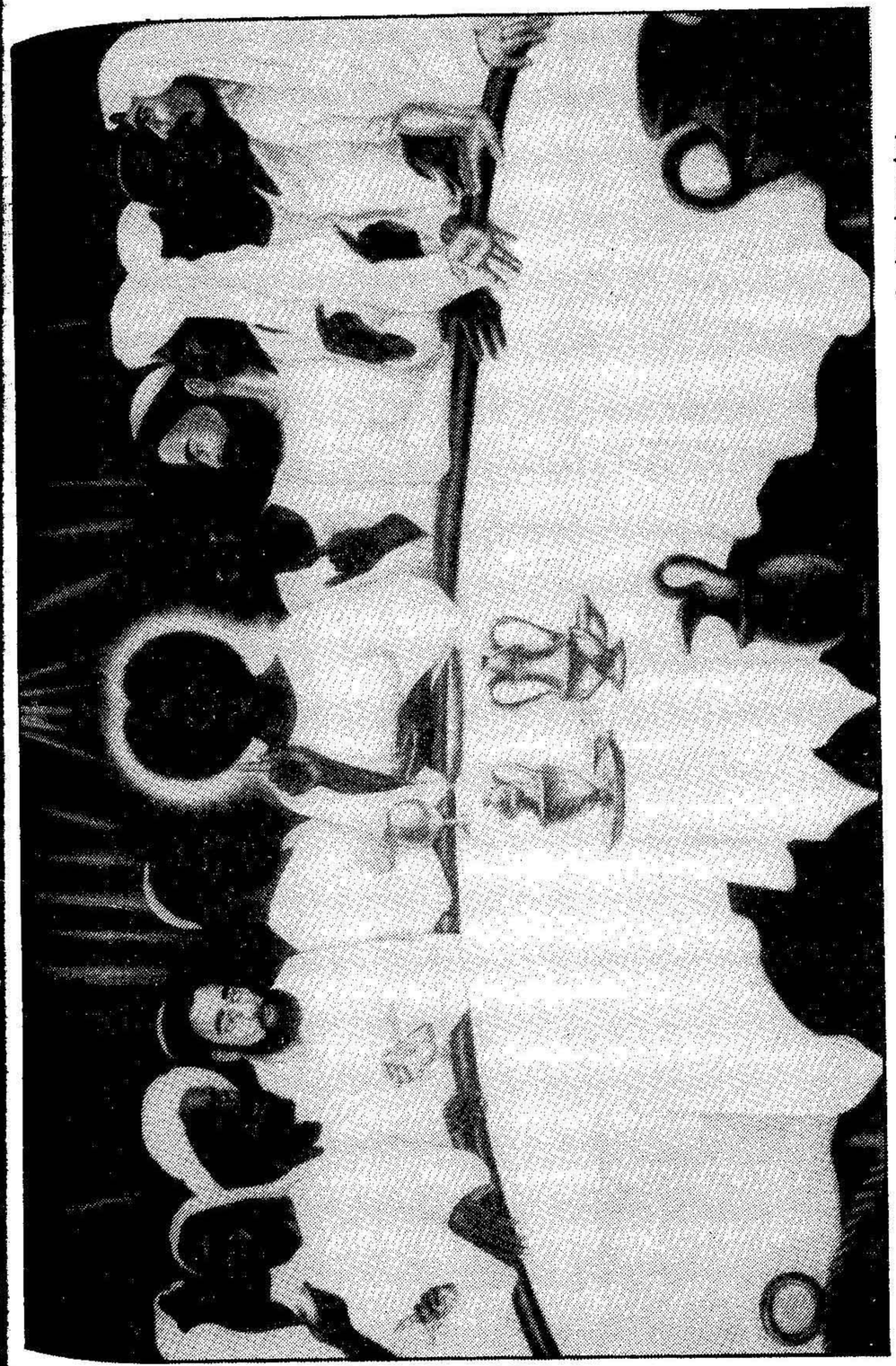
Belial – the demon of lies; master of hypocrites.

Taken from "Man, Myth and Magic" Volume 2, Richard Cavendish Editor, BPC Publishing Ltd., 1970, page 237

In ancient times there were sketches and pictures drawn of this demon called Belial (CH). The picture to the right is Belial presenting himself to the Prophets Solomon and Moses (ص) in order to temp them. It is the job of Belial (CH) to lead man astray.

During the Messiah Jesus' (ص) time Belial manifested himself as Judas who lied, betrayed and schemed to crucify one of the servants of the Most High. In this day and time Belial is manifested again in the personage of Bilial Philips.

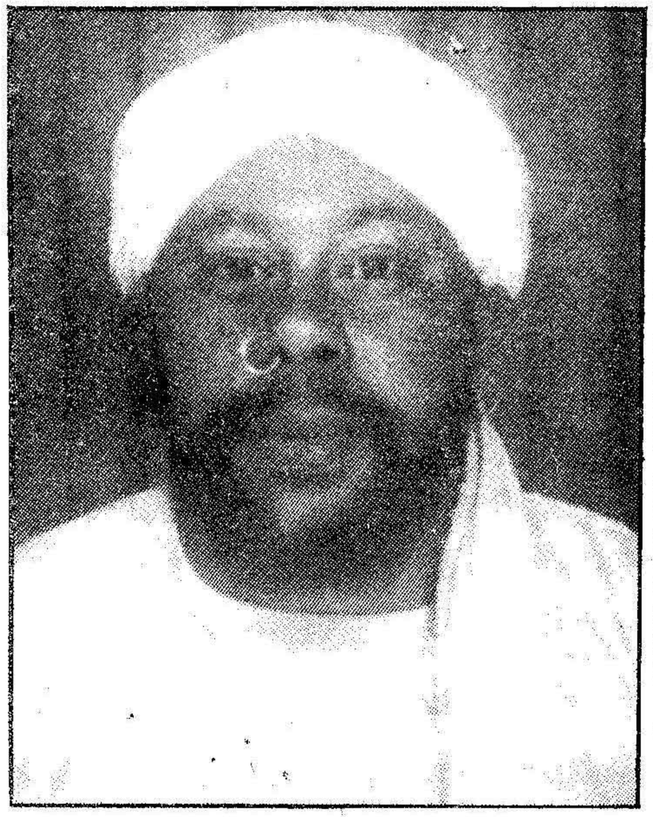
Although I accept Abdul Muta'ali's letter I found it necessary to still publish the rebuttal to the accusations fabricated by Bilial Philips in his name. It is not so much what Abdul Muta'ali said, but what is he going to do about it? What is he going to do to help stop fake Muslims like Bilial Philips and Imaam Siraj who blaspheme, fabricate countless lies, publicly violate the laws of the Qur'aan and get paid for it by the Saudi Arabian Wahhabi sect? They are making a living by making a mockery of Al Islaam. There is only one place for them if they do not stop and that is hell's fire. I hope that they read the words of advice which I offer and seek refuge in ALLAH (س), the Forgiving (الغفور) and repent.



The implication in your book is that I have no morals. Really Mr. Philips where are the morals of the people you have interviewed???

Are they the kind of people you had to resort to for information Mr. Philips?

REBUTTAL INTERVIEW V



NAME: Thornton McCoy
AKA: Abdul Muta'ali Buddha Abdullah Muhammad[83]
BORN: March 30, 1947 A.D. Mount Vernon, New York
FATHER'S NAME: Thornton McCoy Sr.
MOTHER'S NAME: Edna Blanch McCoy
OF WIVES: 1 [Warda]
OF CHILDREN: 2
EMPLOYMENT AT TIME OF ENTRANCE INTO THE COMMUNITY None
Position in Community: Peddler
EDUCATION: Grimes Elementary School; Washington Junior High School, Mt. Vernon High School, Tennessee State University. Received a High School Diploma and Health Certificate.
MILITARY: Yes, Army: 1-3-68/3-15-68
ARRESTS: Armed Robbery, Burglary, Drug Possession. On record.

Accusation: On page 163 of the "Ansar Cult in America" authored by Mr. Bilial Philips, Abdul Muta'ali was asked: What happened to his personal belongings once he moved into the Ansaaru Allah Community. Abdul Muta'ali's response was **"He moved into the mosque with 5 full rooms of furniture and that we took everything."**

Rebuttal: The truth is that when Abdul Muta'ali moved into this community with his wife, he was not working and she was on welfare. Abdul Muta'ali did not have 5 full rooms of furniture, he was in fact going in and out of jail.

---

83. *Spelled ABDUL - MUTA'AAL MUHAMMAD in Mr. Bilial Philips Book. Another error*

Accusation: On page 164 Abdul Muta'ali says that at first I lived at 743 Bushwick Avenue and that my wives and children lived in building 745 Bushwick Avenue.

Rebuttal: The fact is that we never owned a building called 745. We don't even know its location. He says that my wives apartment was decked out and that they ate better than anyone else and that my children played while all other children were ordered to go to bed. Anyone who has ever lived in this community knows that he is lying. We provide for all the children regardless of who their parents are because we feel that "all" the children are our own.

Accusation: He says that he and all the brothers were given a cup to use for begging. He admits that I stressed the selling of products and literature but claims that people would not buy them so it became a thing of the cup.

Rebuttal: Let's analyze this for a minute. He said that I would give him literature and other items to sell for a profit and yet, people did not buy the products because we weren't liked at the time. Consequently, he took it upon himself to take a cup and start begging. According to him other brothers did the same. Listen to your own words and don't accuse me of telling you to do something that you just admitted you decided to do on your own free will. You started begging. I gave you literature and said go out and sell but you started begging.

Accusation: On page 164 Muta'ali says that if a brother didn't make quota the brother would be punished. The punishment would be that the brother would be put out of the community, or the brother would not be allowed to have sex with his wife or, the brother would be told to clean up or told to do guard duty. Basically he says, he was not allowed to have sex with his wife. That you had to pay to have sex.

Rebuttal: This brother is quite confused. And if he wants to be honest, he and the other brothers out there who know the truth will tell you why Abdul Muta'ali, known to most people as Budha, was put out of the mosque. Abdul Muta'ali was dismissed from the community because the brothers from New York had gone to Tabliyq (teach) and while there he took a young black American girl around sixteen years old into the bathroom of a laundromat and made her perform sodomy with him. This is a known fact. Everyone in the mosque heard about it. Ask any of the old timers that were out there and if they want to be honest they will tell you. Then he later came back to the community crying to be let back in and we allowed him to enter even though we knew that his whole motive now was to accumulate enough money to go back out so that he could start his life again. He confirmed this on page 168 of Mr. Bilial Philips book. He says: **"After that talk with my wife, we returned, but we planned to leave after I saved a few dollars."**

Accusation: On page 165 Abdul Muta'ali claims that there was only one form of marriage that he knew about performed here in the community.

Rebuttal: Let's talk about marriage for a moment because it is a sensitive issue and one that has to be discussed before we move on. I know the Western world women are not going to like what I am about to say and they are going to find all kinds of excuses to dispute it although in the back of their minds they know it is the truth.

The Prophet Muhammad (ص) said speak the truth although it may be bitter and this is the bitter truth:

Most of the marriages performed in the Ansaaru Allah Community are Bismi Allah marriages that I started performing after the year 1979 A.D. instead of the elaborate weddings reserved for virgins because sadly enough most women in America are not virgins by the time they get married.

Marriage[84] is sacred, if you don't have your virginity and you and some guy who had fifty girlfriends before you decide that you want to call what you are doing a marriage, then we say, in the name of ALLAH, Bismi Allah, you are together. But you are not entitled to the ceremony reserved for a virgin; a pure woman.

Muslim Certificate of Marriage

بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم

ONLY VIRGINS ARE ENTITLED TO A REAL ISLAAMIC MARRIAGE

84. Refer to section in this book entitled "The Nubian Creed: Break All Family Relations", page 479.

Why do you pick and choose the laws you wish to obey. When it comes to having a good time you want to modify the law, but you can't modify it. Law is law. Perhaps Abdul Muta'ali only saw one ritualistic marriage as prescribed by Allah (س) while he was here, but since then we have had others. Before 1979 A.D. many of the members in the Ansaaru Allah Community did indeed marry and receive marriage certificates. On the previous page is a marriage certificate presented to Saadik (Allen Redd)[85] and his wife Hafsa, one of the many wives he has had throughout the years. Notice that he signed it in front of 4 witnesses.

Accusation: Abdul Muta'ali goes on to say on page 164 that I put two of the oddest people together and that they were forced to deal with each other.

Rebuttal: If you look at the book that Bilial wrote about me, you will see that he was purposely concentrating on a particular line of questions. He is trying to bring out what my sex life is like. What we do with money. Did we take people's belongings. But never once did he ask about the positive things we are doing. He didn't ask anybody did they learn Arabic here. He didn't ask them about the Qur'aan. He didn't ask anybody about the 100 Raka'ats of prayer. He didn't ask about the appearance of Angelic Beings (SRA) in the Masjid. He didn't ask about the healing of people in the Masjid. He didn't ask about how we liberated our people from drugs, cleaned them up and gave them something to live for. He didn't ask about how we were able to take a neighborhood that was basically a ghetto and turn it into a decent home for our children. Free of crime and drugs. The book "Ansar Cult in America", published by Bilial Philips, is just a feeble attempt on his part to excite officials in Riyadh so that he could get his doctorate; NOTHING MORE!

Accusation: On page 166 Abdul Muta'ali says that there was a time when the conga or the African drum were a national cultural symbol of the organization and there was a time during the 70's or 80's when the steel drum became the national symbol to accommodate people coming from the Caribbean.

Rebuttal: Very True! We started off playing the African drum and then we let our children learn the steel pan. The reason being that I played the African drums for many years and know the damage it could cause to your fingers. I wasn't about to let our sons damage their hands and get the callouses that come from cracking their fingers on drums so I allowed a brother from the Caribbean named Abdul Khabiyr to come down from Canada and teach the boys how to play the steel pans.

85. Refer to "Interviews with Former Ansaars (Rebuttal)", Interview #II on page 499.

We never stopped playing the African drums. We just didn't introduce it to our kids because we didn't want them to develop cancer of the hands, etc. You ask any drummer who has been drumming for years and they will confirm what I am saying. It had nothing to do with us trying to accommodate the people from the Caribbean. Al Islaam doesn't accommodate to people, people accommodate to it.

Accusation: Abdul Muta'ali claims that we took on titles that were associated with different groups like the Lion of Judah because alot of these people were formerly Rastafarians and that I packaged myself wisely.

Rebuttal: If that is true, then why didn't I wear dreads? I repeat, if I was trying to draw Rastafarians, why didn't I wear dreads? And if you, Abdul Muta'ali was such a devoted Muslim following the Sunna of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), why were you wearing dreads? Who were you trying to attract? You know the Prophet Muhammad (ص) didn't wear dreads. You know that it's not the Sunna, but you wear dreads or wore dreads for many years. Probably when you were doing this interview you were wearing dreads. You better read my books. I verse Rastafarians about Haile Selassie and say how his name Haile tells you he loved Amorites and not a Falashian, so he couldn't be from the line of Judah. So now, if I was trying to draw them, would I have spoken against dreads and Haile Selassie. Is that logical? Read the books!!!

Accusation: On page 166, Abdul Muta'ali says that most of the brothers, 99%, who leave the Community whether for marital, political or economical reasons, don't practice Al Islaam once they leave here.

Rebuttal: That is a good point because Bilial, if you acknowledge that people leave the Ansaaru Allah Community and no longer practice Al Islaam, why would you produce a book that is going to cause a shock to their faith? Shouldn't you use gradual conversion? Wouldn't it have been smarter for you to write a series of pamphlets on what you consider true Al Islaam. Or is it your job to get into certain communities and certain groups, and pull them away from Al Islaam? Think about what you are saying here.

Accusation: On page 167, Abdul Muta'ali is asked what positions he held in the Community. To which he answered that he held no position because he had an uncle who was chief of police and he wasn't trusted.

Rebuttal: If you look at Abdul Muta'ali's file, you will see charges that were dismissed that wouldn't have been dismissed for any ordinary black man. I know, because like Bilial pointed out, I had run-ins with the police myself during the 60's and I know something about courts, crime and jail. He had charges he confessed to, yet they were dismissed when he went to court, he walked away with no conviction, indictment, or suspicion. Yes, we were skeptical about him, you would be too. For all we knew he could have been doing anything especially in a growing community right after the 60's, a period of time when revolutionary groups were being eliminated. We knew we weren't a revolutionary group, but as far as they were concerned we were, because we started off, like you said before, in African attire and worked our way to Islaamic garb. You're right, we made that metamorphosis and we knew that we were being looked upon as a revolutionary group so we were very cautious about who sipped out of the cup with us.

Accusation: Abdul Muta'ali claims that we wouldn't give him a position in the community but that we allowed him to go out and peddle.

Rebuttal: You're absolutely right, why would we give him a position such as guarding the gates when we knew that he couldn't be trusted. We were constantly being harassed by the Sunni Muslims. We had been previously attacked by members of Daru'l Islam such as the brother Musa who is in jail for murder. By the way Saadik took his wife. Also, Khalid Yasin, another Sunni who is in jail for drug sales. We were told where we better not peddle by all the radical groups that don't even exist anymore. And now the same Imaams like Khalid Yasin from Eastern Parkway and them, who threatened everybody and said that I was a concealer of the truth (kaafir) and a demon, are in jail. Now all of a sudden no one wants to recognize Imaam Ibrahiym on Eastern Parkway. Why won't you recognize him? That brother worked through the struggle, survived all the back biting, survived all the lies and he is still up on Eastern Parkway trying to hold that mosque together. Abdul Muta'ali himself told me the story about how Yasin ripped Saudi Arabia off for the money that they gave him to renovate a building around the corner from their mosque. Instead of renovating the building, Khalid Yasiyn went and opened a personal store and bought a cadillac. The only man who kept his faith during the struggle was the Imaam Ibrahiym from Masjid Iqwa on Eastern Parkway. So I've got to respect him because I see that he was able to survive the phonies that were threatening us. Where is Musa from Daru'l Islam who used to go around beating up Ansaars? He is in prison down in Texas doing life for murder, that's where he is. Where are the Muslims who persecuted us? What did they do? They replaced the Imaam Kariym from the Mosque Daru'l Islam, a good Muslim who

knew his Qur'aan, knew his Arabic and put in a bunch of radicals in his place until they finally had a shoot out. A good brother Bilial, who all of us loved, from Yasiyn got killed along with a host of other brothers. An Imaam's wife from Harlem was found in Harlem shot in the back of the head in a station wagon. This is what you call Islaam. This is what you want us to be a part of. Lying to each other, stealing, Imaams using drugs. Don't forget there is a group out there called the Last Poets. The brother Sulaiman whose the head of the Last Poets was the Imaam of the Mosque Muwminin on Atlantic Avenue and was also a drug addict. And you've got the nerve to talk about me.

Accusation: On page 167 the brother Abdul Muta'ali was asked why he left the community. In response he said that he: **"left because his wife was fed up. And that after she left, he was given another wife."**

Rebuttal: I already told you why the brother Abdul Muta'ali, was put out of the community. He sodomized a young girl in Philadelphia. That is why he got put out. If he is honest, he will tell you that. And Allah is the judge. Allah is the witness to that.

Accusation: Abdul Muta'ali says on the same page that my wives were wearing the clothing that were taken from his wife and kids.

Rebuttal: In one place you say I have a whole bunch of women and that I'm not married. In another place I have wives. Make up your mind. Somebody is confused. But regardless of what you think, the fact is that my personal life is not yours. I'll bet you don't go to Saudi Arabia and question them about the amount of wives they have, where they live and how much money or possessions they have. I bet you wouldn't dare. I've seen Shaikh Shaaraawi everywhere in the East on television, I've travelled to Egypt, went into Kahn Al Khalil, and never do you see his wife or his kids. Their personal life is private. You don't know anything about Shaikh Al Azhar's wife from Egypt do you? And by the way, how in the world does a grown woman fit in children's clothes. This is ridiculous don't you see that?

Accusation: On page 168 the brother Abdul Muta'ali claims that if Welfare comes here there would be a problem.

Rebuttal: If the Welfare Department was to investigate any organization with the intent to destroy them, they would find fault. I guarantee you. But the fact is that we work with the Social Service department. We converse on a regular basis with the supervisors to make sure that we aren't violating any laws.

Accusation: On page 168 Abdul Muta'ali tries to belittle a brother who used to be here, called Imaam Yahyah.

Rebuttal: Any brother that knows Imaam Yahyah who we used to refer to as Abdullah knows that he was the best and most gentle brother to walk through these gates. His only problem was his drug habit. It took me years to break that, but you can't convince anyone that the brother was sinister or cruel. No one would believe it.

It would be like trying to say something against the brother Bilial who used to run Yasiyn mosque.

Accusation: On page 170, Abdul Muta'ali says he was once invited upstate New York by my brother Imaam Obaba. There he said he saw body guards who walked around with rifles, semi-automatic weapons, M-16's etc. He says that my house has a glass patio from the ground up. That the floor is marble, that I have glass tables, and gold edged china.

Rebuttal: Anyone who has been upstate knows that I lived in a mobile home when he visited me. Presently, we are building a house, and houses for other people. I don't have marble floors or a glass house and all the other trimmings that he seems to wish he had. I don't live that way. As far as security, I am a hunter. I have rifles and weapons. Other brothers who live up there are also hunters. We have legal rifles and weapons up there. We have the license to control them and we hunt with them during the hunting season.

Mr. Philips, I am not going to continue answering the accusations made by Abdul Muta'ali because they are ridiculous. The point is Bilial that you are as pathetic as he is. You went out and gathered drug users, convicts and low lifes to try to assassinate my character. But this Abdul Muta'ali person is playing both sides from the middle. While he is busy trying to degrade us in your eyes, he is busy on the other end exalting the great work we are doing here in the Ansaaru Allah Community. This is a

letter he wrote last year [1988 A.D.] during Iydu'l Fitr which he dispatched to all the Muslim communities here in New York and elsewhere.

THIS IS THE LETTER

BIS MI ALLAH AR-RAHMAN AR-RAHIM
AS SALAAMU ALAYKUM
DEAR BROTHERS AND SISTERS

For the past 20 years the Muslims living in Brooklyn, have taken their Imams for granted. We take for granted that if a person is called Imam, he is Exalted, Honest, Righteous, Fair in Decisions and the Most knowledgeable person in their Masjid membership. The Brooklyn Imams take on new titles everyday in the supposed expertise areas of: Health, Education, Economics, Psychiatry, Sociology and Security. Whether they have been an Imam for five years or twenty years, we have allowed their powers to increase and go unchecked. Are you ready to risk another twenty years?

If the Brooklyn Imams were to be graded using the letter method, they would be given a big "F", for failure in these subjects: (1) The selection of one Imam for Brooklyn. (2) One Masjid to accommodate all the Muslims. (3) Housing to surround the Masjid for all the Muslims to live together in one area of Brooklyn (buy, renovate, build, rent). (4) Misappropriation of money. (5) Free Madrassah, including real involvement of our Muslim women in all aspects of the Islamic community.

The Brooklyn Imams should give us a true account of: (1) How much money has come into the Masjid and its source? (2) What was the money spent on? (3) Who truly made the decision on what to spend the money on? (4) How much was given in Sadaqa? (5) The source and personal income of the Imams. Why #5 you may ask? Each week you are told to give more money and time to the Masjid, while your Imam is off on one of his junkets which is usually paid for and with a salary. So while you and your family is at the Masjid cleaning Bathrooms, Rugs or standing Security in the cold; your Imam is out making himself some money. Also, you will not find your Imam's family working with you; you will find them at home, in college, shopping or working making money. Yes, we should clean our Masajid and stand security, but our Imams and their families should be their with you. One Brooklyn Imam receives $500.00 per week in the Islamic Welfare and a house for each wife. What Imam doesn't own a house, color TV, computer, VHS, car, van, washer and dryer. If a brother and an Imam gets arrested, you get the Imam out first. If the Imam's car breaks down, the Masjid members buy him another one, but if it's anyone else's car he can forget it. The truth is that the Brooklyn Imams who receive Islamic Welfare live within Shaytans guidelines as "Middle Class". ALLAH knows best, but we will never be shown any professionally kept accounting books showing how your money has been spent.

So in twenty years, not one new Masjid has been constructed from the ground up by our four black Brooklyn Imams except the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. Nor has there been an effort to reconstruct an old building to resemble a Masjid except the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. What we have are store fronts, a room in someone's home or some rooms over a medical office; some don't have a sign showing that there is a Masjid in the building.

Shots have been fired into some Masajid, drugs have been sold in front of some Masajid. Drunks, Crackheads and other undesirables have walked into the Masjid and onto the prayer rug unchallenged. The pharmacy and medical office below one Masjid has been burglarized by Muslims more than once. No wonder the Holy Qurans and Hadiths disappear from the Masajid.

Our Brooklyn Islamic Schools cannot compete with the Public Jr. High and High Schools, which offer programs in many specialty areas such as computer sciences, automobile mechanics, nursing, jewelry production, medical and dental assistants to name a few. You can leave High School and start with a salary of $25,000.00 plus a year in Nursing Science.

Still more Brooklyn Imams open more schools giving the impression that knowing how to make salat, knowing some hadiths and becoming a street corner salesman (but better than begging or receiving Islamic Welfare) for life; is better than going to Public Jr. and High Schools, knowing how to make

salat, knowing some hadiths and a chance at going to college. So the Brooklyn Islamic Schools which are really Day Care Centers and no one ever repeats a grade, turn out 15 to 18 year olds who can't pass a G.E.D. exam or acquire a job paying a decent salary for one person to live on; much less a family. These young brothers and sisters are doomed to low paying jobs or Welfare and no chance to see college if the present Islamic School System remains in the control of Brooklyn Imams. Let it be known that there has been promiscuous activities at one of these schools.

While three of the four Black Brooklyn Imams backbite "Imam" Isa of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community and Farrakhan of Islam who are encouraging the purchase of land and buildings to create communities throughout the U.S. so that the members would share in the ownership. This idea is not new when you have seen the Islamic Community of Ohio and the Muslim Islamic Brotherhood of Harlem. Also, the Ansaaru ALLAH Community upstate N.Y., is complete with a Masjid built from the ground up, cabins, lake, farm animals, wooded area for hunting and military training.

Let me interject here for a moment. It's obvious that Abdul Muta'ali is trying to passify the Saudi Arabian government, because here we see where he speaks highly about the Land that we own in Upstate New York. Whereas when talking to Mr. Philips' assistant who conducted the interview here in New York, he speaks against what we are doing in Jaziyr Abaa. Think about what he is doing!!!

NOW TO CONTINUE WITH THE LETTER

"Imams", Isa, Farrakhan, Dawud and Tawfiq have known for years that you cannot speak out against Judaism, Christianity, and the personal egos of the Brooklyn Imams will not allow us to achieve the reality of an Islamic Community for Brooklyn. They sit at their Secret Imams meetings with the foreign Muslim Imams and argue over what they think is best for us. These Imams do not agree on everything that is Quran and Sunnah, so why are we letting them plan the next twenty years? Take for example our two Holy days, Idul Fitr and Idul Adha, they have never agreed on the same date. But the fact is, three of the four Black Brooklyn Imams leave after the Salat and Khutbah, leaving only the Imam of the African Islamic Mission to answer questions and to deal with the foreign Muslims who have taken over the two Ids.

Remember when our beloved Prophet Muhammad and his companions left Mecca for Medinah, which gave the Muslims: land, security, economics and an educatonal system. This was the first real Islamic Community and our Brooklyn, Imams should be following this example of our beloved Prophet Muhammad. With one Islamic Community we would not be witnessing our youth being lost to the street life, prison, drugs, teenage pregnancy, illicit relationships, and vulnerability where A.I.D.S. plus other sexually-transmitted diseases are concerned. As it is our children are surrounded by non-Muslims as soon as they leave their homes and these are the children under lock and key in your homes. An Islamic Community would solve a good portion of our problems with our children. So while you, my Muslim Brothers and you my Muslim Sisters are traveling back through gangster city to an apartment with roaches, mice, crack dealers and with rapidly rising rents; think of what your Imam who is on Islamic Welfare is going home to and what he is planning for you tomorrow.

Two of the four Black Brooklyn Imams actually work for a living. The other two are receiving Islamic Welfare and other private payrolls, that is; the Masjid membership pays them a salary. Which appears to be sufficient enough to put oil in their boiler tanks to keep them warm in winter, while you may be freezing. Also, gas in their cars along with car insurance; while your family walks or puts up with the inconvenience of the public transportation system. They shop Kosher or Zabeha which is expensive, while you shop at Key Food, Pioneer, Consumer's, etc. They even demand back money which they claim is owed them, and give themselves a raise as it suits their particular needs. Can you answer why you help pay an Imam's house mortgage while you live in a small apartment?

We together must demand a change in the policies now concerning, economics, education, security, unity. We cannot afford another 20 years to total 40 years of nothing. It seems that the men under these Imams (Majilis) are not qualified to keep in mind the interest of the Masajid members, or are the handpicked yes-men of the Imams. These Muslim men are compelled to ask for their Imam's permission to perform even the most basic functions, like thinking or making simple

decisions. They must ask permission to buy a home, a new car or van, to have a charge card or to attend certain public meetings. They act more like children than adults, while their Imams go where they want, when they want and buy what they want. How many of you have ever been invited with your family to your Imam's house for dinner? Why is all the credit given to the Imam, with his picture and name in the newspapers, magazines and not to the members of the Masjid? Why must your Imam use the free Hajj ticket every year on himself and not give it to someone who has not made their Hajj?

Have any of you ever spoke with a non-Muslim who is a professional about what they think about Muslims? Here's what some have to say: (1) Your leadership is weak and the public has placed its trust elsewhere; we talk a lot and do nothing. We do not own the needed stores (laundry, meat store, super market, shoe store, etc.) (2) homes (3) apartment buildings (4) schools (5) no savings (6) no land (7) very few professional people except foreign Muslims (8) No military (9) Your Masajid look like just what they are; store fronts (10) No Islamic Community to include the above just like other religious groups. Bottom line, clean your own house from leadership on down.

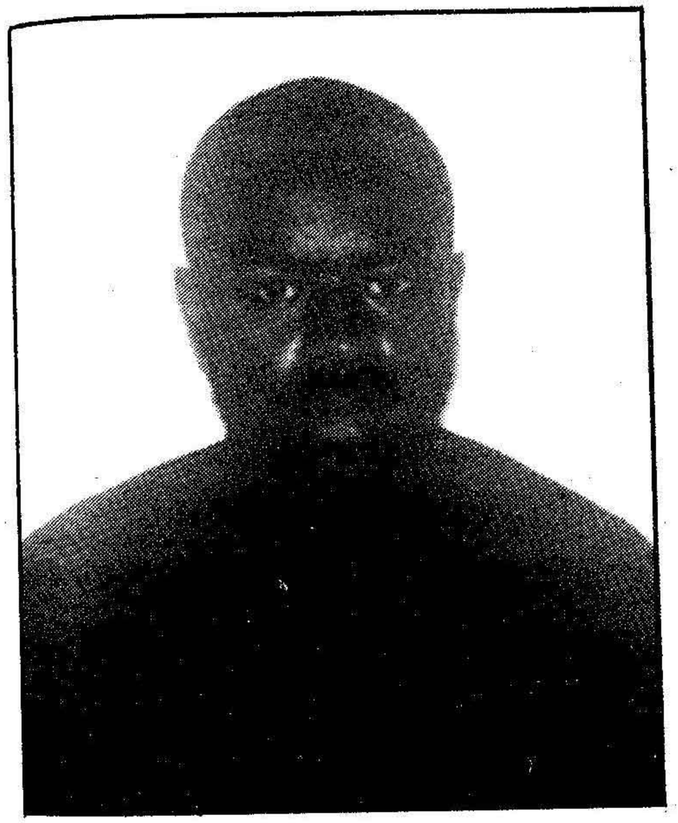
My Muslim Brothers and Sisters, we must keep in mind that we did not take a vow of poverty, ignorance or subordination when we took Shahada. This so-called bay-yah which the Brooklyn Dictator Imams hold over the heads of the Brooklyn Muslims must stop now! If we do not awaken soon and start taking appropriate action, our sons and daughters will be the next supporters of these Imams, while we cover in our little dark rooms in fear in our old age. May ALLAH please protect and guide us.

Your Brother in Al-Islam
Abdul Muta'ali Muhammad
1447 St. Johns Place
Brooklyn, NY 11213
(1-718) 452-0312

THE LETTER ENDS HERE!

Now do you understand Mr. Philips? Abdul Muta'ali is using you too. As you can see from the letter he wrote to the Imaams in New York, he's praising me and what I have built for our people. Yet while talking to you, he tries to portray me as a selfish sinister individual concerned only with my personal gain. Mr. Philips, you've made a very big mistake.

Rebuttal Interview VI



NAME: Hakiym Abdullah Muhammad
AKA: Robert Roy Jennings
BORN: February 13, 1957 A.D.
Wilmington Delaware
at the General Hospital.
MOTHER'S NAME:
Marian E. Corbin
FATHER'S NAME:
Robert Roy Jennings Sr.

EDUCATION:

He went to Chester High school on 9th and Barclay street in Chester, Pennsylvania, located south of Philadelphia, from 1972 A.D. to 1975 A.D., from 1975 A.D.to 1977 A.D. he had gone to Cheney State University.

MEDICAL:

In November of 1974 Abdul Hakiym had a venereal disease called Syphilis which was treated by a family doctor. In 1962 he was hit by a moving vehicle (car).

ARRESTS:

Disturbing the peace, a suspect of gang war, driving in a stolen car, alcohol possession, all of this occurred in Chester, Morton, Media, Sharon Hill and Springfield, Pennsylvania.

OF WIVES: Abdul Hakiym had two wives. He was married to Saadiyqa while having an affair with a sister named Khadiyjah (Carolyn L. Irons), who later moved into the Philadelphia Community with him.

DATA: He and his sister Tina Jennings were raised in Chester by his mother, Marian E. Corbin. His parents separated while he was very young. He was a Welfare recipient, receiving $160.00 Bi-Weekly.

Abdul Hakiym now resides at 1200 Burton Ave., in Sharon Hill, Pennsylvania. He is one of Mr. Philips' pets, who was interviewed by Faruq Abdullah, on page 174 of the book called "The Ansar Cult in America". Abdul Hakiym worked with the children while in the Ansaaru Allah Community. The children, inclusive of course of the mu'minuwn diligently strive to be knowledgeable in their doctrine and are trained to accept the role as leaders. They are also taught to commit the entire Qur'aan to memory by the age of seven. A properly trained Muslim boy is well mannered, sociable, faithful and sincere to Al Islaam. The foundation of his adult life has been established from birth.

Yet, one of the Mu'minuwn in the Philadelphia community by the name of Musa, was deprived of his childhood and stained by a woman who was out to fulfill her desires in this world, not the hereafter. That woman, is Abdul Hakiym's wife, Khadiyjah,[86] who would not put on her veil in front of Musa and would always be improperly dressed. She continued with that behaviour until she succeeded in seducing and having sex with this innocent Mu'minuwn. Musa was 16 years old at the time, he left the community at 17 years old.

Khadiyjah was put out of the community for having sex with one of the kids and Abdul Hakiym followed her, that is the reason why he left. We have all this on paper step by step.

Once on the outside, he blamed the community for the embarrasment which befell his family. Harboring these feelings, Abdul Hakiym took full advantage of the fact that Mr. Philips was writing a book about this community and together with his demon friends convened to character assassinate me and impede the growth of Islaam. Their secret meeting place was Masjid Al Fajr, located at 209 West 3rd Street and Yernal Street, in Chester, Pennsylvania.

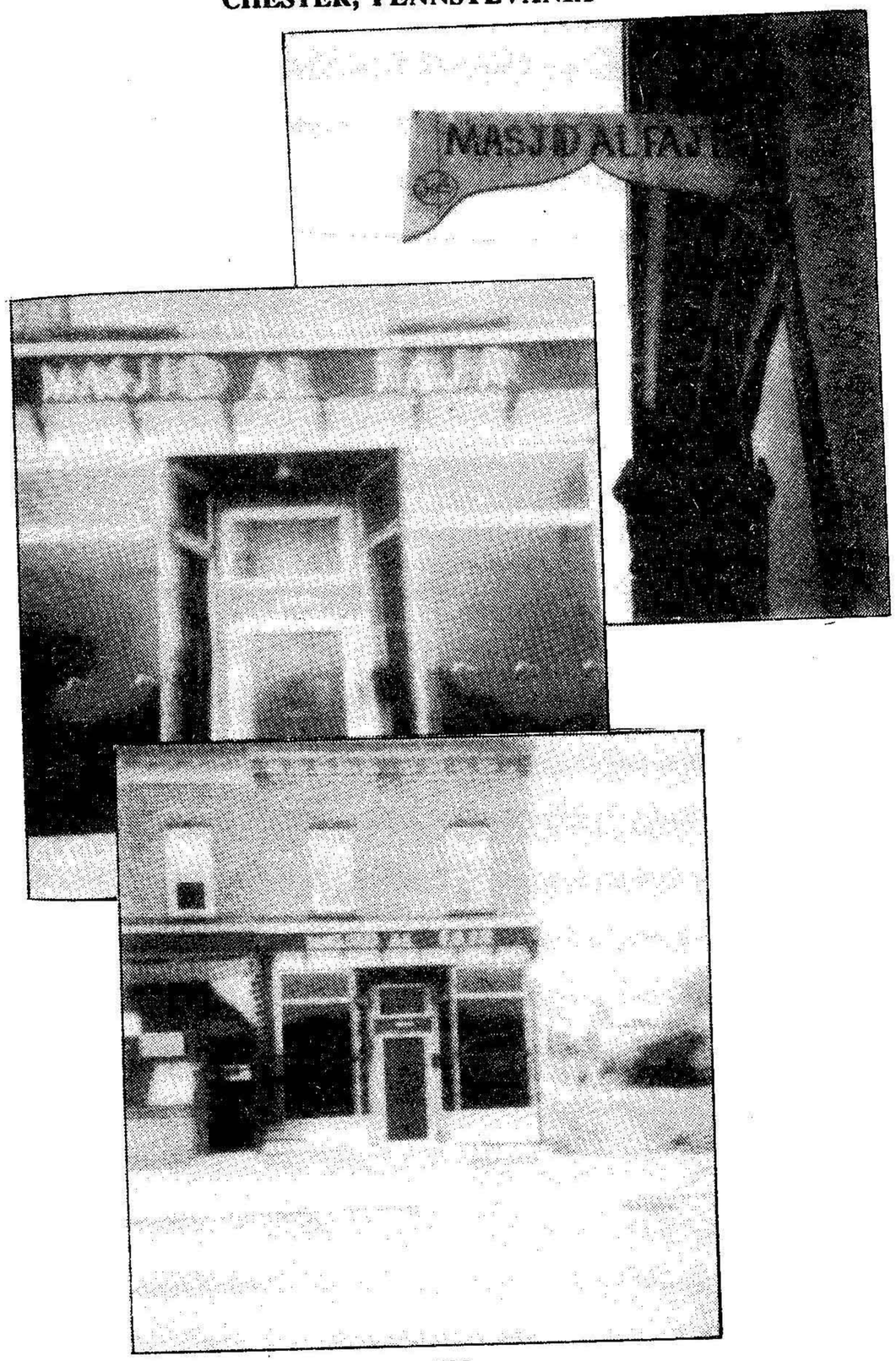
AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD MUHAAMAD 58:10 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنَّمَا ٱلنَّجْوَىٰ مِنَ ٱلشَّيْطَٰنِ لِيَحْزُنَ ٱلَّذِينَ ءَامَنُوا۟ وَلَيْسَ بِضَآرِّهِمْ شَيْـًٔا
إِلَّا بِإِذْنِ ٱللَّهِ ۚ وَعَلَى ٱللَّهِ فَلْيَتَوَكَّلِ ٱلْمُؤْمِنُونَ ﴿١٠﴾

"HOWEVER, SECRET MEETINGS ARE FROM SATAN (THE PHYSICAL DEVIL) TO BRING GRIEF TO THE FAITHFUL ONES BUT HE CAN'T HURT THEM (THE FAITHFUL) WITH ANYTHING EXCEPT IF ALLAH GIVES PERMISSION AND IT IS ON ALLAH THAT ALL FAITHFUL RELY. (10)"

86. *Khadiyjah has partaken of various drugs such as: Purple Hayes [a form of LSD - this drug stays in your brain and deteriorates the brain cells], Angel Dust, Marijuana and Cocaine.*

THIS STORE FRONT IS WHAT THEY CALL A MASJID
209 WEST 3RD STREET AND YERNAL STREET
CHESTER, PENNSYLVANIA



AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 2:11-12 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَإِذَا قِيلَ لَهُمْ لَا تُفْسِدُوا فِي الْأَرْضِ قَالُوا إِنَّمَا نَحْنُ مُصْلِحُونَ ﴿١١﴾
أَلَا إِنَّهُمْ هُمُ الْمُفْسِدُونَ وَلَٰكِن لَّا يَشْعُرُونَ ﴿١٢﴾

"AND WHEN IT IS SAID TO THEM, DON'T CAUSE MISCHIEF IN THE PLANET EARTH, THEY SAY: 'SURELY WE ARE PERFECTIONIST (11) EXCEPT FOR THE FACT THAT THEY ARE NOT; THEY ARE SURELY THE MISCHIEF MAKERS, BUT THEY DON'T FEEL IT." (12)

Abdul Hakiym was responsible for bringing these people together, but he was not the only ring leader, there were others.

The Leader of the Slanderer Hamiyd Abdur Rahman:

He is also known as William Kender who resides at 1039 Norton Ave in Chester, Pennsylvania. He has been an Orthodox Muslim for ten years, he has been to the Middle East on several occasions and stayed for about a month at a time. He is the biggest slanderer of the Ansaars in the city of Chester and co-owner of a store named "H & N (Hamiyd and Nasier) Incense and Oils" which sells the book, "Ansar Cult In America", by Mr. Philips. He dislikes the Ansaars and has never been to the community, never met me, nor has ever attended any of my Newcomer's classes. He has been fed negative information about Ansaars and is now an enemy of the Ansaars.

Unknowingly, Hamiyd Abdur Rahman confessed to my secretary that he believes Ansaars are a racist cult, that we do not know the truth, and we don't know how to read or write Arabic. He also stated that the book took five years to write. You would think that if the Orthodox Muslims were so educated in the Arabic language, and knowledgeable in the sunna of the Prophet Muhammad (ص), it would have taken them a month or two to write a book. Hamiyd Abdur Rahman sounded to be illiterate in the English language so how could he possibly speak fluent Arabic when he could not even pronounce the word Zakaat (زكاة). How is he able to teach the children the proper way if he himself is not a teacher. Who will be the role model in bringing up the children?

The Slanderer Nasier:

Also known as Bradford Cooper, co-owner of H & N Incense and Oils located on 546 Edgemont Avenue between Edgemont and Sproil, Chester Pennsylvania. Nasier resides at 927 East 22nd Street in Chester, Pennsylvania. Just like his brother, Hamiyd, he is a follower of slandering ex-Ansaars. He was reading the Ansaar doctrine up until the year he got out of prison either in 1984 or 1985 A.D. His brother Hamiyd influenced him greatly and turned him away from the Ansaar Allah Community. He is not the leader of the group which gathered to gossip against the Ansaars, but he was one of the main supporters.

Nasier also visited Riyadh, Saudi Arabia, where Mr. Philips resides. Nasier also unknowingly confessed to my secretary that his business partner Hamiyd travelled to Riyadh, Saudi Arabia and while visiting universities he claimed to have met with Mr. Philips face to face. When asked did his business partner tell him about his trip he said yes, but when asked to give a description of Mr. Philips he changed the subject.

The Slanderer Abdul Hamiyd:

He is also known as Laven McNeil who resides at 104 East 18th Street Chester, Pennsylvania. While in the Ansaaru Allah Community in Philadelphia, he and an ex-Ansaar staged a robbery in the Springfield Mall located outside of Chester, Pennsylvania. During this time Abdul Hamiyd was seeing a white woman that he was trying to pass off as an Indian and drove her car which had an illegal licence plate.

When Abdul Hamiyd was propagating the Ansaar doctrine in downtown Chester, a Springfield police officer approached him and placed him under arrest for the robbery. He remained in custody for a few days before bail was posted. Abdul Hamiyd, although guilty, was not accused of the robbery charges because the victim was hysterical and did not remember whether or not the men who robbed her had beards. Everyone knows that all Ansaar men wear beards. When released from police customs, Abdul Hamiyd blamed the Philadelphia Ansaaru Allah Community for not bailing him out. He claims that he was driven by the community to make quota anyway he could. He is lying!

Black people don't have to commit crimes in America to survive, yet, that is what they have been taught to believe. It is sad. Abdul Hamiyd left the Ansaaru Allah Community at Philadelphia, in 1982 A.D.

CONFESSION OF AN ANSAAR
ABOUT THE SLANDERERS IN CHESTER, PA.

First of all, I would like to say, I have never slandered the Ansaaru Allah community while I was within or since I've been out. And I thought that I was helping with the information that I gave. Everyone that I talked about on the tape, and everyone that I spoke to on the telephone, I do not know personally if they were not ex-Ansaars. I have been in the presence of some of them, but that doesn't mean that I know them.

Abdur Rahman Faruq and the rest of the Sunnis here in Chester, used to buy books (doctrine) from me and other brothers from the community just 8 or 10 yrs. ago. Before then, I never heard of them. I would never purposely or otherwise keep any information from Imaam Isa so I am going to do what was asked of me (to come clean). By the way, what was said on the tape was written down and then transferred onto a tape.

It was the summer of 77 when I saw Abdul Hakim (Ronald Jennings) propagating. At the time he was the first Ansar that I had ever seen and it just so happen that I knew him before he became Muslim. So, I began asking him questions about what he was doing and he showed me some doctrine books. He went over a few things with me, and we talked for about 3 or 4 hours, it was on a Sunday and I was still in High School. After that, he and another brother, Abdul Matin visited my house for about two weeks. Then, he told me, that he was getting a job working with the children and that I wouldn't see him unless I attended Juma services or Newcomers Class held on Saturday and Sunday. At the time he said: "Don't think you going to get away, Abdul Matin will take over for me. We are going to get you to move in the community. So for the rest of the summer I would go out with Abdul Matin and the more I was with him the more I wanted to be Muslim. Close to the end of the summer I moved in the mosque.

When I moved in, it was hard work, and I was about 17 years old. I lasted for two weeks, then, I told Abdul Hakim that I wasn't ready for this. He really came down hard on me and said nothing would go right for me if I leave. Before I left, me, him and Abdul Matin went out to Morton, Pennsylvania where his wife was from at the time. Abdul Hakim was married to a sister named Saadiyqa, who he wanted to leave for a sister named Khadiyjah with whom he was having an affair. Khadiyjah didn't wear a veil, but her nose was pierced which was a indication that he had been seeing her for some time. Eventually he left Saadiyqa and brought Khadiyjah into the community. I came back about 8 months later and she was in the community. From 1979 to the time that he left the community, he never made any of the accusations that he is making now.

In the book "Ansar Cult" he stated, that he left the community in 1983, but, it was in the summer of 1982 because I was on the corner talking to some people I knew and I looked up and he was coming down the street. It was about 6 p.m. and I asked what he was doing here, he said, it was a personal problem and I could see that he was feeling low. I tried to comfort him, but he wanted to be alone. So, I told him I would see him later, but I didn't see him again until Juma, a few days afterwards. About 4 or 5 of us had gone to Juma together, and when we got there, the people were talking about the incident with his wife - how she had seduced a Mu'minuwn. Thereafter, we were told that we couldn't attend Juma anymore. Since we were all from Chester we would try to make every salaat together. Abdul Hakim told every body that Abdul Latif had been given permission by Imaam Isa to start a school. Everyone started sending their children there. That turned out to be a big flop. There were all kinds of rumors about the brother's family and all kinds of homosexual acts taking place there. So, we stopped sending the children to that school. All of that took place between December 1982 to August 1983. In May of 1983, Abdul Hamiyd (Laven McNeil) and myself, opened up a store in downtown Chester and it brought all the brothers that lived in Chester that were in the community together. So, Abdul Hakim said to all the brothers

that we should make Juma at any near by mosque instead of staying in the store. So we would go to the Bilalian Mosque and their Juma's were so dead that we stopped going there and started attending another Sunni Mosque. Abdul Hakim said they weren't slandering the community and that they weren't like other Sunnis. Everything was going along fine, until they thought that everyone wanted to be a part of their Mosque.

In 1987 Abdul Hakim told me, that someone was writing a book about the Ansaaru ALLAH Community and that their intentions were to expose the community and Imaam Isa. I just looked at him like, so, what's new! He never gave me any indication that he would be involved with the book so, I really didn't pay him any attention until I heard about him and the book.

In the summer of 1988 me and a brother name Abdul Muhaimin from Chester went to Juma, and after Juma, all the brothers were asked to stay behind because the captain, Abdul Muqit, wanted to talk to everyone. He started talking about some letter that the Sunnis had written about the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. Then he said some of the Sunnis in Chester had something to do with it, but he wouldn't give any names. He just told everyone to watch their backs.

I would just like to say that I have nothing to hide from anyone and I don't care who down here finds out that I gave this information. What bothers me is that anyone would think I'm deliberatly keeping anything from the Ansaars.

With the exception of Abdul Hakim, everybody else I've talked to, had 2nd and 3rd hand information.

In closing this is all that I know on the subject and I am sorry if it isn't sufficient but it is all that I have. I just wanted to help in anyway I could. I do not want anyone to think I am trying to hide something or that I am causing any problems.

Peace, Abdus Samad

Mr. Philips, you didn't want to know the truth about the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. If you did, you would not have gone to a bunch of people who destroyed their own lives and now want to blame anyone other than themselves.

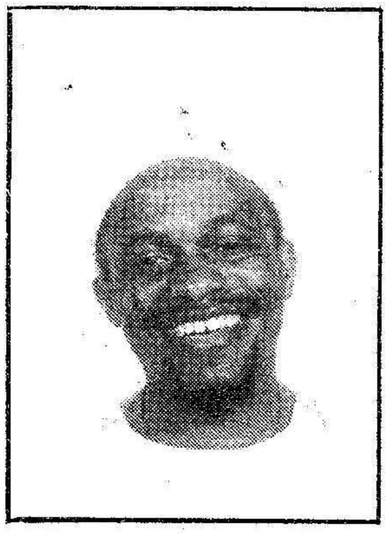
It is unfortunate that you had to resort to gossip and heresay when I have over 200 books from where you could have gathered information and NewComers Class is always available where you can ask any question that you choose.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 104:1-9 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

وَيْلٌ لِّكُلِّ هُمَزَةٍ لُّمَزَةٍ ﴿١﴾ الَّذِي جَمَعَ مَالًا وَعَدَّدَهُ ﴿٢﴾
يَحْسَبُ أَنَّ مَالَهُ أَخْلَدَهُ ﴿٣﴾ كَلَّا لَيُنۢبَذَنَّ فِي الْحُطَمَةِ ﴿٤﴾
وَمَا أَدْرَاكَ مَا الْحُطَمَةُ ﴿٥﴾ نَارُ اللَّهِ الْمُوقَدَةُ ﴿٦﴾ الَّتِي تَطَّلِعُ
عَلَى الْأَفْئِدَةِ ﴿٧﴾ إِنَّهَا عَلَيْهِم مُّؤْصَدَةٌ ﴿٨﴾ فِي عَمَدٍ مُّمَدَّدَةٍ ﴿٩﴾

"WOE TO ALL SLANDERERS AND BACKBITERS, (1) HE WHO HOARDS MONEY AND RECOUNTS IT (OVER AND OVER AGAIN). (2) HE THINKS THAT HIS WEALTH WILL MAKE HIM IMMORTAL (3) NEVERTHELESS, HE WILL BE CAST INTO THE HELL OF SLANDERERS (HUTAMAH). (4) AND WHAT WILL MAKE YOU PERCEIVE WHAT AL HUTAMAH IS? (5) IT'S A BLAZING FIRE THAT ALLAH KINDLES (TO DESTROY THEM). (6) WHICH WILL LEAP OUT AND ENVELOPE THE INNER HEART (OF THE SLANDERERS). (7) SURELY IT (THE HUTAMAH) WILL BE CLOSED OVER THEM. (8) IN IT ARE LONG COLUMNS OF FIRE. (9)"

You are a fool Mr. Bilial Philips and I pray that ALLAH (س) forgives you for your ignorance.



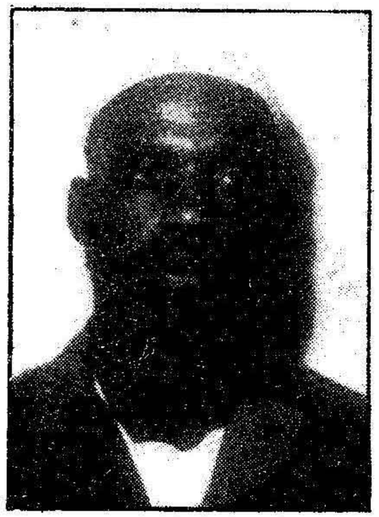
Abdus Samiy, Oliver Donovan Edwards, received his shahaadah, here in the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, in the year 1979 A.D. and by 1989 A.D. had become so self-righteous and defiant, that he was asked to leave the Community. In retaliation, Abdus Samiy became an advent slanderer of the Ansaars. While on the outside he gathered a band of friends and together set out to put thorns in the path of the righteous. A couple of his buddies are: Abdul Khaaliq and Salih.

Abdul Khaaliq, Dexter Mead, received his shahaada in 1978 A.D., at the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. Prior to entering the Community he had been arrested for assault with a deadly weapon, in 1976, 1977 A.D., while in New York and California. In Newark, New Jersey, he was arrested for resisting arrest, public nuisance, obstructing justice and peddling without a license. Abdul Khaaliq was sent to Canada in 1986 A.D. because here in New York he was more interested in chasing women than propagating the word of ALLAH (س).

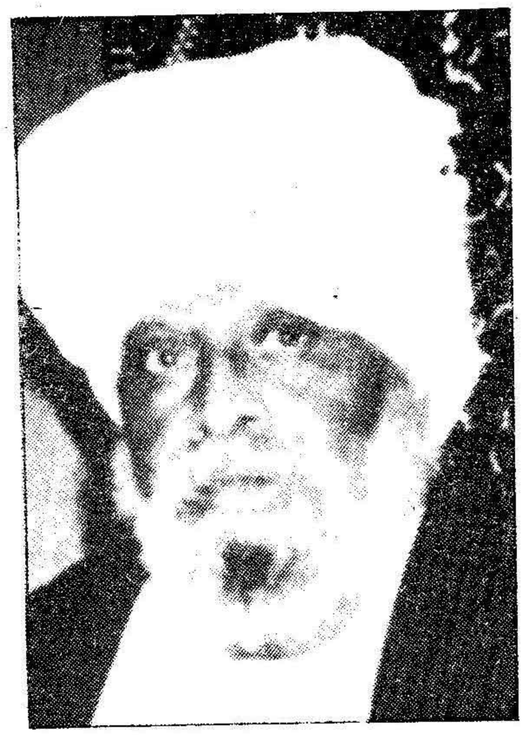
Abdul Khaaliq was legally married to a sister named Buthayna (Colette Long, who he took from his best friend), but, that did not stop him from collecting women, one after the other, even though he knew that he was not qualified for polygyny.

Abdul Khaaliq had more than 6 mates during the time he was here; Jamiyla, Taqiyyah, Baahiya, Nuriyna, Samiyhah, and of course his wife Buthayna. The following report was written by Samiyhah Abdullah Muhammad:

Abdul Khaaliq was the type of person that would become very arrogant if things did not go his way. He was demanding, sneaky and would cut anyone's throat in order to survive. He taught me about the Bible and the Qur'aan, but would sell anything, even stolen items from thieves. He told me he dealt with drugs before and that he has had a gun pointed at his head, not to mention that he was shot in the leg. Abdul Khaaliq is a creep who tricks women in order to get what he wants. His favorite hang out is Fordham Road, in front of a store called Woolworth on 190th Street in the Bronx. It is from there that he lures his victims and after he uses these women he throws them away. Abdul Khaaliq is presently indebt to the government and running."



Salih Abdullah Muhammad, Robin Desouza, entered the Ansaaru ALLAH Community in 1985 A.D. at which time he was given a shahaada. He was married to a sister named Amaala, Nancy Barbee Bennett, who was in and out of the community. While Amaala was here she was constantly causing dissension amongst the sisters, she was aggressive, boisterous, and cursed constantly. When Amaala left the community for the last time, Salih followed her. He became a slanderer of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community.



Mr. Philips, isn't the first person to try to slander me, there have been many attempts throughout the years. **Sheikh Hassan Abulgasim Hashim** was one of them, but failed. Here is his story.... yes, story as in fairytale.

Sheikh Hassan Abulgasim Hashim is a so-called doctor of History and religious theology. In Washington D.C., he founded an organization called **"The Imam Religion Information Center"**: and has published other books by the same company. His books teach his own ideology of Al Islaam [as you will see in the proceeding pages]. He has also formed a group called **"The Community to Save Sudan"** and has affiliation with the leader of Libya, Colonel Qadaffi.

Dr. Hashim has spent a lot of time concentrating on the Ansaars and trying to win the support of the Sudanese. His aim is to bring the Sudanese against the Ansaar Family.

He refers to the Ansaars here in America and Sudan as lunatics who have their own doctrine [as Mr. Bilial Philips believes also] - however, you know that that's a lie because all of our doctrine is backed up by Scriptures.

He has fabricated stories about me, saying that I am 70 years old [Mr. Bilial Philips says I'm 54] - both are lies - and that I financed my cousin - the ex-Prime Minister of the Sudan [As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi] with three million dollars - another lie [on the other hand, Mr. Philips doesn't believe he is my cousin].

Accusation: He also attacked my wife, Faatimah Sanousi Umar. He said that she is related to me by way of my cousin As Sayyid As Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi.

Rebuttal: I proved this is false in the Rebuttals of Mr. Bilial Philips

accusations [87] He obviously knows nothing about the history of the Sudan (his doctorate degree in this subject is incomplete); because if he did, he would have immediately identified the name Sanousi with the Khatmiyya; and Al Mahdi (AS) with those from the Mahdiyya, both are two different powerful schools of thought in the Sudan. Has he acquired his doctorate degree from knowing or from professing (pretending) to know? Amongst all his studies, Sudan, should have been the one placed above the others that he should know about. Why? Because, he formed the group **"The Community to Save Sudan"**, just for Sudan!!! He can't possibly help them if he doesn't know them!!!

Accusation: Dr. Hashim says the Arabs are responsible for putting out books that are leading people away from the Qur'aan.

EXCERPT FROM PAGE 1, THIS IS THE FOUNDATION FROM HERE WE BEGIN"

"For more than a thousand years the Arab world, especially Egypt, emphasized the study of the Arabic language and its grammar in spite of an inability to perceive the true meaning of the Sacred Book. In addition, they based a dispute upon the assumption that a person is incapable of comprehending the Quran in its rightful perspective, unless he knows the Arabic language and its derivatives. This is a harness-tailored for the non-Arabic speaker with the intent to sustain him from enjoining the Sacred Book. If the above concept was true, ALLAH (س) would not have commanded that mankind and jinn follow HIS Revelations as conveyed to us by HIS last prophet, Muhammad bin Ibrahim. Evidenced by the Quran is the following ayets:..."

Another confused statement that he makes is that he calls Rasuwl ALLAH Muhammad, Muhammad bin Abraham (ص).

Rebuttal: This isn't found in the Qur'aan or any of the other scriptures. No where will you find it mentioned that the Prophet Muhammad (ص) is the son of Abraham (ص). This is what people will do and the Arabs have a great tendency to fabricate. Dr. Hashim isn't even following any of the schools of thought and has the audacity to approach the Ansaari who follow the Da'wah of Mahdiyya and the Khatmiyya who have a specific school of thought. Everyone in the Sudan belongs

87. *Refer to "The First Stage: The Foundation" page 63 and also "The Second Stage: Mahdism", page 115.*

to a specific school of thought or Silsilah. This man is in America with an American wife fabricating his own doctrine and then has the audacity to point the finger at me - just as Mr. Philips has done. I teach there are many bad hadiyths, but I don't say that they are all wrong. The Arab World should investigate this man to find out what his purpose is and what his relationship to the Jews is here in America. To have a doctrine like his circulating in America that's supportive of Qadaffi, and he's supposed to be Anti-Jew, would have caused him to encounter a lot of negative feed-back, the same way, we Ansaars have been opposed.

This man has been existing in America for quite some time with his false self-acclaimed philosophy and he has been fabricating a bunch of lies about the Qur'aan. We know this for a fact because when his pamphlets first came out we dissected them and showed him how he was making up a new religion. What American's don't need is a new religion.

Accusation: The first book that this man published was entitled "What Is Al Islam? What Is The Religion of Abraham?". In this book, Hashim thanks his wife whom he claims had a difficult job of translating his thoughts and without her help the book would not have been possible. Hashim claims his American wife has "adequate knowledge" of Islaam and can recite by heart the Qur'aan in Arabic without knowing the Arabic language or its grammar.

Rebuttal: My point is this, in one book he says his wife translated, then in the second book he says she doesn't know Arabic. It's very easy to find a number of American born Moslems who can recite sections from the Qur'aan without knowing their meaning because all they do is commit them to memory. This does not in any way give his wife or any one else like her the right to translate. So it's very clear that he's lying in this book or the previous book. Another very important point to make is this, Dr. Hashim says: anyone can acquire adequate knowledge of the Qur'aan in their language; then later on he states that the Egyptians and other Arab countries were hired to translate the Qur'aan and many of them translated it to impress their sultans or kings.

Excerpt page 3, "History of Where We Began"

"In 1901, administered and strongly recommended by the late Winston Churchill, Egypt, Pakistan, and other Arab scholars were high-pressured into acceptance of monetary value to translate the Holy Quran for the advantage of the English Church, and its government. The translators are guilty. They were cognizant of the fact that the revelations cannot be translated into any other language and remain Quran. Yet, they proceeded to impose an arbitrary meaning upon the

revealed words of ALLAH (س). The translation of the Holy Quran (is) an arbitrary interpretation - contrieved to include the infidels of the land. The Arab scholars and learned men of Al-Azhar University are pure arbitrators of the Sacred Quran. They defend the erroneous interpretaton of the Quran and their notorious references, Al-Hadiths. These men defied the law of the Quran by transforming the following Quranic definitions: Yahoudi to Jews; Nasrani to Christian; ALLAH to God, Isa to Jesus, Issa to Jesus Christ; Daoud to David; and Yahya to John. This act altered he names of the prophets and fabricated meanings of Quranic definitions. The Quran asserts:"

Rebuttal: Doesn't this man realize what he's saying! He accuses those people who attempted to translate Al Qur'aan as being wrong, yet in the next breath he says his wife has adequate knowledge and understands the translation of the Qur'aan. He is very confused and misinformed. What he does is try to pass himself off as a standard Orthodox Muslim, when in actuality if you read you'll see in his teachings that his purpose is to destroy all the schools of Al Islaam.

EXCERPT FROM PAGE 2, "HISTORY OF WHERE WE BEGAN"

"The Universities and institutions of the Arab world are notoriously known for distribution of countless religious and historical reference books for study. These books have misled the world and victimized millions of people through falsehood for 12,000 years. Moreover, they are a deterrent to the believers in the Revelations of Al-Quran-the book revealed to Muhammad bin Ibrahim. The world's misleading religious and historical reference books are: Muwatta Malik, Risalat al-Shafi'i, Masnad Al-Hanbali, Al-Hanafi, Al-Bukhari, and the book of Muslim. These books must be destroyed and their existing philosophy tried in a court of law by Al Quran. This court must be conducted by men of spiritual eminence who come armed to protect and to safeguard the rights of the Holy Quran, and to condemn the above books-for they have poisoned the minds of people who would never condone them if they knew how remote they are from the truth of the constitution of Al Quran."

Rebuttal: This man has just eliminated all the schools of thought of the Shiy'ah and Sunni Muslims. He tries to make the doctrine of the Ansaari seem like something abnormal. This man in reality has his own concept of Al Islaam. He has altered words in the Qur'aan and says Al Yahudi ad Huda are two different people. He doesn't know the differences between Nasri and Nazri. He says the names in the Qur'aan like Isa (ص) isn't Jesus, Musa (ص) isn't Moses, Da'uwd (ص) isn't David, and Yahya (ص) isn't John the Baptist (ص) and David is Talut (Saul). Can you see how confused this man is?

EXCERPT FROM PAGE 5, "HISTORY OF WHERE WE BEGAN"

"The word Hadith, sometimes called Sunna was erroneously created by Arab scholars, previously mentioned above, primarily for political reasons to please their Amirs (rulers). To have men look up to other men and follow oneself to be ruled by the book called Hadith is detrimental to anyone who believes in it. The ahadith has no spiritual value from which to build. The political aspect of the Hadith is designed to make lies sound truthful and murder seem respectable to all who follow and believe in these books. An important fact to retain is that the Hadith (Sunna) kept the believers of Al Qur'aan in the preliminary stage of faith, without advancement. This is so because the Hadith is a wall of darkness that preclude men from the light of ALLAH (س) and the Revelations of Al Qur'aan. The following ayats state this truth:..."

Accusation: H.A. Hashim also claims that Mary, the mother of Jesus the Messiah (ص) was a Prophet. He concludes in his book that; "her seniority precedes that of the following Prophets: Prophet Yahya bin Zacharias, Prophet Isa bin Maryam, and Prophet Muhammad bin Ibrahim (ص)". He uses the following verse from the Qur'aan to justify his claim:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 44:50 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

إِنَّ هَٰذَا مَا كُنتُم بِهِۦ تَمْتَرُونَ ﴿٥٠﴾

"SURELY THIS IS ABOUT WHAT YOU WERE DISPUTING (DOUBTING THAT JUDGEMENT WAS REAL)."

Rebuttal: No where in this quote does ALLAH (س) state that Mary was a Prophet nor does she have precedence over other Prophets (ص). After asserting that Mary has seniority over the other the Prophets (ص), Hashim makes the following statement:

"ALLAH has commanded that we maintain seniority of the Prophets and not to make a distinction between any of them. The following Quran confirms this statement:

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:32 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قُلْ أَطِيعُوا۟ ٱللَّهَ وَٱلرَّسُولَ ۖ فَإِن تَوَلَّوْا۟ فَإِنَّ ٱللَّهَ لَا يُحِبُّ ٱلْكَٰفِرِينَ ﴿٣٢﴾

"SAY (ALSO TELL THEM MUHAMMAD): OBEY ALLAH AND THE ONE HE SENT (THE APOSTLE OF ALLAH - MUHAMMAD). BUT IF THEY TURN BACK, THEN SURELY ALLAH DOES NOT LIKE THOSE WHO CONCEAL WHAT THEY KNOW TO BE THE TRUTH. (32)"

This is the quote he uses to justify it. The more you read Hashim's book the more you can see just how confused he is because he doesn't know what he's talking about.

IMAAM MUHAMMAD ARMIYA NU'MAN

Another author who writes books about the Ansaaru ALLAH Community without any knowledge about who we are or what we really represent, is Muhammad Armiya Nu'man the current Imaam of Masjid Muhammad Jersey City, a Muslim since 1970 A.D., who wrote a book called "What every American should know about Islaam and the Muslims". In the first edition of this book printed in December of 1985 A.D., on page 60, he said the following concerning the Ansaaru ALLAH Community.

Q. WHO ARE THAT GROUP THAT WEARS THE WHITE?

A. The Ansaru-ALLAH. They originate out of Brooklyn, New York. They are a splinter group. The Shi'ite Muslims are those Muslims from Iran who follow Imam Khomeini. They do not believe in what we call the "Sunnah" of the Prophet. They accept the Holy Qur'an and Prophet Muhammad, but they believe that there are twelve Imams that were in the bloodline of the Prophet, and that the twelveth one disappeared and that he will return. Now, the Holy Qur'an clearly states, in Chapter 33, Verse 40, that: "Muhammad is not the father of any of ye men, he is Messenger of ALLAH, and the seal of the Prophets". This is what the Holy Qur'an says, so therefore to say that because somebody is born in the family of the Prophet, that he is holy or something, this is against the Qur'an."

Notice that he calls us a splinter group and tries to imply that we are "Shiite Muslims", and he adds that the 12 Imaams were of the bloodline of the Prophet (ص)

Yet, when the exact same book was reprinted in March of 1989 A.D., the story changed. Let's take a look. Now the question no longer appears on page 60 - instead it appears on page 67 and Imam Muhammad Armiya Nu'man says the following.

Q. WHO IS THE GROUP THAT WEARS THE WHITE?

A. The Ansaru-ALLAH Community. They originate out of Brooklyn, New York. They have a large community. The Shi'ite Muslims are those Muslims from Iran who follow Imam Khomeini. They do not believe in what we call the "Sunnah" of the Prophet. They accept the Holy Qur'an and Prophet

Muhammad, but they believe that there are twelve "infallible Imams" that are direct descendants of the Prophet, and that the twelfth one disappeared, and that he will return. Now the Holy Qur'an clearly states, in Chapter 33, Verse 40, that: "Muhammad is not the father of any of ye men, he is the Messenger of ALLAH, and the seal of the Prophets". This is what the Holy Qur'an says, so therefore to say that because somebody is born in the family of the Prophet, that he is holy or something, this is against the Qur'an."

Notice that we're no longer considered a "splinter group" now we're a large community. We grew from a splinter to a whole tree. And the 12 Imaams that succeeded the Mahdi (AS) are no longer of the bloodline - they're now direct descendants of the Prophet Muhammad (ص)

On page 31 of the first edition printed in December of 1985 A.D., he poses the question: # 52 WHO ARE THOSE PEOPLE WHO WEAR WHITE: and answers it by saying:

"The Ansaru ALLAH Community. They originated from Brooklyn, New York, and their leader, Imam Isa 'Abdulah Al Mahdi, was former member of the Nation of Islam during the early 1960's. He left and started the Nubian-Hebrew Mission, which evolved to the Ansaru ALLAH Community. Their doctrine is a conglomeration of Religion, Nationalism, and Mysticism."

Yet, in the 2nd editon now page 32 he says the following:

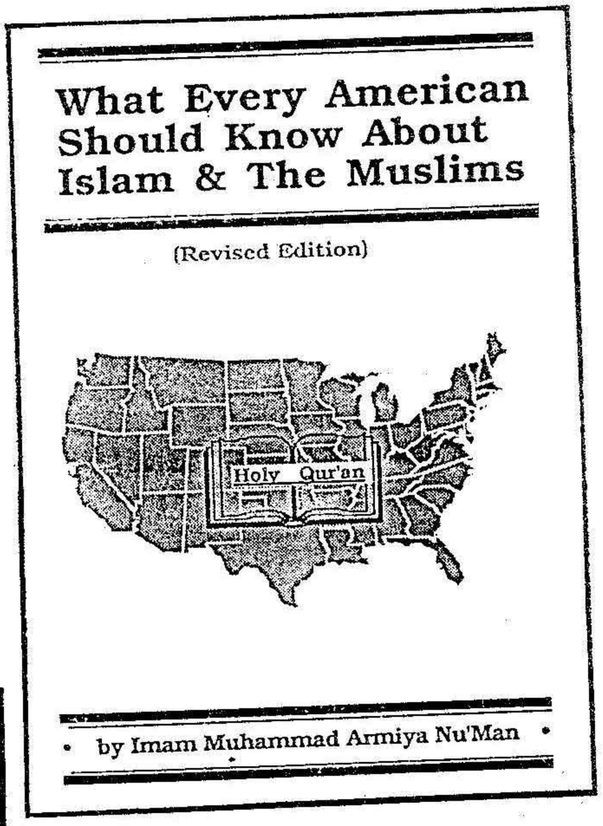
#52 WHO ARE THE PEOPLE WHO WEAR WHITE?

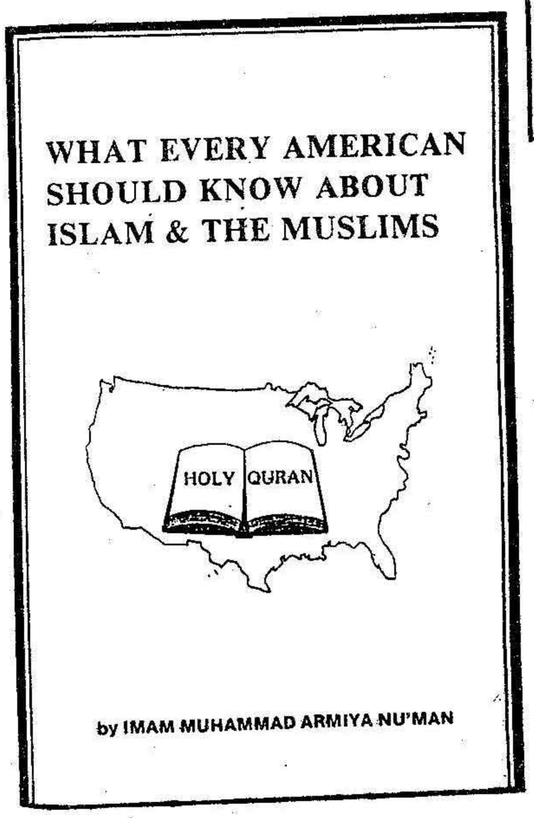
"The Ansaru ALLAH Community. They originated from Brooklyn, New York, and their leader is Imam Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi. He started the Nubian-Hebrew Mission, which evolved to the Ansaru ALLAH Community. Their doctrine incorporated the teachings of the religion as well as nationalism."

Notice the differences above: first I was Imaam Isa Abdullah Al Mahdi, and then Al Imam Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi. He says my doctrine is no longer a conglomeration of religion, Nationalism and Mysticism but a doctrine that incorporates the teachings of the religion as well as nationalism. In the second instance the statement about me being a follower of the Nation of Islam is withdrawn. With this kind of dual information, you are not telling your readers anything.

My question is, why the inconsistency? Here you have the exact book printed twice and the information about the Ansaaru ALLAH Community changed. Why?, Why do these people do the things they do, my books are available everywhere, why, do they rely on here-say instead of facts.

This is another misinformed author who has two different versions of who I am and what the Ansaars are about. Yet he doesn't bother to apologize for his mistakes. Imam Muhammad Armiya Nu'man still has the wrong information in his revised book even though he has tried to update his information.





THE SLANDERER SALAHUDDIN P. TAYO

ALLAH (ص) in his never ending mercy, yields to man and constantly provides guides, warners to nations of people. The following men would fall under the category of "warners" for this day and time.

Ahmad Deedat
– warner from South Africa to all Indians

Shaikh Al Hajj Salahuddin P. Tayo
– from Ghana who died in a car accident in Trinidad was sent to the African people as their warner.

Shaikh Shaaraawi
– of Egypt is sent to all the Arab world as their warner

As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi
– the warner to the people of the Western World

A warner is called a "Nadiyr" (نذير) in the Arabic language. For example the Prophet Hud (ص) who came to the people of Ad (Al Qur'aan 89:6) in order to warn and guide them to the path of righteousness. A warner is one who has been inspired by ALLAH (ص) to read the Scriptures, deciphering the signs and symbolisms found within them. This does not include the Christian preachers who fall under the category of "false prophets" (Matthew 24:24, Revelation 16:13-14). Christian "televangelist" preachers like Jimmy Swaggart of P.T.L. (Praise The Lord) fame, are out to make a "profit" and lead people astray with their false interpretations of the Bible.

Salahuddin P. Tayo

Though warners are "inspired" they can fall victim to the tricks of the Devil (CH) just like any mortal man. Here again are other black men, the late Mallam Salahuddin P. Tayo and Shaikh Shaaraawi, who were bought out by the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia. In Mr. Tayo's writings he tried to destroy his own people by slandering the Ansaars, the Ahmadiyya and many others in his book entitled "Emergence of the Ahmadiyya Movement in West Africa (As A Truth Seeker Sees It)", 1974 A.D. In regards to the Ansaars, Mr. Tayo claims on page 21:

"These people are functioning like the Qadiyanis, because, they pray alone and regard the other Muslims as second class community. Moreover they have some curious teachings such as males and females wearing rings on their noses and believed that all prophets of God without exception have equal degree."

These are some of the things which you, Bilial, also claim.

Shaikh Shaaraawi

As I stated before the wearing of the nose ring began with the Hagar, the wife of the Prophet Abraham (ص). An entire section is dedicated to the nosering on page 495 of this book. As for the Prophets not being equal, I will refer you the section on page 384 in which this entire subject is covered.

Mallam Salahuddin Popoola Tayo, was an born in Nigeria in 1925 A.D. and was of Yoruba descent. His early education was obtained at the Baptist Church School and African Church School, before entering the Adelle Grammar School in Nigeria. He studied Islaamic theology at the Nusrat Ud-Deen Arabic School, at Taura, Kano, North Nigeria, and studied for nine years Arabic, the Qur'aan, hadith, and Fiqh (Islamic Jurisprudence). In 1953 A.D. he taught Arabic and English at the Young Nawair Ud-Deen School, and was eventually elected General Secretary of the Young Nawawair Ud-Deen Society, and International Islamic Organization in Jumasi, Ashanti, Ghana. As head of the Nawair Ud-Deen Mission, Mallam Tayo speaks Arabic, English, Yoruba, Hausa, Twi, Fanti.

Mr. Tayo headed the very good mission which was called Ansaaru'l Diyn. Shining with the light of Al Islaam, Mr. Tayo went forth as a warner to help the people of Africa. It was a shame that this warner's mission was laid to rest by the physical Devils (CT) in the disguise of the desert Arabs of Saudi Arabia. Succeeding in their scheme, Mr. Tayo was caught in the web of the Muslim World League, a part of Rabatat of Saudi Arabia. In 1974 A.D. he stated in his book entitled: "Emergence of the Ahmadiyya Movement in West Africa (As A Truth Seeker Sees It)", page 28:

"As the Rabetat (Muslim World League), has taken initiative to correct the age-long wrongs of the Qadiyani beliefs, let us pray Allah the Almighty to bring back to Islam those who have gone and still are going astray. . .we urge the Muslim World League to make us of the 9-point suggestions put up by Prof. Abdul Ghafoor Ahmad in his article on the Qadiyanis as appeared in the Journal of Rabetat Al-Alam-Islam Magazine for Jan. 1975."

As you can see he was already starting to support and mention Rabatat in his books. Another incriminating statement in this same short book is from, and I quote, "His Majesty King Faisal" which states:

> **"But the enemies of Islam, faith and God Almighty tries to create differences between nations and peoples and introduce the doctrines and ideologies that are contradictory to God's Revelations through his Messengers and Scriptures. This they did from the time of the first prophets to the last.".**

King Faisal is stating the whole purpose of Rababat right here. Saudi Arabia is doing just what he stated: "creating differences between nations, introducing their doctrine", etc. But just like the Devil (CH) he publishes what he is doing, what he has done or what he is going to do and people are just blind to these facts. Also, Mr. Tayo is referring to this mortal "king" with respect and reverence. Doesn't he know that the only king is ALLAH who is Al Maliku (الملك)?

Instead of concentrating in helping his people from Ghana with the knowledge he had, he wasted many precious hours trying to compile unfounded lies about other black organizations like you do Bilial. It is quite evident that he did not see the necessity of helping his own country, Ghana, even when many there are in financial and spiritual need. This is quite the same as in your case Bilial, you do not help your people in Jamaica either. Is history repeating itself over and over again? This is another case of Nubians against Nubians. Now it is you against me, Bilial. When will you stop attacking your own brothers and start helping to uplift the Nubian people?

Mr. Tayo, under the Saudi Arabian "spell", stabbed the Ahmadiyya movement in the back and was not ashamed to publish this in his book. In the years 1971 to 1972 A.D. he was a visiting missionary to the Ahmadiyya Movement in the country of Trinidad. In the year 1972 A.D. a book he had written called "Muhammad In The Light Of The Holy Bible", was published by the Ahmadiyyah Anjuman Isha'at Islam, Trinidad Muslim League, Inc. This organization regarded Mr. Tayo as an intellectual, having lots of faith and devotion and that is why they undertook the task of printing his book to help all people in the Western Hemisphere.

After this, in the year 1974 A.D., Mr. Tayo backs up Saudi Arabia in declaring the Ahmadiyya are not to make Hajj in Mecca and that they are not Muslims. This is what the indoctrination of the Wahhabi sect of Saudi Arabia can do.

Bilial you don't want to believe that we were always called "Ansaaru Allah" or the "Nubian Islaamic Hebrews" however, your peer Mr. Tayo confirms it. His book was written in 1974 A.D. here is an excerpt where he himself says who we are:

> Even, the writer met an organisation called "Ansaru Allah" "The Nubia Hebrew Islamic Association" in New York U.S.A., dedicated to the Sudanese Mahdi. The members of that Organisation are mostly the Afro-Americans. They are claiming to have originated from Sudan and Hebraic nation.

Ahmad Deedat, who was mentioned previously as being a warner, is another black leader who has already been bought out by the Saudi Arabian Wahhabi sect and now is traveling and orating on Bible as well as Qur'aanic subjects. You might be under the impression that he is not "black" however he himself states this fact in his book "Arabs and Israel, Conflict or Conciliation" released in July 1989 A.D. On page 77 he states:

"Allah has now chosen the B-L-A-C-K — M-A-N (I mean no insult, I am black myself) for this noble task of changing the West."

Despite his attempts to awaken people to Al Islaam, he is slowly giving in to Saudi Arabia. The "Al-Burhaan" newsletter published in June 1989 A.D. by the IPCI (Islamic Propagation Centre International) over which he presides, states that Mr. Deedat lectured at the Industrial Training Center in Jeddah, Saudi Arabia and this function was jointly sponsored by the Muslim World League of Saudi Arabia. In the August 1988 A.D. "Al Burhaan" newsletter, Mr. Deedat is pictured on the front cover talking to the "first Muslim in space" who is none other than a prince from Saudi Arabia. In this same issue, an article mentions that Dr. Saadia Chisti spoke at the auditorium recently acquired by IPCI named "Al Ibrahiym Centre", in Durban, South Africa. At the end of the article it stated that Dr. Chisti announced that the name of the auditorium will be changed to "The Abdul Aziz Auditorium". Do you see how subtly the Saudi Arabians are influencing Mr. Deedat and his organization. Abdul Aziyz is none other than one of the founding "fathers" of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia. If all these examples don't show you that the striving Muslims have a common enemy, the pale desert Arabs, then your heart is sealed.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 6:46 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

قُلْ أَرَءَيْتُمْ إِنْ أَخَذَ ٱللَّهُ سَمْعَكُمْ وَأَبْصَٰرَكُمْ وَخَتَمَ عَلَىٰ قُلُوبِكُم مَّنْ إِلَٰهٌ غَيْرُ ٱللَّهِ يَأْتِيكُم بِهِۦ ۗ
ٱنظُرْ كَيْفَ نُصَرِّفُ ٱلْءَايَٰتِ ثُمَّ هُمْ يَصْدِفُونَ ﴿٤٦﴾

SAY (THIS MUHAMMAD): HAVE YOU ALL CONSIDERED THAT IF HE ALLAH WAS TO TAKE AWAY ALL OF YOUR HEARING, AND ALL OF YOUR INNER SEEINGS, AND WAS TO PUT A SEAL UPON ALL OF YOUR HEARTS; THEN UNTO WHICH DEITY BESIDES ALLAH WOULD BE ABLE TO RECEIVE YOUR VERSES (SIGNS OR VERSES FROM AL QUR'AAN) BY WAY OF HIM. SEE HOW WE (ALLAH AND HIS ANGELIC BEINGS) REPEAT THE VERSES (SIGNS AND VERSES OF THE QUR'AAN) THEN THEY TURN AWAY (MECCANS). (46)"

INTERVIEW WITH ANSAAR MEMBERS

DATE: MAY 14, 1989 A.D.
DOB: July 27, 1954 A.D.

NAME: Mubiyna A. Muhammad
POB: Brooklyn, NY

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Catholic

NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Raghib

#OF CHILDREN: 2

QUESTION: Are they presently in the Mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1973 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take your shahaadah?
ANSWER: 833 St. John's Place, Brooklyn, NY

QUESTION: What attracted you to the community?
ANSWER: Books and Newspapers.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: Good.

QUESTION: What type of job do you hold?
ANSWER: I work in the Arabic Department.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I donated all of my personal belongings at my own wishes.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the community and not leave?
ANSWER: For the past 16 years I have stayed in the community without leaving. I feel that this is the proper way to live, it is the place where my children should be. If we want them to be righteous in order for them to one day, bear the 144,000, they must be pure, and raised upright.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who left the Ansaar community and now slander?
ANSWER: They must realize that nothing in the doctrine has the reasons as to why they left. They left because of their own physical desires not thinking of what is best or right. They should lower their pride and come back home and help build this nation.

QUESTION: Have you ever heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself "The Mahdi"?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: In 1983 A.D., in the Masjid Jaami'ul Kuwn, we saw him make the Sacred Ash. In 1979 A.D. I had Bells Palsey and he treated me. In 1976 A.D. a child who was sick with fever, I saw him put his hand on the child and the child was healed.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: All the years that I've known As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) he has always been a teacher, a father, a guide and a good friend. He has never guided us wrong. He has opened our eyes and brought Scriptures back into our hearts. Our children have been raised speaking their true language "Arabic" now they're learning the truth about who they are and where they came from and they are now learning Hebrew. They will truly have the double edged sword (the Arabic and English languages) to battle; and the knowledge of the truth. All this, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) has given us, by the help of ALLAH MOST GLORIFIED AND EXALTED. He has built a Masjid in the middle of Bushwick Avenue more beautiful than the Masjids in the East. He has printed hundreds of books that answer many of our questions. He has put us back into our proper garb. I've watched him answer questions, year after year many have come to talk him down, the Jews, the Sunnis, the Black Muslims, the 5%, the Egyptians, etc., but none of them can stand against the truth. All of this and so much more, I thank ALLAH, THE EXALTED for giving us another chance through his guide As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H).

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D.
DOB: October 8, 1949 A.D.

NAME: Abdun Nuwr A. Muhammad
POB: Brooklyn, NY

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christianity

NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Taaliba

OF CHILDREN: 3

QUESTION: Are they presently in the Mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1972 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: 492 Rockaway Avenue, Brooklyn, New York.

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the community?
ANSWER: Truth.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: Comfortable

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: When I moved in, I gave all to the mosque this was done on my own will.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: Qur'aan tells me so. To live within the community and not outside. Also this can be confirmed with the Injiyl, Revelations of Al Masiyh Isa (PBUH).

QUESTON: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: They were not patient, they became doubtful and became concealors of the truth.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Messiah" or "the Messiah Jesus"?
ANSWER: No, never

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: No, never

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Mahdi"?
ANSWER: No, Never.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWERS: Yes. Only by ALLAH'S will.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes. Only by ALLAH'S will.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes, I am myself a miracle. I am this because if it was not for what As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) did for me I would not be the person I am today.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) is my spiritual leader and guide. He's my everything. I owe everything to him, for the things he has shown me and done for me. He's a very understanding, loving teacher and father. He's one who will help you lead a way for you. There's nothing he will not do for you, pick you up when your down, strengthen you, and help you stay strong. I care and love him very much by way of what he taught me. I've become a better and confident individual who can contribute to this nation since I've been here I've learned trades in which I thank him for. So with what he had given me I thank him by staying on his straight path on which he has laid, staying strong, being patient in misfortune, in sorrow, in goodness as well as the bad times. By being forever thankful to him and never separating from this truth in which he so diligently and patiently teaches.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D.

NAME: Taaliba Abdullah Muhammad

DOB: May 16, 1952 A.D.

POB: New York, NY

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Episcopalian

NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Abdun Nuwr

OF CHILDREN: 3

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1976 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take shahaada?
ANSWER: Ansaaru ALLAH Community in New York City

QUESTION: What attracted you to the Community?
ANSWER: The doctrine.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER Very good, comfortable, I have my own place with my family.

QUESTION: What type of job do you hold?
ANSWER: Volunteer work for the census department.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I gave them to the community, except for what I was using myself at the time. Now I have new things for my home.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the Community?

ANSWER: I choose to stay with the truth and for my children to be raised by the truth. The world has nothing more valuable to offer. The world cannot teach me how to live and die as a Muslim.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: They should fear for their souls because ALLAH is THE KNOWER and THE SEER.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a "Prophet"?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Mahdi"?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: I along with three or four other sisters were in the room when As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) put his hand on a sister who was very sick. The next day she was completely well and he was sick. He had said, her illness could have killed her and his body was better able to withstand it.

QUESTON: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: I love him like I love my father. What he has given me, us, the world, is priceless. What he has done for us is endless. I don't even know how to say thank him for the magnitude of what he has done. The generosity, mercifulness and forgiveness that he exhibits is beyond human understanding. Frankly, I am just at a loss for words to explain how I feel. I know who I am, a woman. I know where I am from, Nubia. I know my own language and can speak it, Arabic. I know my flag: the flag of Al Mahdi. I know where my children are at all times. I thank ALLAH for all that.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D.

NAME: Salima A. M.

DOB: July 13, 1953 A.D.

POB: Bronx, NY

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christianity

NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Isaam

OF CHILDREN: 6

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you:
ANSWER: Yes, they were all born in the Tabernacle al Hamdullilah.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1972 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Rockaway Avenue Nubian Islaamic Hebrew Mosque.

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the community?
ANSWER: The Breaking of the Fast Newspaper.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions
ANSWER: I live with my family in the Ansaar Village.

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar Mosque?

ANSWER: I work in publications office helping to research information for the pamphlets of truth.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: First and foremost because Revelation 11:1 and Qur'aan 3:102 states that all Ansaaru ALLAH Aiders should hold on to the rope of ALLAH as one within a central Tabernacle or Community. Secondly, I know that I could never be a faithful Muslim and raise my children living and learning true Islaam. I can't provide the Arabic, Qur'aanic and Diyn education that they need to qualify as the ones who will give birth to the 144,000. Also the world today offers no example of Al Islaam for them and I know that the security of a Muslim in the world is not there.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: That they should "repent and sin no more" as the Messiah Jesus (PBUH) told the people of his time. Realize that they are just a pawn on the Devil's (CH) chest board and the people who they are giving the false information to (the pale Arabs and Negro Imaams) consider them as token niggers. They are not teaching you about Islaam just hadiyths and they are not doing anything for your children. Can't you see that . You better drop your pride and come back come as the prodigal son before it is too late. Think about your children for just once.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: No, never and I've known him for 17 years. He has done more than any other Nubian in the way of raising our consciousness. Now we understand who we were, what our true way of life was (which you Sunni Muslims call religion) and what our language was before we were taken as slaves.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet? If yes, state date and where.
ANSWER: Again, No, he has more knowledge of the Arabic and the English language as well as all the Scriptures to know that he is not a prophet, but, a reformer for this day and time.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi, if yes state date and where.
ANSWER: No, again in his pamphlets he specifically breaks down the definition of the word Mahdi and explains to us that Mahdi is part of his family name being the grandson of the Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi (AS). If anyone doubts his descendancy just go to Sudan and ask the Ansaars there they will tell you.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWERS: Yes

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: 1974 A.D. Masjid in the night his daughter Zain who was deceased came back laughing to let us know that she was alright which was witnessed by the small Muw'minun and sisters. In 1984 A.D. the last Eid that Shaykh Daoud came to at Ansaar Community, it was raining so As Sayyid Isa brought him inside 743 Bushwick Avenue and the congregation chanted ALLAHU AKBAR outside and ALLAH MOST GLORIFIED and EXALTED heard our prayers and gave us sunshine. In 1986 A.D. inside the new Masjid Al Mukhlasiyna at 719 Bushwick Avenue, as the congregation recited Suwratu'l Baqarah, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) made sacred Ash appear and placed it on our foreheads. (Sacred Ash has spiritual and physical healing powers). In 1988 A.D. As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) came to a sister who was on her death bed in a hospital and healed her.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: Words can't express my feelings towards As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H). He is a very

special person to the faithful Ansaars of not only the West (America) but also of the East (Sudan, Morocco, Egypt, etc.). As I stated before, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) has taken what the Honourable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) has done a large step forward. The Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) told us that their would come a man who had the knowledge of "Laam" and when he came (the N.O.I.) should follow him because he would restore Al Islaam in the lives of the Nubians. As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) has done this in all aspects and because of this, Nubians (including myself) are waking up from a coma. As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) is my spiritual guide, teacher and father because he has given me the knowledge and guidance my father never or could give. Now I have six children and they were all born in the gates of ALLAH MOST GLORIFIED and EXALTED because of this great man As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) they all speak Arabic as their first language, live true Islaam according to Qur'aan and Raatib and live in an Islaamic environment. The children who are a part of the Tabernacle, thanks to As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H), have a special relationship to him that we will never understand, if you look at the knowledge he has and the accomplishments that he has made during these 20 years (which are very short in comparison to the religious leaders of the past) you cannot deny that As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) was sent to help redeem the Nubians of today.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D.
NAME: Safaa'a A. M.
DOB: December 19, 1951 A.D.
POB: Brooklyn, New York
RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christian
NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)
NAME (SPOUSE): Yusuf
OF CHILDREN: 8

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you:
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: September 1974 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Ansaaru ALLAH Community, 743 Bushwick Avenue.

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the Community?
ANSWER: Nubian Islaamic Hebrew doctrine.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: Living with husband and children.

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar mosque?
ANSWER: I work in the mailroom.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No, I own my own home in the Bushwick section. As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) helped us to attain it. It's our home not his.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: When I moved in the mosque in 1975 A.D. the children lived amongst the other children because they were undergoing special training. I lived amongst the sisters and whatever I could not use, I donated to the community. That's how we all lived back then, we did not mind the sacrifice because we know the day would come when it would all be worth the struggle. That day is now here.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: Firstly I choose to serve ALLAH MOST GLORIFIED and EXALTED by working in the Tabernacle of the Most High in hopes the success of our mission. Secondly, I know that no where else on the planet Earth can this profound doctrine of truth be found. Thirdly, I

share a common goal with others who believe that we can give our children a chance to be something better than me "Muslims".

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: Remember, I know all of you and what kind of people you are really. I feel that they have lost their minds. Anyone who has been an Ansaar can never deny that door way of life is the right way. They can never deny the truth in our doctrine. I feel that slanderers refer to (Al Qur'aan 104: 1-10). I also feel that they have cursed themselves to have a seal placed over their hearts. The Devil (CH) has whispered into their hearts.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: No, I have never heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah Jesus (PBUH) or any other prophet. In fact he made that very clear in a pamphlet he wrote entitled: "I Don't Claim to be (edition #116)"

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: No, I repeat, I have never heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself to be any prophet.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi?
ANSWER: NO.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes, In 1983 A.D. I witnessed, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi produce sacred Ash in the masjid at 719 Bushwick Avenue, Bklyn, NY and then again upstate New York. I also witnessed along with about 100 other sisters and brothers the appearance of the mothership. This happened upstate New York. We had formed a circle and were chanting the CREATOR's name, when the circle increased in size, and in the sky appeared what looked like a big bright star that was moving towards us with speed. It was the only moving body noticeable in the sky.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: I love As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) very much. I feel he is the best of teachers and the only one who can lead us (Nubians) out of darkness. I feel he is the answer to our problems if we would only listen. I also feel very grievious with the fact that he over extends himself to help us to wake up, and we constantly disappoint him by letting him down. I would like to say that he is a man to be much admired, especially for his strength and patience in dealing with a stiff necked people such as us Nubians in America, and other parts of the world. I am extremely honored to be amongst those in his presence.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D. NAME: Tayyaba Abdullah Muhammad

DOB: September 9, 1957 A.D. POB: Mt. Vernon, NY

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Baptist NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Abdul Jaliyl # OF CHILDREN: 3

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1975 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: 743 Bushwick Avenue, Ansaaru ALLAH community

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the Community?
ANSWER: Our own language and the truth of the Scriptures.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: Very good, my mate is painting our new apartment right now for our family to live in.

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar mosque?
ANSWER: Seamstress and shopper.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I didn't have much, just two suitcases with all my things inside.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: The two strong quotes stick out in my mind, they are (Revelation 11:1-2) "But the court which is without the temple leave it out and measure it not...". Also, Al Qur'aan 3:102 (in part) "And hold on to the rope of ALLAH as one community (Ishmaelites and Israelites) and don't be separated..."

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: Everyone will have to stand before ALLAH on judgement day alone and when that day comes they are going to wish they hadn't slandered.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: No, I've never heard him say that. When I first came I thought he was, I was young and didn't know any better.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: No, I've never heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a "Prophet".

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi?
ANSWER: No, I've never heard him declare himself the "Mahdi".

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes. One night, in 1981 A.D., a few of us stayed late in the sewing department. We were in the dining room and As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) was standing next to a sister named Sakiyna Aliym. Now As Sayyid Isa is shorter than this sister, but as they were standing shoulder to shoulder Sakiyna said, "Imaam" [he was the Imaam at the time] I didn't know you were that short". As Sayyid Isa said, "Oh Yeah" and grew taller right in front of us. We tripped out and ran out the door.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: The way I feel about As Sayyid Isa has changed from when I first came in. I was a little younger and kind of looked at As Sayyid Isa as a father figure. I would be in awe because he would talk for hours. I would get headaches. I will honestly say there was a time when I didn't understand things in the community, and I did and have gotten upset, but I would say, I just have to deal, it's about enduring to the end. At times, looking out into what is going on in the streets. I am thankful and grateful for the things As Sayyid Isa has taught us. I can speak Arabic with my children. That means a lot to an American Muslim. When I meet our teachers from the East I speak to them in Arabic. They are amazed at that and I feel good inside knowing I don't need a translation of Al Qur'aan and can see the tricks in Hadiyth. Al Hamdullilah!

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D. NAME: Amiyn Abdullah Muhammad

DOB: November 19, 1951 A.D. POB: Philadelphia, Pa.

RELIGION (FORMERLY): NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Latiyfa # OF CHILDREN: 6

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: in 1975 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Ansaaru ALLAH Community in Philadelphia, PA.

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the Community?
ANSWER: The truth was made so clear to me and I was invited to do so.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: complacent

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar mosque?
ANSWER: I'll always look at my self as a propagator, presently I am a printer apprentice.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I came into the Philadelphia Community and I was married before moving in. I left everything with my ex-wife: monies, furniture, appliances, etc.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: First of all, I already lived a selfish life before coming in contact with this profound doctrine. While doing so, I've come to the realization that my life is much better off living with the believers, striving of, for and by each other. In the name of ALLAH by way of our guide, As Sayyid As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi. Only he on earth knows the way.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: I know that you are lost and have too much pride to return, however, inside your heart after all the truth you have learnt, you know where you belong. So, give us your hand now to pick you up and remember the destiny of a nation depends on the education of its youth.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: No, never, not once.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: Never.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi?
ANSWER: Never.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes. Everyday living inside the community with our common goals of righteousness and loyalty to ALLAH TA'ALA, As Sayyid Isa and our children are enough miracles for the whole world to witness. At one time we were all so astray and lost, but now we know what we as ALLAH's chosen people must do in order to save the children from the Devil (CH).

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: Teacher, guide, friend and father figure. He has taught me an enormous amount of good, in the 14 years of me knowing him. He has never illustrated tyranny or aggression towards me or our loved ones, the children, or any other brother or sister in all these years. Not even towards the Sunnis after so many times that they [the Sunnis] called for his death; each time As Sayyid Isa commanded that we, the Ansaar men, do not aggress them in return.
One year these Sunnis went to Pakistan trying to get into Afghanistan to fight against the Russian Army. The Sunnis were denied entrance which left them stranded, but who helped them return to so called freedom here in the West? That's right, our beloved As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi. Final analogy, he is too much good for a nation of forfeiting people, so I, Amiyn Abdullah Muhammad, shall always be attached honourably to him.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D. NAME: Baahir A. M.

DOB: December 22, 1953 A.D. POB: Wilson, NC

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christianity NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Sa'diyya # OF CHILDREN: 3

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you:
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1980 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Brooklyn, New York

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the Community?
ANSWER: The doctrine.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: Very good.

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar mosque?
ANSWER: Working with the mosque, driving and security.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I left most of them in the world before coming.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: My children were born here and this is the ideal place for them culturally wise, security wise, educationally wise and the fact that they will become good Muslims. Now, as parents, the things I have just mentioned are things that every parent wants for their children. The Community is a place for all black people to live their lives.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: They should take a long, good look at themselves. The doctrine is infallible and slanderers are jealous. We are a people who are living together for a common goal and that goal is to better ourselves and raise our children with the truth. Most people should look at the progress of the community and the things that have been accomplished through the years of its existence. Do not slander because you are wasting your time. You could be helping your people instead of focusing on us.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: No, he wrote books saying that he was not the Messiah.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: NO, however, he does make predictions according to what time the world is in, with the aid and use of the scriptures. He always says his knowledge comes through him not from him.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: One of the things I have seen him do is take cosmic dust out of the air from nowhere. It was in Arabic class.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: He is a very patient and merciful man. He tells us so many things to do and avoid, but being the people we are (raised in the West) we are stubborn and hard-headed. Yet, he still works with us and teaches us and helps us regardless. He gives 100% to Muslims regardless of the misunderstanding they have of him. Everything he puts out comes from the scriptures and not from the books of men. As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) means so much to us that words cannot describe. We know that as long as he teaches us

and directs our children to the right way we know that the hand of ALLAH is upon us. As Sayyid Isa works hard for the children!!!

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D.
NAME: Sadiyya A. M.
DOB: January 10, 1951 A.D.
POB: Brooklyn, NY
RELIGION (FORMERLY): Baptist
NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)
NAME (SPOUSE): Baahir
OF CHILDREN: 3

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1980 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Ansaaru ALLAH community.

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the Community?
ANSWER: The doctrine.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: I live in an apartment with my family.

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar mosque?
ANSWER: I work in the tape department.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I left most of my belongings in the dunya I just brought necessities

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: I feel this is my home I have made a commitment that has to be fulfilled. My family feels safe here. Two of my children were born here and this is all they know. They speak fluent Arabic and they know about ALLAH and they know the Prophets (PBUT) and they are only 3 years old. I don't want to leave here because this is the living truth.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: They'll be sorry.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: No, I never heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi or the Messiah or Jesus he is always saying he is not the Messiah or the Mahdi or Jesus or any prophet of any kind.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes, most of these events happened in 1983 A.D. Many witnesses in Ramadaan. He produced sacred ash from the heavens. He healed a sister from Bells Palsy only I witnessed this. Upstate the mothership appeared and everything stood still. Many witnesses were there. He has also read my mind on several occasions.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: I love As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H). I don't worship him I worship ALLAH only. I've never met anyone like him. He has taught me many things about everything. Most of all he has taught me about ALLAH. I am just overwhelmed and I have had the pleasure of being in his company. He has given me and my family many opportunities. I thank him dearly. I've never met such a kind honest unselfish and merciful person in all my life. When I think of who he really is I don't feel worthy of his presence. For the children he means everything, their salvation. They know him and love him. He has the way. My family has learned to speak Arabic read, write it and understand the words of ALLAH in Arabic here.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D. NAME: Naa'ila Abdullah Muhammad

DOB: December 29, 1958 A.D. POB: Jamaica, West Indies

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christian NATIONALITY: Jamaican (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Uthman # OF CHILDREN: 5

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you:
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1978 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: 743 Bushwick Avenue.

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the Community?
ANSWER: I saw the truth in the pamphlets and wanted to learn more about my true way of life.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: I live at 487 Hart Street.

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar Mosque?
ANSWER: I work for the Arabic Department.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the Mosque?
ANSWER: Kept everything that I moved in with. I had one child and she kept her things also. What else would I have done with my baby's accessories but, to use them for her?

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the Mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: Over the years I have been here, I have seen hundreds of people come and go. No one was ever prevented from leaving.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: First of all I feel sorry for the people who slander the community. Over the years I find

that the people who slander, I know all of them personally, were those who were in the community and was put out or leaving on their own. So they became bitter and they slander. The advice I have for those people is that if they knew what ALLAH MOST GLORIFIED and EXALTED has in store for them they would speak the truth because the same people that they slander, sooner or later they convert and end up moving in the community.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) teaches that he is a Messiah, not the Messiah as Jesus was. I've heard him say countless times that anyone can become a Messiah by adhering to the commandments of the MOST HIGH.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: No, I haven't. As a matter of fact, he constantly denies things which have come to pass. He always emphasizes that they are predictions and not prophecies.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi?
ANSWER: No, I haven't. He teaches that the Mahdi (AS) came in 1845 A.D. in the Sudan. He was born November 17, 1845 A.D. and died, June 26. 1885 A.D.. He teaches that he reigned for seven years as it was prophecised.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes, I have seen him perform miracles. Years ago he used to teach us Arabic, it was difficult for me at first, to grasp it, so everyday I would go with questions to ask but before I could ask the question, he would always answer it. The first time I really thought it was a coincidence, but when it continued happening, I knew it wasn't. He knew exactly what was on my mind. Another miracle I witnessed was in 1983 A.D., upstate, NY. when I saw him materialize sacred ash and placed it on our foreheads. There was also a sister in the community with an infection in her finger that was there for years. He gave her some of this ash for her finger and within a week it was healed.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) has been my teacher for the past eleven years. I've learned more living in the community from him than from anyone else. He has been a father who was always there when I needed him. I feel he cares more about people than they do for themselves. I owe him alot because everyday he puts his life on the line for us because he calls it as he sees it and many people cannot deal with that. I have deep feelings of appreciation, gratitude and love for my beloved teacher and spiritual guide.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D. NAME: Saliyha Muhammad

DOB: October 21, 1954 A.D. POB: North Carolina

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christianity NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

OF CHILDREN: 7

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1980 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: North Carolina

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the Community?
ANSWER: The doctrine.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions like?
ANSWER: Very comfortable

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar mosque?
ANSWER: I am a seamstress

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I kept them.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: I don't live within I live around the community in my own apartment but as for my children it's a better life for them and I do believe in ALLAH and I have fear of him.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: Woe to you! Because I believe ALLAH will have the last say for everything, you may not believe it. He is ruler to all things. And you will see every day of your life that you live outside the community in everything you do.

QUESTION: Have you yourself heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes, in the mosque after salaat the ash that came from his hand and place on people's forehead. Upstate when he placed his hand on a sister's eye after she had gotten hurt by a rock, it stop bleeding and the knot went away right in front of many of our eyes.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: He is our teacher and have taught us everything we know in our time. He came to everyone as a teacher, doctor, lawyer, and what ever a person wants him to be. Because he came to help us in any way he can. He may not want to be bothered all the time but he always come to you in the time of need, if you as a person really care, in his eye. I know he must know how a person really feels or he wouldn't give us chance after chance. I think in his heart he is trying his best to try and free us from the hands of Shaytaan (CH). It seems that if a person fears ALLAH, he will be able to see that, he does a lot of things for us because he really cares and when he has to do the opposite of that, I think it really hurts him very much. I do believe he was sent here to us. He is not one of us. And he came to help the best way he knows how.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D.
NAME: Bilha A. Muhammad

DOB: December 10, 1958 A.D.
POB: Miami, Florida

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christian
NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Mansuwr
OF CHILDREN: 4

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
SWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1978 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Detroit, Michigan

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the Community?
ANSWER: To follow the true way of life in the scriptures and to raise the next generation of children right.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: I live comfortably

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar mosque?
ANSWER: I am a Computer typist.

QUESTION: Are you on public Assistance?
ANSWER: NO.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I have kept my personal belongings with me.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: Here in the community we strive to live and work in unity for the truth. I always want to live here because ALLAH said in the Qur'aan, 3:103 (in part) "AND HOLD ON TO THE ROPE OF ALLAH AS COMMUNITY ALTOGETHER AND DON'T BE SEPARATED.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: ALLAH says in Al Qur'aan chapter 104 verse 1: "Woe to the slanderers and backbiters". This verse says these people will be cast into the hell of the slanderers (Hutamat. The brothers and sisters who have been here know the truth. They better stop slandering before they receive a punishment of ALLAH.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: Never, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declared himself "the Messiah Jesus". As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi is the Reformer for this day and time.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: Never, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) never declared himself as prophet. He always taught that Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin was the seal and last of the Prophets (PBUT).

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi?
ANSWER: Never, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) never never declared himself the Mahdi and has the family name Mahdi on his name because he is a descendant of the Mahdi (AS).

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

DATE: May 21, 1989 A.D. NAME: Yusuf A. Muhammad

DOB: May 25, 1949 POB: Bronx, NY

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christianity NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Safaa'a & Maariya # OF CHILDREN: 11

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1974 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Ansaaru ALLAH Community

QUESTION: What attracted you to move into the Community?
ANSWER: I was in search of a purpose for existence, there had to be more to life than the daily routine that the Devil's (CH), society portrays.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: I am a homeowner and my family resides with me.

QUESTION: What is your present position in the Ansaar mosque?
ANSWER: I am an electrician.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I on my own accordance, donated items to the mosque because this was where I planned on living out my expected life term.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: Because as stated before, I was in search of a purpose. There had to be a reason why man was placed here. I have seen and felt the pains our people were going through and was at a state of loss to do anything about it. Upon studying the doctrine and living within the confines of our community the answers to these questions that plagued my mind unfolded, I learned more in the 15 yrs. here in the community than I did in the 25 yrs. prior to moving in; I don't know how anyone else feels about our community; but, this is my home, I am not in it I am a part of it. In all the trials and tribulations we undergo in our path way back to our Sustainer "ALLAH". There is no place else in this world I would rather be. I was born again and raised in Al Islaam here at the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. And this is where I choose to die.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?

ANSWER: You better repent because you are sending yourselves straight to hell. I came in the mosque at a time when most of you were here. And I lived amongst you Brothers who were pioneers. Namely brothers: Saadik, Abdul Samiy, Abdul Kariym, Ishmaawiyl, Abdul Aliym, Abdul Haliym, etc. You know that I know of alot of the low life things you did while you were here; and you have the nerve and the audacity to slander As Sayyid Isa. When inspite of all the things you were doing he over looked them out of love. He gave you a chance to grow. You brothers were spoon fed the doctrine. Meaning, he personally groomed you all. You walked with him, saw him perform miracles, saw him sacrifice, just as we sacrifice, and then turned on him and lied to save face. It is obvious that you have forgotten that you all were the same brothers that told me of wonderful things that As Sayyid Isa had done, to help strengthen my faith. Yet, you will turn and go to our enemies who were also your enemies when you were here and slander him. You all are not men enough to admit that you became weak in your desires. And when put to the test you weren't able to deal with it. So instead of telling people that you failed; no, you niggers go out and blame As Sayyid Isa for our short comings, when in your hearts you

know that he loves you and wouldn't do anything to hurt your soul. You left because you couldn't get things your way. Well, let me tell you under the guidance of As Sayyid Isa we are still pushing strong and growing every second of the day. I am sure you remember that he told us this mission would succeed with us, or without us is that not a fact? So as you plan plans of evil ALLAH also plans and as we all know he is indeed the best of planners. And he listens to those who praise him and their are none that praise him more than the ones he elects. Namely As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, who is the guide for this period of time. so, you can continue on in your ignorance but, you will only be hurting your own souls though you may hurt the physical part of his being. Remember there is going to be a "Judgement Day".

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Messiah or the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a prophet?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the Mahdi?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) perform miracles?
ANSWER: He can.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: In the masjid in approximately 1983 A.D., He made sacred Ash appear in front of the congregation at Jaziyr Abaa when he summoned the elders by forming a dhikr circle and chanting. When he saved the life of the Brother Amiyn, Yusef (Dan's) brother who is presently in the mosque today. I witnessed him change in form and stature.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: Let me start, by saying that there aren't words to express the feeling that lie within the confines of the lower part of my heart, I have never before met a person like As Sayyid Isa. His essence emanates love. He is a good man. He's kind, generous, hard working, and dedicated to the spread of Da'wah Al Mahdi and Diyn ALLAH. I have learned a great deal about life from him. I put my trust in him because since I have been in the mosque he has never done anything to hurt my soul. Yes, he has to be firm, but, that's because what he has to give us for the salvation of our souls is a serious matter. So when things don't happen the way I feel they should happen. I don't storm off and leave the mosque and turn against him. No, I realize that this is apart of his love, because everything that we want is not what we need I dedicated my services to As Sayyid Isa and I ask ALLAH to keep me by his side because there is no doubt in my mind that he is the way back to our SUSTAINER, ALLAH, it hurts me to hear people talk about him from all the envious slanderers and liars.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D. NAME: Abdul Wali A. Muhammad

DOB: May 15, 1950 A.D. POB: Harlem, NY

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Episcopalian NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Maryam # OF CHILDREN: 8

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?

ANSWER: November 15, 1970 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Coney Island, NY.

QUESTION: What attracted you to the Community?
ANSWER: The truth to combat falsehood.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: My living conditions are good, what I make them.

QUESTION: What type of job do you hold?
ANSWER: I own the restaurant on the corner of Bushwick Avenue, not As Sayyid Isa.

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I held onto them, no one asked me for them. I utilized them at my leisure.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the Community?
ANSWER: There is no better place to raise a family. My family is safe and secured, my children are highly educated, motivated and protected. The truth is here in the Ansaar Community: ALLAH says in the Al Qur'aan 61:14 (in part), "O you who are faithful! Be aiders in ALLAH'S way.." (14) Islaam is about community, the only progressive Muslims are those who live in a community. To live for, of and by each other as Shaikh Daoud of State Street Masjid taught.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: Particularly to Saadik, you are a hypocrite and a liar. You left because you were weak. You should ask ALLAH's forgiveness and clean up your act. To Muta Ali, your own perversions and insecurities drove you to the world of the living dead. 90% the things you speak of you have no knowledge of because you were not there. To all others, do not play the Devil's (CH) advocate. Because despite your frivolity we still grow and prosper by the Grace of ALLAH

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Messiah" or "the Messiah Jesus"?
ANSWER: I have been at As Sayyid Isa's side for the better part of 19 years. He has never implied or inferred he was "the Messiah Jesus". He too anxiously awaits his return and it will mean that his job is over. His constant claim is that he is but a man, with a big job that he wishes he did not have. He does not claim to be anyone but a man, I have lived with him.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a "prophet"?
ANSWER: After 19 years of Khutbahs, over 360 publications and many Truelight Tapes, As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) has never claimed to be a prophet. His claim is Abdullah, servant (slave) of ALLAH. He teaches that Muhammad (PBUH) is the Seal of the Prophets who brought the Seal of the Scriptures, Al Qur'aan in its pristine purity.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Mahdi"?
ANSWER: As far back as 1973 A.D. and as recent as 1988 A.D., the people of Sudan in their letters have tried to lay that title on As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H). He constantly refutes it. Winter 1988 A.D. - Spring 1989 A.D. has brought news that he is the reincarnation of Al Haadi Al Mahdi (AS). Again, he refutes this statement. He is Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, a relative through his father. I have traveled to the East with him.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: By leave of ALLAH, yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes. He materialized Sacred Ash and prayer beads in the masjid after an Iyd prayer. In

front of the entire congregation 5 or 6 years ago, he has been used as an instrument for healing the sick.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) has dedicated his life to the revealing of Fact Beyond Doubt! - the truth..I have been in the Jamat for 19 years. I have seen men and women come and go. As Sayyid Isa has waded through the slander and remained consistent in the perpetual propagation of Al Islaam. He showed us how to read the Scriptures of ALLAH, he did not tell us what to read. He purchased large amounts of Qur'aans by Ahmad Ali and given them out. He has always taught us to read and study everything to get a better understanding of who and what we are. He has invited other Muslims to come and lecture at the Hall of Knowledge, to our congregation - but they won't. His battle cry has always been: "Prove me wrong", teach me if I am in error, no one came. We have had open forum, every Sunday for the past 20 years. No Sunni leader came to speak or question, only Christians and so called Israelites. I left college in 1970 A.D. to come into the Jamat and I am sorry. I feel for the Saadiks and Muta Alis even the brother Bilal who wrote the book calling us a sect and As Sayyid Isa a heretic. Saadik knows why he left and it was his own weakness and Muta Ali's selfishness and pervertedness. The brother Bilal is obviously a talented and educated man but a pawn in the chessboard of the so-called Arabs. He allows himself to be used by people who are the world's biggest hypocrites. The problem that they have with As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) is that he is the raisin headed slave, spoken of, in hadiyth, but this is one raisin headed slave who won't play their game of chess or play by their rules. Rather than complete a masjid, they spend their time, money and their efforts refuting our truths with their lies.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D. NAME: Waliyd A. M.

DOB: September 17, 1944 A.D. POB: Philadelphia, PA.

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christianity NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Nasiyma # OF CHILDREN: 3

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Philadelphia, Pa.

QUESTION: What attracted you to the Community?
ANSWER: The love and unity between the brothers.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: I live with my wife and children.

QUESTION: What type of job do you hold?
ANSWER: Electronic Engineer

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: They were utilized by me and some donated to the masjid.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the Community?
ANSWER: Because of the worldly conditions, crime and violence. It is very dangerous not to live in a community. I choose to live in this masjid because of the unity and love between the brothers and sisters. Also it is my duty to help build a place of worship and a place to live for our children.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: Wake up before it's too late. All the lies and slandering you've been telling other people is not working. The Community is still growing with the help of ALLAH. All false things will perish and the truth shall prevail.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Messiah" or "the Messiah Jesus"?
ANSWER: No, in all my 13 years following As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) teachings, I have never heard him say he was the "Messiah" or "the Messiah Jesus". I've heard him on many occasions tell people in Newcomers class and to the Community that he is not the "Messiah" or "the Messiah Jesus".

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a "prophet"?
ANSWER: No, I've never heard him say he was the Mahdi.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Mahdi"?
ANSWER: No. my teacher and Imaam is related to the Mahdi (AS) by way of blood.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: In 1983 A.D. at the Masjid at the Ansaaru ALLAH Community in New York. I've seen As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) manifest the Sacred Ash from the Crystal City in front of the congregation. In 1984 A.D. while standing outside on Bushwick Avenue with seven other brothers talking to As Sayyid Isa, he started to tell us the event that would take place this year. There then appeared silence and even with cars and people passing by it was as though you were in a sound proof room. Each brother looked at each other with astonishment.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: I know all that he says and write is the whole truth. I know he is the only one in this day and time who can help uplift the Nubians of the world to their way of life. I am truly sorry that I have not worked harder and continuously more to help make vision of As Sayyid Isa's (H) come true. As long as I've only seen As Sayyid Isa many countless times trying to help me and the congregation to better ourselves. With my small insights and self limitations, I've failed to fully assist As Sayyid Isa. As Sayyid Isa (H) is truly a blessing from ALLAH sent to help us. I love and respect and sincerely hope not with words, but with my action and deeds to make the vision of As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi for us a reality.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D.
NAME: Sulaiman A. M.
DOB: March 23, 1953 A.D.
POB: Bronx NY
RELIGION (FORMERLY): Baptist
NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)
NAME (SPOUSE): Safiya
# of CHILDREN: 8

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: August 1976 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Ansaaru ALLAH Community.

QUESTION: What attracted you to the Community?

ANSWER: As Sayyid Isa (H) and the education of the children.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: Good. I own my own home on Lawton St. off Bushwick Ave.

QUESTION: What type of job do you hold?
ANSWER: I upkeep security.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: Anything that I didn't need I gave out to the mosque to do with whatever they willed.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the mosque and choose not to leave?
ANSWER: The mosque is the only place where education and well being of the children comes first. And the only place where I can fully strive to attain the title of Muslim.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: Ask ALLAH for forgiveness, repent or become fuel for hell's eternal fire.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa (H) declare himself the "Messiah" or "the Messiah Jesus"?
ANSWER: No. I heard him say that he is not the Messiah Jesus.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a "prophet"?
ANSWER: No. I have heard him say many times that he is not a prophet. He has always told us that the Prophet Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (PBUH) was the Seal of the Prophets.

QUESTION: Have you heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Mahdi"?
ANSWER: No.

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: 1980 A.D.. The Imaam was in 716 and the police were at his house and he suddenly appeared at 709.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: I have respect for As Sayyid Isa (H). He is a man full of love and concern for others, and he teaches the truth no matter what. He had done more for me and my family, I owe him everything. He still reaches out to the same people who slander him.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D.
NAME: Abdul Ali A. Muhammad
DOB: June 27, 1950 A.D.
POB: Paterson, NJ
RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christian
NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)
NAME (SPOUSE): Laya
OF CHILDREN: 2

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: December 31, 1977 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Ansaar ALLAH Community.

QUESTION: What attracted you to the Community?
ANSWER: The love and Unity

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: Good

QUESTION: What type of job do you hold?
ANSWER: Student teacher and store owner.

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I donated everything to the mosque to be distributed where needed.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the Community?
ANSWER: I have made a commitment to serve ALLAH in the proper way according to the scriptures and this is the only place that is doing that; and also because the concentration is on the children.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: I feel sorry for them who leave. As for those who leave and those who slander, they are real hypocrites to follow As Sayyid Isa, and then turn their backs and slander. They should cease with their lies and slander and repent and ask forgiveness or burn in hell with the rest of the fools forever.

QUESTION: Have you yourself heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Messiah" or "the Messiah Jesus"?
ANSWER: No, never,

QUESTION: Have you yourself heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a "prophet"?
ANSWER: No, Never

QUESTION: Have you yourself heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Mahdi"?
ANSWER: No, Never

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: Yes.

QUESTION: How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER: To me As Sayyid Isa is a father who I never really had. One who guides and directs me and helps me out in making sound decisions in all matters. As Sayyid Isa opened up my mind to explore things that I never would have seen before. As Sayyid Isa has made me a free thinking man; he has taught us all to depend on each other not on any one person. He has shown us to care for each other and to do for ourselves. There are so many things to say about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi. The one thing is that I love and respect him very much and admire what he has done for Black people.

DATE: May 14, 1989 A.D. NAME: A. Rashiyd A. M.

DOB: May 19, 1950 A.D. POB: Houston, TX

RELIGION (FORMERLY): Christianity NATIONALITY: American (Nubian)

NAME (SPOUSE): Hadiya # OF CHILDREN: 1

QUESTION: Are they presently in the mosque with you?
ANSWER: Yes

QUESTION: When did you become Muslim?
ANSWER: 1971 A.D.

QUESTION: Where did you take Shahaada?
ANSWER: Houston, TX

QUESTION: What attracted you to the Community?
ANSWER: Facts within books.

QUESTION: What are your living conditions?
ANSWER: Average

QUESTION: What type of job do you hold?
ANSWER: Head of Canada Mosque

QUESTION: Are you on public assistance?
ANSWER: No

QUESTION: What became of your personal belongings when you moved in the mosque?
ANSWER: I didn't have anything, just some clothes in my luggage and what was on my back.

QUESTION: Why do you prefer to live within the Community?
ANSWER: Al Qur'aan 3:102 and Revelation 11:4 tells me to and I want a proper Muslim burial. Outside the mosque there is no guarantee for this; I also made a committment to ALLAH TA ALA when I took shahaada. I know being here was no accident. Also, a chance like this only happens once.

QUESTION: What advice do you have for the brothers and sisters who have left the Ansaar Community and now slander?
ANSWER: To realize that they came into the community with a chance to question, not only the doctrine & the living conditions, or the information about how living would be; but, they chose not be here. So, they should choose to leave whatever they disagreed with off their lips because ALLAH knows and will judge us. Simple!

QUESTION: Have you yourself heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Messiah" or "the Messiah Jesus"?
ANSWER: No

QUESTION: Have you yourself heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself a "prophet"?
ANSWER: NO

QUESTION: Have you yourself heard As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) declare himself the "Mahdi"?
ANSWER: No

QUESTION: Does As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) have special powers?
ANSWER: Yes

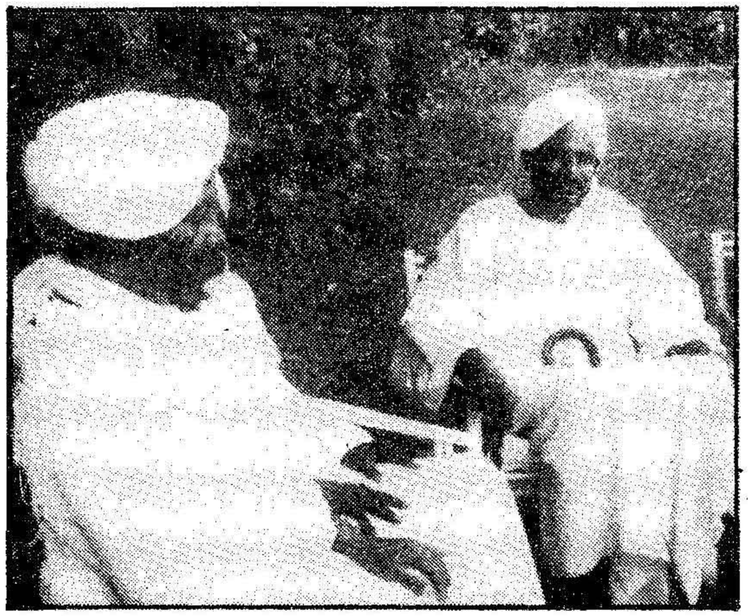
QUESTION: Have you seen him perform miracles?
ANSWER: When I was appointed the Imaam in Baltimore, I showed him a picture of brothers there, upon his first glance he pointed out those that were negative, one by one. 1983 - 1984 A.D. he read my mind I was hurt about not producing children; he couldn't have known what I was thinking because I could have been thinking or been depressed about anything, but he knew exactly what was wrong.

QUESTION:How do you feel about As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H)?
ANSWER:Honestly, 90% of the time he baffles the heck out of me. I know I care alot for him. Not only because how I've seen how far he has carried the Nubian Islaamic Hebrews from a store front masjid between (Pitkin and Belmont) to a independent Islaamic Community that no Muslim Community could boast about not even in their dreams; also, all other Muslim communities are too individualistic to accomplish what As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi (H) has done. His works Islaamically can't be matched. Our children speak Arabic Fusha, they are learning Hebrew. We dress [male and female adults and children] according to all of ALLAH TA'ALA's Scriptures and Muhammad Rasul ALLAH'S sunnah. He has made decisions that I was hurt by and honestly got angry, but, overall everything is so abstract that only the Qur'aan keeps me going. Chapter 18 & 60:83 I beseech and pray to ALLAH TA'ALA for patience as his student. It's my only salvation.

DISCLAIMING AS SAYYID ISHAAQ KHALIYFAH

As Sayyid Ishaaq Khaliyfah is another individual who takes pride in trying to slander me. He and I met in 1973 A.D. while I was in the company of two other men named As Sayyid Gemri (a Sudanese who was assigned to drive and escort me around Sudan by the Religious Ministry of Sudan) and Hali, an Ethiopian student. I had residence at the Funduq Kabiyr (Grand Hotel) on the Nile and the Exelssior Hotel located in the middle of Khartoum. I was a student at the University of Khartoum, Faculties of Art, which was arranged by As Sayyid Saadiq and Dr. Awan Shariyf. I also have documents for verification of this fact.

As Sayyid Ishaaq Khaliyfah is claiming that he is of the Mahdi family. And I don't doubt that!



As Sayyid Ishaaq Khaliyfah (far left) and As Sayyid Saadiq As Sidiyq Al Mahdi, sitting in the yard of the Mahdi house in the Sudan in the year 1973 A.D.

He may be somebody's son's daughter's sister's relative, just ask any Sudanese how many family members there are in the Mahdi family. I mean there are thousands of people from the Mahdi family and with all the wives and sons that they have, it is possible that this man, As Sayyid Ishaaq Khaliyfah is a member of the Mahdi family.

We were in the Exelssior Hotel, in a restaurant, having a normal conversation, when I got into a debate with As Sayyid Khaliyfah. As Sayyid Khaliyfah asked me about the nosering that I was wearing and I preceeded to break down the purpose of wearing the nosering as stated in the Scriptures of Allah (س), the Torah (5 Books of Moses), He also asked me about the six pointed star and crescent and he said that it was a Jewish star and I also explained to him how it was not a Jewish star. Then, he asked me about the difference between Eloahim and Allahumma and I explained how the two were one in the same. As Sayyid Khaliyfah told me that he had done most of his studying in Europe and that he was affluent in Hebrew, Arabic and English. He was very boastful and thought he knew what he was talking about and he kept telling me that he knew what he was talking about and I tried to tell him that he didn't know what he was talking about, but he was very persistent. Then, at that point, I told him that he should understand what I am teaching him if he's such a scholar.

We never discussed much of my family, but, if I was such a stranger, then why would the Prime Minister of Sudan, who is also a relative of the Mahdi Family, send security to look after me? And why did he spend so much time speaking to me? **Think about it As Sayyid Khaliyfah!** If you came to the United States of America, you wouldn't be able to see Mr. Bush, nor would Mr. Bush send his security to meet you in the Hyatt Hotel unless you were somebody important to him. **Pay Attention!!** Why is it such a big deal, to you anyway As Sayyid Khaliyfah, to refute the fact that I am a member of the Mahdi family. If I'm not, why can't you just say that I am just another crazy, American Negro just saying that I am of the Mahdi Family? Why is it so important to you!!! And why would As Sayyid Saadiq come here to America to visit and have meetings and have his books printed here, in America to be circulated in the Sudan. Yes! we printed them here.

If I would have known that you would be embarrassed by me, because you are a scholar and I am an ordinary person, by your standards, I would never have gotten into a conversation with you. I didn't know that you would hold a grudge for so long and sulk because I know more than you and you claim to have gone to many universities and that you're such a scholar. I told you that the Prophets never went to universities and they are the most knowledgeable ones of all **and that's when you became angry!!!.** It got you mad enough to slander and lie about me. You went so far as to record a tape without disclosing your name. The following is a transcription of that tape. This tape has been circulating amongst the Sunnis since the late 1970's A.D. I was fortunate to receive a copy of the tape from London. I immediately recognized your voice and after listening to it I knew it was you. My question is, why didn't you give your name. What are you trying to hide? Are you afraid to reveal your identity because you don't want a rebuttal, from me or any of the family?

THE TRANSCRIPTION OF THE TAPE

He begins with two suwrahs

My brothers and sisters in Islaam. I want to offer you a talk which touches on some important Islaamic lessons. And one, upon this rather ridiculous hoax which was prevailed by a man who should be our brother in Islaam, but because I doubt his sincerity as a Muslim I do not call him my brother. I know too much about him to accept him as my brother. This man; I met this man first in 1973 A. D., when my nephew Saadiq Al Mahdi was released from prison by the Numeiri government. That was in 1973 A.D. about May or June or so. Anyhow it was a time when it was not cool but warm. More than warm it was rather hot. There came this man. He was invited by my nephew Saadiq Al Mahdi to the mosque in Omdurman to pray with the Muslim Ansaar there. He came and his sight was something rather extraordinary. He wore an enormous, very large nosering in white metal and he thought that this was the emblem of the Ansaar. You can see the degree of his ignorance of both Islaam and Ansaar practice. Muslim men never wore ornaments of this kind. As a matter of fact the ring he wore reminded me of what the Bagara Arabs in the Sudan put on their cattle. However, the family hospitality as usual was extended to this fellow on his call because he was a Muslim and he was sent by the ministry of social affairs to us because he said he was an Ansaari. I talked to him about the Raatib and about the translation of the Raatib. And he told me he belonged to an organization of Afro Americans which called itself Hebrew Nubians. I was rather surprised because Nubians are our ancestors in the Sudan. An ancient civilized people of Africa and the connection between the Hebrew and the Nubians did not strike me as being anything like sensible. However, in the Talmud there is a mention of the Nubians as brothers of the Egyptians because they said from one of his wives, Ham, the son of Noah had two children. One was called Mizraim and this Mizraim was the progenitor of the Egyptians and there was Cush who was the progenitor of the Nubians. That's all the possible connection that the Nubians would have with the Hebrews. However this was an old story and it doesn't exist here. This man Isa he's called himself Imaam Isa and he has absolutely no right to call himself Imaam; because to be Imaam means to be absolutely learned in Muslim knowledge. To know the Qur'aan by heart and to know its exercises, its tafsiyrs, its explanations and to know about all the Madhafs and to be a real authority on religious matters concerning Islaam. This is the point at which a man is entitled to be called Imaam, otherwise the word Imaam would be a joke. This man Isa told me that he was the son of a Nubian gentleman who was working in America, but he was at the time deceased because he said he was born an orphan. His father Abdullah, the Dongolawy; he never gave me his Dongolawy affiliation. He never told me if this Abdullah the Dongolawy had any affiliation, well known affiliation father and grandfather and all that. That was never told me. He said this man was called Abdullah. Isa said he was born an orphan. He was born to a Christian woman of African origin, an Afro American. He was - the family was the neighbor of a Syrian family. The Syrian father of that family came and recited the Adhaan in the infants ear. A custom, available in the Muslim world. He said he owed this thing to a Syrian gentleman who was also deceased.

The family really, were as usual, very hospitable. They gave this Isa every possible hospitality and they gave him a number of pictures with the family. Some years later as a matter of fact in Jidda. Some Somali fellow came to me with a periodical rather badly printed, rather poor paper and told me that this; yes, the thing was called Ansaaru ALLAH; and there was a very big page with a picture of the late Imaam As Sayyid Abdul Rahman son of the Mahdi in his old age. The picture was on top. On the picture's right was the picture of his eldest son Saadiq Al Mahdi. On the left was a picture of Abdul Rahman himself at an earlier age he was about 50. Of course he looked very different from his face at the age of over 70 or 72 when that picture was taken. The other picture was about 50. The caption under the second picture was Al Haadi Al Mahdi, but Isa pretended to be the son of Al Haadi Al Mahdi. He didn't even know the picture of his own father. As a matter of fact to prove his ignorance even further, there was another picture of the late Imaam Al Haadi Al Mahdi with his half brother Ahmad Al Mahdi they were talking together, a small picture on the side and he didn't mention who the person in that picture was. At the time, the picture was taken, Al Haadi Al Mahdi had no beard and I think this must have deceived him to a certain extent. However, there is this pretense that he was the son of Al Haadi Al Mahdi. Al Haadi Al Mahdi had never set foot in America until he died. His older brother As Sidiyq Al Mahdi did go to America twice on United Nation issues. The first visit was to vindicate the case for Sudanese independence and it was a great success, where the great majority of the members and listeners and journalists and everybody around the United Nations was very impressed by the Sudanese case for their independence, for Sudanese independence. There was an Egyptian delegation headed by Negra Shapash and I'm afraid it was followed by a few Sudanese. That other delegation reaped nothing but failure from its United Nations venture.

Isa Abdullah, later calling himself Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi. Well, I will tell you gentlemen the Islaamic judgement about people who pretend to be the sons and the descendants or cousins or relations of another family to which they do not really belong. The Prophet says "Whoever pretends to be the relative or descendants of a people and he does not be long to them he should choose his seat in the fire in hell." This is all I've got to say on his call.

I'm afraid I did not introduce myself. I meant to begin by introducing myself. I am the only surviving member of a very exclusive club in the family. That is the sons and daughters of Al Mahdi's daughters. The Mahdi's sons specifically As Sayyid Abdur Rahman Al Mahdi has now three living sons. The eldest of whom is Ahmad Al Mahdi who is exactly the same age As Saadiq Al Mahdi they are sort of getting on to fifty one. There is also Muhammad Al Mahdi. He is somewhat over forty now, about forty-one or forty-two; and there is Razi Al Mahdi who was born in 1946 A.D. he is exactly 40. So these are the grandchildren of Al Mahdi. Through the sons, but I am a grandson of Al Mahdi through my mother who was one of his youngest daughters if not the very youngest. And it is in this right

that I speak. I am defending my family as well as my religion as well as my affiliation as an Ansaari. This man Isa is a deceiver and the Prophet has said long ago. "He who deceives us does not belong to us." (He repeats it in Arabic). Now I'm going to read to you passages from an obituary which I felt I had to write in English. English being almost as familiar to me as my own tongue Arabic. About the death, very untimely death of my two nephew. Salahudiyn Saadiq Al Mahdi. Youngest brother blood brother to Saadiq and Fadl Al Haadi Al Mahdi one of the oldest sons of the late Imaam Al Haadi Al Mahdi to whom this pretender says that he belongs.

Much ink has been spilled about great politicians and charismatic statesmen from every part of the world. In our contemporary Sudan both greatness and charisma have been bestowed on more than two or three prominent men and at one time or another on at least one woman. Salahudiyn Saadiq Al Mahdi the youngest blood brother or rather brother German of the present premiere As Saadiq Al Mahdi was a remarkable and promising young light in the contemporary political scene of the Sudan, but I write of him in the past tense for he is no more amongst us now. He has met his royalty life's end as a result of a tragic car accident which not only himself but also his first cousin Al Fadl Al Haadi Al Mahdi and their trusty chauffeur Aribula Khalid lost their lives. If I were to write of this tragic lost to our country now at the threshold of a new Democratic Era in which our people aspire to become really united and to find viable solutions for at least the graver problems of this society rather than only in relation to my own personal grief, I would be unfair even to my own inconsolable bereavement. Salahudiyn died at much the same age as the great William Pit Deyounger who had died just before victory when the Nepoleonic wars was finally achieved. My reference to that great British statesman is not due to a mere whim arising from my very special attachment to the elder of a dissident cousin. It is because Salahudiyn had been in his own peculiar way an infant prodigy. Who late proved to be a man of outstanding ability in his mature years. I had the privilege owed to our very close contact ability of watching over Salah's life from his infancy to his grave". I'm going to jump from this to something further. "My own feeling about Salahudiyn was a second casing supporter and winning hinchman to his brother is that he had the makings of a statesman of the type of the late Clement Ackloyd. There are in fact two types of Prime Ministers. The charismatic and forceful character who usually concentrates on his own personal leadership and the peacemaker type who carries under his wing men who are extensibly of greater strength and of a higher charisma than himself, but he persuades them to befriend each other and to effectively cooperate with one another under his gentle spell. Salahudiyn's expected future prominence as leader and successor of his elder brother had been the talk of the two and sometimes of the press a short while before his tragic accord to his maker. From God do we come and unto him shall we return.

This last passage about our father. "Our father's mother, the other equally mourned and regreted kinsman. Our father Al Haadi Al Mahdi

leaves after him a very young widow. In fact she seems too young even for the joyful white of the wedding dress; let alone the drab dismal and almost dingy off white of a Sudanese widow's mourning attire. She's childless and appears quite in control. Our father's mother who is a model of pious resignation and his loving sister and very fine set of land women will not cease to miss his unique viril and fraternal devotion and his loving concern in his guise? He was to boot an almost exact image of his long lost father who was when alive very much of a family man. It is now common knowledge that Imaam Al Haadi Al Mahdi had been the victim of a dasterdly and designed murder which later had even frontally to call itself equitable retribution. And Fadl's two brothers, his other cousins and his friends have in fact lost two fearless brothers. As believers in the Supreme being we say that God is perfection but we cannot help feeling that the world He has created is forever in need of renovation and one of the very bad defects of this world is this creature that calls itself Isa Abdullah at one time and calls itself now, a straight lie and black lie, the son of the late Al Haadi Al Mahdi. I can conclude and blessings to you all and I recite the Faatihat in closing this discussion."

I am not interested in what Shaikh Ishaaq Khaliyfah says about me. So if you want to say that I am not of the Mahdi Family, so what!!! I really don't care!! But don't exaggerate and fabricate about the meeting that we had. Tell the truth!!! I never told you about a man named Abdullah and you know that I didn't. You asked me for a copy of an identification (I.D.) certificate and I showed you an identification (I.D.) Haadi on it, as my father. You saw the certificate and then you made up this philosophy. When I was asked who taught me Arabic, I said a Syrian, when I was in State Street Mosque, a Syrian named Ghalib taught us Arabic. That is where the Syrian that you speak of came from. And the name Isa Abdullah or Abdullah, well I'll tell you where you got the name from. You and I both know that in Sudan, the son carries the father's name second to his first name, therefore Isa Abdullah would mean my father's name is Abdullah. So stop tricking these people who think you know something when you don't. You got the name from the passport that I carry.

And you got the place, Dongolawy, from Shaikh Hamdi, also known as Dhubair (refer to page 117 for picture), who came down from Dongolawy to see me at the Mahdi House. You were there in the yard sitting on the other side of As Sayyid Saadiq. I remember very clearly. I have a picture of him and myself standing together. Dhubair, looked me in the face and said, "He is a Dongolawy". Dhubair is almost blind, yet, he told his son, who was standing next to him that, he can perceive that I am Dongolawy just by being in my presence. Whether you state the truth or not, that is how it went.

You, As Sayyid Khaliyfah, are insulted because I explained the purpose of the nosering too well and I know what I am talking about; and yes, I really am a direct descendant of the Mahdi (AS)!!! So you went out and created a tape that has been the only means of justification that the Sunnis have to slander me. You gave it to Mr. Philips and he put it in his little

little book and made it look like it's a personal interview when it really wasn't.

If all you have to do is worry about my life and what I am doing, As Sayyid Khaliyfah, in order to falsify information about me, then may ALLAH (س) spare your soul on Judgement Day.

APPENDIX II

RELIGIOUS RULING ON THE CULT

On page 127-129 of your book "Ansar Cult in America", I noticed, Mr. Philips, that you wrote a letter to the Director of the Presidency of Islaamic Research, Ifta and propagation, Ash-Shaikh Abdulaziz Ibn Abdullah Ibn Baaz dated June 18, 1988, which states that you sent them a manuscript of chapter 4 from your book entitled "The Nubian Cult: The Ansaaru ALLAH Community" for approval. Whereupon they responded that my disbelief, based on what you wrote, in the law of Islaam and the divine attributes do indeed show the infidelity of my cult (as they put it). They go on to say that your evidence is sufficent for those who have knowledge of Islaam, but that it would not suffice for the followers of this heresy who are ignorant of the religion of Islaam. Therefore, they recommended that you prove beyond a shadow of a doubt my falsehood, shamefulness, and remoteness from the correct path. Not to mention the fact that they call us a defiant cult. Your book "Ansar Cult in America" is supposed to be a representation of those things.

Let me make something perfectly clear to you, Mr. Philips. If anyone's falsehood, ignorance, shamefulness, defiance of the laws of the Qur'aan has been made clear, it definitely has been yours; the prime example of these things is your book, "Ansar Cult in America". And the fact that Daru'l Ifta would accept the lies you wrote about me and the Ansaaru ALLAH Community, to the extent where they are calling us a Defiant Cult, without conducting an investigation [not that it would mean anything, because their attitude is prejudice, especially if they are being proven wrong] proves that they do not care about truth. **THIS WAS NOT A RELIGIOUS RULING ON THE ANSAARU ALLAH COMMUNITY, IT WAS A LYNCHING.** Just another attempt on their part to destroy any religious leader who has not been appointed by them. But, it won't work. And just like you can find someone to give you 2 people to undermine the Ansaars in America, I can give you thousands of letters from people exalting the work I am doing.

HERE ARE JUST A FEW!

To the director of the office of Committee of Ansaar Affairs in America,

Best regards and salutations of Islaam and salutations of the Ansaar doctrine.

I am sending you my first letter after we received the pamphlets, flags, and buttons. And we hope to be always in touch with you receiving what you send and send you what you need from here. For you is all thanks and gratitude of the Ansaars and all the Ansaars around us.

What you are doing has a big effect in changing the attitude of young people here about Ansaar and the Daa'wah of Al Mahdi (AS). They now realize that the Mahdiyya is not only in Sudan but it has to spread all over the world and must start now. I want to introduce myself to you - your brother and your son in Allah and the Ansaaru doctrine Khalid Hammad Muhammad member of information department in Committee of Ansaar Affairs in Omdurman.

I hope to be lucky enough to get some flags and three copies of the Raatib and a copy of each pamphlet or any publication issued by you. Finally I wish you would receive this letter after you receive the letter from Khalid Muhammad Ibrahiym the General Director of Committee of Ansaar Affairs in Omdurman and the companion of Imaam Al Haadi.

My address
Omdurman Committee of Ansaar Affairs
Information Department
Khalid Hammad Hamad
Telephone #50907

بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم
الله اكبر ولله الحمد

السادة / مدير ى مكتب شئون الانصار بامريكا
المحترمين

تحيه طيبه

وتحيه الاسلام والسلام وتحيه العقيده الانصاريه ، ارسل لسيادتكم أولى مكاتباتى بعد أن وصلتنا الكتيبات والشارات اتمنى أن تكون بجيلم بالقسه مع سيادتكم فى وصول كل مراسلاتكم وارسالنا لما تحتاجون من اى شئ كان . ظلكم الشكر والتحيه لهذه اللفته الانصاريه البحته التى جعلت الفرحه تعم كل مكاتب الهيئه والانصار من حولنا ، وكان لها الاثر الكبير فى تغيير وجهات نظر بعض الشباب الساخر والضال فى مناطقنا بأن الدعوه المهديه خاصه والانصاريه ليس موجوده فى السودان فحسب وانما هى واقع حقيقى لا بد من أن ينتشر ويجد النور فى امادن مختلفه ،وان تبداء الصحوه والتجديد للدعوه فى العالم اجمع.

واود أن اعرفكم بنفسى : اخوكم وابنكم فى الله والعقيده الانصاريه المجاهد خالد حماد محمد :عضو الشعبه الفنيه باعلام هيئه شئون الانصار .....

وأتمنى أن احظى بعدد من الشارات (علم الانصار) وثلاثه نسخ من راتب الامام المهدى عليه السلام ونسخه من كل الكتيبات والمنشورات الصادره من مكتبكم .

واخيرا ارجو أن يصل كتابى هذا لكم بعد وصول رساله السيد / المناضل و المجاهد / خالد محمد ابراهيم امين عام هيئه شئون الانصار وصاحب الامام الهادى المهدى ياهب الله تراه.

جمهوريه السودان
ام رمان
هيئه شئون الانصار الشعبه
الفنيه / اعلام
المجاهد / خالد حماد محمد
١٠/٢٠
١٩٨٧م

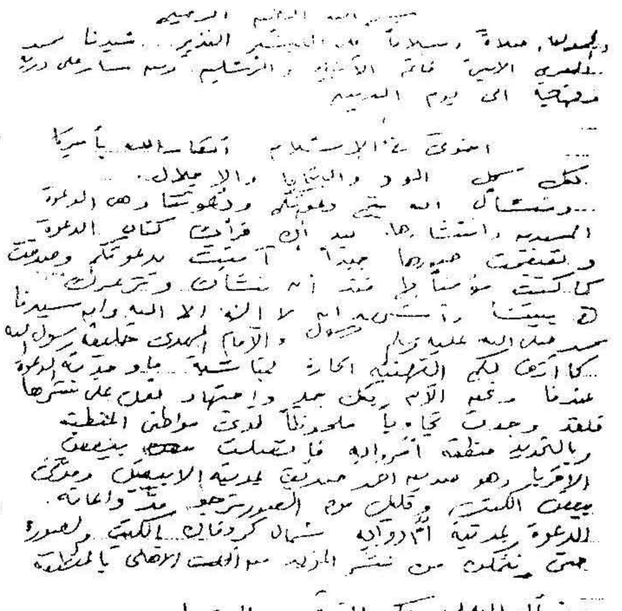
Begin All Things With The Illustrious Name of Allah The Yielder, The Most Merciful

All praise is due to Allah, peace and salutations are upon the newsbearer and the warner, our Noble Muhammad (PBUH), the faithful Arabs and the seal of the Prophets and Apostles; and whoever followed his footsteps till the day of judgement.

My brothers in Islaam Ansaaru Allah in America, I extend to you my greetings, love and respect. I beseech Allah to aid the Mahdian's call so that it can be spread. I have read the books that speak about the Da'wah and I firmly believe in this call as I have always had faith in it. I bear witness that nothing would exist if Allah didn't create it and that our Noble Muhammad (PBUH) is the Apostle of Allah and Al Imaam Al Mahdi (AS) is his successor. I would like to congratulate you for the acceptance your call has found. The call has seen obviously accepted by people in this region especially around Umrwaaba City; Northern Kurdufan with pictures and books so that we can carry out the call and bring to it more people.

May Allah grant your success and guidance. Your brother in Islaam.

Annayir Hamid Sulaiman Al Hajj Abdul Fadiyl
c/o Hawaa Hamid Sulaiman Al Hajj
Tayba Elementary School for Girls in Umrwaaba



To my beloved in Allah and doctrine in Committee of Ansaar Affairs and to Imaam Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, May Allah protect you all

As Salaamu Alaykum Wa Rahmaatu Allah Ta'ala Wa Barakatu

Blessed be your work and efforts. I pray to Allah to extend his substance upon you and I pray to him to make you stronger and keep you a one unit and be the light of your sights. My brothers in Allah and doctrine I received the second letter you sent to me and by that time I had already sent the answer for the first letter immediately; and I say to you in my answer to your first letter I wrote. I wrote the same things you wrote to me in your second letter. This proved the good will and the good intentions of both of us and the aim is one. And as the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH) said, Muslims in their caring and being merciful to each other is like one body which will feel pain, fever and is restless. I mean here the worries of the Muslims everywhere and at any time, and that we are supposed to reflect the values, morals, behavior, and tolerance of Islaam as a seal of all heavenly messages. And that Islaam is to cope with the mental and intellectual progress of man. I admire so much the answers of Imaam Isa to the question (in the pamphlet). He clarifies the difference in meaning and the role to do, though you are small in number, your power is able to unite all the Muslims all over the world. I contacted quite a few people here and they showed their desire to read the publications, so we are now awaiting for more of your books and pamphlets. You know there are many troubles as far as publications in our country, and the lack of paper affected our movement so much. You can send your publications to my address, for you my thanks and gratitude and peace.

Ibrahiym Yaqub Muhammad
P.O. Box 970
Khartum, Sudan

بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم

احبابي في الله والعقيده.

الى حيثة شئون الانصار والامام عيسى الهادي المهدي

حفظكم الله تعالى

والسلام عليكم ورحمة الله تعالى وبركاته. وأسعد الله أوقاتكم وبارك في عملكم ومجهوداتكم وزاد في رزقكم وأسانه تعالى أن يقوى شوكتكم ويحفظ وحدتكم وتماسككم ويجعل القرآن ربيع قلوبكم ونذار همكم ونور أبصاركم.

أخوتي في الله والعقيدة.

وصلتني الرسالة الثانية وحينما كنت قد أرسلت الرد على الرسالة الاولى في النو وأضوى لكم، لقد قمت في ردي محتوى رسالتكم الثانية مما يدل على أن النوايا طيبه والمقصد واحد، وكما قال المصطفى عليه أفضل الصلاة والسلام (المسلمون في توادهم وتراحمهم كالجسد الواحد، اذا أشتكى منه عضو تداعى له سائر الجسد بالسهر والحمى)

وأعني بحديثي هذا هموم المسلم في كل مكان وزمان وما ينبغي أن تكون عليه من حال يعكس مدى وعيهم وسمو روحهم ورحابة الاسلام كخاتم للرسالات السماوية وقادر على مواكبة تطور الانسان العقلي والفكري. وقد أعجبت جدا بردود الاخ له من الامام عيسى الهادي المهدي لقد أوضح الغبايين في المعاني ودور المهدي ودور المجدد، واذا نظرنا لحال المسلمين الان فهم بالمؤكد يقولون نحن الان في حاجة الى مجدد ليوحد صفوفنا ويقوي كلمتنا، ونحن في بلاد السودان كثيرنا من بلاد المسلمون يقهرون كلمتنا، ونحن في بلاد النيبودان، نعاني من مشاكل ومستجدات يصعب التكهن بنتائجها، فعليكم أنتم هنا في أمريكا دور أساسي كبير، وبرغم من أنكم قلة في العدد ولكن قوتكم قادرة بأذن الله تعالى على توحيد كلمة المسلمين في كافة أنحاء المعمورة، (وكم من فئة قليلة غلبت فئة كثيرة).

مقوضة :-

لقد بدأت الانصار بعدد غير قليل من أسوة وأبدوا تفهمهم ورغبتهم بأن في انتشار مزيد من النشرات والمنشورات والكتب، وتطلعون أن مشاكل الشباعة في بلادنا عناء وندرة الورق أثرت في تحركنا كثيرا، ويمكنكم ارسال المطبوعات بعنواني.

قال تعالى :-

(قل اعملوا فسيرى الله عملكم ورسوله والمؤمنون)

صدق الله العظيم

لكم شكري وتقديري

والسلام

ابراهيم يعقوب محمد
الخرطوم ص.ب ٩٧٠

Begin All Things With The Illustrious Name of Allah The Ylelder, The Most Merciful

Safar 10, 1409 A.H.

As Sayyid Isa Al Haadi Al Mahdi, the honorable; may the peace and blessings of Allah be upon you always.

I write to you to praise about your concern in renewing the call of Muhammad Ahmad Al Mahdi (AS). May Allah grant you success and lead rightly your footsteps.

I have read some of Ansaaru Allah publications in America and I was impressed by this call and there are many things in it that stir up my interest to know more about it. It has found the acceptance of many who know about you and your doctrine. Recently we are thinking seriously adopting your call and spreading it in Sudan, if Allah permits.

So we hope that you may send publications and pictures that reflect the activities of Ansaaru Allah Community. Accept my thanks and respects,

Abdel Haadi Saeed
P.O. Box 1459
Omdurman, Sudan

بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم

١٠ صفر ١٤٠٩هـ
٢٢ سبتمبر ١٩٨٨م

سماحة السيد/ عيسى الهادى المهدى

المحترم

السلام عليكم ورحمة الله
وبركاته ،،

كتب لكم مشيداً ومحيياً اهتمامكم بتجديد دعوة الامام المجاهد/ محمد احمد المهدى عليه السلام ، وفقكم الله وسدد خطاكم

سبق أن أطلعت على بعض المنشورات عن جمعية انصار الله بامريكا وقد اعجبت بهذه الدعوة وشدني الكثير للتعرف على هذه الدعوة ، والحمد لله وجدت القبول من الكثيرين الذين يعرفون سماحته دعوة الامام المجاهد ومنهجها - وحالياً نفكر جدياً في تبني مشروع رعاية هذه الدعوة ونشرها في السودان باذن الله.

عليه نامل في ارسال كتيبات وصور لنشاط جمعية انصار الله وكتيبات للتزويد باصول الدعوة شكريا.

وتقبلوا منا آيات الشكر والتقدير

ولله الموفق

انتم
عبدالهادى سعيد عبدالرحمن
ص.ب ١٤٥٩ ام درمان
السودان

ABDELHADI SAEED
P.O.Box. 1459
OMDURMAN
Sudan

Yes, we're a defiant cult in the eyes of Saudi Arabia because we refuse to adhere to what they call Islaam. And we will continue to defy anyone who goes against the laws of ALLAH (س).

Let me add Mr. Philips that I have taken the liberty of inserting the Arabic letter that the Saudi Arabian government sent you in response to the one you sent them about us. In addition, I have inserted an English translation of that letter to make a very important point.

بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم

المملكة العربية السعودية
رئاسة ادارات البحوث العلمية والافتاء والدعوة والارشاد

٥/٢٢٧٠

الرقم ٥/٥٦٩
التاريخ ١٤٠٩/٥/١٩
المرفقات صورة
الموضوع

الاخ المكرم ابو امينه بلال فيلبس حفظه الله ورعاه ١١٤٨١ سلمه الله

السلام عليكم ورحمة الله وبركاته ... وبعد :-

فاجابة لكتابكم الكريم المقدم لسماحة الرئيس العام لادارات البحوث العلمية والافتاء والدعوة والارشاد الشيخ عبدالعزيز بن عبدالله بن باز حفظه الله في ١٤٠٨/٦/١٨هـ المرفق به مسودة الفصل الرابع من مؤلفكم وعنوانه (الفرقة النوبية جماعة انصار الله) ...الخ

وتمشيا مع توجيهات سماحة الرئيس العام حفظه الله فانه يسرني ان افيدكم ان اللجنة رأت ان هذا الفصل فيه وصف لهذه الفرقة من حيث نشأة صاحب هذه النحلة ومبدأ دعوته وتطور نشأته مع ذكر شيء من عقيدته في المعجزات وفي الاحكام مما يعلم منه كفر هذه الطائفة والحالها بالباطنية ولي ذكركم لعقيدتهم اقتصرتوا غالبا على سرد الاقوال هذا المتنحل والاشارة الى مصادرها ولايخفى ان ذلك يكفي عند المتبصر العالم بالشرع واحكامه فاما الجهلة سيما من اتباع هذه المبتدع فلايكفي سرد الاقوال دون التعقيب عليها وردها ردا كافيا فان من قرأها هكذا من اهلها صدق بها ولم ير بها بأسا فيستحسن قبل الترجمة تعقيبها بما يوضح خطأها ويبين قبحها وبعدها عن الصواب .

انتهى مارأته اللجنة، فنرجو بعد اطلاعكم على مارأته اللجنة التقيد به والحرص على التعقيب على اقوال هذا المتنحل بما يوضح خطأه ويبين قبحه وبعده عن الصواب لانه لايخفى عليكم ان من قرأها من اهلها وهي على وضعها الراهن بدون تعقيب وتعليق صدقها ولم ير بها بأسا. فنرجو اهتمامكم بما اوضحته اللجنه وتجدون برفقه المسودة المذكورة لقيامكم بما ذكرتم وعادتها الينا لعرضها على سماحة الرئيس العام حفظه الله ولعله يتحقق بذلك هدفكم النبيل من تكفير سماحته لهذه الفرقة الضالة مقدرين لكم جهودكم المخلصة لخدمة الاسلام والمسلمين انه سميع قريب .

والسلام عليكم ورحمة الله وبركاته ،،،،

مدير الادارة العامة
لشئون المعاهد ومراقبة المطبوعات
عبدالله بن رزق البداح
٥/١٩

٥/١٩

BEGIN ALL THINGS WITH THE ILLUSTRIOUS NAME OF ALLAH THE YIELDER THE MOST MERCIFUL

The Arab Kingdom of Saudiyya
The Presidency of Scientific Researches
Legal Opinions Rendering Propagation and
Instruction Administration

No. 51569
Date: 19.15.1409 A.H.
Attached Item: Draft
Subject:

The Honourable Brother Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips,
May ALLAH spare him;
P.O. Box 3835 Riyadh 11481

As Salaamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakaatuhu

In response to your kind letter submitted to his excellency the President General of Scientific Researches, Legal Opinions Rendering Propagation and Instructions Administrations, Ash-Shaikh Abdulaziz Ibn Abdullah Ibn Baaz (May ALLAH protect him) on 18, 6, 1408 A.H. with chapter 4's draft of your book (The Nubian Cult - Ansarullah community) enclosed, and yielding to the instructions of his excellency the President General may ALLAH protect him, would like to inform you that the committee saw that chapter 4 has given an account of the founder of this sect, and how he started out his mission, and its evolutions, along with an account of his beliefs on the divine attributes and the laws which show the infidelity of this cult, and that it could be put in the same category with the Batini sect. Your account to their beliefs was mostly conclusive to listing the sayings of this renegade with the references. No doubt this would be good enough to convince those who are knowledgeable of the Islaamic Law; however, the ignorant especially those who follow this innovator would not be satisfied by the listing of his sayings only without commenting and rebutting them. Because whoever of them reads the draft being like this will approve it and will not see any mistakes with them. So it is recommended to comment on it showing the invalidity of these sayings and how far they are from the truth. The opinion of the committee ends here.

So, please upon reading the committee's opinion adhere to it, by commenting on the sayings of this renegade to prove him wrong and show their ugliness and how far it is from the truth; because as you know whoever of the people who believe in them reads the draft without comment will approve it and see it as alright. So please consider this opinion by fulfilling the aforementioned requirements then return it to us so that we can show it to his excellency the President General, May ALLAH protect him; and so that your noble cause with impiety could be reached. We appreciated your sincere efforts to serve Al Islaam and the Muslims.

As Salaamu Alaykum wa Rahmatullah wa Barakaatuhu.

Manager of the General Administration of Quraanic Books and Censorship Affairs Abdullah Ibn Ridn Albidaah

Notice, Mr. Philips, the obvious mistake in the Arabic in the letter they sent you, the translation of which I have underlined in the English letter. They literally had to scratch out and reword a part of the sentence. Of all the places where they could have made a mistake while writing this letter, they did so just when they were recommending that you prove me wrong by showing my ugliness and disbelief in the truth. ALLAH (ص) was trying to stop their very pen, and you, Mr. Philips, should have taken that as a sign from ALLAH (ص). ALLAH (ص) was trying to prevent you from cutting your own throat, but you didn't see it. Think about it, Mr. Philips, and you tell me, of all the places to make a mistake, why there? I believe in the signs of ALLAH, and if you are a man sent by ALLAH (ص), you should to!

ALLAH IS ON OUR SIDE, MR. PHILIPS,

YOU WILL NOT WIN !!!

Even your friends in Saudi Arabia must know that. Look at what they say behind the name of Ash-Shaikh Abdulaziz Ibn Abdullah Ibn Baaz: They say "May ALLAH protect him". Now look at what they say after your name Mr. Philips: "ALLAH spare him".

DON'T YOU THINK, THEY'RE TRYING TO TELL YOU SOMETHING, MR. PHILIPS?

CONCLUSION

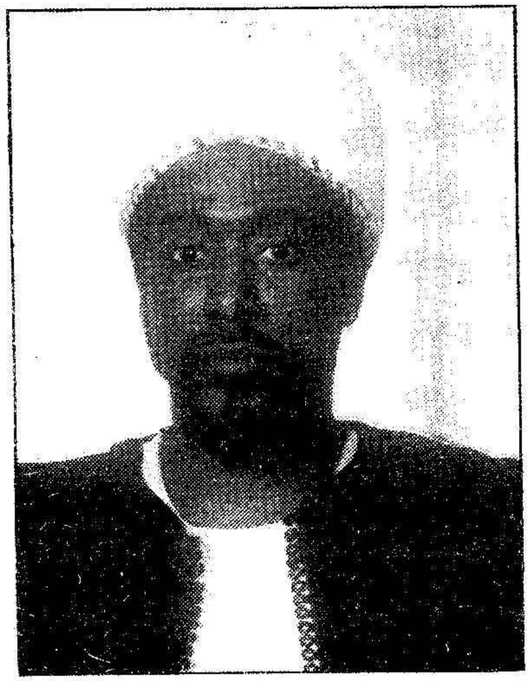
QUESTION: HOW DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THE BOOK (THE ANSAAR CULT)?

ANSWER: I feel the book would be a great benefit to the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. What this book has done is forced us to answer long overdue slander and gossip about the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. What is sad is that Mr. Philips knows nothing about us, American Muslims or have any knowledge of real Al Islaam. This is the man that Daru'l Ifta (a religious council of the Wahhabi) is using to attack us. Other than that I think the book is going to be a great asset to the Ansaaru ALLAH Community. This would give myself and the community much more exposure than we would have gotten on our own, and I want to thank you Mr. Philips and your employers for the free advertisement.

QUESTION: WHAT DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THEM SAYING THAT YOU ARE A PROPHET?

ANSWER: I say that anybody who says that I am a Prophet obviously has not read my books. I have over millions and millions of copies in circulations written in Spanish, French, Arabic,

Hausa and English, and for someone to say that I claim to be a prophet after reading those books must be a liar. Let me set the record straight, I am not a prophet or "The Prophet". The Seal of the Prophets to the family of Adam (ص) was Mustafa Muhammad Al Amin (ص), he was born in the year 570 A.D. and died in the year 632 A.D. in Arabia. He was the last prophet in the line of Adam (ص). I am not a Prophet, just read my lips, I am not a Prophet.



AS SAYYID ISA
AL HAADI AL MAHDI
(1945 - still living)

AS SAYYID AL HAADI
ABDUR RAHMAN AL MAHDI
(1925 - 1970 A.D.)

QUESTION: WHAT DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THEM SAYING THAT YOU ARE AL MAHDI?

ANSWER: I think they say I'm Al Mahdi because the name Mahdi is attached to my last name. When my name was Isa Muhammad, the name given to me by Shaikh Daoud (HWON), they weren't calling me the Prophet Muhammad (ص). But now that I have Al Mahdi on my name, all of a sudden I am the Mahdi. You could go to Palestine, Egypt, Morocco, Sudan, Senegal and in Saudi Arabia (Riyadh) or any where that there is Muslims you'll find people with the name Mahdi. By virtue of the fact that your name is Mahdi does not make you The Mahdi, no more then Abu Huraira, means that he gave birth to cats or kittens. So I am not the Mahdi, the Mahdi was Muhammad Ahmad Ibn Abdullah (AS) born 1845 A.D. and died 1885 A.D. in the Sudan, the only true Mahdi.

QUESTION: HOW DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THEM SAYING THAT YOU ARE NOT FROM THE MAHDI FAMILY?

ANSWER: I don't think that being from the Mahdi (AS) family would make me any greater of a person, teacher or Reformer. I don't think the name Mahdi has anything to do with it.

If people want to deny what is obvious from the picture on the previous page, that Imaam Al Haadi is my father, that's quite alright with me. When I travel to the East with an American passport Sudanese look at me and ask me why do I have American on my passport. Because it is obvious that I am Sudanese. Anyone saying that I am not from the family of Al Mahdi (AS) so what. It means absolutely nothing to me, or in what I am doing. In fact I am a son of Al Imaam Al Haadi, but if they don't want to recognize that then my mission will still go on. I am doing my job.

QUESTION: WHAT DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THEM SAYING THAT YOU SAY THAT YOU ARE THE MESSIAH JESUS (ص)?

ANSWER: I say that if Muslims read a little further into the Scripture of Jesus (ص), they'll understand who he was, and about his return etc. They are very naive about a Prophet who's mentioned the most out of all the Prophets (ص) in the whole Qur'aan, "the Messiah Jesus (ص)". I say that the people of the Ansaaru ALLAH Community are all Messiahs. We are of the Messiah, thus we are all Messiah's; meaning we are all anointed. I say that I was the first begotton of these anointed ones but I am not the Messiah Jesus (ص). We are here to herald in his coming. That is my job to prepare people for his return. This is something mentioned in the Qur'aan that they acknowledge in the Bible. Something the Sunnis and the Shiy'ah and all over the world acknowledge. The Ansaars are here to herald in Jesus' (ص) return. The Sunnis follow the Prophet Muhammad (ص). They want to worship the Prophet Muhammad (ص) and turn him into a Christ God type figure, we don't. We are looking forward to the return of the Messiah (ص) and thus the end of the world. With that I am not, I repeat **I am not the Messiah Jesus** (ص) the son of Mary, (Isa Ibn Maryam), Isa Al Masiyh, Ruwhu ALLAH, any name you want to use, I am not him. However, all Ansaars are Messiahs, we are the anointed of ALLAH.

QUESTION: THEY SAY YOU MAKE UP YOUR OWN DOCTRINE, WHAT DO YOU HAVE TO SAY ABOUT THAT?

ANSWER: I say that all doctrine is a combination of words, whether or not the words are inspired by ALLAH (ص) is determined by how effective the doctrine is. In view of the fact that the whole book had to be written about me by a Jamaican who was raised in Canada and educated in Riyadh, tells me that

there is a certain amount of effectiveness to my doctrine. There wasn't a book written about the Honorable Elijah Muhammad, Noble Drew Ali (TWON), Shaikh Jalaani, or Shaikh Daoud (HWON), before we did it. So I think that out of all the Muslim leaders who ever came, that rose and fell in America, for them to spend this much time writing a book on me tells me that my words are very effective. This shows that what I'm saying is starting to rub people who don't want to hear the truth. And because of that they will send out their pets or their dogs to attack. **I ACCEPT THE ATTACK!** I don't accuse any other Muslim group in America namely Siraj Wahhaj, the Masjid Taqwa, or any other group in America for this rhetoric in his book. I don't even accuse Bilial, I think he's just a confused young man being used by the Saudian government against black organizations, black leadership, and or any leadership to the loyality of the Wahhabi sect, and royal family of which the Saudians belong to; the sect of Abdul Wahhab.

QUESTION: HOW DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THE SUDANESE WHO USED TO TRY TO DEFAME YOU AND THE COMMUNITY?

ANSWER: As I read the book I notice that Dr. Ahmad Muhammad, Ahmad Jalaali of Sudan wears two hats. In one respect he is presently still working for Riyadh but in the back of the book they write him up as if he is working in Sudan in the University of Omdurman. This Dr. Ahmad Muhammad, Ahmad Jalaali, according to this book, really works in Riyadh, which is a coincidence that Bilial works in Riyadh also. So he has the attention of this man and his approval because both of these men are indeed employed by the Saudian government. So I think that this man should be concentrating on what's taking place in our home Sudan. The people of Sudan are starving he should be trying to get some money to alleviate the problems in Sudan. He is probably being used to attack the leadership in Sudan that is the Wahhabi's plan, to attack Al Islaam all over the world and set themselves at power.

QUESTION: THEY SAY THE PEOPLE IN THE COMMUNITY DON'T PRAY, HOW DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THAT?

ANSWER: You mean Mr. Philips says that the people don't pray and he has never been to our masjids. He has letters from people who left the mosque who claim they don't pray. Most of the people say that they were in the mosque for five, six and seven years. You could go back and ask any of them did

they pray for those five, six to seven years, and if not explain what did we publish a prayer book in 1970 A.D. This was before Saadik, Abdul Muta'ali, or Abdul Hakim, or any of those people who entered the mosque. What is the purpose of a prayer book if we were not praying? Answer that question. Secondly, As Sayyid Sadiyq the ex-prime minister of Sudan, a legitimate Islaamic country, says that he came to America and prayed with us. Now Bilial, a West Indian Negro, says that we don't pray. Who should we believe As Sayyid Saadiq, the former prime minister of Sudan or some Jamaican Negro who is employed by Saudi Arabia. Is he also saying that As Sayyid Saadiq is a liar when his pictures are in our books praying with us? Come on that's rhetoric. We put out the first prayer book in America except for the one that came from the Ahmadiyya. All the Sunnis read that book first when I attended State Street. The next prayer book to come into the country was from the Ansaaru Allah Community.

QUESTION: IT IS CLEAR THAT THE INFORMATION IN THE BOOK IS CLEAR SLANDER, WHAT DO YOU FEEL ABOUT SLANDER?

ANSWER: The Qur'aan has a whole chapter reserved for slanderers.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 104:4 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

كَلَّا لَيُنۢبَذَنَّ فِي ٱلْحُطَمَةِ ﴿٤﴾

"NEVERTHELESS, HE WILL BE CAST INTO THE HELL OF SLANDERERS (HUTAMAT). (4)"

Notice the kind of people that have been slandered like Jesus (ص), Moses (ص), Abraham (ص), Muhammad (ص). Are these people doctors? Are these people graduates? Did these people hold certificates and degrees from the prominent universities of their day? No, I repeat, one of them was a carpenter, Jesus (ص), the other one was a herdsman, Abraham (ص) and the other one was a merchant, Muhammad (ص), who in the Islaamic world clearly states could not read and write. So ALLAH (س) took men who were off the streets of their time, the normal person and transformed them into Prophets (ص), and sent them against the rulers of their time who had established institutions. Mr. Philips you belong to an established institution in Saudi Arabia, a pharaoh-type of society like the Prophet Moses (ص) was sent too. We expect you to be in his course like the magicians doing magic for them against us, the way the magicians did magic against the Prophet Moses (ص) as we try to free our people. That's your job even though you may not realize it. I call it becoming the pitbull for the big structure, the Saudian government who is trying to destroy the black leadership. So I think for people to slander me is a compliment, all

this book does is make me known.

QUESTION: DO YOU THINK THIS BOOK WILL EFFECT OTHER PEOPLE ACCEPTING THE TRUTH OF THE ANSAARU ALLAH DOCTRINE IN AL ISLAAM?

ANSWER: It gives me a chance to refute it. If anyone is serious I would like for them to read this book by Bilial Philips and read the rebuttal of it. Make note of how many things he maliciously evaded. Note how he set out to deceive the population, not only has he used our name as opposed to just cults in America, by mentioning multiple cults in America, but he used our name to exploit Sunni Muslims. He knew if they saw Ansaar cult, Sunni Muslims who are constantly being confronted by our brothers and couldn't defeat them verbally, would be looking for some combat. So what he did was manipulated the usage of our name in order to sell their books. It's an old business strategy but as we know the Saudians are very good business men.

QUESTION: HAS THIS BOOK DISCOURAGED YOU FROM PROPAGATING THE ANSAAR DOCTRINE?

ANSWER: No. Because if Mr. Jimmy Cliff, (Naiym Bashiyr Abdullah Muhammad), the well known reggae singer had not informed me of the book I would not have known it existed. Bilial has several books out that nobody knows exist. He is not a recognized writer, he is just an angry little Jamaican Negro with a problem and his problem is, in order to keep his job in Riyadh he must do the work they asked him to do and in this case his job is to attack me. I don't think the public will notice the book but I wish they do because it will only make Ansaar ALLAH more popular.

QUESTION: WHAT DO YOU HAVE TO SAY ABOUT THE OTHER SECTS OF MUSLIMS IN THE ISLAAMIC WORLD?

ANSWER: I have to say that I believe in ALLAH (س) and in all of the Scriptures He sent down. ALLAH (س) says that the last day is His, Judgement day is His, and even Rasuwl ALLAH in Suwratu'l Kaafiruwn after dealing with people who He considers the concealers of the truth or they say the disbeliever (for you is your religion and for me is mine) meaning on the last day we will know who's diyn is correct. So now for Mr. Philips to step in and try to do ALLAH's (س) work, he could have done it this way, he could have of just went out and wrote other pamphlets about the truth and

then let the people decide between our two pamphlets which is right. No he prefers to write a book about our doctrine knowing that would draw attention. What I did is when I came on the scene, you Sunnis, Wahhabi, Shiy'ah were already here. I started writing a fleet of pamphlets and now they (the people) are leaving you and coming to the truth. So it's not necessary for you to write a fleet of pamphlets to bring them back home but to write a pamphlet about me. This pamphlet will circulate, die and that will be the end of it.

QUESTION: WHAT DO YOU FEEL ABOUT MR. PHILIPS?

ANSWER: I think that Mr. Philips is a confused young man, I also think he is being manipulated by racists who are definitely about preservation of their nationalities (of Saudians). They want total control of Al Islaam and everybody involved in it, through their doctrine of Wahhabi teachings. And they are using him, a young man who obviously has some talent in Arabic and Al Islaam and could be at home in Jamaica helping to take his people towards the path of ALLAH (س). Rather than let him do that he might end up a prominent leader which is their greatest fear. I think they are just setting him up, using him as a pitbull. Bilial go home to Jamaica and raise your people in Al Islaam and stop working for the Devil (CH)!

QUESTION: HOW DO YOU FEEL ABOUT THE FACT THAT THEY SAY THAT YOU DISCOURAGE YOUR FOLLOWERS FROM FOLLOWING OTHER BOOKS OR DOCTRINE BOOKS?

ANSWER: Well, like I said before that's one of the questions that they didn't really ask the brother in the back of the book because they would know that I am the one who told them to read anything. Prophet Muhammad (ص) said to seek knowledge from the cradle to the grave even if it is in China and we Muslims follow that. So we have in our Community read the Bilalian News, the Final Call, any paraphernalia that comes out from any Sunni Muslim group. In fact I had an open forum in the lecture hall and I told the congregation including Sunnis, any leader can come and give a lecture. We will not question them or dispute with them. They can get up and preach to us about their doctrine. Any Imaam can come to our masjid and lead salaat and give a khutbah about anything he wants. And nobody will question him or put him on the spot or disrespect him. But I notice even with the debates around the world when Ahmad Deedat debated with Jimmy Swaggart and other people, it's

always on American soil. This is quite normal because the Sunni method is to come and paint the town with Sunni ideology. The Qur'aan tells you that the desert Arabs are the most hypocritical race of all (refer to Al Qur'aan 9:97), they won't take the chance of letting Christian ministers into Islaamic countries to debate on national television. They know they can't defend Al Islaam but they will send Jamal Badwi, Ahmad Deedat here and a host of other Muslim teachers into America, into Europe, into other countries and debate on national television. Why don't they open the gates up and let other people come in and debate their learnt men in open forum? For the simple reason they just can't do it. So the Ansaar ALLAH Community is told to study everything. They also say in the book that we didn't sanction any specific Qur'aan which is a lie. We started off reading the same Qur'aan as the Nation of Islam which is the Maulana Muhammad Ali Qur'aan until we encountered a better translation which is another Shiy'ah Qur'aan (M.H. Shakir) and then finally another translation which our followers used other than our own translation which we have. But I have never released the entire Qur'aan because I don't want to release it as of yet.

QUESTION: WHY IS IT THAT THE DESERT ARABS COME HERE TO AMERICA AND TRY TO CONVERT BLACKS AND NOT THE WHITES?

ANSWER: On the contrary, desert Arabs had no interest in blacks they came with the intentions of converting whites to Al Islaam but they had no defense for their diyn. They set up in Canada first in 1914 with Maulana Yusuf Ali the translator a very poor translator of the Qur'aan in English. They had no intention in converting black people. What happened is the black population accepted Al Islaam so very rapidly and now they are afraid of the black leadership. If you look at the 22 to 40 million blacks in America, if they converted to our doctrine within a years time the Saudian government would look like they're not really Muslims, based on our women wearing veils and the laws that we follow in the Scriptures of the things that we can verify by the Scriptures. Notice, in this book he never really attacks our doctrine he attacks me, the institution, the living, but he never attacks the doctrine. He can attack the typographical errors, hand written errors, bad diagrams, paste ups wrong, but he can't attack the meat of the doctrine. That is what happens when they came here they could not defeat the average Muslim. The Sunni Muslim could not even prove how Jesus (ص) was not crucified. They used names like Sarah; and named their women Qiturah. Names that are not found in the Qur'aan. They don't know anything about the true laws of Al Islaam

so therefore they couldn't defend themselves against Christians. So the next thing is, it fell into the hands of the blacks and now the blacks are converting rapidly. There is an organization in Saudi Arabia saying that "we must control them by eliminating their leadership" so they bought out Siraj Wahhaj, they bought out Wallace D. Muhammad. The problem is they can't buy me out and that bothers them.

QUESTION: MR. PHILIPS HAS ALSO WROTE A BOOK ABOUT SIRAJ WAHHAJ OF THE TAQWA MOSQUE, IT WAS RELEASED ABOUT THE SAME TIME AS THIS BOOK, WHAT DO YOU THINK ABOUT THIS? HE CALLS HIMSELF IMAAM BILIAL PHILIPS, WHAT DOES HIS FRIENDS SAY ABOUT THAT?

ANSWER: I think that Siraj Wahhaj should be on his guard, because I guess the Riyadh still finds it necessary to attack him too. But I think in having read the book I see that Siraj Wahhaj was the pitbull, at one point, apparently, because he was attacking the Nation of Islam and Wallace D. Muhammad. Anybody who calls themselves Mujahaad and is using all types of vulgarities and foul languages during the khutbah, had every right to attack him. Bilial had every right, this is America. And Bilial made some reference to the Hadiyth in the back of the book which Imaam Siraj and himself both agree on. However, I don't accept all the Hadiyth, just some of it and that is his prerogative. I think Siraj Wahhaj should be on his guard because as soon as they finish messing with us it is obvious that he's the next target.

QUESTION: DO YOU SAY YOU OPPOSE ELIJAH MUHAMMAD?

ANSWER: Countless times in my teachings, I disagreed with Master Fard Muhammad being called ALLAH (س) and when his followers say that the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON) was a Prophet of ALLAH (س) I would say no he is not. If they call that versing him, I have never versed the Honorable Elijah Muhammad (HWON). I said his followers are not teaching what he said and if you look at the back of his paper he explains that Master Fard Muhammad to him is the Mahdi.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD MUHAMMAD 16:125 [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

ٱدْعُ إِلَىٰ سَبِيلِ رَبِّكَ بِٱلْحِكْمَةِ وَٱلْمَوْعِظَةِ ٱلْحَسَنَةِ ۖ وَجَٰدِلْهُم بِٱلَّتِى هِىَ أَحْسَنُ ۚ إِنَّ رَبَّكَ
هُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِمَن ضَلَّ عَن سَبِيلِهِۦ ۖ وَهُوَ أَعْلَمُ بِٱلْمُهْتَدِينَ ﴿١٢٥﴾

"(O MUHAMMAD) CALL ALL TO YOUR SUSTAINER'S PATH (MILLATU IBRAAHIYM), BY WAY OF THE WISDOM AND BY THE GOOD EXHORTATION (TEACHING) AND THEIR DISPUTANT. THIS IS THE BEST WAY FOR THEM TO FIND THAT WHICH IS BEST FOR THEM (MILLATU IBRAAHIYM), AND SURELY (MUHAMMAD), YOUR SUSTAINER IS HE (ALLAH) WHO KNOWS ALL WHO WENT ASTRAY BACK INTO DARKNESS FROM THE LIGHT (LEFT THE MILLATU IBRAAHIYM) AND GOT OFF HIS (ALLAH'S) PATH. AND HE (ALLAH) KNOWS WHO ARE BEING RIGHTLY GUIDED (ANSAARULLAH, THE REAL MUSLIMS WHO FOLLOW THE MILLATU IBRAAHIYM.)"

Other reference quotes on the subject:

Al Qur'aan 2:231, 239; 3:48, 81, 164; 4:54, 113; 5:113; 31:12; 33:34; 38:20; 42:63; 62:2

THE EVIDENCE:

Mr. Abu Ameenah Bilial Philips took pride in trying to prove that the Ansaar doctrine books are full of typographical errors and what he calls "unorthodox principles of Al Islaam". If I were to dissect all of his books like I just did the "Ansar Cult In America", you would see how ridiculous all of the "Orthodox Sunni Muslim" concepts are. For now I will only present the typographical, grammatical, and doctrine errors I have found within them:

ANSAAR CULT IN AMERICA
By Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips

PAGE 1 Footnote: "pasted addition" should be "past addition"

PAGE 2 "racialist" should be "racist".
Footnote: "maintined" should be "maintained".

PAGE 4 "Nubians, their" should be "Nubians. Their".

PAGE 5 "popularise" should be "popularize".

PAGE 6 "Indian religion Isa" should be "Indian religion. Isa".

PAGE 10 "Muhammad" should be "Muhammad (PBUH)"

"ALLAAH" should be "ALLAH"

PAGE 17 "currect" should be "correct".

PAGE 21 "Muhammad the son of Abdullaah" should be "Muhammad (PBUH) the son of Abdullah"

PAGE 26 "Abdullaah" should be "Abdullah"

PAGE 29 "forfmed" should be "formed"

PAGE 36 "Heal the Levitate" should be "Hell and Levitate"

PAGE 45 He correctly spells the name of ALLAH the Exalted in Al Qur'aan 8:46, 4:80, 4:59; but on page 51, Al Qur'aan 2:136 he translated the name ALLAH as GOD

PAGE 52 In Al Qur'aan 5:47-48 he uses the word GOD instead of ALLAH.

PAGE 68 Footnote: "Chicgo" should be "Chicago".

PAGE 89 Al Qur'aan 68:9 "ALLAAH" should be "ALLAH".

PAGE 96 In Al Qur'aan 3:45-47 he uses the word GOD and later uses the name ALLAH.

PAGE 102 "SPUH" should be "PBUH"

PAGE 104 In Al Qur'aan 5:87 "ALLAH" is used, and on the same page under "ISLAMIC CREED: Making Haram What ALLAH makes Halaal", the word is mispelled as "ALLAAH".

In Al Qur'aan 9:33 he writes ALLAH and in pages 105, 107, 148, he writes ALLAAH.

PAGE 111 In his footnote, it mentions that men have vaginas. He does not explain about hermaphrodites clearly.

THE DEVIL'S DECEPTION OF THE SHEE'AH
by Abdur-Rahmaan ibn Al-Jawzee
(1114 - 1201 C.E.)
Translated and Edited by Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips, 1985 A.D.

Published by: As Suq Bookstore
100 Smith Street
Brooklyn, NY

Printed by: Almar Press
129 26th Street
Brooklyn, NY 11232

PAGE 2: Islaam is spelled with two a's and Islamic is spelled with one a.
"hence" should be "hence,"
"authoratative" should be "authoritative"

PAGE 3: "Prophet Jesus" should be "Prophet Jesus (PBUH)"
the footnote for number 2 is missing
"consits" should be "consists"

PAGE 7: "ALLAAH" should be "ALLAH" throughout book

PAGE 9: "aproximate" should be "approximate"
"letterr" should be "letter"
the explanation of al-Qamareeyah - (literally, lunar letters) is missing
the letter Alif is missing in the alphabet section

PAGE 10: "prununciation" should be "pronunciation"

PAGE 11: "speach" should be "speech"
"monthers" should be "mothers"

PAGE 10: "fo" should be "of"
"thus" should be ", thus"

PAGE 18: "'Abdillaah" should be "'Abdullah"

PAGE 21: "'Abdillaah" should be "'Abdullah"

PAGE 22: translation of Suwratul 'Alaq is incorrect
"prostratration" should be "prostration"

PAGE 23: "23" should be "22"
"in" should be "In"

PAGE 25: "certainly" should be "certainty"
"Six" should be "six"

PAGE 26: "reigh" should be "reign"
"family" should be "family,"
"Muslim" should be "Muslims"
"Makkaah" should be "Makkah" (see page 47)

PAGE 27: "al Husayn," should be "Al Husayn"

PAGE 28: Shee'ah is spelled three different ways:
Shee'ah
Shia
Shiite
"devinely" should be "divinely"

PAGE 29: "stands" should be "stood"
"Umayyad," should be "Umayyad;"
"was" should be "were"
"yet" should be "yet,"
"Taqeeyah (a form of the word Taqwa)" does not means caution or fear it means "to tremble at the mention of ALLAH"
", Islaam" should be "Islaam"
"December 656," should be "December 656."

PAGE 31: According to Shiy'ah:
Dhaninul Abidin was the 4th Imaam
Muhammad At Taqi was the 9th
Ali An Naqi was the 10th
Muhammad B. Askari was the 12th

PAGE 32: "Kisaf" does not mean obliteration it means "piece"

PAGE 33: "sent" should be "went" (footnote)

PAGE 34: "as Saffaah" should be "As Saffaah"

PAGE 35: "Hence" should be "Hence,"
"religion," should be "religion;"

PAGE 37: "he" should be "He" (footnote)

PAGE 38: "he" should be "He"
Zakaat is the giving of alms or charity not a religious tax taken from the well-to-do and given to the poor.

PAGE 40: "in fact" should be ", in fact,"

PAGE 41: "ocultist" should be "occulist"
"existance" should be "existence"

PAGE 42: "god" should be "God" (according to the rest of the book)
"transfered" should be "transferred" (twice)

PAGE 43: "practise" should be "practice"
"'Abdillaah" should be "'Abdullah"

PAGE 44: "later" should be "Later"
"wester" should be "Western" (footnote)
", because" should be "because"
"her," should be "her;"

PAGE 45: "western" should be "Western" (footnote)

PAGE 50: "knowlede" should be "knowledge"

PAGE 51: The condition of Janaabah is: ejection of sperm (asleep or awake), cessation of menstruation, cessation of childbirth, sexual intercourse, doubt of ejected sperm or spermatorrhea, death. It is not what you stated.

PAGE 52: "mases" should be "masses"
"ccured" should be "occurred"

PAGE 54: "scribeof" should be "scribe of"
"in 1078" should be "in 1078,"

PAGE 55: "in 1105" should be "in 1105,"

PAGE 56: "Assasins" should be "Assassins" (twice)

PAGE 59: Aa'iysha's name is not on pages 9, 14, 19
Aamir ibn at-Tufail is not on page 13
Abdullaah ibn 'Abbaas is not on pages 9, 17, 41
Abdullaah ibn 'Abee Awfaa is not on page 26
Abdullaah ibn Mas'ood is not on pages 8, 11
Abdullaah ibn 'Umar is not on pages 6, 7, 14
Abdullaah ibn Az-Zubayr is not on page 23
Abu Bakr as-Siddeeq is not on page 28
Abu Dharr al-Ghifadree is not on page 6
Abu Moosaa al-Ash'aree is not on page 15
Abu Sa'eed al-khudree is not on page 13
Abu Sufyaan ibn Harb is not on page 19
Alee ibn Abee Taalib is not on page 23

PAGE 60: Algamah ibn Ulaathah is not on page 13
Amr ibn al-Aas is not on page 15
Al-Aqra' ibn Haabis is not on page 13
Al-Arbaad ibn Saariyah is not on page 7
Arfajah is not on page 5
Dhul-Khuwasarah is not on pages 14, 26
Hudhayfah is not on page 4
Jundub ibn Azdee is not on page 20

Khaalid ibn al-Waleed is not on page 13
Khabbaab ibn al-Aratt is not on page 21
Mu'aadh ibn Jabal is not on page 6
Al-Mugheerah ibn Shu'bah is not on page 12
Muhammad ibn Abee Bakr is not on page 19
Sa'd ibn Abee Waqqaas is not on pages 14, 27
Sa'd ibn Maalik is not on page 10
Suhail ibn Amr is not on page 19
Talhah is not on page 14
Thawbaan is not on 12
Ubayy ibn Ka'b not on pages 12, 37
Umar ibn al-Khattaab not on pages 10, 12, 28
Umm Khulthoom bint 'Alee not on page 22
Usaamah ibn Zayd not on page 14
Uthmaan ibn Affaan not on page 14
'Uyainah ibn Hisn not on page 13
Zaid ibn Thaabit not on pages 10, 14
Az Zubair ibn Awwaam not on page 14

THE MODERN PLOT AGAINST ISLAM
KHUTBAH BY SIRAJ WAHHAJ
By Imaam A. Bilal P.

Published by:

Al-Furqan Advertising Agency
P.O. Box 21441
Riyadh 11475, Saudi Arabia

PAGE 1 "Most Gracious Most Merciful" should be "Most Gracious, Most Merciful"
"to Allaah he has" should be "to ALLAH. He has"
"The earth and" should be "The Earth, and"
"to Allaah he" should be "to Allah, He"
"greater or magnificent" should be "greater or more magnificent"
"his slave." should be "His slave"
"his messenger" should be "His messenger"
various sentences in 3rd paragraph are incomplete thoughts
"also divide flock" should be "also divided the flock"
"Allaah he plotted" should be "ALLAH, He plotted"
"planned; a plan" should be "planned a plan"

PAGE 2 "him even at" should be "Him even at"
"love, we must" should be "love, you must"
"in the Qru'aan" should be "in the Qur'aan"
Second paragraph 1st and 2nd sentences not clear in meaning
"basically low keyed" should be "basically been low keyed"

PAGE 2 "to, must" should be "have to or must"
Last sentence of 1st paragraph is redundant
"at oftern times" should be "that at often times"
"immensed" should be "immersed"

PAGE 3 "Allah and we" should be "ALLAH, We"

PAGE 4 "We left. Why we" should be "We left, why we"
"for use why we left" should be "for us, why we left."
"were angry, because" should be "we're angry, because"

"imps of the plotter," should be "the plot of the victim"
"the ultimate scheme" should be "the ultimate schemer"
"and plan" should be "and plans"

PAGE 4 Contradiction - Shaytaan is said to be a creature who thinks, now it says we can't see Shaytaan
wicked people human beings should be wicked people (human beings)

PAGE 3 t"hese are the basic" should be "this is the basic"

PAGE 5 "Seems their scheming" should be "Seems they're scheming"

PAGE 6 "of America working" should be "of America, working"
"About it no question" should be "about it, no question"
"hinderance" should be "hindrance"
"ignorance its chief" should be "ignorance, its chief"
"Old plot but different" should be "old plot, but with different"
"what I'm saying we" should be "what I'm saying, we"
"of Islam of" should be "of Islam, of"
"a part of and" should be "a part of, and"

PAGE 7 "It was so far deviated from" should be "It deviated so far from"
"thing remained" should be "thing that remained"
"go into details" should be "go into the details"
"Worthy of Hells fire" should be "Worthy of Hell's fire"

PAGE 7 "need the Qur'aan" should be "need the Qur'aan."
"in person" we should be "in person, we"
"he is telling you" should be "he told you"
"if he's the messenger" should be "if he was the messenger"
"was deviate from" should be "had deviated from"
"but they were dangerous" should be ", they were still dangerous"
"you gotta" should be "you have to"

PAGE 8 "U.S. America" should be "members of the American"
", they, the" should be ", and the"
"to betray you to leave" should be "to betray you, to leave"
"that you wanna" should be "that you want to"
"our evaluation" should be "your evaluation"
"do is think: and" should be "do is think; and"
"people. Then it became" should be "people, it became"
"of the people a savior" should be "of the people, a savior"
"Islam, it was" should be "Islaam. It was"

PAGE 9 "with the Nation of Islam with" should be "between the Nation of Islam and"
"Ahmad born about 1840" should be "Ahmad, born about 1840"
"a plan if you" should be "a plan. If you"
"Christianity: And so" should be "Christianity, thereby winning"

PAGE 10: "said yes here is" should be "said yes, here is"
"into his heart" should be "into their heart"
"Ahmad do" should be "Ahmad do?"

PAGE 11 "was peace with" should be "was at peace with"
"Government. The" should be "Government, had the"
", and obedient" should be ", and was obedient"

"Ghulam Ahmad the pretender" should be "Ghulam Ahmad, the pretender,"
"history you can" should be "history, you can"
"1975 Elijah Muhammad" should be "In 1975, Elijah Muhammad"
"had the real Islam" should be "had real Islaam"

PAGE 12 "primarily, the U.S." should be ", primarily the U.S."
"Department learn of" should be "Department learned of"
"Imaam makes" should be "Imaam made"
"they learn from" should be "they learned from"
"can't call himself" should be "couldn't call himself"
"Muslims he's" should be "Muslims were not"
"He gotta do" should be "He had to do"
"No one who goes" should be "No one would go"
"the unity of the Muslim the" should be "the unity of the Muslims"
"Muslims pray. Bow down" should be "Muslims pray, bow down"
"Ramadan. Not in" should be "Ramadaan, not in"
"Muslims against his" should be "Muslims are against his"
"was teaching and brothers" should be "was teaching and, brothers"
I'm not trying to do that (repeated twice)

PAGE 14 "I'm doing I'm turning" should be "I'm doing, I'm turning"
"He didtwo things." should be "He did two things."
"he would diminish" should be "he diminished"
"in Islam when they" should be "in Islam, when they"

PAGE 15 "undestand better now. Then" should be "understand, better now, then"
"it did is it destroyed" should be "it did, was destroy"
"raise it up I can" should be "raise it up, I would"
"It don't" should be "It doesn't"
"He don't have to." should be "He doesn't have to."

PAGE 16 "I'm finish" should be "I'm finished"
"time to question" should be "time for question"
phrase "depict a spirit of Jihaad out of them" is unclear
"say it, take" should be "say it, to get"
"people, said that" should be "people, he said that"
"Quraan innovations is" should be "Qur'aanic innovations are"
"Quraan thats" should be "Qur'aan, that's"

PAGE 17 "I got it" should be "I have it"
"up in their minds" should be "up in their minds,"
Curse words used on this page (twice)
"alligance" should be "allegiance"
"the pledge alliegance" should be "the pledge of allegiance"
"and were hooking" should be "and we're hooking"
"hates, Islam bad" should be "hates Islaam bad"
"try to do." should be "try to do?"
"reading about" should be "read about"
"the Messiah Jesus" should be "the Messiah Jesus (PBUH)"

AUTHOR'S NOTE "uncontrolable emotions" should be "uncontrollable emotions"
"I'm sure as a Muslim he" should be "I'm sure as a Muslim, he"
"Sacreligious act because" should be "Sacrilegious act, because"
"the Prophet Muhammad" should be "the Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)" (twice)

"PLURAL MARRIAGE IN ISLAM"
By Jameelah Jones and Abu Ameenah Bilial Philips.

PAGE IV "Allaah" should be "Allah"
"Existance" should be "Existence"
Paragraph lengthy, run on sentences & unneccessary cliches.

PAGE 2 "practised" should be "practiced"
Solomon is not the father of David but the son of David.
"scriptual" should be "scriptural"

PAGE 15 "compmplete" should be "complete"
"ofwomen" should be "of women"

PAGE 18 "givento" should be "given to"

PAGE 21 "mosque" should be "Mosque"
"She" should be "she"

PAGE 22 Redundancy throughout page

PAGE 26 "attend" should be "attending"

PAGE 27 "complementry" should be "complemetary"

PAGE 28 "husband's" should be "husbands"

PAGE 39 "inticing" should be "enticing"

PAGE 45 "wive" should be "wife"

PAGE 47 "have" should be "having had"
"inclinition" should be "inclination"

PAGE 49 "Prophet" should be "Prophet (PBUH)"

PAGE 57 "familer" should be "familiar"

THE QUR'AAN'S NUMERICAL MIRACLE: HOAX AND HERESY
By Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips

Grammatical Errors

PAGE 1 "give" should be "gave"

PAGE 7 "disuaded" should be "dissuaded" (footnote)

PAGE 17 "the chapter prefixed" should be "the chapters prefixed"

"chapter prefixed" should be "chapters prefixed"

PAGE 28 "REMAINS A MULTIPLE 19" should be "REMAINS A MULTIPLE OF 19"
"countedas" should be "counted as"
"PNONOU" should be "PRONOUN"
"PROPOGATE" should be "PROPAGATE" (footnote)

PAGE 31	"first word were" should be "first word was" "SURAHS NO. 96" should be "SUWRAH NO. 96"
PAGE 35	In the second paragraph, first and second sentences, the sentence structures are incorrect.
PAGE 38	"none of bases" should be "none of the bases"
PAGE 43	"show it which it does not" should be "show it, which it does not"
PAGE 44	"to Prophet Lot's" should be "to the Prophet Lot's"
PAGE 49	"OPENINGS WORDS" should be "OPENING WORDS"
PAGE 51	"be Prophet Jesus" should be "be the Prophet Jesus"
PAGE 55-56	In the sentence "In Arabic verse the following may be found" the verse is not indicated.
PAGE 56	"Since Prophet Muhammad" should be "Since the Prophet Muhammad"
PAGE 59	"not only revelation" should be "not only revelations" "challenge Prophet Musa" should be challenge the Prophet Musa" "that of Prophet Isa" should be "that of the Prophet 'Isa" "Allah gave Prophet Isa" should be "ALLAH gave the Prophet 'Isa" "forture" should be "torture" avidence" should be "audience"
PAGE 60	"miracle of Prophet Muhammad" should be "miracle of the Prophet Muhammad" "than Qur'aan itself" should be "than the Qur'aan itself" "posses" should be "possess" "unintelligibletters" should be "unintelligible letters"
PAGE 61	"the rest of manking creation" should be "the rest of mankind's creation"
PAGE 62	"theatened" should be "threatened" "compaigns" should be "campaigns
PAGE 63	"than at their peak" should be "then at their peak"
PAGE 63	"themn" should be "them"
PAGE 65	"to Prophet Lot's people" should be "to the Prophet Lot's (PBUH) people" "references" should be "reference" the page number is missing "occurances" should be "occurrences" "te" should be "the

Arabic-Englibic Errors

PAGE -i-	"AR RAHIM" should be "AR RAHIIM" "Surah Qaf" should be "Suwrah Qaf"
PAGE -iii-	"Mohammad" should be "Muhammad" "Islam" should be "Islaam" "Allah" should be "ALLAH"

PAGE 1	"Ahl al-Bait" should be "Ahli'l Bait, which means the Family of the House, not the Prophet's Familiy. "Ahmed" should be "Ahmad" "Surah At Tawbah" should be "Suwratu't Tawba"
PAGE 2	In the Tasmiyah on page 2 is spelled "Bismillahir-Rahmaanir-Raheem, but on page -i- "Raheem" is spelled "Rshim". The correct spelling is "Rahiim".
PAGE 6	"Surah Al Muddaththir" should be "Suwratu'l Muddaththir" "Surah Al Furqan" should be "Suwratu'l Furqaan" "Surah Yunus" should be "Suwratu Yuwnus"
PAGE 7	"Surah Al Qamar" should be "Suwratu'l Qamar" (footnote)
PAGE 10	"Caliph" should be "khaliyfah"
PAGE 13	"Surah Ash Shura" should be "Suwratu'sh Shura"
PAGE 14	"Surah Al Qasas" should be "Suwratu'l Qasas" "Surah An Naml" should be "Suwratu'n Naml" "Ta Sin" should be "Ta Siin"
PAGE 15	"Surah Al Ankabut" should be "Suwratu'l Ankabut" "Surah Maryam" should be "Suwratu'l Maryam" "Mim" should be "Miim"
PAGE 17	"Surah As Sijdah" should be "Suwratu's Sajdah"
PAGE 21	"Nun" should be "Nuwn"
PAGE 22	"Insan" should be "Al Insaan"
PAGE 23	"Surah Al A'raf" should be "Suwratu'l A'raaf" "Bastatan" should be "Basataan"
PAGE 29	"Imams" should be "Imaams" (footnote)
PAGE 30	"Alrahman" should be "Ar Rahmaan
PAGE 31	"Surah Al Hujurat" should be "Suwratu'l Hujurat"
PAGE 33	"Zeid ibn Thabet" should be "Zaid ibn Thabit" "Omar" should be "Umar"
PAGE 36	the words written in Arabic in the nominative, accusative, and genitive case should be indicated with vowels:
PAGE 43	the Arabic word "Qur'aan" should be "Al Qur'aan"
PAGE 45	"Surah Al Hijr" should be "Suwratu'l Hijr"
PAGE 46	"Surah Al Haqqah" should be "Suwratu'l Haqqa" "Suwrah Al Haqq" should be "Suwratu'l Alaq"
PAGE 48	"Haram" should be "Haraam"

PAGE 54 "Surah Al Imran" should be "Suwratu'l Imran"
"(Salah)" should be "(Salaat)"

PAGE 55 "(Ruh)" should be "(Ruwh)"

PAGE 56 "Fa Qalat" should be "Fa Qaalat"
"Bi as Saifi" should be "Bis-Saifi"
"Shahidah" should be "Shaahidaan"

PAGE 60 "Salaam 'Alakum" should be "As Salaamu Alaykum"

PAGE 61 "Surah Al Kawthar" should be "Suwratu'l Kawthar"

Doctrine Errors

PAGE 5 "God is One" should be "ALLAH is Alone".
PAGE 21 Here he calls the Tasmiyah "BASMALLAH", instead of "BISMILLAHIR RAHMAANIR RAHIIM"
PAGE 54 "God" should be "ALLAH"
PAGE 59 "Messiah Jesus" should be "Messiah Jesus (PBUH)"
PAGE 60 "Prophet Muhammad" should be "Prophet Muhammad (PBUH)"
PAGE 62 all Prophet's should have (PBUH) after them

MISCELLANEOUS

1. The conclusion does not start on page 63, it begins on page 64.
2. The bibliography does not start on page 66, it begins on page 67

KHOMEINI - A MODERATE OR A FANATIC SHI'ITE
by Dr. Abdullah Muhammad Ghareeb
Edited and translated by Abu Ameenah Bilal Philips

PAGE 5 "khomeini" should be "Khomeini"

PAGE 6 "Speaking" should be "speaking"
initiales is not found in the dictionary

PAGE 8 "solar" should be "Solar" (as with Lunar)

PAGE 9 "grabbag" should be "grab bag"
"can not" should be "cannot"

PAGE 10 footnote format is not normal
"With" should be "with"

PAGE 11 "khomeini's" should be "Khomeinis" (3 times)
"comptition" should be "competition"

PAGE 12 "Islam" should be "Islaam"
"Bait" should be "Bayt"
"jew" should be "Jew"
"judaism" should be "Judaism"

PAGE 13 "aliphate" should be "caliphate"

The Shi'ahs consider Muhamad B. Askari the 12th Imaam.
missing word in parenthesis after Prophet's
"sbduing" should be "subduing

PAGE 14 "khadeejah" should be "Khadeejah"
"Umm kulthoom al-kubraa" should be "Umm Kulthoom al-Kubraa"
"al-jawzi" should be "al-Jawzi"

PAGE 15 "overthrowal" should be "overthrow"

PAGE 16 "meanwhile" should be "meantime"
"western" should be "Western"
"The" (before Shah) should be "the"

PAGE 17 "ro-establish" should be "re-establish"

PAGE 19 "whichr" should be "which"

"apposed" should be "opposed"
"points" should be "point"

PAGE 21 "Known" should be "known"
Mu'aawiyah conspired against Hasan and bought his wife off to kill him.

PAGE 22 "al-kaafi" should be "al-Kaafi"
"'Abdillaah" should be "'Abdullah"
"Qurraan" should be "Qur'aan"

PAGE 23 "'Abdillaah" should be "'Abdullah"
Contradiction, on page 13 it states Ubaidillah declared to be the 12th Imaam.
"Muhamad" should be "Muhammad"
"existace" should be "existence"

PAGE 24 (PBUH) missing after Prophet's name
"Umm kulthoom" should be "Umm Kulthoom"

PAGE 26 "neccessitates" should be "necessitates"
"Qraan" should be "Qur'aan"
"Who" should be "who"
(PBUH) missing after Prophet's name
"mans" should be "man's"
"Imamate" should be "Imaamate"

PAGE 27 according to point 4 Abu Bakr and Umar are considered false gods.

PAGE 28 "They" should be "they"
"christianity" should be "Christianity"

PAGE 29 "pf" should be "of"
"karbala" should be "Karbala"
", hence" should be "; hence"
"khaybar" should be "Khaybar"
(PBUH) missing after Prophet's name
"khan" should be "Khan"

PAGE 32 "beleifs" should be "beliefs"
"Plessed" should be "pleased"

PAGE 34 "to" should be "too"
"However" should be "however,"

(PBUH) is missing after Prophet's name

PAGE 35 "muslims" should be "Muslims"

PAGE 36 "ressurection" should be "resurrection"

PAGE 37 "rapproasche-ment" should be "reapproachment"

PAGE 38 "Mu'aawiyahare" should be "Mu'aawiyah are"
"khilafat" should be "Khalifate"

PAGE 39 "Volumes" should be "volumes"
"persian" should be "Persian"

PAGE 40 "12 th" should be "12th"
"tham" should be "them"

PAGE 41 (PBUH) is missing after Prophet's name

PAGE 43 "a Shi'ite" should be "Shi'ite"
"he" should be "He"
"arabic" should be should be "Arabic"
"persian" should be "Persian"

PAGE 45 "14 th" should be "14th"
"shi'ites" should be "Shi'ites"
"aout" should be "about"
"skhi'ites" should be "Shi'ites"
"Sjhi'ites" should be "Shi'ites"
"Headeeth" should be "Hadiyth"

Page 46 "khaarijite" should be "Khaarijite"
"i" should be "I"
"safar" should be "Safar"
"Abbassidera" should be "Abbassid era"
"sufrites" should be "Sufrites"
"til" should be "till"

PAGE 47 "khaarijites" should be "Khaarijites"
(PBUH) is missing after Prophet's name

PAGE 48 "can not" should be "cannot"
"consistant" should be "consistent"

PAGE 49 "fot" should be "for"
"him-" should be "him"
"Khomini" should be "Khomeini"
(PBUH) is missing after Prophet's name

PAGE 50 "jumu'ah" should be "Jumu'ah"
(PBUH) is missing after Prophet's name
"(d. 1699)" should be "(d, 1699)"
"ka'bah" should be "Ka'bah"
"Presian" should be "Persian"

PAGE 51 "Slaah" should be "Salaah"
(PBUH) is missing after Prophet's name

PAGE 52 (PBUH) is missing after Prophet's name
"prophibition" should be "prohibition"

"womans" should be "woman's

PAGE 53 "jhomeini" should be "Khomeini"
"Prophat" should be "Prophet"
"what" should be "What"
"movements'" should be "movement's"
"'Ali" should be "'Ali."

PAGE 54 "shi'ite" should be "Shi'ite"
"12 th" should be "12th"
"2 nd" should be "2nd"
"5 th" should be "5th"

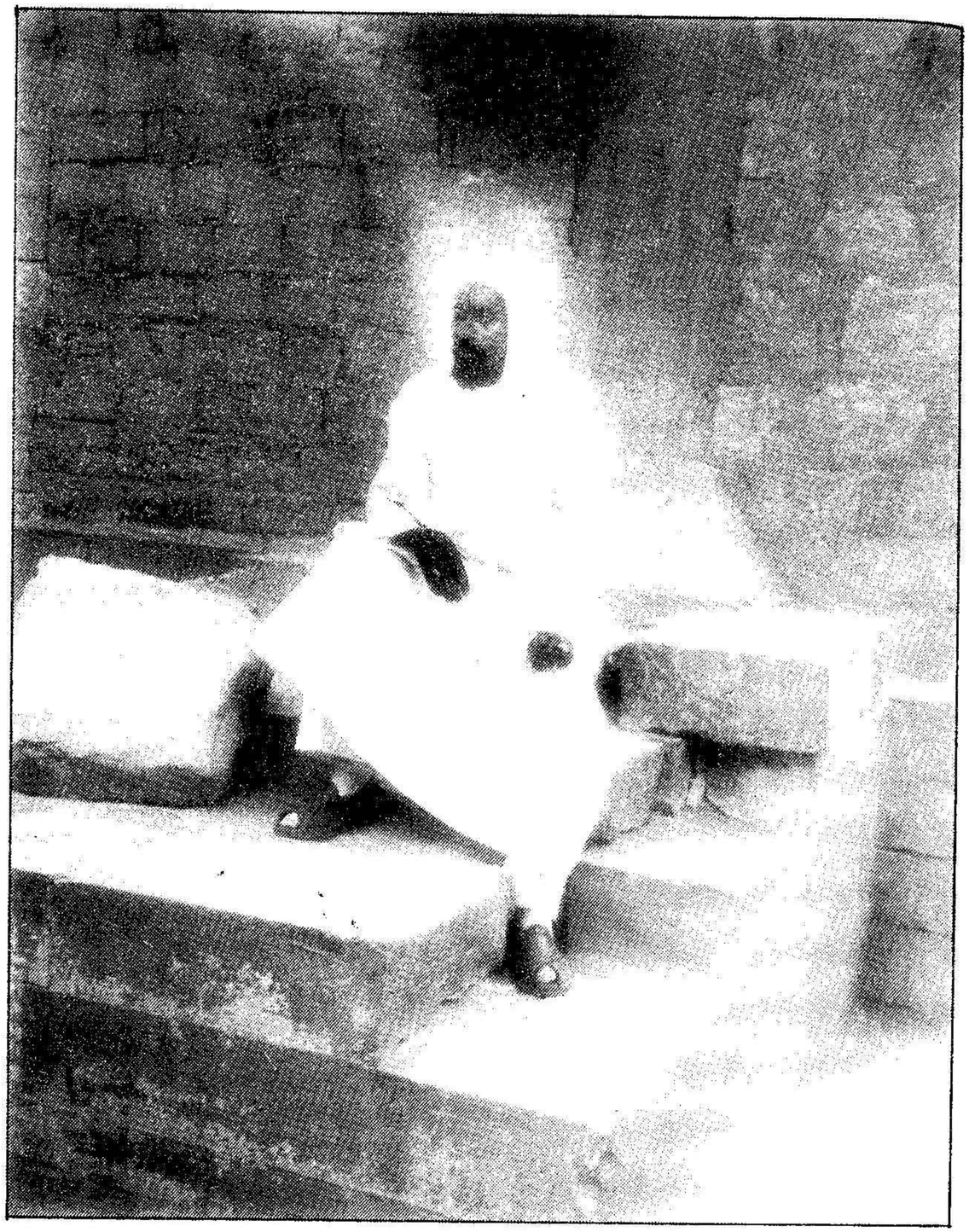
PAGE 55 "107 th" should be "107th"
"ja'farite" should be "Ja'farite"
"al-kaffaah" should be "al-Kaffaah"
"scholar," should be "scholar."
"it" should be "It"

In conclusion I'd like to say that you, Bilial, have made quite a few mistakes in your own books yet, you point the finger at me. I only presented for the most part typographical errors for if I were to rebuttal all of the subjects you presented, I would wind up writing several books to clear up all the falsehood found within them. This 600 page "The Truth About the Ansaar Cult In America, Rebuttal to the Slanderers" book is just an example of how easily it is to refute the lies told by you Orthodox Sunni Muslims. First of all you don't have a "doctrine" nor "doctrine books". You don't have enough knowledge of the Scriptures nor the Arabic language in order to stop me. Therefore you can't even start to prove false nor even attempt to replace the powerful Ansaar doctrine in the East nor in the West. If you, Bilial, are the best they have, and this is your best attempt to stop the Da'wah of the Mahdi (AS), I have nothing to fear. The Nubian Islaamic Hebrews, Ansaaru ALLAH Community is firmly rooted in the Scriptures of ALLAH (س), that is why it will succeed. This is the Tabernacle of the Most High, I invite you to join us.

AL QUR'AAN (THE KORAN) 114 BOOKS OF AHMAD (MUHAMMAD) 3:102 (IN PART) [REVEALED 610 A.D.]

"AND HOLD ON TO THE ROPE OF ALLAH AS ONE COMMUNITY (ISHMAELITES AND ISRAELITES) AND DON'T BE SEPARATED. . .(103)

AS SAYYID ISA AL HAADI AL MAHDI
(1945 – still living)



Bilial, this is the man you verse. The image that you see around my head is an aura. This is the manifestation of the light which resides within me. This is what you are up against. You are versing a true servant of the Most High on Earth. Beware. This picture was taken in front of the step pyramid of Saqara, the Temple of Initiation in Egypt.

REVISED EDITION #140

"WHATEVER HAPPENED TO THE NUBIAN ISLAAMIC HEBREWS?"

For those who thought that we had disappeared, dissolved or broken up, you were mistaken... For eight years (1977-1985 A.D.), while others steadily attacked us, we built and planned the future for our children. Many of those who had opposed us at one time, slowly turned to the truth, realizing that we are their salvation. The **Nubian Islaamic Hebrews** propagated Al Islaam with the "Pamphlets of Peace" and more recently, the "True Light Tapes" and built this community without funds from other organizations international or domestic. Our progress speaks for itself, for by the grace of ALLAH MOST GLORIFIED AND EXALTED and hard work, we have been blessed with many fortunes.

Read why we went underground, and how we have become a growing nation. Compare the Ansaaru ALLAH Community to other Muslim communities. Learn and understand the true meaning of Nubian Islaamic Hebrew; how the so-called Arabs have taken a perfect way of life and manipulated it to their economical advantage.

This book is filled with photographs, illustrations, diagrams and charts documenting our years of hard work and progress. You will be delighted to own a copy, for it is history in the making right before your eyes. We are proud to be **Nubian Islaamic Hebrews** and, after reading this book, you will be proud to be one too!

Get your copy now at:

THE ORIGINAL TENTS OF KEDAR
717 BUSHWICK AVENUE
BROOKLYN, NY 11221
(718) 452-9329

Over 200 pages of information
$9.99

Prices subject to change

Begin all things with the Illustrious name of ALLAH the Yielder the Most Merciful.

AL QUR'AAN 104:1 WOE TO ALL SLANDERERS AND BACKBITERS

DEDICATED TO: BILAL PHILIPS AND THE SUNNI MOSLEMS

حقيقة أنصار الله في أمريكا

THE ANSAAR CULT

The truth about the Ansaarullah Community in America

TRUTH IS TRUTH

Rebuttal to the Slanderers

EDITION #197